



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY



FROM THE
Subscription Fund
BEGUN IN 1858

**STOKES' ENCYCLOPEDIA OF
FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS**

4

15

STOKES' ENCYCLOPEDIA
OF
Familiar Quotations

CONTAINING FIVE THOUSAND
SELECTIONS FROM SIX
HUNDRED AUTHORS

*With a Complete General Index and an
Index of Authors*

COMPILED BY
ELFORD EVELEIGH TREFFRY



NEW YORK
FREDERICK A. STOKES COMPANY
PUBLISHERS

~~RA 390.1.1~~



Subscribed and ordered

Lit 2055.13

COPYRIGHT, 1906,
BY FREDERICK A. STOKES COMPANY

This edition published in November, 1906

Presswork by The University Press, Cambridge, U. S. A.

24-52

PREFACE

IN presenting to the public a new collection of familiar quotations, a brief explanation of the aim and the nature of the work seems to be demanded.

At the outset, the difficulty is encountered of determining the scope of the work, and the classes of readers to which it is to appeal. The primary object of a collection of "familiar quotations" is to furnish information as to the author of a fugitive line or passage, such as sometimes haunts the brain, and also the exact locality in that author's works where such line or passage may be found.

But from this restricted field others open, until it is rendered more and more difficult to determine where the lines governing admission or rejection shall be drawn. One seeks a well-turned phrase that may embody a wish or a compliment for a friend; the orator or statesman desires some epigrammatic passage with which he can adroitly illustrate a point or make a well-rounded peroration. Instinctively all such turn to the book of "familiar quotations," in the hope of finding therein the sentiments they desire to express. And so the circles widen until little can be considered but the feasibility of compiling a good "working" collection of condensed crystallized philosophy and apt descriptions, necessarily bounded in its scope by the ordinary limitations of handiness of reference.

Any attempt to limit the terms of admission by a test of "familiarity" must necessarily fail; as what is familiar to one may be unknown to another seeker of the kinds mentioned above. With the enormous increase of genuine literature, not to mention books of merit but of unstable reputation, familiarity with the bulk of the world's literary treasures is to-day beyond the capability of all but a few. The mind that is stored with the lofty imagery of Milton, or the graphic but too often prosy descriptions of Homer and other classical writers, has little in common with that of the reader of humor-

ous works, such as those of Hood and Barham, Mark Twain and Kipling. To cater exclusively to one class is to exclude the other from participation in whatever advantages a collection of quotations may possess; and practically neither class would be satisfied with the result, yet with the best endeavours, the question will repeatedly be asked of any collection,—and doubtless at times with impatience,—“Why is this passage given room while that is omitted?” No answer can be given that will prove satisfactory to every querist. The omission of one passage may be justified by its very familiarity, it being assumed that nearly every one would recognize its language and its source, and the space thus afforded may give room to some phrase newly coming into favour. The insertion of another may be due to its familiarity in certain circles of readers.

To constitute familiarity a quotation must present, in pleasing and compact form, some noteworthy truth or idea,—be the latter philosophical or humorous. It must be incisive, to create an impression on the mind; it must be brief, to retain a hold, however slight, upon the memory. A line or a few words will linger for years in some unused chamber of the brain, until occasion furnishes the connection between the present and the past. Then like a flash comes recollection,—sometimes clear, but more often confused and indistinct,—of having that idea presented to the mind before. According to the strength of the mental faculties and the amount of their training, more or less assistance must be called for to reproduce the complete image, and the mere suggestion of a word may suffice to establish the train of thought. But to frame a complete list of quotations which should supply the mental yearnings of every one would be an impossible task. Many men have many minds—to quote a hoary thought—and no collection—however comprehensive—of crystallized ideas could ever begin to supply the demands of human mental activities.

Too many books of this nature follow one another blindly, even in many cases justifying the suspicion that little originality was used in their compilation. In the present work, however, the selection of quotations has been made directly from the sources, with the purpose of bringing together as

varied a collection as possible,—a collection which should appeal to a large number of readers through both its literary value and its practical usefulness. This has made it possible to avoid following the exact lines of the older collections, and to present to the public a work fresh and original. The advantage of the present volume as a book of reference is that it contains many phrases and verses, the source of which is not generally known or easily found; and that it is particularly interesting and suggestive to the general reader on account of the number and variety of the quotations, many of which are from literary fields not generally touched upon in similar works.

In the present collection, but little attempt has been made to tap the great fountain of foreign or classical literature, or to trace to their original sources the sentences which contain the crystallized wisdom of ages. In the world of thought there is comparatively little new. Old ideas are reclothed in newer language; but many of the gems of English literature have their basic germ in the thought of thousands of years ago. The logic of a Bacon, the imagery of a Milton, or the keen exposition of human nature of a Shakespeare can often be traced back to the philosophers, poets, orators, and historians of Greece and Rome. Still further back, the thread may be followed through Egyptian lore till we find familiar ideas impressed on Assyrian and Babylonian tablets and cylinders. Beyond this point who can say that human wisdom shall be ultimately traced? And yet it can hardly be said that scientific exploration will not at some time reveal evidence of more remote civilizations with rich literature. For this reason little or no attempt has been made in these pages to detect the earliest known exponent of an idea. Space, to say nothing of other limitations upon such a scheme, would naturally forbid more than has been attempted,—the citation of some author of ability or repute who has at some time given form and utterance to a happy description, a quaint conceit, or an immortal truth.

The field of this book is therefore narrowed practically to English and American literature. Within this field every effort has been made to include a wide range of authors, subjects and literary styles. There has been no intent to limit

the quotations to authors of classical rank; for humble ideas will often survive where polished form will perish. Considerable use has, however, been made of such translations from the classics and the writings of foreign authors as have reproduced in poetic form in our own tongue the glories of the Greek and Latin writers.

The storehouse of language and thought which lies within the covers of the Bible has purposely been drawn upon very scantily, and then more by way of annotation than of direct quotation. More than sufficient material has been found in more modern fields to fill the space originally allotted to this volume, and to enter the sacred field without reaping an ample harvest would prove but an aggravation to the seeker after Biblical lore.

For the quotations that are given, a glance at the index of authors will suffice to show that there is an unusually large number of authors cited,—more than in any other such collection of similar size and scope; and that they represent all classes from the great poets to obscure writers who are remembered only by some one poem, or perhaps by a single verse or phrase which through some value of its own has impressed itself upon the minds of men. Among these many authors, even at the risk of sacrificing some old favourites, the most modern writers have been well represented; for many of their apt phrases and forcible words have already made their impression upon the public mind, and if not actually “familiar” are rapidly becoming so, and are likely to remain so. Among those cited may be mentioned, Kipling, Austin Dobson, Edwin Markham, and Theodore Roosevelt. The introduction of such names is a distinguishing characteristic of this volume, and will contribute largely, it is hoped, to its usefulness.

In citing the different quotations, each one has been taken from the most trustworthy available editions of the works of the authors cited, and variorum readings have been supplied in many cases. When possible, such different readings have been given in the text enclosed in brackets; but when the variation is considerable and the insertion of both renderings in the text awkward or impossible, one of the readings has been given in the form of a footnote. Painstaking effort

has been made to secure accuracy in specific reference, but on account of variances between editions, it is possible that the passages quoted may be found in certain editions a few lines distant from the citations given in this volume; though in some instances varying citations are given.

In reference to the general plan of the book, it is to be noted that the quotations are arranged under "key-words"—that is under some word occurring in the text of the passage selected, which seems most readily to suggest the idea of the whole, and most likely to occur to any one seeking the particular passage in question. This arrangement has been deemed superior to the arrangement by authors, because likely to give the most satisfactory aid to the reader who is seeking the accurate reference for a phrase he but imperfectly remembers, or the one who is looking for a passage illustrating and enforcing a certain idea. In either case such key-word is the one thing most likely to be remembered or sought for, and the desired passage can always most readily be found by this means. Both of these uses of the book may be illustrated by a single case. Let us suppose that one vaguely remembers a passage in which occurs the reference, "Life's final star is brotherhood," or that he wishes to have at hand a number of passages in which *brotherhood* is the leading idea. In either case he has but to open the book at the word *brotherhood*. Under this word he will find the passage, in which the given expression occurs, cited from Markham, and he will also find such other passages as the book contains, in which *brotherhood* is the leading word.

Naturally there might be a difference of opinion as to what the key-word should be, especially in certain passages where two words seem to be equally significant and suggestive, or, on the other hand, the reader's remembrance of the quotation he is seeking may be vague, and some less important word may have for some reason or other impressed itself upon his memory. In all cases of either kind the general index is well calculated effectually to aid him in his search. The general index is very full and gives a reference for every important word in every quotation, with enough of the phrase given to distinguish it. Key-words are indicated by italics; and when the quotations under any key-

word cover more than one page the inclusive page references are given. This word is not again indexed for any quotation arranged under such key-word; but is indexed for every other passage in which it has any importance. Take, for example, the word *love*; the quotations grouped under this as a key-word cover several pages, and the page references are accordingly given in the index. Tennyson's

"Love took up the glass of Time, and turned it in his glowing hands"

is included in these pages; hence *love* is not again indexed for this specific passage, but it is separately indexed in the phrase "a sigh for those who *love* me"—which is elsewhere found under a different key-word.

The footnotes—aside from the variorum readings already mentioned—consist, for the most part, of parallel passages from other authors than those cited, which express ideas more or less similar to those illustrated in the text; thus bringing together a number of quotations related in thought, if not similar in language and expression, which might otherwise be separated; and serving to illustrate how a thought may be consciously or unconsciously passed on from one writer to another, or may occur to more than one almost simultaneously. Less frequently passages from the same author are given, especially when the thought suggested is frequently repeated in his works.

With this explanation of the aim and plan of the book, and with the hope that it will be a real help to those who use it, it is submitted to their kindly judgment.

STOKES' ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

Abbey.—To the hush of our dread high-altars
Where the Abbey makes us *We*.
KIPLING, *The Native-Born*, st. 12

A B C. F. R. S. and LL. D.
Can only spring from A B C. ELIZA COOK, *A B C*
Sorting and puzzling with a deal of glee
Those seeds of science called his A B C.
COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 13, 14

Abed. He who once has won a name may lie abed till
eight. G. W. THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*

Abra.—Abra was ready ere I called her name;
And, though I called another, Abra came. PRIOR,
Solomon on the Vanity of the World, II, lines 362, 363

Abridgment.—An abridgment of all that was pleasant in man.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, st. 8

Absalom.—That 't is a common grief
Bringeth but slight relief;
Ours is the bitterest loss,
Ours is the heaviest cross;¹
And for ever the cry will be
"Would God I had died for thee,
O Absalom, my son!"
LONGFELLOW, *The Chamber Over the Gate*, st. 7

Absence.—Absence makes the heart grow fonder;
Isle of Beauty, fare thee well!
T. H. BAYLY, *Isle of Beauty*

There is not one among them but I dote on his very
absence, and I pray God grant them a fair departure.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

¹That loss is common would not make
My own less bitter, rather more.—TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, vi, st. 1

Absence—Adieu

Oh! never say that I was false of heart,
Though absence seemed my flame to qualify.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet cix*

Accompt.— He can write and read and cast accompt.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II.* iv, 2

Aches. I'll rack thee with old cramps,
Fill all thy bones with aches.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

Achieving.— Let us, then, be up and doing,

With a heart for any fate;¹

Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labour and to wait.

LONGFELLOW, *Psalm of Life*, st. 9

Acorns.— Large streams from little fountains flow,
Tall oaks from little acorns grow.

D. EVERETT, *Lines Written for a School Declamation*

Action.— Action is eloquence, and the eyes of the ignorant
More learned than the ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iii, 2

Suit the action to the word, the word to the action.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Acts.— Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER,

An Honest Man's Fortune, Epilogue

Adam.— When Eve upon the first of men
The apple pressed with specious cant,
Oh, what a thousand pities then
That Adam was not Adamant!

HOOD, *Epigram xx: A Reflection*

In Adam's fall
We sinned all.

New England Primer

Adam was a gardener.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 2

Adieu.— Adieu, adieu! my native shore

Fades o'er the waters blue;

The night-winds sigh, the breakers roar,
And shrieks the wild sea-mew.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 13 (1)

¹ Here's a heart for every fate. BYRON, *To Thomas Moore*, st. 2

Adieu—Affection

3

He turned his charger as he spake,
Upon the river shore,
He gave his bridle-reins a shake,
Said "Adieu for evermore,
My love!

And adieu for evermore."

SCOTT, *Rokeby*, Canto iii, st. 28

Admiration.— A Society of Mutual Admiration.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Adorned.

Loveliness

Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
But is, when unadorned, adorned the most.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, lines 204-206

Adversity.

O summer friendship,¹

Whose flattering leaves, that shadowed us in
Our prosperity, with the least gust drop off
In the autumn of adversity.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*

Sweet are the uses of adversity,
Which, like the toad, ugly and venomous,
Wears yet a precious jewel in his head;
And this our life, exempt from public haunt,
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks,
Sermons in stones, and good in everything.²

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, i

Let me embrace thee, sour adversity,
For wise men say it is the wisest course.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iii, i

Advice.— Good but rarely came from good advice.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 66

Affection.— Skins may differ, but affection

Dwells in white and black the same.

COWPER, *The Negro's Complaint*, st. 2

Surely a woman's affection

Is not a thing to be asked for, and had for only the
asking.

When one is truly in love, one not only says it, but
shows it.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*,
iii, lines 125-127

¹ Like summer friends,
Flies of estate and sunneshine.—G. HERBERT, *The Answer*.

² God is seen God
In the star, in the stone, in the flesh, in the soul, and the clod.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Saul*, xvii

Affection—Age

Affection is a coal that must be cooled;
Else, suffered, it will set the heart on fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, lines 387, 388

Affliction. Henceforth I'll bear
Affliction till it do cry out itself
"Enough, enough!" and die.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 6

Affront.— A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, and no other can.

COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 193, 194

Afloat.— I'm afloat — I'm afloat — on the fierce rolling tide;
The ocean's my home! and my bark is my bride.

ELIZA COOK, *Rover's Song*, st. 1

Afternoon. Sleeping within my [mine] orchard,
My custom always of [in] the afternoon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Age.— A lady of "a certain age," which means
Certainly aged.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 69

I am not of this people, nor this age.

BYRON, *Prophecy of Dante*, Canto i, line 143

When he's forsaken,
Withered and shaken,
What can an old man do but die?

Love will not clip him,
Maids will not lip him,
Maud and Marian pass him by;
Youth it is sunny,
Age has no honey,—

What can an old man do but die? HOOD, *Ballad*

He was not of an age, but for all time!

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, line 43

Old age is still old age.
It is the waning, not the crescent moon;
The dusk of evening, not the blaze of noon:
It is not strength, but weakness; not desire,
But its surcease; not the fierce heat of fire,
The burning and consuming element,
But that of ashes and of embers spent,
In which some living sparks we still discern,
Enough to warm, but not enough to burn.

LONGFELLOW, *Moriuri Salutamus*, st. 26

Old age ne'er cools the Douglas blood.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 15

Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety: other women cloy
The appetites they feed: but she makes hungry
Where most she satisfies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2

Your lordship, though not clean past your youth,
hath yet some smack of age in you, some relish of the
saltness of time.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

When the age is in, the wit is out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 5

Crabbed age and youth cannot live together:
Youth is full of pleasance, age is full of care;
Youth like summer morn, age like winter weather;
Youth like summer brave, age like winter bare.

SHAKESPEARE, *Passionate Pilgrim*, st. 12

Thoughts of my age,
Dread ye not the cold sod;
Hopes of my age,
Be ye fixed on your God.

ST. GEORGE TUCKER, *Days of My Youth*, st. 3

Agony.— Charm ache with air, and agony with words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Air.— *Hamlet*. The air bites shrewdly; it is very cold.

Horatio. It is a nipping and an eager air.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4

The air, a chartered libertine.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, i, 1

Alarum.— Hear the loud alarum bells —

Brazen bells!

What a tale of terror, now, their turbulency tells.

POE, *The Bells*, st. 3

Albatross.— "Why look'st thou so?"—"With my cross-bow
I shot the albatross."

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 81, 82

Alcalde.— He whose father is alcalde, of his trial hath no fear.

BRET HARTE, *Concepcion de Arguello*, iii, st. 15

Alcoholic.— The alcoholic virtues don't wash; but until the
water takes their colours out, the tints are very much
like those of the true celestial stuff.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

Ale—Almighty

Ale.— Then to the spicy nut-brown ale.¹

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 100

I would give all my fame for a pot of ale and safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 2

A quart of ale is a dish for a king.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 3 [2]

I cannot eat but little meat,—

My stomach is not good;

But, sure, I think that I can drink

With him that wears a hood. . . .

Back and side, go bare, go bare;

Both foot and hand go cold;

But, belly, God send thee good ale enough,

Whether it be new or old.

JOHN STILL, *Good Ale*, st. 1

Alexandrine.— A needless Alexandrine ends the song

That, like a wounded snake, drags its slow length along.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 356, 357

Algebra.

He, by geometric scale,

Could take the size of pots of ale;

Resolve, by sines and tangents straight,

If bread or butter wanted weight;

And wisely tell what hour o' th' day

The clock does strike, by algebra.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 121-126

Allegory.— As headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the Nile.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*, v, 3

Alley.— Of all the girls that are so smart

There's none like pretty Sally;

She is the darling of my heart,

And she lives in our alley.

H. CAREY, *Sally in Our Alley*, st. 1

Alliances.— Peace, commerce, and honest friendship, with all nations,— entangling alliances with none.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Inaugural Address*, March 4, 1801

Alliteration.— Apt alliteration's artful aid.

C. CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Famine*

Almighty.— The Almighty has his own purposes.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Inaugural Address*,

March 4, 1865

¹ Foamed forth in floods the nut-brown ale.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto VI, viii

Alms—Ambitious

7

Alms.— That is no true alms which the hand can hold;
He gives only the worthless gold
Who gives from a sense of duty.

LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*, i, st. 6

Alone.— Alone, alone, all, all alone,
Alone on a wide, wide sea!

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 232, 233, 598

Alone I did it. SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, v, 6 [5]

Altar-stairs.— Upon the great world's altar-stairs
That slope through darkness up to God.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lv, st. 4

Ambassador.— An ambassador is an honest man sent to lie
abroad for the good of his country.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, adapted and translated
by Izaak Walton in his *Life of Wotton*

Ambition.— Till pride and worse ambition threw me down.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, line 40

What will not ambition and revenge
Descend to? who aspires must down as low
As high he soared. *Ibid.*, IX, lines 168-170

Lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;
But when he once attains the upmost round,
He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base degrees
By which he did ascend.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, ii, 1

Ambition should be made of sterner stuff. *Ibid.*, iii, 2

Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels; how can man, then,
The image of his Maker, hope to win by it?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Ambitious.— As Cæsar loved me, I weep for him; as he was
fortunate, I rejoice at it; as he was valiant, I honour
him: but, as he was ambitious, I slew him. There is
tears for his love; joy for his fortune; honour for his
valour; and death for his ambition.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Ambitious—Anchor

No man's pie is freed
From his ambitious finger.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 1

Amen. "Amen"
Stuck in my throat. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 2

America.— This day is a glorious day for America.
SAMUEL ADAMS, quoted in Tudor's *Life of James Otis*
America! half-brother of the world!
With something good and bad of every land.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene—The Surface

My Lords, you cannot conquer America.
WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM,
Speech on the American War, Nov. 18, 1777

American.— I am an American,— and wherever I look up
and see the stars and stripes overhead, that is home
to me! HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, iv

The apron-strings of an American mother are made
of india-rubber. Her boy belongs where he is wanted;
and . . . his home [is] wherever the stars and stripes
[blow] over his head. *Ibid.*, xii

To think of trying to waterproof the American mind
against the questions that Heaven rains down upon it
shows a misapprehension of our new conditions; . . .
for what the Declaration means is the right to question
everything, even the truth of its own fundamental
proposition. *Ibid.*

The kindly-earnest, brave, foreseeing man [Lincoln],
Sagacious, patient, dreading praise, not blame,
New birth of our new soil, the first American.
LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 6

If I were an American, as I am an Englishman, while a
foreign troop was landed in my country, I never would
lay down my arms—never—never—never!

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM,
Speech on the American War, Nov. 18, 1777

Amorous.— Whosoever esteemeth too much of amorous af-
fection, quitteth both riches and wisdom.
BACON, *Essay X: Of Love*

Anchor.— Our anchor soon must change his bed of fiery rich
array
For a hammock at the roaring bows, or an oozy couch
of clay.
SIR S. FERGUSON, *The Forging of the Anchor*, st. 4

Cast all your cares on God; that anchor holds.

TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 222

Angel.—Thou hast called me thy angel in moments of bliss,
And thy angel I'll be, 'mid the horrors of this,—
Through the furnace, unshrinking, thy steps to pursue,
And shield thee, and save thee,—or perish there too!

THOMAS MOORE, *Come, Rest in This Bosom*, st. 3

Methinks an angel spake.—SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, v, 2

Till my bad angel fire my good one out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet cxliv; Passionate Pilgrim*, st. 2

Angels.—The angels all were singing out of tune,
And hoarse with having little else to do,
Excepting to wind up the sun and moon,
Or curb a runaway young star or two.

BYRON, *Vision of Judgment*, st. 2

I know that the angels are whispering with thee.

S. LOVER, *The Angel's Whisper*

Like angels' visits, short and bright.¹

JOHN NORRIS, *The Parting*

Angels and ministers of grace defend us!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4

Anger.—Like women's anger, impotent and loud.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to Sir Godfrey Kneller*, line 84

Anger's my meat; I sup upon myself,
And so shall starve with feeding.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iv, 2

Anger is like

A full-hot horse, who being allowed his way,
Self-mettle tires him.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 1

Anger hath a privilege.—SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, ii, 2

Angle. Angle on; and beg to have

A quiet passage to a welcome grave.

IZAAB WALTON, *The Angler's Wish*, st. 4

¹ Like angel-visits, few and far between.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, ii, st. 28

Visits

Like those of angels, short and far between.

R. BLAIR, *The Grave*, ii

Angling—Apes

Angling.— Angling is somewhat like poetry, men are to be born so. IZAAK WALTON, *The Complete Angler*, i

We may say of angling as Dr. Boteler said of strawberries: "Doubtless God could have made a better berry, but doubtless God never did." And so, if I might be judge, God never did make a more calm, quiet, innocent recreation than angling. *Ibid.*

All that are lovers of virtue . . . be quiet and go a-angling. *Ibid.*, xxi

Anguish.— Beloved one, if anguish would fall where fall it may,

If sorrow could be won by gifts to barter prey for prey,
There is an arm would wither, so thine revived might be;
A lip which would be still and mute, to make thy music free;

An eye which would forget to wake, to bid thy morning shine;

A heart whose very strings would break, to steal one pang from thine. PRAED, *To ———*, st. 2

Anointed.— The Lord's anointed.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, iv, 4

Answer.— You shall never take her without her answer, unless you take her without her tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iv, 1

Answers.— I am not bound to please thee with my answers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Anthem.— Where, through the long-drawn aisle and fretted vault,

The pealing anthem swells the note of praise.

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 11

The hundredth Psalm, the grand old Puritan anthem.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, iii, line 40

Anti.— Lean, hungry, savage, anti-everythings.

HOLMES, *A Modest Request*, The Speech, line 40

Antiquity.— Antiquity appears to have begun

Long after thy primeval race was run.

HORACE SMITH, *Address to a Mummy*, st. 6

Apes.— I must dance barefoot on her wedding-day,

And, for your love to her, lead apes in hell.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, ii

¹ I will . . . lead his apes into hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 1

Apology—Approbation

11

Apology.—Apology is only egotism wrong side out.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, vi

Apostles.—Parson Wilbur sez he never heerd in his life

Thet th' Apostles rigged out in their swaller-tail coats,

An' marched round in front of a drum an' a fife,

To git some on 'em office, an' some on 'em votes;

But John P.

Robinson he

Sez they did n't know everythin' down in Judee.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, iii, st. 8

Apothecary.—An apothecary on a white horse

Rode by, on his vocation;

And the Devil thought of his old friend,

Death, in the Revelation.

SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*, st. 7

Apparel.—Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,

But not expressed in fancy; rich, not gaudy;

For the apparel oft proclaims the man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

Appetite.—Appetite comes with eating.

RABELAIS, I, v

She would hang on him,

As if increase of appetite had grown

By what it fed on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

Applaud.—I would applaud thee to the very echo,

That should applaud again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 3

Applause.—The applause of listening senates¹ to command.

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 17

Apple.—An evil soul producing holy witness

Is like a villain with a smiling cheek,

A goodly apple rotten at the heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Apples.—Lord love us, how we apples swim.

DAVID MALLETT,² *Tyburn*

There's small choice in rotten apples.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 1

Approbation.—Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.

THOMAS MORTON, *A Cure for the Heart-ache*, v, 2

¹ While listening senates hang upon thy tongue.

THOMSON, *The Seasons, Autumn*, line 15

² Also attributed to Swift.

Approbation—Arms

'T is approbation strikes the string of joy.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VIII, line 85

Arab.— Because thou com'st, a weary guest,
Unto my tent, I bid thee rest.
This cruse of oil, this skin of wine,
These tamarinds and dates are thine.

Even so

An Arab chieftain treats a foe,
Holds him as one without a fault
Who breaks his bread and tastes his salt;
And, in fair battle, strikes him dead
With the same pleasure that he gives him bread.

T. B. ALDRICH, *An Arab Welcome*

Archer.— Insatiate archer! could not one suffice?

Thy shaft flew thrice, and thrice my peace was slain;
And thrice, ere thrice yon moon had filled her horn.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 212-214

Are.— We know what we are, but know not what we may be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Argue.— In arguing, too, the parson owned his skill,

For e'en though vanquished, he could argue still.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 14

Ark.— Presume to lay their hand upon the ark

Of her magnificent and awful cause.

COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 231, 232

Arm.— Arm! arm! it is — it is — the cannon's opening roar!

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 22

Arm-chair.— I love it, I love it; and who shall dare

To chide me for loving that old arm-chair?

Would ye learn the spell? — a mother sat there;

And a sacred thing is that old arm-chair.

ELIZA COOK, *The Old Arm-chair*, st. 1

Armed.— Thrice is he armed that hath his quarrel just,¹

And he but naked, though locked up in steel,

Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 2

Arms.— My soul's in arms, and eager for the fray.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III, Adapted*, v, 5

¹ My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure.

TENNYSON, *Sir Galahad*

Arms and the man I sing, who, forced by Fate,
And haughty Juno's unrelenting hate.¹

DRYDEN, *Virgil's Æneid*, Book I, lines 1, 2

The arms are fair,
When the intent of bearing them is just.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 2

Art.— All things are artificial, for nature is the art of God.²

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*, sect. xvi

When the flush of a new-born sun fell first on Eden's
green and gold,
Our father Adam sat under the Tree and scratched with
a stick in the mould;
And the first rude sketch that the world had seen was
joy to his mighty heart,
Till the Devil whispered behind the leaves: "It's pretty,
but is it art?"

KIPLING, *The Conundrum of the Workshop*

Artificer.— Another lean unwashed artificer.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

Artillery.— Then shook the hills with thunder riven;

Then rushed the steed, to battle driven;

And louder than the bolts of Heaven

Far flashed the red artillery.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*, st. 4

Arts.— Arts that thrive at Number Five

Don't take at Number One. Hood, *Number One*, st. 3

Ashes.— Take them, O Father, in immortal trust!

Ashes to ashes, dust to kindred dust,

Till the last angel rolls the stone away,

And a new morning brings eternal day!

HOLMES, *Dedication of the Pittsfield Cemetery*, st. 9

Ass.— Oh, that he were here to write me down an ass! But,
masters, remember that I am an ass; though it be not
written down, yet forget not that I am an ass . . . Oh,
that I had been writ down an ass. . . . Do not forget
to specify, when time and place shall serve, that I am
an ass.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iv, 2; v, 1

¹ And angry Juno's unrelenting hate.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, line 698

² The course of nature is the art of God.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IX, line 1269

Asses—Authors

Asses.— Its proper power to hurt, each creature feels;
 Bulls aim their horns, and asses lift their heels.
 POPE *Imitations of Horace*.
 Satire I, Book ii, lines 85, 86

Theseus. I wonder if the lion be to speak.
Demetrius. No wonder, my lord: one lion may, when
 many asses do.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

Assurance. I'll make assurance doubly sure,
 And take a bond of fate.—SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 1

Assyrian.— The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,
 And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold.
 BYRON, *Destruction of Sennacherib*, st. 1

Astronomer.— An undevout astronomer is mad.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IX, line 773

Atheism.— A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism;
 but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion. . . .
 Atheism is rather in the lip than in the heart of man. BACON, *Essay XVI: Of Atheism*

Atheist.— By night an atheist half believes a god.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, V, line 176

Atlantis.— The lost Atlantis of our youth!
 LONGFELLOW, *Ultima Thule*, Dedication, st. 2

Attempt.— Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt;
 Nothing's so hard, but search will find it out.
 HERRICK, *Seek and Find*

Attractive.— Here's metal more attractive.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Auld Lang Syne.—Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
 And never brought to min'?

.

We'll tak' a cup o' kindness yet,
 For auld lang syne. BURNS, *Auld Lang Syne*

Austrian.— An Austrian army, awfully arrayed,
 Boldly by battery besieged Belgrade.
 ANONYMOUS, *Siege of Belgrade*

Authors.— Authors, like coins, grow dear as they grow old;
 It is the rust we value, not the gold.
 POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, Epistle I, Book ii, lines 35, 36

Avarice—Baby

15

Avarice.— So, for a good old gentlemanly vice,
I think I must take up with avarice.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 216

Avenged.— 'T is an old tale and often told;
But did my fate and wish agree,
Ne'er had been read in story old
Of maiden true betrayed for gold
That loved or was avenged like me!
SCOTT, *Marmion*, ii, st. 27

O God! if my deep prayers cannot appease thee,
But thou wilt be avenged on my misdeeds,
Yet execute thy wrath in [on] me alone;
Oh, spare my guiltless wife and my poor children!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 4

Avenging.— So wills the fierce avenging Sprite,
Till blood for blood atones!
Ay, though he's buried in a cave,
And trodden down with stones,
And years have rotted off his flesh,—
The world shall see his bones!
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*

Awake.— Awake, arise, or be for ever fallen!
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, line 33

Aweary. Cassius is aweary of the world;
Hated by one he loves; braved by his brother;
Checked like a bondman; all his faults observed,
Set in a note-book, learned, and conned by rote,
To cast into my teeth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Axe.— When I see a merchant over-polite to his customers,
begging them to taste a little brandy, and throwing half
his goods on the counter, thinks I, that man has an axe
to grind. C. MINOR, *Who'll Turn Grindstones?*

Axis.— The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the
centre of each and every town or city.
HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, vi

Baby.— Who can tell what a baby thinks?
Who can follow the gossamer links
By which the mannikin feels his way
Out from the shore of the great unknown,
Blind, and wailing, and alone,
Into the light of day? J. G. HOLLAND, *Bitter
Sweet*: First Movement — The Question Stated

Baby—Ballads

"Where did you come from, baby dear?"

"Out of the everywhere into the here."

G. MACDONALD, *The Baby*, st. 1

Oh, hush thee, my baby, thy sire was a knight,
Thy mother a lady both lovely and bright.

SCOTT, *Lullaby of an Infant Chief*, st. 1

Bacchus.— Bacchus, ever fair and young,

Drinking joys did first ordain;

Bacchus' blessings are a treasure,

Drinking is the soldier's pleasure:

Rich the treasure,

Sweet the pleasure,

Sweet is pleasure after pain.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, lines 54-60

Bachelor.— When I said I would die a bachelor, I did not
think I should live till I were married.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 3

Bachelor's Hall.— Bachelor's Hall, what a quare-lookin' place
it is!

Kape me from such all the days of my life!

Sure but I think what a burnin' disgrace it is,

Niver at all to be gettin' a wife.

Pots, dishes, pans, an' such grasy commodities,

Ashes and praty-skins, kiver the floor;

His cupboard's a storehouse of comical oddities,

Things that had niver been neighbours before.

JOHN FINLEY, *Bachelor's Hall*, st. 1, 2

Bad.— 'Tis no shame to be bad, because 'tis so common.

CYRIL TOURNEUR, *The Revenger's Tragedy*, ii, 1

Bairns.— Oh, bairnies, cuddle doon!

ALEXANDER ANDERSON, *Cuddle Doon*

They say barnes are blessings.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 3

Bait.— Bait the hook well; this fish will bite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 3

Balance.— I called the New World into existence to redress
the balance of the Old.

CANNING, *The King's Message*

Ballads.— I knew a very wise man that believed that if a
man were permitted to make all the ballads he need not
care who should make the laws of a nation.

ANDREW FLETCHER OF SALTOUN, *Letter to the
Marquis of Montrose*

Balm.—"Is there — is there balm in Gilead? — tell me — tell me, I implore!"

Quoth the raven, "Nevermore!"

POE, *The Raven*, st. 15

Banishment.— The bitter bread of banishment.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 1

Bank.— I know a bank where the wild thyme blows,

Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1

Banner.— For ever float that standard sheet!

Where breathes the foe but falls before us,

With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,

And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?

DRAKE, *The American Flag*, st. 5

Oh, say, can you see, by the dawn's early light,

What so proudly we hailed at the twilight's last gleam-
ing?

Whose broad stripes and bright stars, through the peril-
ous fight,

O'er the ramparts we watched, were so gallantly
streaming;

And the rocket's red glare, the bombs bursting in air,

Gave proof through the night that our flag was still there;

Oh, say, does that star-spangled banner yet wave

O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave?

F. S. KEY, *The Star-Spangled Banner*, st. 1

Our glorious Semper Eadem, the banner of our pride.

MACAULAY, *The Armada*, line 30

Banners.— Hang out our banners on the outward walls;

The cry is still "They come!" our castle's strength

Will laugh a siege to scorn.—SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 5

Banquet-hall.— I feel like one

Who treads alone

Some banquet-hall deserted,

Whose lights are fled,

Whose garlands dead,

And all but he departed.

T. MOORE, *Oft in the Silly Night*, st. 2

Bar.— Sunset and evening star,

And one clear call for me!

And may there be no moaning of the bar,

When I put out to sea.¹

¹Raise ye no cry, and let no moan

Be made when I depart.—FELICIA HEMANS, *The Cid's Deathbed*, st. 9

Bar—Barleycorn

But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,¹
When that which drew from out the boundless deep²
Turns again home.

Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark!
And may there be no sadness of farewell,
When I embark. TENNYSON, *Crossing the Bar*

Barbarism.— There is a moral of all human tales;
'T is but the same rehearsal of the past,
First freedom, and then glory — when that fails,
Wealth, vice, corruption,— barbarism at last.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 108

Barbered.— Being barbered ten times o'er.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2

Bard.— A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard beseems.
JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*, Canto i,
st. 68

Bargain.— So clap hands and a bargain.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 2

Bark. That fatal and perfidious bark,
Built in the eclipse, and rigged with curses dark.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, lines 100, 101

Barleycorn.— John Barleycorn was a hero bold,
Of noble enterprise,
For if you do but taste his blood,
'T will make your courage rise.
BURNS, *John Barleycorn*, st. 13

¹How still the plains of the water bel
The tide is in his ecstasy.
The tide is at his highest height:
And it is night.—LANIER, *The Marshes of Glynn*, st. 10

²Out of the deep, my child, out of the deep,
Where all that was to be, in all that was,
Whirled for a million æons through the vast
Waste dawn of multitudinous-eddy light —

And last in kindly curves, with gentlest fall,
By quiet fields, a slowly-dying power,
To that last deep where we and thou are still.
TENNYSON, *De Profundis*, i

Out of the deep, Spirit, out of the deep,
With this ninth moon, that sends the hidden sun
Down yon dark sea, thou comest, darling boy.
TENNYSON, *De Profundis*, ii, st. 1

Where is he who knows?
From the great deep to the great deep he goes.
TENNYSON, *Coming of Arthur*, lines 409, 410

Inspiring, bold John Barleycorn!
What dangers thou canst mak' us scorn!
Wi' tippenny we fear nae evil;
Wi' usquebae we'll face the devill!

BURNS, *Tam O' Shanter*, st. 11

Bastion.—A looming bastion fringed with fire.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xv, st. 5

Battle.—Battle's magnificently-stern array! BYRON,
Childe Harold's Pilgrimage, Canto iii, st. 28

While the battle rages loud and long
And the stormy winds do blow.

CAMPBELL, *Ye Mariners of England*

Wut's words to them whose faith an' truth
On War's red techstone rang true metal,
Who ventured life an' love an' youth
For the gret prize o' death in battle?

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, x, st. 17

And hark! like the roar of the billows on the shore,
The cry of battle rises along their charging line!
For God! for the cause! for the Church! for the Laws!
For Charles, King of England, and Rupert of the Rhine!

MACAULAY, *The Battle of Naseby*, st. 5

On the perilous edge

Of battle.—MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 276, 277

Battles.—Soothed with the sound the king grew vain;

Fought all his battles o'er again;

And thrice he routed all his foes; and thrice he slew the
slain.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, lines 66–68

Be.—To be, or not to be: that is the question:

Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer

The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,

Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,

And by opposing end them?—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

Beak.—"Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy
form from off my door!"

Quoth the raven, "Nevermore!"

POE, *The Raven*, st. 17

Bear.—To bear, to nurse, to rear,

To watch, and then to lose:

To see my bright ones disappear,

Drawn up like morning dews.

JEAN INGELow, *Songs of Seven: Seven Times Six*, st. 1

She will sing the savageness out of a bear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iv, 1

Beauty provoketh thieves sooner than gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 3

The goodness that is cheap in beauty makes beauty brief in goodness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 5

'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand laid on:
Lady, you are the cruellest she alive,
If you will lead these graces to the grave
And leave the world no copy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, i, 5

Bed.— Oh, bed! oh, bed! delicious bed!

That heaven upon earth to the weary head.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*, Her Dream

Weary with toil, I haste me to my bed,
The dear repose for limbs with travel tired;
But then begins a journey in my head,
To work my mind, when body's work's expired.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet xxvii*

Of all the foes that man should dread
The first and worse one is a bed

For I've been born and I've been wed —
All of man's peril comes of bed.

C. H. WEBB, *Dum Vivimus Vigilamus*, st. 1, 2

Bedclothes.— He took lodgings for rain or shine

Under green bedclothes in '69.

HOLMES, *Parson Turell's Legacy*, st. 1

Bedfellows.— Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 2

Bee.— Where the bee sucks, there suck I:

In a cowslip's bell I lie.

Merrily, merrily shall I live now,
Under the blossom that hangs on the bough.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, v, 1 (Ariel's Song)

¹ In they go.

Beggar and banker, porter and gentleman,
The cinder wench and the white-handed lady,
Into one pit: oh, rare, rare bedfellows!
There they all lie in uncomplaining sleep.
Do not all go to one place?

WILSON
Ecclesiastes, vi, 6

Beef—Bell

Beef.— When mighty roast beef was the Englishman's food,
 It ennobled our hearts, and enriched our blood;
 Our soldiers were brave, and our courtiers were good.
 Oh, the roast beef of old England,
 And oh, the old English roast beef!
 FIELDING, *The Roast Beef of Old England*, st. 1

What say you to a piece of beef and mustard?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 3

Beer.— Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small beer?
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 2

Taps, that in our day were famous,
 Have given place to lager bier.
 STEDMAN, *The Ballad of Lager Bier*, st. 1

Beetle.— If I do, fillip me with a three-man beetle.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

Beggar. Whiles I am a beggar, I will rail
 And say there is no sin but to be rich;
 And, being rich, my virtue then shall be
 To say there is no vice but beggary.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1 [2]

Beggars.— Beggars mounted run their horse to death.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, i, 4

Bell.— The sound of the church-going bell.
 COWPER, *Alexander Selkirk*, st. 4

His death, which happened in his berth,
 At forty-odd befell:
 They went and told the sexton, and
 The sexton tolled the bell.
 HOOD, *Faithless Sally Brown*, st. 17

 If the midnight bell
 Did, with his iron tongue and brazen mouth,
 Sound on into the drowsy ear of night.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iii, 3

Bell, book and candle.¹ *Ibid.*

¹The Cardinal rose with a dignified look,
 He called for his candle, his bell, and his book.
 R. H. BARHAM, *Ingoldsby Legends*, The Jackdaw of Rheims
 Go fetch me a book!— go fetch me a bell
 As big as a dustman's!— and a candle as well!
 I'll send him — *where* good manners won't let me tell!
 R. H. BARHAM, *Ingoldsby Legends*, The Ingoldsby Penance

It is done!
Clang of bell and roar of gun
Send the tidings¹ up and down.
How the belfries rock and reel!
How the great guns, peal on peal,
Fling the joy from town to town!

WHITTIER, *Laus Deo*, st. 1

Bells.— Oh, the merry Christ-Church bells!

ANONYMOUS, *The Merry Bells of Oxford*

Those evening bells! those evening bells!
How many a tale their music tells,
Of youth and home and that sweet time
When last I heard their soothing chime.

T. MOORE, *Those Evening Bells*, st. 1

Hear the sledges with the bells —

Silver bells!

What a world of merriment their melody foretells!

How they tinkle, tinkle, tinkle,

In the icy air of night!

While the stars that oversprinkle

All the heavens seem to twinkle

With a crystalline delight.² — POE, *The Bells*, st. 1

If ever you have looked on better days,
If ever been where bells have knolled to church,
If ever sat at any good man's feast,
If ever from your eyelids wiped a tear
And know what 't is to pity and be pitied,
Let gentleness my strong enforcement be.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

The time draws near the birth of Christ:

The moon is hid, the night is still;

A single church below the hill

Is pealing, folded in the mist.

A single peal of bells below,

That wakens at this hour of rest

A single murmur in the breast,

That these are not the bells I know.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, civ

Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky. *Ibid.*, cvi, st. 1

¹Of the passage of the Thirteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States abolishing slavery.

²Jingle, jingle, clear the way,
'T is the merry, merry sleigh!
As it swiftly scuds along,
Hear the burst of happy song,

See the gleam of glances bright,
Flashing o'er the pathway white!
Jingle, jingle, past it flies,
Sending shafts from hooded eyes.
G. W. FETTER, *Sleigh Song*.

Belly.— He had a broad face, and a little round belly,
That shook, when he laughed, like a bowl full of jelly.
C. C. MOORE, *A Visit from St. Nicholas*

Benefits.— Freeze, freeze, thou bitter sky,
Thou dost not bite so nigh
As benefits forgot:
Though thou the waters warp,
Thy sting is not so sharp
As friend remembered not.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Benison.— God's benison go with you; and with those
That would make good of bad, and friends of foes!
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 4

Best.— Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be.
R. BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Esra*, st. 1
No doubt everything is for the best.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 1
Who does the best his circumstance allows,
Does well, acts nobly; angels could no more.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 91, 92

Betimes.— Not to be a-bed after midnight is to be up betimes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 3

Beware.— I know a maiden fair to see,
Take care!
She can both false and friendly be,
Beware! Beware!
Trust her not,
She is fooling thee!
LONGFELLOW, *Translation from the German: Beware!* st. 1

Bible.— Slowly the Bible of the race is writ,
And not on paper leaves nor leaves of stone;
Each age, each kindred, adds a verse to it,
Texts of despair or hope, of joy or moan.¹
LOWELL, *Bibliolatres*, st. 6

Bier.— They bore him barefaced on the bier.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Bile.— There are but two bad things in this world — sin
and bile.
HANNAH MORE

¹ Out from the heart of Nature rolled
The burdens of the Bible old;
The litanies of nations came,
Like the volcano's tongue of flame,
Up from the burning core below,—
The canticles of love and woe.
EMERSON, *The Problem*, st. 2

Bilious.— No solemn sanctimonious face I pull,
Nor think I'm pious when I'm only bilious.
HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 4

Billiards.— Let's to billiards.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

Bird.— The bird that hath been limed in a bush,
With trembling wings misdoubteth every bush.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, v, 6

The ruddy square of comfortable light,
Far-blazing from the rear of Philip's house,
Allured him, as the beacon-blaze allures
The bird of passage, till he madly strikes
Against it and beats out his weary life.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, lines 722-726

Birdie.— What does little birdie say
In her nest at peep of day?
TENNYSON, *Sea Dreams*, lines 281, 282

Birnam.— Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 3

Birth.— The owl shrieked at thy birth,— an evil sign;
The night-crow cried, aboding luckless time;
Dogs howled, and hideous tempests [tempest] shook
down trees;
The raven rooked her on the chimney's top,
And chattering pies in dismal discords sung.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, v, 6

Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting:
The soul that rises with us, our life's star,
Hath had elsewhere its setting,
And cometh from afar:
Not in entire forgetfulness,
And not in utter nakedness,
But trailing clouds of glory do we come
From God, who is our home.
WORDSWORTH, *Ode on Intimations of Immortality*, st. 5

Birthdays.— What different dooms our birthdays bring!
HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg, Her Birth*

Birthright. Thy blood and virtue
Contend for empire in thee, and thy goodness
Share with thy birthright!
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 1

Biscay.— Loud roared the dreadful thunder,
 The rain a deluge showers,
 The clouds were rent asunder
 By lightning's vivid powers;
 The night both drear and dark,
 Our poor devoted bark,
 Till next day, there she lay,
 In the Bay of Biscay, O!

ANDREW CHERRY, *The Bay of Biscay*, st. 1

Bite.— And having looked to government for bread, in the very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand that fed them. BURKE, *Thoughts and Details on Scarcity*.

Bivouac.— On fame's eternal camping-ground
 Their silent tents are spread,
 And glory guards, with solemn round,
 The bivouac of the dead.

THEODORE O'HARA, *The Bivouac of the Dead*, st. 1

Blackguards.— "*Arcades ambo*," *id est* — blackguards both.
 BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iv, st. 93

Black-jack.— Our vicar still preaches that Peter and Poule
 Laid a swingeing long curse on the bonny brown bowl,
 That there's wrath and despair in the jolly black-jack,
 And the seven deadly sins in a flagon of sack;
 Yet whoop, Barnaby! off with thy liquor,
 Drink upsees out, and a fig for the vicar.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto vi, st. 5

Blade.— The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
 For want of fighting had grown rusty,
 And ate into itself, for lack
 Of some body to hew and hack.¹

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 359-362

Blaize.— Good people all, with one accord,
 Lament for Madam Blaize;
 Who never wanted a good word —
 From those who spoke her praise.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize*, st. 1

Blameless.— Wearing the white flower of a blameless life.
 TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King: Dedication*, line 24

Blank.— That man may last, but never lives,
 Who much receives but nothing gives;
 Whom none can love, whom none can thank,
 Creation's blot, creation's blank.

T. GIBBONS, *When Jesus Dwelt*

¹ A sword laid by.

Which eats into itself, and rusts ingloriously.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 44

Blessed.— A spring of love gushed from my heart,
And I blessed them unaware.

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 284, 285

Blessings.— How blessings brighten as they take their flight.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, line 606

Blind.— A blind man is a poor man, and blind a poor man is;
For the former seeth no man, and the latter no man sees.
LONGFELLOW, *Poverty and Blindness*, from the
German of F. von Logau

Bliss.— That dearest bliss, the power of blessing thee!
THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Spring, lines 1170-1176
Scenes where love and bliss immortal reign.
Ibid., Spring, lines 1170-1176

Blocks.— You blocks, you stones, you worse than senseless
things!
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 1

Blood. When I touched the lifeless clay,
The blood gushed out amain.
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 18

That is best blood that hath most iron in 't,
To edge resolve with, pouring without stint
For what makes manhood dear.
LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 10

Pleased to the last, he crops the flow'ry food,
And licks the hand just raised to shed his blood.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, lines 83, 84

There is no sure foundation set on blood,
No certain life achieved by others' death.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

Fie, foh, and fum,
I smell the blood of a British man.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 4

Lay the summer's dust with showers of blood.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 3

Blood will have blood. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

He forfeits his own blood that spills another.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iii, 5

Where blood with gold is bought and sold.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*, i

Blood-avenging—Bold

- Blood-avenging.**—And now, from forth the frowning sky,
 From the Heaven's topmost height,
 I heard a voice — the awful voice
 Of the blood-avenging sprite!—
 "Thou guilty man! take up thy dead
 And hide it from my sight!"
 HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 20
- Bludgeonings.**—In the fell clutch of circumstance
 I have not winced nor cried aloud.
 Under the bludgeonings of chance
 My head is bloody, but unbowed.
 W. E. HENLEY, *Out of the Night That Covers Me*, st. 2
- Blue.**—Under the laurel, the Blue,
 Under the willow, the Gray.
 F. M. FINCH, *The Blue and the Gray*, st. 2
- Blunder.**—Sire, it is worse than a crime, it is a blunder.
 JOSEPH FOUCHÉ, cited by Barbère de Vieuzac
 In men this blunder still you find,
 All think their little set—mankind.
 HANNAH MORE, *Florio*, I
- Blunt.**—Though he be blunt, I know him passing wise.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2
- Blushes.**—The man that blushes is not quite a brute.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VII, line 496
- Boat.**—My boat is on the shore,
 And my bark is on the sea.—BYRON, *Lines to Moore*, st. 1
- Bodies.**—Our bodies are [our] gardens, to the which our wills
 are gardeners. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3
- Body.**—A dem'd, damp, moist, unpleasant body.
 DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, xxxiv
 The human body is a furnace which keeps in blast
 threescore years and ten, more or less. . . . When the
 fire slackens, life declines; when it goes out, we are dead.
 HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table*, vii
- Bold.**—Write on your door the saying wise and old,
 "Be bold! be bold!" and everywhere — "Be bold;
 Be not too bold!" Yet better the excess
 Than the defect; better the more than less;
 Better like Hector in the field to die,¹
 Than like a perfumed Paris turn and fly.
 LONGFELLOW, *Moriuri Salutamus*, st. 11
-
- ¹Blood, though it sleep a time, yet never dies:
 The gods on murderers fix revengeful eyes. CHAPMAN, *Widow's Tears*
- ²Better to sink beneath the shock,
 Than moulder piecemeal on the rock! BYRON, *The Giaour*, lines 969, 970

A bold bad man.¹—SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, I, i, st. 37

Bolt.— Don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt?

T. D. ENGLISH, *Ben Bolt*, st. 1

Bond.— Let him look to his bond. . . . I have sworn an oath that I will have my bond. . . . Is it so nominated in the bond? . . . I cannot find it; 't is not in the bond.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, i, 3; iv, 1

Bondman.— Who is here so base that would be a bondman?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Bonds.— His words are bonds, his oaths are oracles,

His love sincere, his thoughts immaculate,

His tears pure messengers sent from his heart,

His heart as far from fraud as heaven from earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 7

Bondsmen.— Hereditary bondsmen! know ye not

Who would be free themselves must strike the blow?

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 76

Bones.— The knight's bones are dust,

And his good sword rust;

His soul is with the saints, I trust.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Knight's Tomb*

Good frend for Jesus sake forbear

To digg the dust enclosed heare,

Bleste be y^e man y^e spares thes stones,

And curst be he y^e moves my bones.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Inscription over His Tomb*

An old man, broken with the storms of state,

Is come to lay his weary bones among ye;

Give him a little earth for charity!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Thy bones are marrowless, thy blood is cold;

Thou hast no speculation in those eyes

Which thou dost glare with.—SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

¹This bold bad man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, ii, 2

²What needs my Shakespeare for his honoured bones

The labour of an age in piled stones?

Or that his hallowed reliques should be hid

Under a star-ypointing pyramid?

MILTON, *On Shakespeare*, 1630

Ill fare the hands that heaved the stones

Where Milton's ashes lay,

That trembled not to grasp the bones

And steal his dust away!

COWPER, *On the Liberties Taken with the Remains of Milton*, st. 5

Bonnet.—Tying her bonnet under her chin,
 She tied her raven ringlets in;
 But not alone in the silken snare
 Did she catch her lovely floating hair,
 For, tying her bonnet under her chin,
 She tied a young man's heart within.

NORA PERRY, *The Love Knot*, st. 1

Book.—'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in print;
 A book's a book, although there's nothing in't.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
 lines 51, 52

The Holy Book by which we live and die.

R. H. MESSINGER, *A Winter Wish*, st. 3

A good book is the precious life-blood of a master
 spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a life
 beyond life.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*

As good almost kill a man as kill a good book; who
 kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image; but
 he who destroys a good book kills reason itself.—*Ibid.*

He hath never fed of the dainties that are bred in a
 book; he hath not eat paper, as it were; he hath not
 drunk ink: his intellect is not replenished.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 2

Was ever book containing such vile matter
 So fairly bound? Oh, that deceit should dwell
 In such a gorgeous palace!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 2

Painter. When comes your book forth?

Poet. Upon the heels of my presentment, sir.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 1

Bookful.—The bookful blockhead, ignorantly read,
 With loads of learned lumber in his head.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 612, 613

Book-learned.—But of all plagues, the greatest is untold;

The book-learned wife in Greek and Latin bold,
 The critic-dame, who at her table sits,
 Homer and Virgil quotes, and weighs their wits.

DRYDEN, *Juvenal, Satire VI*, lines 560–563

Books.—Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed,
 and some few to be chewed and digested.

BACON, *Essay L: Of Studies*

Some books are lies frae end to end.

BURNS, *Death and Doctor Hornbook*

I trust in God — and good books.

CAMPBELL, cited by John Hogben, in
Biographical Sketch, 1886

Books cannot always please, however good;
Minds are not ever craving for their food.

G. CRABBE, *The Borough*, Letter xxiv, lines 402, 403

Learning hath gained most by those books by which
the printers have lost. J. FULLER, *Of Books*

Reading new books is like eating new bread,
One can bear it at first, but by gradual steps he
Is brought to death's door of a mental dyspepsy.
LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 104-106

Knowing I loved my books, he furnish'd me
From mine own library with volumes that
I prize above my dukedom.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

Bore.— No iron gate, no spiked and panelled door,
Can keep out death, the postman, or the bore.
HOLMES, *A Modest Request*, The Scene, lines 17, 18

Bores.— Got the ill name of augurs, because they were bores.
LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, line 55

Borrower.— Neither a borrower nor a lender be;
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

Bosom.— Come, rest in this bosom, my own stricken deer,
Though the herd have fled from thee, thy home is still
here;
Here still is the smile, that no cloud can o'ercast,
And a heart and a hand all thy own to the last.
T. MOORE, *Come, Rest in This Bosom*, st. 1

Boston. Stern-eyed Puritans, who first began
To spread their roots in Georgius Primus' reign,
Nor dropped till now, obedient to some plan,
Their century fruit,— the perfect Boston man.
BRET HARTE, *Cadet Grey*, Canto i, st. 2

Boston has opened, and kept open, more turnpikes
that lead straight to free thought and free speech and
free deeds than any other city of live men or dead men.
HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast Table*, i

¹Who goeth a borrowing,
Goeth a sorrowing.

TUSSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*: June's Abstract

Boston—Bowl

Solid men of Boston,¹ banish long potations;
Solid men of Boston, make no long orations!²
CHARLES MORRIS, *Lyra Urbanica*

So, long as Boston shall Boston be,
And her bay-tides rise and fall,
Shall Freedom stand in the Old South Church,
And plead for the rights of all!
WHITTIER, *In the Old South*, st. 13

Bottle.— Pardon me, the bottle stands with you.
COWPER, *Hope*, line 380

Leave the bottle on the chimley-piece, and don't ask
me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am
so disposed. DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xix

Bouillabaisse.— This bouillabaisse a noble dish is —
A sort of soup or broth, or brew,
Or hotchpotch of all sorts of fishes,
That Greenwich never could outdo:
Green herbs, red peppers, mussels, saffron,
Soles, onions, garlic, roach, and dace:
All these you eat at Terré's tavern,
In that one dish of bouillabaisse.
THACKERAY, *The Ballad of Bouillabaisse*, st. 2

Bounty. For his bounty,
There was no winter in 't; an autumn 't was
That grew the more by reaping.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2

Bowed.— My God has bowed me down to what I am;
My grief and solitude have broken me.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, lines 852, 853

Bowl.— Troll the bowl, the jolly nut-brown bowl,
And here, kind mate, to thee!
Let's sing a dirge for Saint Hugh's soul,
And down it merrily.
DEKKER, *The Second Three Men's Song*, in
The Shoemaker's Holiday, v, 4

¹ A solid man of Boston,
A comfortable man, with dividends,
And the first salmon, and the first green peas.
LONGFELLOW, *New England Tragedies*: John Endicott, iv, 1

² Also quoted in this form:
Solid men of Boston, make no long orations;
Solid men of Boston, banish strong potations!

Box.—The whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box.

BROUGHAM, *Present State of the Law*

Boxes.—A beggarly account of empty boxes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 1

Boy.—Ah! happy years! once more who would not be a boy?¹

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 23

A boy's will is the wind's will,
And the thoughts of youth are long, long thoughts.

LONGFELLOW, *My Lost Youth*

Oh, 'tis a parlous [perilous] boy;
Bold, quick, ingenious, forward, capable.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, iii, 1

Bowls. Fill our bowls once more;²

Let's mock the midnight bell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 13 [11]

Brain.—With curious art the brain, too finely wrought,
Preys on herself, and is destroyed by thought.

C. CHURCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*

This is the very coinage of your brain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

The brain may devise laws for the blood, but a hot
temper leaps o'er a cold decree.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

Brains.—Our brains are seventy-year clocks. The Angel of Life winds them up once for all, then closes the case, and gives the key into the hand of the Angel of the Resurrection. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table*, viii

Cudgel thy brains no more about it, for your dull ass
will not mend his pace with beating.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

O God, that men should put an enemy in their mouths
to steal away their brains!—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

¹ Perhaps 't was boyish love, yet still,

O listless woman, weary lover!

To feel once more that fresh, wild thrill

I'd give — but who can live youth over?

STEDMAN, *The Doorstep*, st. 12

² "Fill our bowls; once more," — according to differing versions.

Brandy—Bread

Brandy.— Claret is the liquor for boys: port for men: but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy. . . . Brandy will do soonest for a man what drinking *can* do for him.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, April 7, 1779

Brass.— Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues We write in water.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Brave.— How sleep the brave who sink to rest By all their country's wishes blest!

By fairy hands their knell is rung,
By forms unseen their dirge is sung:
There Honour comes, a pilgrim grey,
To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
And Freedom shall awhile repair
To dwell a weeping hermit there!

WILLIAM COLLINS, *Ode Written in 1746*

None but the brave deserves the fair.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, line 15

Then to side with Truth is noble when we share her
wretched crust,
Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 't is prosperous
to be just;
Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward
stands aside,
Doubting, in his abject spirit, till his Lord is crucified,
And the multitude make virtue of the faith they had
denied.

LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 11

The bravest of the brave.¹

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 2

The heart's-blood of the brave.

L. H. SIGOURNEY, *Return of Napoleon
from St. Helena*, st. 9

Bravest.— The bravest are the tenderest,—

The loving are the daring.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Song of the Camp*, st. 11

Bread.— Besides, they always smell of bread and butter.

BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 39

Not a deed would he do, nor a word would he utter,
Till he weighed its relation to plain bread and butter.

LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 186, 187

¹A characterization of Marshal Ney.

This day, be bread and peace my lot:
 All else beneath the sun,
 Thou know'st if best bestowed or not;
 And let Thy will be done.

POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 12

Bread is the staff of life.¹ SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*

Chalk and alum and plaster are sold to the poor for
 bread,
 And the spirit of murder works in the very means of life.
 TENNYSON, *Maud*, I, st. 10

Break.— Break, break, break,
 On thy cold grey stones, O Sea!
 And I would that my tongue could utter
 The thoughts that arise in me.
 TENNYSON, *Break, Break*, st. 1

Break not, O woman's heart, but still endure.
 TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King, Dedication*, line 43

Breakers.— The breakers licked them off; and some were
 crushed,
 Some swallowed in the yeast, some flung up dead,
 The dear breath beaten out of them.
 JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

Breakfast. Then to breakfast with
 What appetite you have.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Breast.— On some fond breast the parting soul relies,
 Some pious drops the closing eye requires;
 E'en from the tomb the voice of Nature cries,
 E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires.
 GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 24

So perish all whose breast ne'er learned to glow
 For others' good, or melt at others' woe.
 POPE, *Elegy to an Unfortunate Lady*, lines 45, 46

Now is done thy long day's work;
 Fold thy palms across thy breast,²
 Fold thine arms, turn to thy rest.
 TENNYSON, *A Dirge*, st. 1

Breath.— With bated breath and whispering humbleness.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

¹Bread which strengtheneth man's heart. Ps. civ, 15

²Two hands upon the breast,
 And labor's done. D. M. CRAIK, *Now and Afterwards*

Breathing—Bride-bed

Breathing.— We watched her breathing through the night,
 Her breathing soft and low,
 As in her breast the wave of life
 Kept heaving to and fro.—HOOD, *The Death-Bed*, st. 1

Breech.—But Hudibras gave him a twitch
 As quick as lightning in the breech,
 Just in the place where honour's lodged,
 As wise philosophers have judged,
 Because a kick in that part more
 Hurts honour than deep wounds before.
 BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, iii, lines 1065–1070

Brevity.— Brevity is the soul of wit.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Bribe. Examine well
 His milk-white hand; the palm is hardly clean —
 But here and there an ugly smutch appears.
 Foh! 'twas a bribe that left it: he has touched
 Corruption! Whoso seeks an audit here
 Propitious, pays his tribute, game or fish,
 Wild-fowl or venison; and his errand speeds.
 COWPER, *The Task: The Winter Evening*,
 lines 606–612

This prints my letters,¹ that expects a bribe,
 And others roar aloud, "Subscribe, subscribe."
 POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 113, 114

Bribes. What! shall one of us,
 That struck the foremost man of all this world
 But for supporting robbers,— shall we now
 Contaminate our fingers with base bribes,
 And sell the mighty space of our large honours
 For so much trash as may be grasped thus?
 I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
 Than such a Roman.—SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Bricks.— Sir, he made a chimney in my father's house, and
 the bricks are alive at this day to testify it.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 2

Bride.— The bride hath paced into the hall,
 Red as a rose is she;
 Nodding their heads before her goes
 The merry minstrelsy.
 COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 33–36

Bride-bed.— I thought thy bride-bed to have decked, sweet
 maid,
 And not [to] have strewed thy grave.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

¹ Some of Pope's letters to Cromwell had been surreptitiously printed.

Bridge.— In yon strait path a thousand
 May well be stopped by three.
 Now who will stand on either hand,
 And keep the bridge with me?
 MACAULAY, *Horatius*, st. 29

Brief.— Brief let me be. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Briers.— Oh, how full of briers is this working-day world!
 SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 3

Britain.— When Britain first, at Heaven's command,
 Arose from out the azure main,
 This was the charter of the land,
 And guardian angels sung this strain:
 "Rule, Britannia, rule the waves,
 Britons never will be slaves."—THOMSON, *Alfred*, ii, 5

British.— Wherever there is water to float a ship, there is to
 be found a British standard.
 NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 214

Britons. Britons rarely swerve
 From law, however stern, which tends their strength to
 nerve.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 19

Broken-hearted.— Had we never loved sae kindly,
 Had we never loved sae blindly,
 Never met—or never parted,
 We had ne'er been broken-hearted.
 BURNS, *Ae Fond Kiss*, st. 2

Brook.— A noise like of a hidden brook
 In the leafy month of June,
 That to the sleeping woods all night
 Singeth a quiet tune.
 S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 369–372

Brother.— Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither;
 They had been fou for weeks thegither.
 BURNS, *Tam O' Shanter*, st. 5

My father's brother, but no more like my father
 Than I to Hercules. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

There spake my brother; there my father's grave
 Did utter forth a voice.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

"Where wert thou, brother, those four days?"
 There lives no record of reply.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xxxi, st. 2

Brotherhood.— There is no flesh in man's obdurate heart,
 It does not feel for man; the natural bond
 Of brotherhood is severed as the flax
 That falls asunder at the touch of fire.
 COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 8-11

The crest and crowning of all good,
 Life's final star, is Brotherhood.
 EDWIN MARKHAM, *Brotherhood*, st. 1

Brothers.— Then let us pray that come it may,
 As come it will for a' that,
 That sense and worth, o'er a' the earth,
 May bear the gree [*palm*] and a' that.
 For a' that and a' that,
 It's coming yet, for a' that.
 That man to man, the world o'er,
 Shall brothers be for a' that.¹
 BURNS, *Is There for Honest Poverty*, st. 5

More than my brothers are to me.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxix, st. 1

Brow. This man's brow, like to a title-leaf,
 Foretells the nature of a tragic volume.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 1

Brown. Old Brown,
 Osawatomie Brown,
 Said, "Boys, the Lord will aid us!" and he shoved his
 ramrod down.
 STEDMAN, *How Old Brown Took Harper's Ferry*, st. 2

Brute.— A bitter sorrow 't is to lose a brute
 Friend, dog or horse, for grief must then be mute,—
 So many smile to see the rivers shed
 Of tears for one poor, speechless creature dead.
 T. W. PARSONS, *Obituary*, lines 11-14

Bubble.— Only propose to blow a bubble,
 And Lord! what hundreds will subscribe for soap!
 HOOD, *A Black Job*, st. 2
 Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
 A hero perish, or a sparrow fall,
 Atoms or systems into ruin hurled,
 And now a bubble burst, and now a world.
 POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, lines 87-90

¹Hope on, hope ever, yet the time shall come,
 When man to man shall be a friend and brother.
 GERALD MASSEY, *Hope On, Hope Ever*

Bubbles.— The Eternal Sáki from that bowl has poured
 Millions of bubbles like us, and will pour.
 OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 46
 The earth hath bubbles, as the water hath.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 3

Bucket.— The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
 The moss-covered bucket, which hung in the well.
 S. WOODWORTH, *The Bucket*

Buckets. The toil
 Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
 And growing old in drawing nothing up.
 COWPER, *The Task: The Garden*, lines 188–190
 Now up, now down, as buckets in a well.
 DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, line 692

Budge.— I will not budge for no man's pleasure, I.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1

Bugle-horn.— Where, where was Roderick then!¹
 One blast upon his bugle-horn
 Were worth a thousand men.²
 SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto vi, st. 18

Bugles.— Our bugles sang truce, for the night-cloud had
 lowered,
 And the sentinel stars set their watch in the sky;
 And thousands had sunk on the ground overpowered,
 The weary to sleep, and the wounded to die.
 CAMPBELL, *The Soldier's Dream*, st. 1

Build.— Build sure in the beginnin'.
 An' then don't never tech the underpinnin'.
 LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 309, 310

Builded.— The hand that rounded Peter's dome
 And groined the aisles of Christian Rome
 Wrought in a sad sincerity;
 Himself from God he could not free;
 He builded better than he knew;
 The conscious stone to beauty grew.
 EMERSON, *The Problem*, st. 2

¹Oh! where was Rupert in that hour
 Of danger, toil, and strife?
 It would have been to all brave men
 Worth a hundred years of life.
 SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE, *The Old Cavalier*, st. 8

²Oh, for a blast of that dread horn,
 On Fontarabian echoes borne,
 That to King Charles did come! SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto vi, st. 33

Building—Business

Building.— We've gut to fix this thing for good an' all;

It's no use buildin' wut's a-goin' to fall.

I'm older 'n you, an' I've seen things an' men,

An' my experunce,— tell ye wut it's ben:

Folks thet wurked thorough was the ones thet thriv,

But bad work follers ye ez long's ye live;

You can't git red on 't; jest ez sure ez sin,

It's ollers askin' to be done agin.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 269-276

Built.— Heroic built, though of terrestrial mould.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, line 485

Bulldog.— Stick to your aim; the mongrel's hold will slip,

But only crowbars loose the bulldog's grip.

HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 33

Hold on with a bulldog grip, and chew and choke as much as possible.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Telegram to Gen. U. S.*

Grant, August 17, 1864

Bunker's Hill.— "Drink, John," she said, "'twill do you good,— poor child, you'll never bear

This working in the dismal trench, out in the midnight air;

And if — God bless me! — you were hurt, 't would keep away the chill;"

So John did drink,— and well he wrought that night at Bunker's Hill!

HOLMES, *On Lending a Punch-Bowl*, st. 10

Burden.— The daily burden for the back.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xxv, st. 1

Burgundy.— The mellow-tasted Burgundy.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, line 705

Burial.— Rider and horse,— friend, foe,— in one red burial blent.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 28

Burthen. A burthen

Too heavy for a man that hopes for heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Bush.— Good wine needs no bush.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 4

Business.— To business that we love we rise betime,

And go to 't with delight.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 4

Come home to men's business and bosoms

BACON, *Dedication of Essays*

- But.**— *Messenger.* But yet, madam,—
Cleopatra. I do not like "But yet," it does allay
 The good precedence; fie upon "But yet"! ¹
 "But yet" is as a gaoler to bring forth
 Some monstrous malefactor.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5
- Butcher.**— Who finds the heifer dead and bleeding fresh,
 And sees, fast by, a butcher with an axe,
 But will suspect 't was he that made the slaughter? ¹
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 2
- Butterfly.**— Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?
 POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, line 308
- Buxom.**— Buxom, blithe, and debonair.
 MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 24
- Buy.**— I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you,
 walk with you, and so following; but I will not eat with
 you, drink with you, nor pray with you.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3
- Cabined.** Now I am cabined, cribbed, confined, ² bound in
 To saucy doubts and fears. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4
- Cæsar.**— Not that I loved Cæsar less, but that I loved Rome
 more. SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2
- Cake.**— Would'st thou both eat thy cake, and have it?
 G. HERBERT, *The Sire*, st. 3
 My cake is dough. ³
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 1
 He that will have a cake out of the wheat must [needs]
 tarry the grinding.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, i, 1
- Calamity.**— Calamity is man's true touchstone. ⁴
 BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Four Plays in One*:
The Triumph of Honour, sc. 1

¹ Who finds the partridge in the puttock's nest,
 But may imagine how the bird was dead,
 Although the kite soar with unbloodied beak?
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 2

² Cabined, cribbed, confined.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, 127

³ Our cake 's dough on both sides.—SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 1

⁴ Times of general calamity and confusion have ever been productive of
 the greatest minds. The purest ore is produced from the hottest furnace,
 and the brightest thunderbolt from the darkest storm.
 C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

Calf—Cannon-shot

Calf.—To worship the golden calf of Baal; . . . to barter away that precious jewel, self-esteem, and cringe to any mortal creature—for eighteen shillings a week! . . . Had it been for the sake of a ribbon, star, or garter; sleeves of lawn, a great man's smile, a seat in Parliament, a tap upon the shoulder from a courtly sword; a place, a party, or a thriving lie, or eighteen thousand pounds, or even eighteen hundred:—but to worship the golden calf for eighteen shillings a week! oh, pitiful, pitiful!
DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, x

Calumny.—Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt not escape calumny.¹—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, i

Camel.—It is as hard to come as for a camel
To thread the postern of a small needle's eye.²
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, v, 5

Camp.—After eighteen hundred years' profession of the creed of peace, Christendom is an armed camp.
LECKY, *The Map of Life*, vii

Cancer.—There's nothin' for a cancer but the knife,
Unless you set by 't more than by your life.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 291, 292

Candidate.—Ez to my princerples I glory
In hevin' nothin' o' the sort;
I ain't a Wig, I ain't a Tory,
I'm jest a candidate, in short.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, vii, st. 10

Candle.—How far that little candle throws his beams!
So shines a good deed in a naughty world.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, v

Cannon.—Cannon to right of them,
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volleyed and thundered.
TENNYSON, *Charge of the Light Brigade*, st. 3

Cannon-shot.—Cannon-shot, musket-shot, volley on volley,
and yell upon yell.—TENNYSON, *Defence of Lucknow*, st. 3

¹No might nor greatness in mortality
Can censure 'scape; back-wounding calumny
The whitest virtue strikes. What king so strong
Can tie the gall up in the slanderous tongue?
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 2

²Matt. xix, 24; Mark x, 25; Luke xviii, 25.

Canopy.— *Third Servant.* Where dwellest thou?
Coriolanus. Under the canopy.

Third Servant. Where's that?

Coriolanus. I' the city of kites and crows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iv, 5

Caps. They threw their caps¹

As they would hang them on the horns o' the moon,
 Shouting their emulation.—SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, i, 1

Captain.— That in the captain's but a cholerick word,
 Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

Great in council and great in war,
 Foremost captain of his time,
 Rich in saving common sense,
 And, as the greatest only are,

In his simplicity sublime.—TENNYSON, *Ode on the
 Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 4

O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done,
 The ship has weathered every rack, the prize we sought
 is won,

The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all exulting,
 While follow eyes the steady keel, the vessel grim and
 daring;

But O heart! heart! heart!

O the bleeding drops of red,

Where on the deck my Captain lies,

Fallen cold and dead.

WALT WHITMAN, *O Captain! My Captain!* st. 1

Card.— How absolute the knave is! we must speak by the
 card, or equivocation will undo us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Care.— I know not where His islands lift

Their fronded palms in air;

I only know I cannot drift

Beyond His love and care.²

WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*, st. 20

¹You are they
 That made the air unwholesome, when you cast
 Your stinking, greasy caps in hooting at Coriolanus' exile.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iv, 6

The rabblement hooted [shouted] and clapped their chapped [chopped]
 hands and threw up their sweaty night-caps.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, i, 2

²I cannot go
 Where Universal Love not smiles around.

THOMSON, *A Hymn*, lines 111, 112

Cares. Gi'e me a canny hour at e'en,
 My arms about my dearie, oh!
 An' warly cares, an' warly men,
 May a' gae tapsalteerie, oh!
 BURNS, *Green Grow the Rashers*, st. 3

And the night shall be filled with music,
 And the cares that infest the day
 Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
 And as silently steal away.
 LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*, st. 11

His cares are now all ended.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 2

Case.— A rotten case abides no handling.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 1

Cash.— Some for the glories of this world; and some
 Sigh for the Prophet's paradise to come;
 Ah, take the cash, and let the credit go,
 Nor heed the rumble of a distant drum!
 OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 13

Cast.— Slave! I have set my life upon a cast,
 And I will stand the hazard of the die.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 4

Castle.— A man's house is his castle.¹
 SIR EDWARD COKE, *Third Institute*

Cat.— Should ever anything be missed—milk, coals, umbrellas, brandy—
 The cat's pitched into with a boot or anything that's handy.
 C. S. CALVERLEY, *Sad Memories*, st. 5

What female heart can gold despise?
 What cat's averse to fish?
 THOMAS GRAY, *On a Favourite Cat*, st. 4

Now puss, while folks are in their beds, treads leads,
 And sleepers, waking, grumble—"Drat that cat!"
 Who in the gutter caterwauls, squalls, mauls
 Some feline foe, and screams in shrill ill will.
 HOOD, *A Nocturnal Sketch*, lines 22-25

¹The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the force of the crown. It may be frail; its roof may shake; the wind may blow through it; the storms may enter; the rain may enter;—but the King of England cannot enter! All his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech Against the Excise on Cider*

What d'ye think of that, my cat?

What d'ye think of that, my dog?

HOOD, *The Bachelor's Dream*

Let Hercules himself do what he may,
The cat will mew and dog will have his day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

As vigilant as a cat to steal cream.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iv, 2

Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I would,"

Like the poor cat i' the adage.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Thrice the brinded cat hath mewed.

Ibid., iv, 1

A harmless necessary cat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

What though care killed a cat, thou hast mettle enough
in thee to kill care.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Catastrophe.— I'll tickle your catastrophe.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 1

Catechism.— Love! Honour! And Obey! Overhaul your catechism till you find that passage, and when found turn the leaf down.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, iv

Cathay.— Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, line 184

Cats.— When cats run home and light is come.

TENNYSON, *The Owl*, st. 1

Cauldron.— Round about the cauldron go.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 1

Cause.— His cause being just and his quarrel honourable.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 1

Caviare.— The play, I remember, pleased not the million;
'twas caviare to the general.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Cavil.— I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Cecilia.— At last divine Cecilia came,

Inventress of the vocal frame.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, lines 161, 162

Celerity—Chaos

Celerity.— Celerity is never more admired
Than by the negligent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 7

Censure.— Careless of censure, nor too fond of fame;
Still pleased to praise, yet not afraid to blame,
Averse alike to flatter, or offend;
Not free from faults, nor yet too vain to mend.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 741-744

Censure is the tax a man pays to the public for being
eminent.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

Chair.— To see the vacant chair, and think,
"How good! how kind! and he is gone!"

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xx, st. 5

Chaise.— A chaise breaks down, but doesn't wear out.¹

HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 3

Champagne.

Quick

As is the wit it gives, the gay champagne.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, lines 705, 706

Champion.— His square-turned joints and strength of limb
Showed him no carpet knight so trim,
But in close fight a champion grim;
In camps a leader sage.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, i, 5

Chance.— Have a care o' th' main chance.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, line 502

Chance is like an amberill,— it don't take twice to lose it.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, i, st. 1

Change.— The time is ripe, and rotten-ripe, for change;
Then let it come.

LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, lines 230, 231

Change is the watchword of Progression. When

We tire of well-worn ways, we seek for new.

This restless craving in the souls of men

Spurs them to climb, and seek the mountain view.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Year Outgrows
the Spring*, st. 5

Chaos.— A shout that tore Hell's concave, and beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old Night.²

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 542, 543

¹ Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay
That was built in such a logical way
It ran a hundred years to a day?

HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 1

² I sung of Chaos and eternal Night. MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, III, line 18

Daughter of Chaos and eternal Night. POPE, *The Dunciad*, I, line 12

Charge.— With dying hand, above his head,
He shook the fragment of his blade
And shouted "Victory!"
Charge, Chester, charge! On, Stanley, on!"
Were the last words of Marmion.—SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 32

Charmer.— How happy could I be with either,
Were t' other dear charmer away!
JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*, ii, 2 [10]

Charms.— Believe me, if all those endearing young charms,
Which I gaze on so fondly to-day,
Were to change by to-morrow, and fleet in my arms,
Like fairy-gifts fading away.—T. MOORE, *Believe Me*, st. 1
Honoured well are charms to sell
If priests the selling do.—N. P. WILLIS, *Unseen Spirits*, st. 3

Charter. A glorious charter, deny it who can,
Is breathed in the words "I'm an Englishman!"
ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*, st. 4

Chaste.— As chaste as unsunned snow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, ii, 5

Chastity.— So dear to Heaven is saintly chastity,
That, when a soul is found sincerely so,
A thousand liveried angels lackey her,
Driving far off each thing of sin and guilt.
MILTON, *Comus*, lines 453-456

Chat.— This bald unjointed chat.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 3
We sit to chat as well as eat.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2.

Chaucer.— Dan Chaucer, well of English undefyled,
On Fame's eternall beadroll worthie to be fyled.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, IV, ii, st. 32

Cheap.— As cheap as stinking mackerel.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Cheat.— Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated as to cheat.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, iii, lines 1, 2

Check.— See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand!
Oh, that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Cheer—Chickens

Cheer.— Cheer, boys! cheer! no more of idle sorrow,
 Courage, true hearts, shall bear us on our way!
 Hope points before, and shows the bright to-morrow,
 Let us forget the darkness of to-day!
 Cheer, boys! cheer! for England, mother England!
 Cheer, boys! cheer! the willing strong right hand,
 Cheer, boys! cheer! there's work for honest labour—
 Cheer, boys! cheer! — in the new and happy land.

CHARLES MACKAY, *Cheer, Boys! Cheer!*

You shall have better cheer
 Ere you depart; and thanks to stay and eat it.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 6

Cheerful.— A man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
 And confident to-morrows.
 WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion: VII, The Church-
 yard Among the Mountains*, lines 562–563

Cheese.— With the exception of the heel of a Dutch cheese
 — which is not adapted to the wants of a young family
 — there is really not a scrap of anything in the larder.
 DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, xi

I dare not fight; but I will wink and hold out mine
 iron: it is a simple one; but . . . it will toast cheese.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 1

Cherish.— Something the heart must have to cherish,
 Must love and joy and sorrow learn,
 Something with passion clasp, or perish,
 And in itself to ashes burn.

LONGFELLOW, *Forsaken*, st. 1

Love thyself last; cherish those hearts that hate thee.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Cherries.— No man can gather cherries in Kent at the season
 of Christmas!

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, ix, line 48

Cherub.— There's a sweet little cherub that sits up aloft,
 To keep watch for the life of poor Jack.

C. DIBDIN, *Poor Jack*, st. 2

Chess-board.— We called the chess-board white,— we call it
 black.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's
 Apology*, line 214

Chickens.— To swallow gudgeons ere th're caughted,
 And count their chickens ere th're hatched.¹

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, iii, lines 923, 924

¹ This moral, I think, may be safely attached.—

"Reckon not on your chickens before they are hatched."

J. TAYLOR, *The Milkmaid*

What! all my pretty chickens and their dam
At one fell swoop? SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 3

Chief.— Hail to the chief who in triumph advances!
Honoured and blessed be the ever-green Pine!
Long may the tree, in his banner that glances,
Flourish, the shelter and grace of our line.
SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto ii, st. 19

Child. I never seed nothing that could or can
Jest git all the good from the heart of a man
Like the hands of a little child.
JOHN HAY, *Golyer*, st. 4

A child don't not feel like a child till you miss him.
HOOD, *The Lost Heir*

Never shalt thou the heavens see,
Save as a little child thou be.¹
LANIER, *The Symphony*, lines 333, 334

Behold the child, by Nature's kindly law,
Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a straw:
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite:
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and prayer-books are the toys of age:
Pleased with this bauble still, as that before;
Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle ii, lines 275-282

How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 4

The child is father of the man.²
WORDSWORTH, *My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold*

Childhood.— How dear to this heart are the scenes of my
childhood,
When fond recollection presents them to view!
The orchard, the meadow, the deep-tangled wildwood,
And every loved spot which my infancy knew!
S. WOODWORTH, *The Bucket*, st. 1

Childishness.— Second childishness and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

¹Matt. xviii, 3.

²The childhood shows the man
As morning shows the day. MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, v, lines 220, 221

Children—Choler

Children.—Children sweeten labours, but they make misfortune more bitter; they increase the cares of life, but they mitigate the remembrance of death.

BACON, *Essay VII: Of Parents and Children*

Between the dark and the daylight,
When the night is beginning to lower,
Comes a pause in the day's occupations,
That is known as the Children's Hour.

LONGFELLOW, *The Children's Hour*, st. 1

Our children's children
Shall see this, and bless heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 5 [4]

Chimney.—He is a little chimney, and heated hot in a moment.¹

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, vi, line 87

Chinee. For ways that are dark

And for tricks that are vain,
The heathen Chinee is peculiar.—BRET HARTE,

Plain Language from Truthful James, st. 1

Chinese.—We are ruined by Chinese cheap labor.

Ibid., st. 7

Chivalry.—I thought that ten thousand swords would have leaped from their scabbards to avenge even a look that threatened her [Marie Antoinette] with insult. But the age of chivalry is gone. That of sophisters, economists, and calculators has succeeded.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*

Choir. The choir invisible

Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence.

GEORGE ELIOT, *O, May I Join the Choir Invisible*, st. 1

She thought no v'ice hed sech a swing

Ez his'n in the choir;
My! when he made Ole Hunderd ring,
She knowed the Lord was nigher.

LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 11

Choler.—Must I give way and room to your rash choler?

Shall I be frightened when a madman stares?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

What! drunk with choler?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 3

¹ Were not I a little pot, and soon hot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 1

Chord—Christmas

51

Chord. I struck one chord of music,
Like the sound of a great Amen.

I have sought, but I seek it vainly,
That one lost chord divine,
Which came from the soul of the organ,
And entered into mine.

It may be that Death's bright angel
Will speak in that chord again;
It may be that only in heaven
I shall hear that grand Amen.

A. A. PROCTER, *A Lost Chord*, st. 2, 6, 7

Chowder-kettle.— You should have been with us that day
round the chowder-kettle.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, 10

Christ.— Ring in the Christ that is to be.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 8

Christian.— A Christian is the highest style of man.¹

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 789

Christians.— Christians have burned each other, quite persuaded

That all the apostles would have done as they did.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 83

O father Abram, what these Christians are,
Whose own hard dealings teaches them suspect
The thoughts of others!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Christmas. My song I troll out, for Christmas stout,
The hearty, the true, and the bold;
A bumper I drain, and with might and main
Give three cheers for this Christmas old!

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, xxviii, A Christmas Carol

'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the
house

Not a creature was stirring, not even a mouse;
The stockings were hung by the chimney with care,
In hopes that Saint Nicholas soon would be there.

C. C. MOORE, *A Visit from St. Nicholas*

God rest ye merry, gentlemen; let nothing you dismay,
For Jesus Christ, our Saviour, was born on Christmas Day.

DINAH M. MULOCK, *A Christmas Carol*, st. 1

¹ A Christian is God Almighty's gentleman.—J. C. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*
His tribe were God Almighty's gentlemen.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*, i, line 645

Christmas—Church

The time draws near the birth of Christ:
 The moon is hid, the night is still;
 The Christmas bells from hill to hill
 Answer each other in the mist.

Four voices of four hamlets round,
 From far and near, on mead and moor,
 Swell out and fail, as if a door
 Were shut between me and the sound:

Each voice four changes on the wind,
 That now dilate and now decrease,
 Peace and good will, good will and peace,
 Peace and good will, to all mankind.¹

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xxviii, st. 1-3

Again at Christmas did we weave
 The holly round the Christmas hearth.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxviii, st. 1

At Christmas play and make good cheere,
 For Christmas comes but once a yeere.

TUSSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*: The Farmer's Daily Diet, st. 6

Church.

That spiritual pinder,
 Who looks on erring souls as straying pigs,
 That must be lashed by law, wherever found,
 And driven to church as to the parish pound.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 11

A man may cry Church! Church! at ev'ry word,
 With no more piety than other people —
 A daw's not reckoned a religious bird
 Because it keeps a-cawing from a steeple.
 The Temple is a good, a holy place,
 But quacking only gives it an ill savour;
 While saintly mountebanks the porch disgrace,
 And bring religion's self into disfavour! *Ibid.*, st. 17

¹Tall spire, from which the sound of cheerful bells
 Just undulates upon the listening ear.

COWPER, *The Task*: *The Sofa*, lines 174, 175

How soft the music of those village bells,
 Falling at intervals upon the ear
 In cadence sweet! now dying all away,
 Now pealing loud again, and louder still,
 Clear and sonorous, as the gale comes on!

COWPER, *The Task*: *Winter Walk at Noon*, lines 6-10

Dear bells! how sweet the sounds of village bells
 When on the undulating air they swim!
 Now loud as welcomes! faint, now, as farewells!
 And trembling all about the breezy dells
 As fluttered by the wings of Cherubim.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 16

Church—Circle

53

Who builds a church to God, and not to Fame,
Will never mark the marble with his name.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 285, 286

An I have not forgotten what the inside of a church
is made of, I am a peppercorn, a brewer's horse.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 3

Till holy Church incorporate two in one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 6

Cider.—The piercing cider for the thirsty tongue.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, line 643

Cigar.—A woman is only a woman, but a good cigar is a
smoke.¹

KIPLING, *The Betrothed*, st. 25

Cigar-box.—Open the old cigar-box, get me a Cuba stout,
For things are running crossways, and Maggie and I are
out.

KIPLING, *The Betrothed*, st. 1

Circle.

As when

A stone is flung into some sleeping tarn
The circle widens till it lip the marge.²

TENNYSON, *Pelleas and Etlar*, lines 88–90

¹They tell me Nancy Low
Has married Mr. R——;
The jilt! but I can live,
So I have my cigar.

HOOD, *The Cigar*, st. 14

²If that thou
Throw on water now a stoon,
Wel wost thou, hit wol make anoon
A litel roundel as a cercle,
Paraventure brood as a covercle;
And right anoon thou shalt see weel,
That wheel wol cause another wheel,
And that the thriddle, and so forth, brother,
Every cercle causing other,
Wyder than himselve was;
And thus fro roundel to compas,
Ech aboute other goinge,
Caused of otheres sterenge,
And multiplying ever-mo,
Til that hit be so fer y-go
That hit at bothe brinkes be.

CHAUCER, *The House of Fame*, II, lines 280–295

As the small pebble stirs the peaceful lake;
The centre moved, a circle straight succeeds,
Another still, and still another spreads.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 364–366

Glory is like a circle in the water,
Which never ceaseth to enlarge itself
Till by broad spreading it disperse to nought.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part I*, i, 2

Circumlocution.—The Circumlocution Office was . . . the most important Department under government. No public business of any kind could possibly be done at any time without the acquiescence of the Circumlocution Office. Its finger was in the largest public pie, and in the smallest public tart. It was equally impossible to do the plainest right and to undo the plainest wrong without the express authority of the Circumlocution Office. . . . Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving — How not to do it.
DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*, x

Citizen.—The first requisite of a good citizen in this republic of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull his weight; that he shall not be a mere passenger, but shall do his share in the work that each generation of us finds ready to hand.¹

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech before the New York Chamber of Commerce*, November 11, 1902

Civet.—I cannot talk with civet in the room,
A fine puss gentleman that's all perfume.
COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 283, 284

Civic.—Ring out false pride in place and blood,
The civic slander and the spite.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 6

Civil. The intestine shock
And furious close of civil butchery.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 1
Where civil blood makes civil hands unclean.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Prologue

Civilizes.—The sex whose presence civilizes ours.
COWPER, *Conversation*, line 254

Clanging.—Trailing like a wounded duck, working out her soul;
Clanging like a smithy-shop after every roll;
Just a funnel and a mast lurching through the spray —
So we threshed the "Bolivar" out across the Bay!
KIPLING, *Ballad of the Bolivar*, st. 4

Clapper-clawing.—Have always been at daggers-drawing,
And one another clapper-clawing.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, lines 79, 80

¹The true Christian is the true citizen, lofty of purpose, resolute in endeavour, ready for a hero's deeds, . . . and in this world doing all that in him lies, so that when death comes he may feel that mankind is in some degree better because he has lived.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Sp. bef. Y. M. C. A.*, Dec. 30, 1900

Claret.— The claret smooth, red as the lips we press
In sparkling fancy, while we drain the bowl.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, lines 703, 704

Classes.— I have seen some nations like o'erloaded asses
Kick off their burthens — meaning the high classes.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xi, st. 84

Classic.— Still I seem to tread on classic ground.

ADDISON, *Letter from Italy*, line 12

Clay.— "She is dead!" they said to him. "Come away;
Kiss her! and leave her! — thy love is clay!"

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *She and He*, st. 1

Some must follow, and some command,
Though all are made of clay.

LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, st. 1

Clean.— Let your hands and your conscience

Be honest and clean;
Scorn to touch or to think of
The thing that is mean;
But hold on to the pure
And the right with firm grip,
And though hard be the task,
"Keep a stiff upper lip!"

PHOEBE CARY, *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*, st. 3

Cleanliness.— Cleanliness is indeed next to godliness.

WESLEY, *Sermon on Dress*

Clergy.— The clergy have played the part of the fly-wheel in
our modern civilization.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, i

Climb.— Fain would I climb but that I fear to fall.¹

RALEIGH, *Line Written on Window of Queen
Elizabeth's Pavilion*

To climb steep hills

Requires slow pace at first.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 1

Clock.— From that chamber, clothed in white,
The bride came forth on her wedding night;
There, in that silent room below,
The dead lay in his shroud of snow;
And in the hush that followed the prayer,
Was heard the old clock on the stair,—

"For ever — never!
Never — for ever!"

LONGFELLOW, *The Old Clock on the Stairs*, st. 7

¹ If thy mind fail thee, do not climb at all.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *Line Written Beneath Raleigh's Inscription*

Orlando. There's no clock in the forest.

Rosalind. Then there is no true lover in the forest; else sighing every minute and groaning every hour would detect the lazy foot of Time as well as a clock.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Cloister.— For aye to be in shady cloister mewed,

To live a barren sister all your life,

Chanting faint hymns to the cold fruitless moon ¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, i, 1

Cloud. There does a sable cloud

Turn forth her silver lining on the night.

MILTON, *Comus*, lines 223, 224

Hamlet. Do you see yonder cloud that's almost in shape of a camel? ²

Polonius. By the mass, and 't is like a camel, indeed.

Hamlet. Methinks it is like a weasel.

Polonius. It is backed like a weasel.

Hamlet. Or like a whale.

Polonius. Very like a whale.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Can such things be,

And overcome us like a summer's cloud,

Without our special wonder?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Clouds.— I saw two clouds at morning,

Tinged with the rising sun;

And in the dawn they floated on,

And mingled into one.

J. G. C. BRAINARD, *Epithalamium*, st. 1

Coaches.— What are we . . . but coaches? . . . Our passions are the horses, and rampant animals, too. . . .

We start from The Mother's Arms, and we run to The Dust Shovel.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, viii

Coarse. Thou shalt lower to his level day by day,

What is fine within thee growing coarse to sympathize with clay.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 45, 46

¹I was not good enough for man,
And so am given to God.

KINGSLEY, *The Ugly Princess*, st. 4

²Sometime we see a cloud that's dragonish;
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,
A towered citadel, a pendent rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon't, that nod unto the world,
And mock our eyes with air: . . .
That which is now a horse, even with a thought
The rack dislimns, and makes it indistinct,
As water is in water.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 14 [12]

Coat.— There's a hole made in your best coat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 5

Cobwebs.— And with as delicate a hand,
Could twist as tough a rope of sand;
And weave fine cobwebs, fit for skull
That's empty when the moon is full;
Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 157-162

Cock.— *Bernardo*. It was about to speak when the cock
crew.

Horatio. And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons.¹ — SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 1

The early village cock
Hath twice done salutation to the morn.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 3

Cockle.— How should I your true love know
From another one?

By his cockle hat and staff,
And his sandal shoon. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Coffee.— Coffee, which makes the politician wise,
And see through all things with his half-shut eyes.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, iii, lines 117, 118

Cold.— For this relief much thanks: 't is bitter cold,
And I am sick at heart. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 1

I had a true-love, none so dear,
And a friend both leal and tried:
I had a cask of good old beer,
And a gallant horse to ride.

My lady fell to shame and hell,
And with her took my friend;
My cask ran sour, my horse went lame,
So alone in the cold I end.

LORD DE TABLEY, *Fortune's Wheel*, st. 1. 3

Coliseum.— While stands the Coliseum, Rome shall stand;
When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall;
And when Rome falls — the world.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 145

¹The cock he crew; the fiends they flew
From the voice of the morning away.

SOUTHEY, *The Old Woman of Berkeley*, st. 27

Collar.— His lockèd, lettered, braw brass collar
Showed him the gentleman and scholar.

BURNS, *The Two Dogs*, st. 3

Cologne.— The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
But tell me, Nymphs! what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine?

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Cologne*, lines 7-10

Colonel.— I personally wish —— to be appointed colonel
. . . ; and this regardless of whether he can tell the
exact shade of Julius Cæsar's hair.—ABRAHAM LINCOLN,
Note to Secretary Stanton, November 11, 1863

Colossus.— Why, man, he doth bestride the world
Like a Colossus, and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs and peep about
To find ourselves dishonourable graves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 2

Colour.— Deem our nation brutes no longer,
Till some reason ye shall find
Worthier of regard, and stronger
Than the colour of our kind.
Slaves of gold, whose sordid dealings
Tarnish all your boasted powers,
Prove that you have human feelings
Ere you proudly question ours.

COWPER, *The Negro's Complaint*, st. 7

Colours.— Stood for his country's glory fast,
And nailed her colours to the mast.¹

SCOTT, *Marmion*, Introd. to Canto i

Colt.— Your colt's tooth is not cast yet.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 3

Columbia.— Columbia, Columbia, to glory arise,
The queen of the world, and the child of the skies!

TIMOTHY DWIGHT, *Columbia*, st. 1

Hail, Columbia! happy land!

Hail, ye heroes, heaven-born band!

Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause!

JOSEPH HOPKINSON, *Hail, Columbia!* st. 1

¹Through childhood, through manhood,

Through life to the end,

Struggle bravely and stand

By your colours, my friend.

Only yield when you must;

Never "give up the ship,"

But fight on to the last

"With a stiff upper lip!" PHOEBE CARY, *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*, st. 4

Column.— Where London's column, pointing at the skies,
Like a tall bully, lifts the head, and lies.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 339, 340

Comb.— To comb your noddle with a three-legged stool.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 1

Come.— Come in the evening, or come in the morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come without warning,
Kisses and welcome you'll find here before you,
And the oftener you come here the more I'll adore you!
T. O. DAVIS, *The Welcome*, st. 1

That it should come to this!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

Comfort. That comfort comes too late;
'Tis like a pardon after execution.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Commandments.— Old as the Ten Commandments.
KIPLING, *Cleared*, st. 12

Could I come near your beauty with my nails,
I'd set my ten commandments in your face.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, i, 3

Commerce.— Saw the heavens fill with commerce, argosies of
magic sails,
Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping down with costly
bales.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 121, 122

Common.— I am not in the roll of common men.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

'Tis the common lot;
In this shape, or in that, has Fate entailed,
The mother's throes on all of woman born,
Not more the children than sure heirs of pain.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 238-241

Commonwealth.— An independent, peaceful, law-abiding,
well-governed, and prosperous commonwealth; . . . a
state without king or nobles; . . . a church without a
bishop; . . . a people governed by grave magistrates
which it had selected, and equal laws which it had
framed.

RUFUS CHOATE, *Address before the New England
Association*, December, 1843

¹"After dying all reprieve's too late."
DRYDEN, *Song*, "*Fair, Sweet, and Young*," line 18

Company—Congress

Company.— Villainous company hath been the spoil of me.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 3

Comparisons.— She and comparisons are odious.¹
DONNE, *Elegy VIII: The Comparison*

Compass. That trembling vassal of the Pole,
The feeling compass, navigation's soul.
BYRON, *The Island*, Canto i, st. 5

Watched the compass chase its tail like a cat at play —
That was on the "Bolivar," south across the Bay.
KIPLING, *Ballad of the Bolivar*, st. 8

Complexion.— Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadowed livery of the burnished sun,
To whom I am a neighbour and near bred.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 1

Compromise.— They enslave their children's children who
make compromise with sin.
LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 9

Conclusion.— O most lame and impotent conclusion!
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 1
But this denoted a foregone conclusion. *Ibid.*, iii, 3

Confess. Confess yourself to heaven;
Repent what's past; avoid what is to come;
And do not spread the compost on the weeds,
To make them ranker. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4
I confess nothing, nor I deny nothing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iv, 1

Confidence.— Confidence is a plant of slow growth in an
aged bosom.—WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM,
Speech, January 14, 1766

Conflict.— It is an irrepressible conflict between opposing and
enduring forces.—W. H. SEWARD, *Speech*, October 25, 1858

Congenial.— Congenial spirits part to meet again.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, ii, st. 29

Congress.— So, wen one's chose to Congriss, ez soon ez he's
in it,
A collar grows right round his neck in a minnit,
An' sartin it is thet a man cannot be strict
In bein' himself, wen he gits to the Deectric,
Fer a coat thet sets wal here in ole Massachusetts,
Wen it gits on to Washin'ton, somehow askew sets.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, iv, lines 39-44

¹ Comparisons are odorous.—SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 5

Conquer—Conscience

61

Conquer.— Though mine arm should conquer twenty worlds,
There's a lean fellow beats all conquerors.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Old Fortunatus*, i, 1

Conquered.— I sing the hymn of the conquered, who fell in
the Battle of Life,—
The hymn of the wounded, the beaten, who died over-
whelmed in the strife;

The hymn of the low and the humble, the weary, the
broken in heart,
Who strove and who failed, acting bravely a silent and
desperate part. W. W. STORY, *Io Victis*, st. 1

Conscience. That fierce thing
They call a conscience!¹ HOOD, *Lamia*, Scene vii

I keep a conscience clear,
I've a hundred pounds a year,
And I manage to exist and to be glad, John Brown.
CHARLES MACKAY, *John Brown*, st. 4

What conscience dictates to be done,
Or warns me not to do,
This, teach me more than hell to shun,
That, more than heaven pursue.
POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 4

Conscience is but [For conscience is] a word that cowards
use,
Devised at first to keep the strong in awe.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 3

Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it has
with politics. R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*, ii, 4

¹With his departing breath,
A form shall hail him at the gates of death,
The spectre Conscience,— shrieking through the gloom,
Man, we shall meet again beyond the tomb.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, st. 20

Thus conscience does make cowards of us all;
And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry
And lose the name of action. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!

My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 3

Trust that man in nothing who has not a conscience
in everything.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, II, xvii; *Sermon* xxvii

Consent.— And whispering "I will ne'er consent," consented.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 117

Considering.—"I am pretty well, considering." Mrs. Pip-
chin always used that form of words. It meant, con-
sidering her virtues, sacrifices, and so forth.
DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xi

Consistency.— He's ben on all sides thet give places or pelf;
But consistency still wuz a part of his plan,—
He's ben true to *one* party,—an' thet is himself.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, iii, st. 3

Constable. Thou hast
Out-run the constable at last.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, iii, lines 1367, 1368

Constant. I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fixed and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 1

Content.— Happy the man that, when his day is done,
Lies down to sleep with nothing of regret —
The battle he has fought may not be won —
The fame he sought be just as fleeting yet;
Folding at last his hands upon his breast,
Happy is he, if hoary and forespent,
He sinks into the last, eternal rest,
Breathing these only words: "I am content."
EUGENE FIELD, *Contentment*, st. 1

Contentment.— The noblest mind the best contentment has.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, Canto i, st. 35

Conversation.— When you stick on conversation's burrs,
Don't strew your pathway with those dreadful *urs*.
HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 45

Conversations. Conversations, dull and dry,
Embellished with — He said, and So said I.
COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 211, 212

Cook.— 'Tis an ill cook that cannot lick his own fingers.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 2

Cookery.— But his neat cookery! he cut our roots
In characters,
And sauced our broths, as Juno had been sick
And he her dieter. SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 2

Cooks.— We may live without poetry, music, and art;
 We may live without conscience, and live without heart;
 We may live without friends; we may live without books;
 But civilized man cannot live without cooks.
 He may live without books,— what is knowledge but
 grieving?
 He may live without hope,— what is hope but deceiving?
 He may live without love,— what is passion but pining?
 But where is the man that can live without dining?
 OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*, II, xix

Cooks must live by making tarts,
 And wits by making verses.
 PRAED, *Twenty-Eight and Twenty-Nine*, st. 2

Copies.— We took him setting of boys' copies.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 2

Copper.— All in a hot and copper sky,
 The bloody sun, at noon,
 Right up above the mast did stand,
 No bigger than the moon.
 COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 111-114

Corinth.— The khan and the pachas are all at their post;
 The vizier himself at the head of the host.
 When the culverin's signal is fired, then on;
 Leave not in Corinth a living one —
 A priest at her altars, a chief in her halls,
 A hearth in her mansions, a stone on her walls.
 God and the Prophet! — Alla Hu!
 Up to the skies with that wild halloo!
 BYRON, *Siege of Corinth*, st. 22

Cormorant.— Thence up he flew, and on the Tree of Life,
 The middle tree and highest there that grew,
 Sat like a cormorant.¹
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 194-196

Cornishmen.— By Tre, Pol, and Pen² ye may know Cornish-
 men.
 R. S. HAWKER, *Gate Song of Stowe*, st. 4

¹ Myself sate like a cormorant once
 Upon the Tree of Knowledge. SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*, st. 14

² What! will they scorn Tre, Pol, and Pen,
 And shall Trelawney die? R. S. HAWKER, *Song of the Western Men*

A good sword and a trusty hand,
 A merry heart and true,
 King James's men shall understand
 What Cornish lads can do.
 And have they fixed the where and when,
 And shall Trelawney die?
 Then twenty thousand Cornishmen
 Will know the reason why!
 R. S. HAWKER, *Song of the Western Men*, st. 1

Corporations.—Corporations cannot commit treason, nor be outlawed, nor excommunicated, for they have no souls.
SIR EDWARD COKE, 10 *King's Bench Reports*, 32

Corruption. Most base is he who, 'neath the shade
Of Freedom's ensign plies Corruption's trade.¹
T. MOORE, *Corruption*

Corruption wins not more than honesty.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Corsair.—He left a corsair's name to other times,
Linked with one virtue, and a thousand crimes.
BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto iii, st. 24

Coughs.—Coughs are ungrateful things. You find one out in the cold, take it up and nurse it and make everything of it, dress it up warm, give it all sorts of balsams and other food it likes, and carry it round in your bosom as if it were a miniature lapdog. And by-and-by its little bark grows sharp and savage, and — confound the thing! — you find it is a wolf's whelp that you have got there, and he is gnawing in the breast where he has been nestling so long.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, vi

Counsel. I pray thee, cease thy counsel,
Which falls into mine ears as profitless
As water in a sieve.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Country.—To be suspected, thwarted, and withstood,
E'en when he labours for his country's good.
COWPER, *Table Talk*, lines 141, 142

God made the country, and man made the town.²
COWPER, *The Task: The Sofa*, line 749

'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad.³

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Beaux Stratagem*, iii, 2

¹That party-coloured mass which nought can warm
But rank Corruption's heat — whose quickened swarm
Spread their light wings in Bribery's golden sky,
Buzz for a period, lay their eggs, and die;
That greedy vampire which from Freedom's tomb
Comes forth with all the mimicry of bloom
Upon its lifeless cheek and sucks and drains
A people's blood to feed its putrid veins! T. MOORE, *Corruption*

²God the first garden made, and the first city Cain.
COWLEY, *Essay V: The Garden*

³True patriots all; for, be it understood,
We left our country for our country's good.
G. BARRINGTON, *Prologue to a Play Performed by
Convicts in New South Wales*

My country! 't is of thee,
 Sweet land of liberty,
 Of thee I sing;¹
 Land where my fathers died,
 Land of the Pilgrims' pride,
 From every mountain-side
 Let freedom ring.

S. F. SMITH, *America*, st. 1

Courage. 'Tis true that we are in great danger;
 The greater therefore should our courage be.²
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 1

Court.— A friend i' the court is better than a penny in purse.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 1

Courtesies.— Since when I have been debtor to you for
 courtesies, which I will be ever to pay and yet pay
 still.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, i, 4 [5]

Courtesy.— I am the very pink of courtesy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

¹Our country! in her intercourse with foreign nations, may she always be
 in the right; but our country, right or wrong.
 S. DECATUR, *Toast at Norfolk*, April, 1816

There is a land of every land the pride,
 Beloved by Heaven o'er all the world beside;
 Where brighter suns dispense serener light,
 And milder moons emparadise the night;
 A land of beauty, virtue, valour, truth,
 Time-tutored age, and love-exalted youth.
 JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, st. 1

Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,
 Who never to himself hath said,
 This is my own, my native land!
 Whose heart hath ne'er within him burned,
 As home his footsteps he hath turned,
 From wandering on a foreign strand!
 If such there breathe, go, mark him well;
 For him no minstrel raptures swell;
 High though his titles, proud his name,
 Boundless his wealth as wish can claim;
 Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
 The wretch, concentred all in self,
 Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
 And, doubly dying, shall go down
 To the vile dust, from whence he sprung,
 Unwept, unhonored, and unsung.*
 SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto vi, st. 6

Who is here so vile that will not love his country?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iii, 2

²Courage, then! what cannot be avoided
 'Twere childish weakness to lament or fear.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, v, 4
 Courage mounteth with occasion.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1

*Unwept, unnoted, and for ever dead. POPE, *Odyssey*, V, line 402

Courtier.— Sir, I have lived a courtier all my days,
 And studied men, their manners, and their ways;
 And have observed this useful maxim still,
 To let my betters always have their will.
 Nay, if my lord affirmed that black was white,
 My word was this, Your honour's in the right.
 POPE, *January and May*, lines 156-161

Coward.— When all the blandishments of life are gone,
 The coward sneaks to death, the brave live on.
 DR. GEORGE SEWELL, *The Suicide*,
 from Martial, XI, Epistle 56

The man that lays his hand upon a woman,
 Save in the way of kindness, is a wretch
 Whom 't were gross flattery to name a coward.
 JOHN TOBIN, *The Honeymoon*, ii, 1

Cowards.— Cowards die many times before their deaths;
 The valiant never taste of death but once.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, ii, 2

A plague of all cowards!
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Craft.— Built for freight, and yet for speed,
 A beautiful and gallant craft.
 LONGFELLOW, *Building of the Ship*, st. 4

Crazed.— Crazed with care, or crossed in hopeless love.
 GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 28

Creed.— Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 107

Cricket.— The cricket on the hearth.¹
 MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, line 82

Crime. Many a crime deemed innocent on earth
 Is registered in heaven. COWPER, *The Task*:
Winter Walk at Noon, lines 439, 440

A mighty yearning, like the first
 Fierce impulse unto crime!
 HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 26

Crispian.— This day is called the feast of Crispian:
 He that outlives this day, and comes safe home,
 Will stand a-tiptoe when this day is named,
 And rouse him at the name of Crispian.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 3

¹Crickets sing at the oven's mouth.— SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, iii, Prologue

Critic.— Fear not to lie, 'twill seem a lucky hit;
Shrink not from blasphemy, 'twill pass for wit;
Care not for feeling — pass your proper jest,
And stand a critic, hated yet caressed.¹ BYRON,
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, lines 71-74

Critical.— I am nothing, if not critical.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 1

Cross.— Not she with trait'rous kiss her Saviour stung,
Not she denied him with unholy tongue,
She, while apostles shrank, could danger brave,
Last at his cross, and earliest at his grave.
E. S. BARRETT, *Woman*, i

The cross that our own hands fashion is the heaviest
cross of all.
K. E. CONWAY,
The Heaviest Cross of All, st. 1

No cross,— no crown.
HON. MRS. CHARLES HOBART,
The Changed Cross, st. 14

Those holy fields
Over whose acres walked those blessed feet
Which fourteen hundred years ago were nailed
For our advantage on the bitter cross.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 1

Crow.— You and I must pull a crow.²
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, line 500

Crowd.— We met,— 't was in a crowd.³
T. H. BAYLY, *We Met*

¹ As soon
Seek roses in December, ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in chaff;
Believe a woman, or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics who themselves are sore.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, lines 75-80

Nature fits all her children with something to do,
He who would write and can't write, can surely review,
Can set up a small booth as critic and sell us his
Petty conceit and his pettier jealousies.
LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 1785-1788

Did some more sober critic come abroad;
If wrong, I smiled: if right, I kissed the rod.
Pains, reading, study, are their just pretence,
And all they want is spirit, taste, and sense.
Commas and points they set exactly right,
And 't were a sin to rob them of their mite.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 157-162

² We'll pluck a crow together.—SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, iii, 1

³ We met,— 't was in a mob.—*Parody by Hood*.

Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife,¹
 Their sober wishes never learned to stray;²
 Along the cool, sequestered vale of life
 They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.
 GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 20

Crown.— Upon the summit of my crown
 I have a trifling patch;
 A little white amidst the brown,
 An opening in the thatch.
 H. S. LEIGH, *The Sword of Damocles*, st. 5

Young Jamie lo'ed me weel, and sought me for his bride;
 But saving a croun he had naething else beside:
 To make the croun a pund, young Jamie gaed to sea;
 And the croun and the pund were baith for me.
 LADY ANNE LINDSAY, *Auld Robin Gray*, st. 2

Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 1

Cruel.— I must be cruel, only to be kind.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Crutch.— The broken soldier, kindly bade to stay,
 Sat by his fire, and talked the night away;
 Wept o'er his wounds, or, tales of sorrow done,
 Shouldered his crutch, and showed how fields were won.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 10

Cry.— Oh! would I were dead now,
 Or up in my bed now,
 To cover my head now,
 And have a good cry!
 HOOD, *A Table of Errata*, st. 15

I could find in my heart to disgrace my man's apparel
 and to cry like a woman; but I must comfort the weaker
 vessel, as doublet and hose ought to show itself coura-
 geous to petticoat.—SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 4

Cup.— Then fill a fair and honest cup, and bear it straight
 to me;
 The goblet hallows all it holds, whate'er the liquid be;
 And may the cherubs on its face protect me from the sin,
 That dooms one to those dreadful words,— "My dear,
 where *have* you been?"
 HOLMES, *On Lending a Punch-Bowl*, st. 13

¹Far from gay cities and the ways of men.
 POPE, *The Odyssey*, XIV, line 410

²Their wants but few, their wishes all confined.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, st. 17

The cup of water in His name.

LONGFELLOW, *Inscription on the Shanklin Fountain*

Fill the cup and fill the can,
Have a rouse before the morn;
Every moment dies a man,
Every moment one is born.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*, lines 95-98

Cupid.— Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind;
And therefore is winged Cupid painted blind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, i, 1

Curfew.— The curfew tolls the knell of parting day;
The lowing herd winds slowly o'er the lea;
The ploughman homeward plods his weary way,
And leaves the world to darkness and to me

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 1

Current. We must take the current when it serves,
Or lose our ventures.—SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Curs.— You common cry of curs! whose breath I hate
As reek o' the rotten fens, whose loves I prize
As the dead carcasses of unburied men
That do corrupt my air, I banish you!

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iii, 3

Curse.— Why, be this juice the growth of God, who dare
Blaspheme the twisted tendril as a snare?
A blessing, we should use it, should we not?
And if a curse — why, then, who set it there?

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 61

Thou shalt seek Death to release thee in vain;
Thou shalt live in thy pain, while Kehama shall reign,
With a fire in thy heart, and a fire in thy brain;
And Sleep shall obey me, and visit thee never,
And the curse shall be on thee for ever and ever.

SOUTHEY, *Curse of Kehama*, II

Cursed.— "A jolly place," said he, "in times of old!
But something ails it now: the spot is cursed."¹

WORDSWORTH, *Hart-Leap Well*, ii, st. 7

Curtain.— Draw this curtain, and let's see your picture.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 2

¹ O'er all there hung a shadow and a fear;
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,
And said, as plain as whisper in the ear,
The place is haunted.

HOOD, *The Haunted House*, i, st. 8

² We will draw the curtain and show you the picture.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, i, 5

Curtain—Dalliance

The play is done; the curtain drops,
 Slow falling to the prompter's bell:
 A moment yet the actor stops,
 And looks around, to say farewell.

THACKERAY, *The End of the Play*, st. 1

Custom. Though I am native here
 And to the manner born, it is a custom
 More honoured in the breach than in the observance.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4

A thing of custom.¹ SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Customs. New customs,
 Though they be never so ridiculous,
 Nay, let 'em be unmanly, yet are followed.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 3

Cut.— This was the most unkindest cut of all.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Cynic.— The cynic is one who never sees a good quality in a man, and never fails to see a bad one. He is the human owl, vigilant in darkness and blind to light, mousing for vermin, and never seeing noble game. H. W. BEECHER, *Lectures to Young Men*, The Portrait Gallery, The Cynic

Cynosure.— The cynosure of neighbouring eyes.
 MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 80

Dagger.— Is this a dagger which I see before me,
 The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch thee.
 I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
 Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
 To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
 A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
 Proceeding from the heat-oppressed brain?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 1
 This is the air-drawn dagger. *Ibid.*, iii, 4

Daggers. Infirm of purpose!
 Give me the daggers. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 2

Dalliance.— Look thou be true: do not give dalliance
 Too much the rein; the strongest oaths are straw
 To the fire i' the blood: be more abstemious,
 Or else, good-night your vow!
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iv, 1

¹*Hamlet*. Has this fellow no feeling of his business, that he sings at grave-making?

Horatio. Custom hath made it in him a property of easiness.

Hamlet. 'Tis e'en so: the hand of little employment hath the daintier sense.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

- Dame.** When my old wife lived, upon
This day she was both pantler, butler, cook,
Both dame and servant; welcomed all, served all;
Would sing her song and dance her turn; now here,
At upper end o' the table, now i' the middle;
On his shoulder, and his; her face o' fire
With labour and the thing she took to quench it,
She would to each one sip.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]
- Damn.**— Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And, without sneering, teach the rest to sneer;
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 201-204
- Damnation.**— Let not this weak, unknowing hand
Presume thy bolts to throw,
And deal damnation round the land,
On each I judge thy foe.
POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 7
The deep damnation of his taking-off.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7
- Damnations.**— There's a great text in Galatians,
Once you trip on it, entails
Twenty-nine distinct damnations,
One sure, if another fails.
R. BROWNING, *Soliloquy of the Spanish Cloister*, st. 7
- Dance.**— On with the dancel let joy be unconfined;
No sleep till morn when youth and pleasure meet,
To chase the glowing hours with flying feet.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 22
To dance attendance on their lordships' pleasure.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 2
- Dancing.**— A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking time.
DRYDEN, *The Secular Masque*, lines 44, 45
Many a youth, and many a maid,
Dancing in the chequered shade;
And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holy-day.—MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 95-98
You and I are past our dancing days.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 5
- Dangerous.** Though I am not splenitive and rash,
Yet have I something in me [in me something] dangerous,
Which let thy wiseness [wisdom] fear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Daniel.—*Shylock.* A Daniel come to judgment!—yea, a Daniel!
O wise young judge, how I do honour thee!

Gratiano. A second Daniel, a Daniel, Jew!
Now, infidel, I have you on the hip.

A Daniel, still say I, a second Daniel!
I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word.
—SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Danube. Never
Can I forget that night in June,
Adown the Danube river.
H. AIDÉ, *The Danube River*, st. 1

Dare.—I dare do all that may become a man;¹
Who dares do more is none.—SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Daring. The fierce native daring which instils
The stirring memory of a thousand years.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 26

Dark.—It was so dark, Hal, that thou could'st not see thy
hand. SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Darkness.—Strange, is it not? that of the myriads who
Before us passed the door of Darkness through,
Not one returns to tell us of the Road,
Which to discover we must travel too.
OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 64

Yet from those flames
No light, but rather darkness visible.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 62, 63
Ring out the darkness of the land.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 8

Darling.—'T is no spell of enchantment, no magical art,
But the way he says "Darling" that goes to my heart!
PHOEBE CARY, *The Old Man's Darling*, st. 2

Darlings.—The wealthy curled darlings of our nation.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 2

Dash.—Six precious souls, and all agog
To dash through thick and thin.
COWPER, *John Gilpin*, st. 10

¹ What man dare, I dare:
Approach thou like the rugged Russian bear,
The armed rhinoceros, or the Hyrcan tiger;
Take any shape but that, and my firm nerves
Shall never tremble. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Dashest.— And send'st him, shivering in thy playful spray
And howling, to his gods, where haply lies
His petty hope in some near port or bay,
And dashest him again to earth: — there let him lay.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 180

Daughter.— There came to port last Sunday night
The queerest little craft,
Without an inch of rigging on;
I looked and looked — and laughed!
It seemed so curious that she
Should cross the Unknown water,
And moor herself within my room —
My daughter! O, my daughter!¹
GEORGE W. CABLE, *The New Arrival*, st. 1

With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a daughter's heart.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, line 94

Stern Daughter of the Voice of God.
WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, st. 1

Day.— Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Virtue*, st. 1

The gilded car of day. MILTON, *Comus*, line 95

Would I had met my dearest foe in heaven
Or ever I had seen that day!—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

The livelong day. SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 1

"I've lost a day!"² — the prince who nobly cried,
Had been an emperor without his crown.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 99, 100

Daylight.— Noiselessly as the daylight
Comes when the night is done,
And the crimson streak on ocean's cheek
Grows into the great sun.
C. F. ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 2

¹My daughter! O, my daughter!
CAMPBELL, *Lord Ullin's Daughter*, st. 13; SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

²Lost! lost! lost!
A gem of countless price,
Cut from the living rock,
And graven in Paradise;
Set round with three times eight
Large diamonds, clear and bright,
And each with sixty smaller ones,
All changeful as the light.
L. H. SIGOURNEY, *Advertisement of a Lost Day*, st. 1

Days—Dead

Days.— Of all the days that's in the week

I dearly love but one day —
And that's the day that comes betwixt
A Saturday and Monday;
For then I'm dressed all in my best
To walk abroad with Sally;
She is the darling of my heart,
And she lives in our alley.

HENRY CAREY, *Sally in Our Alley*, st. 4

The best of all ways
To lengthen our days,
Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear!
T. MOORE, *The Young May Moon*, st. 1

Come hither lads and hearken, for a tale there is to tell,
Of the wonderful days a-coming, when all shall be better
than well. W. MORRIS, *The Day Is Coming*, st. 1

We have seen better days. [SHAKESPEARE,
As You Like It, ii, 7; *Timon of Athens*, iv, 2

Jesus, [Oh,] the days that we have seen!¹
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2

Deacon.— The Deacon swore, as deacons do,

With an "I dew vum," or an "I tell yeou."
HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 4

Dead.— Faithful friends! It lies, I know,

Pale and white and cold as snow;
And ye say, "Abdallah's dead!"
Weeping at the feet and head,
I can see your falling tears,
I can hear your sighs and prayers;
Yet I smile and whisper this,—
"I am not the thing you kiss;
Cease your tears, and let it lie;
It *was* mine, it is not *I*."
SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *After Death in Arabia*, st. 2

All that tread
The globe are but a handful to the tribes
That slumber in its bosom. Take the wings
Of morning, pierce the Barcan wilderness,
Or lose thyself in the continuous woods
Where rolls the Oregon, and hears no sound

¹ Eyah! those days, those days!—KIPLING, *The Courting of Dinah Shadd*
That time,— O times! SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

We'll talk of sunshine and of song,
And summer days, when we were young,
Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now. WORDSWORTH, *To a Butterfly*, st. 2

Save his own dashings,— yet the dead are there!
 And millions in those solitudes, since first
 The flight of years began, have laid them down
 In their last sleep,— the dead reign there alone!

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, lines 48-57

The light has come upon the dark benighted way.
 Dead, your Majesty! Dead, my Lords and gentlemen!
 Dead, Right Reverends and Wrong Reverends of every
 order! Dead, men and women, born with heavenly
 compassion in your hearts! And dying thus around us
 every day!

DICKENS, *Bleak House*, xlvii

When once the Fates have cut the mortal thread,
 The man as much to all intents is dead,
 Who dies to-day, and will as long be so,
 As he who died a thousand years ago.

DRYDEN,

Translation of Lucretius, III, lines 318-321

Twelve hundred million men are spread
 About this earth, and I and You
 Wonder, when You and I are dead,
 What will those luckless millions do?

KIPLING, *The Last Department*

Dead he lay among his books!
 The peace of God was in his looks.

LONGFELLOW, *Bayard Taylor*, st. 1

Some

Have long been dead who think themselves alive,
 Because not buried.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*, III, i

Nothing in Nature's aspect intimated
 That a great man was dead.

LONGFELLOW, *Warden of the Cinque Ports*, st. 12

"Odious! in woollen! 't would a saint provoke!"
 (Were the last words that poor Narcissa spoke),
 "No, let a charming chintz, and Brussels lace
 Wrap my cold limbs, and shade my lifeless face:
 One would not, sure, be frightful when one's dead —
 And — Betty — give this cheek a little red."

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle i, lines 246-251

Dead, for a ducat, dead! SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

He is dead and gone, lady,
 He is dead and gone;
 At his head a grass-green turf,
 At his heels a stone.

Ibid., iv, 5

Dead—Death

Come not, when I am dead,
 To drop thy foolish tears upon my grave,
 To trample round my fallen head,
 And vex the unhappy dust thou wouldst not save.
 TENNYSON, *Fragment*, st. 1

Home they brought her warrior dead;
 She nor swooned nor uttered cry:
 All her maidens, watching, said,
 "She must weep or she will die."
 TENNYSON, *The Princess*, v

Nothing is dead, but that which wished to die;
 Nothing is dead, but wretchedness and pain;
 Nothing is dead, but what encumbered, galled,
 Blocked up the pass, and barred from real life.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VI, lines 41-44

Dead Sea. The apples on the Dead Sea's shore,
 All ashes to the taste.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, 34

Death.— Weep awhile, if ye are fain,—
 Sunshine still must follow rain;
 Only not at death,— for death,
 Now I know, is that first breath
 Which our souls draw when we enter
 Life, which is of all life centre.¹
 SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *After Death in Arabia*, st. 6

I would tell *you*, darling, if I were dead,
 And 'twere your hot tears upon *my* brow shed.

You should not ask, vainly, with streaming eyes,
 Which in Death's touch was the chiefest surprise.

What a strange delicious amazement is Death,
 To be without body and breathe without breath.
 SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *She and He*, st. 27, 29, 35

There was another heavy sound,
 A hush and then a groan;
 And darkness swept across the sky —
 The work of death was done!
 W. E. AYTOUN, *The Execution of Montrose*, st. 18

¹There is no death! What seems so is transition;
 This life of mortal breath
 Is but a suburb of the life elysian,
 Whose portal we call death. LONGFELLOW, *Resignation*, st. 5

Revenge triumphs over death; love slights it; honour
aspireth to it; grief flieth to it; fear preoccupateth it.

BACON, *Essay II: On Death*

Men fear death as children fear to go into the dark.

Ibid.

Like the hand which ends a dream,
Death, with the might of his sunbeam,
Touches the flesh, and the soul awakes.

R. BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*, xv

What is death but parting breath?

BURNS, *Macpherson's Farewell*, st. 2

For the angel of death spread his wings on the blast,
And breathed in the face of the foe as he passed;
And the eyes of the sleepers waxed deadly and chill,
And their hearts but once heaved, and for ever grew still.

BYRON, *Destruction of Sennacherib*, st. 3

Ere Sin could blight or Sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care;
The opening bud to Heaven conveyed,
And bade it blossom there.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epitaph on an Infant*

The child who enters life comes not with knowledge or
intent,

So those who enter death must go as little children sent.
Nothing is known. But I believe that God is overhead;
And as life is to the living, so death is to the dead.

MARY MAPES DODGE, *The Two Mysteries*, st. 5

The world's an inn, and death the journey's end.¹

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, line 2164

He trumped Death's ace for me that day,
And I'm not goin' back on him!

JOHN HAY, *Banty Tim*, st. 7

Death rides on every passing breeze,
He lurks in every flower.—R. HEBER, *At a Funeral*, st. 3

Death saw two players playing at cards,
But the game wasn't worth a dump,
For he quickly laid them flat with a spade,
To wait for the final trump!² HOOD, *Death's Ramble*

¹ And, as the cock crew, those who stood before
The Tavern shouted—"Open then the door!
You know how little while we have to stay,
And, once departed, may return no more."

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 3

² There card-players wait till the last trump be played.

LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, line 1659

Death—Continued

But why do I talk of death?
 That phantom of grisly bone,
 I hardly fear his terrible shape,
 It seems so like my own —
 It seems so like my own,
 Because of the fasts I keep;
 O God! that bread should be so dear,
 And flesh and blood so cheap!

HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*, st. 5

Ah, well, friend Death, good friend thou art:
 I shall be free when thou art through.
 Take all there is — take hand and heart:
 There must be somewhere work to do.

HELEN FISKE JACKSON, *Habeas Corpus*, ad finem

Death stands above me, whispering low
 I know not what into my ear:
 Of his strange language all I know
 Is, there is not a word of fear.¹

W. S. LANDOR, *Last Fruit off an Old Tree*, xcvi

Death, thou 'rt a cordial old and rare:
 Look how compounded, with what care!
 Time got his wrinkles reaping thee
 Sweet herbs from all antiquity.

Then, Time, let not a drop be spilt:
 Hand me the cup whene'er thou wilt;
 'Tis thy rich stirrup-cup to me;
 I'll drink it down right smilingly.

LANIER, *The Stirrup-Cup*, st. 1-3

¹ Fear death? — to feel the fog in my throat,
 The mist in my face,
 When the snows begin, and the blasts denote
 I am nearing the place

Where he stands, the Arch Fear, in a visible form,
 Yet the strong man must go:
 For the journey is done and the summit attained,
 And the barriers fall,
 Though a battle's to fight ere the guerdon be gained,
 The reward of it all.
 I would hate that death bandaged my eyes, and forbore,
 And bade me creep past.
 No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers
 The heroes of old,
 Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears
 Of pain, darkness, and cold.
 For sudden the worst turns the best to the brave,
 The black minute's at end,
 And the elements' rage, the fiend-voices that rave,
 Shall dwindle, shall blend,
 Shall change, shall become first a peace out of pain,
 Then a light.

R. BROWNING, *Prospice*, lines 1-26

Death

79

Death takes us by surprise,
And stays our hurrying feet;
The great design unfinished lies,
Our lives are incomplete.

LONGFELLOW, *Charles Sumner*, st. 5

Our years are fleet,
And, to the weary, death is sweet.

LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, st. 15

There is a Reaper, whose name is Death.

LONGFELLOW, *The Reaper and the Flowers*, st. 1

Death the Ploughman wanders in all lands,
And to the last of earth his furrow stands.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Last Furrow*, st. 1

Death hath a thousand doors to let out life,
I shall find one. MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*, v, 4

Death's but one more to-morrow. S. W. MITCHELL,
Of One Who Seemed to Have Failed, line 1

It is curious how forgetful we are of death, how little
we think that we are dying daily, and that what we call
life is really death, and death the beginning of a higher
life. MAX MÜLLER, *Letter to Miss Mary Müller*,

April 18, 1883, *Life*, by His Wife, II, xxvi

Tell me, my soul, can this be death?

POPE, *Dying Christian to His Soul*, st. 2

Now, men of death, work forth your will,
For I can suffer and be still;
And come he slow, or come he fast,
It is but death who comes at last.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, ii, st. 30

Is it sin

To rush into the secret house of death,
Ere death dare come to us?

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv. 15 [13]

The stroke of death is as a lover's pinch,
Which hurts, and is desired. *Ibid.*

Who would [Who'd] fardels bear,
To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscovered country from whose bourne
No traveller returns, puzzles the will
And makes us rather bear those ills we have
Than fly to others that we know not of?¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

¹ A secret prepossession
To plunge with all your fears — but where?

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 6

Death—Continued

This fell sergeant, Death,
Is strict in his arrest. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 2

It seems to me most strange that men should fear;
Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, ii, 2

Where hateful death put on his ugliest mask.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 1

Warwick. So bad a death argues a monstrous life.
King. Forbear to judge, for we are sinners all.¹
Close up his eyes and draw the curtains close;
And let us all to meditation.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 3

Nothing can we call our own but death
And that small model of the barren earth
Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 2

The sense of death is most in apprehension;
And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,
In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

Thy best of rest is sleep,
And that thou oft provok'st; yet grossly fear'st
Thy death, which is no more. *Ibid.*

Holy men at their death have good inspirations.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

I would fain die a dry death.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 1

Out of the jaws of death.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 4

¹Fools and blind!
This Czar, this emperor, this dethroned corpse,
Lying so straightly in an icy calm
Grander than sovereignty, was but as ye —
No better and no worse: Heaven mend us all!
DINAH M. MULLOCK CRAIK, *The Dead Czar*, st. 6

²Stormed at with shot and shell,
While horse and hero fell,
They that had fought so well
Came through the jaws of death,
Back from the mouth of hell,
All that was left of them,
Left of six hundred.—TENNYSON, *Charge of the Light Brigade*, st. 5

I could lie down like a tired child,
And weep away the life of care
Which I have borne, and yet must bear
Till death like sleep might steal on me. SHELLEY,
Stanzas Written in Dejection near Naples, st. 4

How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep!¹
SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*, i, st. 1

You, proud monarchs, must obey
And mingle with forgotten ashes, when
Death calls ye to the crowd of common men.
J. SHIRLEY, *The Last Conqueror*, st. 1

Virtue alone has majesty in death.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, line 656

Death is the crown of life:
Was death denied, poor man would live in vain;
Was death denied, to live would not be life;
Was death denied, even fools would wish to die.
Ibid., III, lines 527-530

Man makes a death which Nature never made.
Ibid., IV, line 15

While man is growing, life is in decrease,
And cradles rock us nearer to the tomb.
Our birth is nothing but our death begun,
As tapers waste that instant they take fire.
Ibid., V, lines 717-720

Death loves a shining mark, a signal blow;
A blow, which, while it executes, alarms;
And startles thousands with a single fall.
Ibid., V, lines 1011-1013

Death-bed.— A death-bed's a detector of the heart.
Here tired Dissimulation drops her mask,
Through life's grimace, that mistress of the scene.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 645-647

Death-fires.— About, about, in reel and rout
The death-fires danced at night;
The water, like a witch's oils,
Burnt green and blue and white.
COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 127-130

¹ Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,
Brother to Death. S. DANIEL, *Sonnet liv*

Death it seemed, and not his cousin Sleep.
HOOD, *Hero and Leander*, st. 61

Sleep, Death's twin-brother. TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxviii, st. 1

Debating.—The ancient Goths . . . had . . . a wise custom of debating everything of importance . . . twice, —once drunk and once sober,—drunk,—that their councils might not want vigour; and sober,—that they might not want discretion.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, VI, xvii

Debt.—What! from his helpless creature be repaid
Pure gold for what he lent him dross-allayed —
Sue for a debt he never did contract,
And cannot answer — Oh, the sorry trade!
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 79

Poor is the man in debt.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VI, line 532

Debts.—He that dies pays all debts.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iii, 2

Decay.—A general flavour of mild decay.

HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 9

Deceit. That is good deceit

Which mates him first that first intends deceit.²

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 1

Deceits.—The tongues of men are full of deceits.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 2

Deceive.—Kiss me, though you make believe;

Kiss me, though I almost know

You are kissing to deceive:

Let the tide one moment flow

Backward ere it rise and break,

Only for poor pity's sake.

ALICE CARY, *Make Believe*, st. 1

Oh, what a tangled web we weave³

When first we practise to deceive!⁴

SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 17

¹The end of life cancels all bonds.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 2

Since . . . it is impossible I should live, all debts are cleared between you and I.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

²Do unto the other feller the way he'd like to do unto you — an' do it fust.

E. N. WESTCOTT, *David Harum*, Preface

³When one fib becomes due, as it were, you must forge another to take up the old acceptance; and so the stock of your lies in circulation inevitably multiplies, and the danger of detection increases every day.

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*, lxvi

⁴I will not practise to deceive.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, i

Deceived.— To be deceived in your true heart's desire
Was bitterer than a thousand years of fire!
JOHN HAY, *A Woman's Love*, st. 11

Deceiver.— Where shall the traitor rest,
He, the deceiver,
Who could win maiden's breast,
Ruin and leave her?
In the lost battle,
Borne down by the flying,
Where mingles war's rattle
With groans of the dying.—SCOTT, *Marmion*, iii, st. 11

Deceivers.— Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever,¹
One foot in sea and one on shore,
To one thing constant never.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 3

Decency.— Immodest words admit of no defence;
For want of decency is want of sense.
EARL OF ROSCOMMON, *Essay on Translated Verse*

Decide.— Once to every man and nation comes the moment
to decide,
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for the good or
evil side. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 5

Deed.—*Macbeth*. I have done the deed!² Didst thou not
hear a noise?
Lady Macbeth. I heard the owl scream and the
crickets cry. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 2

One good deed dying tongueless
Slaughters a thousand waiting upon that.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, i, 2

Deeds.— Foul deeds will rise. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

How oft the sight of means to do ill deeds
Make deeds ill done [ill deeds done]!
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

My deeds upon my head! I crave the law,
The penalty and forfeit of my bond.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

¹ Trust not a man: we are by nature false,
Dissembling, subtle, cruel and inconstant. T. OTWAY, *The Orphan*, ii, 1

² A deed of dreadful note. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 2

A deed without a name. *Ibid.*, iv, 1

Deeds—Degenerate

Speaking in deeds, and deedless in his tongue;
 Not soon provoked, nor, being provoked, soon calmed;
 His heart and hand both open and both free;
 For what he has he gives, what thinks he shows;
 Yet gives he not till judgment guide his bounty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iv, 5

Deep.— The very deep did rot.

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 123

Though deep yet clear, though gentle yet not dull;
 Strong without rage, without o'erflowing full.

SIR J. DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*

Rocked in the cradle of the deep
 I lay me down in peace to sleep;
 Secure I rest upon the wave,
 For thou, O Lord! hast power to save.
 I know thou wilt not slight my call,
 For thou dost mark the sparrow's fall;
 And calm and peaceful shall I sleep,
 Rocked in the cradle of the deep.

E. H. WILLARD, *Rocked in the Cradle of the Deep*, st. 1

Deer.— Why, let the stricken deer go weep,

The hart ungalled play;

For some must watch, while some must sleep,

So [Thus] runs the world away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Defence.— What boots it at one gate to make defence,

And at another to let in the foe?

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, lines 560, 561

In cases of defence 'tis best to weigh

The enemy more mighty than he seems.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 4

Defer.— Defer not till to-morrow to be wise,

To-morrow's sun to thee may never rise.¹

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Letter to Lord Cobham*,

1729, lines 61, 62

Defiance.— A cry of defiance and not of fear,

A voice in the darkness, a knock at the door,

And a word that shall echo for evermore.

LONGFELLOW, *Paul Revere's Ride*, st. 14

Degenerate.— Not two strong men th' enormous weight could
 raise,

Such men as live in these degenerate days.

POPE, *Iliad*, V, lines 371, 372

¹ Be wise to-day; 'tis madness to defer.

Next day the fatal precedent will plead;

Thus on, till wisdom is pushed out of life.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 390-392

Deliberates.— When love once pleads admission to our hearts
(In spite of all the virtue we can boast),
The woman that deliberates is lost.—ADDISON, *Cato*, iv, 1

Deliberation. With grave
Aspect he rose, and in his rising seemed
A pillar of state. Deep on his front engraven
Deliberation sat, and public care;
And princely counsel in his face yet shone,
Majestic, though in ruin.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, lines 300-305

Demeanour.— You will find it serviceable, in the formation
of a demeanour, if you sometimes say to yourself in com-
pany — on entering a room, for instance — Papa, po-
tatoes, poultry, prunes, and prism.
DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*, II, v

Den. And darest thou then
To beard the lion in his den,
The Douglas in his hall? SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 14

Depolarize.— Depolarize every fixed religious idea in the
mind by changing the word which stands for it.
HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, i

Depths.— He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan,
Without a grave, unknelled, uncoffined, and unknown.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 179

Descent.— And made a preachment of your high descent.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI*, Part III, i, 4

Desert.— Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-place,
With one fair spirit for my minister,¹
That I might all forget the human race,
And, hating no one, love but only her!
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 177
In dark Cimmerian desert. MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 10
Fly to the desert, fly with me,
Our Arab tents are rude for thee;
But oh! the choice what heart can doubt,
Of tents with love or thrones without?
T. MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of the Harem*
I never will desert Mr. Micawber.
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, xii

¹ A book of verses underneath the bough,
A jug of wine, a loaf of bread — and Thou
Beside me singing in the wilderness —
Oh, wilderness were paradise enow!
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyat* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 12

Deserted—Destiny

Deserted.—Deserted, at his utmost need,
By those his former bounty fed;
On the bare earth exposed he lies,
With not a friend to close his eyes.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, lines 80-83

Desire.—From the desert I come to thee
On a stallion shod with fire;
And the winds are left behind
In the speed of my desire.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Bedouin Song*, st. 1

Desires.—Your heart's desires be with you!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 2

Despairing. The daring

Last look of despairing

Fixed on futurity. HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*, st. 16

Desperate.—Beware of desperate steps. The darkest day,
Live till to-morrow, will have passed away.

COWPER, *The Needless Alarm: Moral*

Diseases desperate grown

By desperate appliance are relieved,¹

Or not at all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 3

Despised.—Ay, do despise me, I'm the prouder for it; I like
to be despised.—ISAAC BICKERSTAFF, *The Hypocrite*, v, 1

Destiny. What if thou withdraw

In silence from the living, and no friend

Take note of thy departure? All that breathe

Will share thy destiny.

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, lines 58-61

Destiny never swerves,

Nor yields to men the helm;

He shoots his thought, by hidden nerves,

Throughout the solid realm.

EMERSON, *The World-Soul*, st. 10

Think you I bear the shears of destiny?

Have I commandment on the pulse of life?

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

Hanging and wiving goes by destiny.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 9

¹'Tis not amiss, ere ye're given o'er,
To try one desperate medicine more:
For where your case can be no worse,
The desp'rat'st is the wisest course.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Epistle to Sidrophel, lines 5-8

²Love is not in our choice, but in our fate.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, line 328

Your marriage comes by destiny.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 3

Destroyer.— For in the night, unseen, a single warrior,
In sombre harness mailed,
Dreaded of man, and surnamed the Destroyer,
The rampart wall had scaled.

He did not pause to parley or dissemble,
But smote the Warden hoar;
Ah! what a blow! that made all England tremble,
And groan from shore to shore.
LONGFELLOW, *Warden of the Cinque Ports*, st. 9, 11

Devil.— Bid the devil take the hindmost.¹
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, Canto ii, line 633
Here Francis C—— lies. Be civil;
The rest God knows — perhaps the Devil.

POPE, *Epitaph*
The devil was sick, the devil a monk would be;
The devil was well, the devil a monk was he.
RABELAIS, IV, xxiv

How then was the Devil dressed?
Oh! he was in his Sunday's best;
His coat was red, and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where his tail came through.
SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*, st. 3

And in he came with eyes of flame,
The Devil, to fetch the dead;
And all the church with his presence glowed
Like a fiery furnace red.
SOUTHEY, *The Old Woman of Berkeley*, st. 40

He must needs go, that the devil drives.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 3
He must have a long spoon that must eat with the devil.
SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, iv, 3

Give the devil his due.²
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 7
Lest the devil cross my prayer.³
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 1

¹ This expression has become proverbial, and is used by Prior, Pope, Burns and others.

² And so give his due to the devil.
ALEXANDER BROME, *The Holy Pedlar*, st. 5
He will give the devil his due.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV*, Part I, i, 2

³ Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there;
And 't will be found upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.
DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-born Englishman*, I, lines 1-4

No man means evil but the devil, and we shall know him by his horns.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, v, 2

One of those gentle ones that will use the devil himself with courtesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iv, 2

Devotion.

With devotion's visage

And pious action we do sugar o'er

The devil himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

Dewlapped.— Who would believe that there were mountaineers

Dewlapped like bulls,¹ whose throats had hanging at them
Wallets of flesh? or that there were such men

Whose heads stood in their breasts.²

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iii, 3

Dial.— True as the dial to the sun,³

Although it be not shined upon.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, ii, lines 175, 176

Diamond.

Spots quadrangular of diamond form,

Ensanguined hearts, clubs typical of strife,

And spades, the emblem of untimely graves.

COWPER, *The Task: The Winter Evening*,

lines 217-219

Diamonds.— Diamonds cut diamonds; they who will prove
To thrive in cunning, must cure love with love.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*, i, 3 [1]

Die.— It is as natural to die as to be born.

BACON, *Essay II: On Death*

A voice within us speaks the startling word,

"Man, thou shalt never die!"

R. H. DANA,

The Husband and Wife's Grave, lines 56, 57

The pure, the bright, the beautiful,

That stirred our hearts in youth,

The impulse to a wordless prayer,

The dreams of love and truth;

The longings after something lost,

The spirit's yearning cry,

The strivings after better hopes —

These things can never die.

SARAH DOUDNEY, *Things That Never Die*, st. 1

¹ Dewlapped like Thessalian bulls.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, iv, 1

² Men whose heads

Do grow beneath their shoulders.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

³ True as the needle to the pole

Or as the dial to the sun.

BARTON BOOTH, *Song*

And could we choose the time, and choose aright,
 'Tis best to die, our honour at the height,
 When we have done our ancestors no shame,
 But served our friends, and well secured our fame;
 Then should we wish our happy life to close,
 And leave no more for fortune to dispose:
 So should we make our death a glad relief
 From future shame, from sickness, and from grief.
 DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, lines 2364-2371

To die is landing on some silent shore,
 Where billows never break, nor tempests roar;
 E'er well we feel the friendly stroke 'tis o'er.
 S. GARTH, *The Dispensary*, Canto iii, lines 225-227

To every man upon this earth
 Death cometh soon or late.
 And how can man die better
 Than facing fearful odds,
 For the ashes of his fathers,
 And the temples of his gods,
 And for the tender mother
 Who dandled him to rest,
 And for the wife who nurses
 His baby at her breast?
 MACAULAY, *Horatius*, st. 27, 28

Whether I ought to die or not
 My doctors cannot quite determine;
 It's only clear that I shall rot,
 And be, like Priam, food for vermin.
 My debts are paid; — but Nature's debt
 Almost escaped my recollection!
 Tom! we shall meet again; and yet
 I cannot leave you my direction!
 PRAED, *Quince*, st. 13

All that lives [live] must die,
 Passing through nature to eternity.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

A man can die but once: we owe God a death.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2

What is pomp, rule, reign, but earth and dust?
 And, live we how we can, yet die we must.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, v, 2

As good to die and go, as die and stay.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 3

Die—*Continued*

The times have been,
That, when the brains were out, the man would die,
And there an end; but now they rise again,
With twenty mortal murders on their crowns,
And push us from our stools.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we'll die with harness on our back.¹— *Ibid.*, v, 5

If I must die,
I will encounter darkness as a bride,
And hug it in mine arms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice;
To be imprisoned in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round about
The pendent world.² *Ibid.*, iii, 1

Not though the soldier knew
Some one had blundered:
Theirs not to make reply,
Theirs not to reason why,
Theirs but to do and die,³
Into the valley of Death
Rode the six hundred.

TENNYSON, *Charge of the Light Brigade*, st. 2

¹Fallen from his fellow's side,
The steed beneath is lying;
In harness here he died,
His only fault was dying.

Epitaph on a Coach Horse, near the Foot of Helvellyn

The Englishman is proud when it can be said, "He died in harness."

MAX MÜLLER, *Letter to Crown Prince Friedrich Wilhelm*, ———, 1888, *Life*, by his Wife, II, xxix

²Who would lose,
Though full of pain, this intellectual being,
Those thoughts that wander through eternity,
To perish rather, swallowed up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated Night,
Devoid of sense and motion? MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, lines 146-151

³They went where duty seemed to call,
They scarcely asked the reason why;
They only knew they could but die,
And death was not the worst of all

WHITTIER, *Lexington*, st. 5

'T was there of just and good he reasoned strong,
 Cleared some great truth, or raised some serious song:
 There patient showed us the wise course to steer,
 A candid censor and a friend severe;
 There taught us how to live, and (Oh, too high
 The price for knowledge!) taught us how to die.

T. TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, on the
 Death of Addison*, lines 77-82

The good die first,
 And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
 Burn to the socket. WORDSWORTH,
The Excursion, The Wanderer, lines 504-506

Died.— Most persons have died before they expire,— died to
 all earthly longings, so that the last breath is only, as it
 were, the locking of the door of the already deserted man-
 sion. HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast Table*, xi

"I give and I devise (old Euclio said,
 And sighed) my lands and tenements to Ned."—
 "Your money, sir?"—"My money, sir, what, all?
 Why,— if I must — (then wept) I give it Paul."—
 "The manor, sir?"—"The manor! hold," he cried,
 "Not that,— I cannot part with that,"— and died.
 POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle i, lines 256-261

Dies.— Stand, stand to your glasses, steady!
 'Tis all we have left to prize:
 One cup to the dead already —
 Hurrah for the next that dies!
 BARTHOLOMEW DOWLING, *Revel of the Dying*, st. 8

He that dies this year is quit for the next.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2

He dies, and makes no sign.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 3

Digestion.— Now, good digestion wait on appetite,
 And health on both! SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Diminished.— Ye little stars! hide your diminished rays.
 POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, line 282

Dimple.— Cheek or chin, or knuckle or knee,
 Where shall the baby's dimple be?
 Where shall the angel's finger rest
 When he comes down to the baby's nest?
 Where shall the angel's touch remain
 When he awakens my babe again? J. G. HOLLAND,
Where Shall the Baby's Dimple Be, st. 2

Dine—Disappointed

Dine.— The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine.¹
POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, iii, lines 21, 22

Dinner.— A dinner lubricates business.
LORD STOWELL, quoted in Boswell,
Life of Johnson, April 15, 1781

Dinner-bell.— That all-softening, o'erpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul — the dinner-bell.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto v, st. 49

Direct.— Think it more honour to direct in chief than to be
busy in all. BACON, *Essay XI: Of Great Place*

Directors.— However, as is usual in our city,
They had a sort of Managing Committee,
A board of grave, responsible Directors —
A Secretary, good at pen and ink —
A Treasurer, of course, to keep the chink,
And quite an army of Collectors!

With many of those persevering ones,
Who mite by mite would beg a cheese!
HOOD, *A Black Job*, st. 8

Dirt. Dirt?— Jacob, what is dirt?
If matter,— why, the delicate dish that tempts
An o'ergorged epicure, to the last morsel
That stuffs him to the throat-gates, is no more.
SOUTHEY, *The Pig*, lines 57–60

Dirty. The last charge,— he lived
A dirty life. Here I could shelter him
With noble and right-reverend precedents,
And show by sanction of authority
That 'tis a very honourable thing
To thrive by dirty ways.² *Ibid.*, lines 49–54

Disappointed.— What ardently I wished, I long believed,
And, disappointed still, was still deceived.
By expectation every day beguiled,
Dupe of to-morrow even from a child. COWPER,
On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture, lines 38–41

¹ A good, contented, well-breakfasted jurymen is a capital thing to get hold of. Discontented or hungry jurymen . . . always find for the plaintiff. . . . If it's near dinner-time, the foreman takes out his watch when the jury has retired, and says, "Dear me, gentlemen, ten minutes to five, I declare! I dine at five." . . . "So do I," says everybody else, except two men who ought to have dined at three, and seem more than half-disposed to stand out in consequence. The foreman smiles and puts up his watch: "Well, gentlemen, what do we say,— plaintiff or defendant? . . . I rather think the plaintiff's the man." DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, xxxiv

² The public path of life
Is dirty. YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VIII, lines 373, 374

Disasters.— Well had the boding tremblers learned to trace
The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laughed with counterfeited glee
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 14

Discontent.— Here comes a man of comfort, whose advice
Hath often stilled my brawling discontent.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iv, 1

Discontent.— the nobleman's consumption.
CYRIL TOURNEUR, *The Revenger's Tragedy*, i, 1

Discord.— From hence, let fierce contending nations know
What dire effects from civil discord flow.
ADDISON, *Cato*, v, 4

Discourse.— Bid me discourse, I will enchant thine ear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, line 145

Discretion.— Let your own discretion be your tutor.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Disease.— Ring out old shapes of foul disease.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 7

Disobedience.— Of man's first disobedience, and the fruit
Of that forbidden tree, whose mortal taste
Brought death into the world, and all our woe.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 1-3

Disobey.— God bade me act for him: I dared not disobey!
R. BROWNING, *Ivan Ivanovitch*, line 300

Dissemble.— Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,
But why did you kick me downstairs?
J. P. KEMBLE, *The Panel*

Distance.— 'Tis distance lends enchantment to the view.
CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, i, st. 1

Distinguish.— He could distinguish, and divide
A hair 'twixt south and southwest side.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 67, 68

Ditch.— I will die in the last ditch.
WILLIAM, PRINCE OF ORANGE, cited by Hume,
History of England

Diver. Are there not, dear Michal,
Two points in the adventure of the diver,
One — when, a beggar, he prepares to plunge,
One — when, a prince, he rises with his pearl?
R. BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, I

Divine.— It is a good divine that follows his own instructions.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

Divinely.— A daughter of the gods, divinely tall,¹
And most divinely fair.²
TENNYSON, *Dream of Fair Women*, lines 87, 88

Divinity.— There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 2

Dixie.— Southrons, hear your country call you!
Up, lest worse than death befall you!
To arms! To arms! To arms, in Dixie!

Advance the flag of Dixie!
Hurrah! Hurrah!
For Dixie's land we take our stand,
And live or die for Dixie! A. PIKE, *Dixie*, st. 1

Do.— So much to do, so little done!
But when it's o'er,— the victory won,—
Oh! then, my soul, this strife and sorrow
Will end in that great, glad To-morrow.
J. R. GILMORE, *Three Days*, st. 3

And all may do what has by man been done.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VI, line 606

Doctor.— Joy and Temperance and Repose
Slam the door on the doctor's nose. LONGFELLOW,
The Best Medicines, from the German of F. von Logau

Doctors.— So lived our sires, ere doctors learned to kill,
And multiplied with theirs the weekly bill.
DRYDEN, *Epistle to John Dryden*, lines 71, 72

Talk of your science! after all is said
There's nothing like a bare and shiny head;
Age lends the graces that are sure to please;
Folks want their doctors mouldy, like their cheese.
HOLMES, *Rip Van Winkle, M.D.*, II, st. 4

Who shall decide, when doctors disagree,
And soundest casuists doubt, like you and me?
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 1, 2

¹ Her stature tall — I hate a dumpy woman. BYRON, *Don Juan*, st. 61

² Divinely fair. MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, line 489

Doctrine.— What makes all doctrine plain and clear?

About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was proved true before
Proved false again?—Two hundred more.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, i, lines 1277-1280

Dog.— My dog howls at the gate.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 13 (2)

The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad and bit the man.

The man recovered of the bite,

The dog it was that died!

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog*, st. 8

I am his Highness' dog at Kew;

Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?

POPE, *Epigram Engraved on the Collar of a Dog
Given to His Royal Highness*

Celia. Why, Rosalind! . . . not a word?

Rosalind. Not one to throw at a dog.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 3

Mine enemy's dog,

Though he had bit me, should have stood that night

Against my fire. SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 7

Hath a dog money? Is it possible

A cur can lend three thousand ducats?

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Thou call'dst me dog before thou hadst a cause;

But, since I am a dog, beware my fangs. *Ibid.*, iii, 3

An he had been a dog that should have howled thus,
they would have hanged him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 3

Dogrose.— A dogrose blushin' to a brook

Ain't modester nor sweeter.

LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 7

Dogs.— The little dogs and all,

Tray, Blanch, and Sweet-heart, see, they bark at me!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 6

Let dogs delight to bark and bite,

For God hath made them so;

Let bears and lions growl and fight,

For 't is their nature to. ISAAC WATTS, *Song*, xvi

Doing—Dormouse

Doing.— What is worth doing is worth doing well; and with a little more trouble at first, much trouble afterwards may be avoided.—MAX MÜLLER, *Letter to John Bellows*, July 18, 1866, *Life*, by His Wife, I, xv

Doll.— I once had a sweet little doll, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world;

Yet for old sakes' sake she is still, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world.

KINGSLEY, *Songs from the Water Babies*, IV, st. 1, 2

Dollar.— The Almighty Dollar.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Creole Village*

A short-weight dollar is not an honest dollar to pay
full-weight-dollar debts with.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, cited by Jacob Riis in
Theodore Roosevelt the Citizen, xii

Done.— What men have done can still be done,
And shall be done to-day!

G. BARLOW, *The Song of Abou Klea*, st. 2

That's what I always say; if you wish a thing to be well
done,

You must do it yourself, you must not leave it to others!

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, ii,
lines 28, 29

If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well

It were done quickly. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

What's done cannot be undone. *Ibid.*, v, 1

Door.— Open the door with shame, if ye have sinned;

If ye be sorry, open it with sighs.

Albeit the place be bare for poverty,

And comfortless for lack of plenishing,

Be not abashed for that, but open it,

And take Him in that comes to sup with thee;

"Behold!" He saith, "I stand at the door and knock!"

JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

The door is open, sir; there lies your way;

You may be jogging whiles your boots are green.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2

Dormouse.— But a child — that bids the world good-night,
In downright earnest and cuts it quite —

A cherub no art can copy,—

'Tis a perfect picture to see him lie

As if he had supped on dormouse pie

(An ancient classical dish by the by),

With a sauce of syrup of poppy.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*, Her Dream

Doubt.— Doubt thou the stars are fire;
 Doubt that the sun doth move;
 Doubt truth to be a liar;
 But never doubt I love.— SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2
 To be once in doubt
 Is once to be resolved. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3
 Perplexed in faith, but pure in deeds,
 At last he beat his music out
 There lives more faith in honest doubt,
 Believe me, than in half the creeds.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xcvi, st. 3

Doubts. Our doubts are traitors,
 And make us lose the good we oft might win
 By fearing to attempt.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, i, 4 [5]

Douglas.— Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die.
 JOHN HOME, *Douglas*, v, 1

Could ye come back to me, Douglas, Douglas,
 In the old likeness that I knew,
 I would be so faithful, so loving, Douglas,
 Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.
 D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *Too Late*, st. 1

The hand of Douglas is his own
 And never shall in friendly grasp
 The hand of such as Marmion clasp.
 SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 13

Dove. The tender fierceness of the dove,
 Pecking the hand that hovers o'er her mate.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 57
 Oh, had I the wings of a dove!
 COWPER, *Alexander Selkirk*, st. 3

Coo, dove, to thy married mate —
 She has two warm eggs in her nest:
 Tell her the hours are few to wait
 Ere life shall dawn on their rest;
 And thy young shall peck at the shells, elate
 With a dream of her brooding breast.
 JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

Down.— He that is down need fear no fall,¹
 He that is low, no pride.
 BUNYAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*, II, Stage v

¹ I am not now in Fortune's power,
 He that is down can fall no lower.— BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, iii, lines 857, 858

Dragon—Dreams

Dragon.— Come not between the dragon and his wrath.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1

Dream.— I had a dream, which was not all a dream.
BYRON, *Darkness*, line 1

A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.
BYRON, *The Dream*

The people's prayer, the glad diviner's theme,
The young men's vision, and the old men's dream!¹
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, lines 238, 239

To die, to sleep;
To sleep; perchance to dream:² ay, there's the rub;
For in that sleep of death what dreams may come
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil, must give us
pause.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

With that, methought, a legion of foul fiends
Environed me [about], and howled in mine ears
Such hideous cries, that with the very noise
I trembling waked, and for a season after
Could not believe but that I was in hell,
Such terrible impression made the [my] dream.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 4

There is some ill a-brewing towards my rest,
For I did dream of money-bags to-night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 5

Or I am mad, or else this is a dream:
Let fancy still my sense in Lethe steep;
If it be thus to dream, still let me sleep.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iv, 1

Dreaming. Sorrow returned with the dawning of morn,
And the voice in my dreaming ear melted away.³
CAMPBELL, *The Soldier's Dream*, st. 6

Dreams.— My dreams were always beautiful, my thoughts
were high and fine;
No life was ever lived on earth to match those dreams
of mine. HENRY VAN DYKE, *Another Chance*, st. 3

¹Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.
Joel, ii, 28

²How happy they who wake no more!
Yet that were vain, if dreams infest the grave.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 7, 8

³But oh, as to embrace me she inclined,
I waked, she fled, and day brought back my night.
MILTON, *On His Deceased Wife*

As vessels starting from ports thousands of miles apart
pass close to each other in the naked breadth of the ocean,
nay, sometimes even touch, in the dark, with a crack of
timbers, a gurgling of water, a cry of startled sleepers,—
a cry mysteriously echoed in warning dreams, as the wife
of some Gloucester fisherman, some coasting skipper,
wakes with a shriek, calls the name of her husband, and
sinks back to uneasy slumbers upon her lonely pillow,—
a widow. HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, iii

Unknown facts of guilty acts
Are seen in dreams from God!

HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 11

Dhrames always go by conthrairies, my dear.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Rory O'More*, st. 2

You laugh when boys or women tell their dreams.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2

Oh! I have passed a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,¹
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 't were to buy a world of happy days,—
So full of dismal terror was the time!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 4

Let not our babbling dreams affright our souls.

Ibid., v, 3

Dreams,
Which are the children of an idle brain,
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 4

Dressed.— Still to be neat, still to be dressed,
As you were going to a feast.

BEN JONSON, *The Silent Woman*, i, 1

Drink.— Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine;
Or leave a kiss but in the cup,
And I'll not look for wine.

I sent thee late a rosie wreath,
Not so much honouring thee,
As giving it a hope that there
It could not withered be.
But thou thereon didst only breathe,
And sent'st it back to me:

¹ "So full of fearful dreams, of ugly sights," according to other versions.

Drink

Drink—Continued

Since when it grows, and smells, I swear,
Not of itself, but thee.¹

BEN JONSON, *The Forest: To Celia*

Drink of this cup; you'll find there's a spell in
Its every drop 'gainst the ills of mortality;
Talk of the cordial that sparkled for Helen!
Her cup was a fiction, but this is reality.

T. MOORE, *Drink of This Cup*, st. 1

While you live,
Drink! — for, once dead, you never shall return.

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 35

Drink! for you know not whence you came, nor why:
Drink! for you know not why you go, nor where.

Ibid., st. 74

The more you drink, the more you crave. POPE,

Imitations of Horace, II, Epistle ii, line 212

I never drink but at my hours.

RABELAIS, I, v

We'll teach you to drink deep ere you depart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i. 2

I can drink with any tinker in his own language.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

And let me the cannikin clink, clink;

And let me the cannikin clink:

A soldier's a man;

A life's but a span;

Why, then, let a soldier drink.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

'Tis evermore the prologue to his sleep:

He'll watch the horologe a double set,

If drink rock not his cradle.

Ibid.

Great men should drink with harness on their throats.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 2

¹The utmost share

Of my desire shall be

Only to kiss that air

That lately kissed thee.

HERRICK, *To Electra, I Dare not Ask a Kiss*, st. 2

I took the wreath, whose inmost twine

Breathed of him and blushed with wine.—T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, i

If thou art inclined to gratify thy lover, send him back the remains of the garland, no longer breathing of roses only, but also of thee!

PHILOSTRATUS, *Erotica*, cited by Moore, note to *Odes of Anacreon*, i

He has a sin that often
Drowns him, and takes his valour prisoner:
If there were no foes, that were enough
To overcome him: in that beastly fury
He has been known to commit outrages,
And cherish factions: 'tis inferred to us,
His days are foul and his drink dangerous.— *Ibid.*, iii, 5

We keep the day. With festal cheer,
With books and music, surely we
Will drink to him whate'er he be,
And sing the songs he loved to hear.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvii, st. 6

Drink, pretty creature, drink!
WORDSWORTH, *The Pet Lamb*, st. 1

Drinking.— The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,¹
And drinks, and gapes for drink again.
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair;
The sea itself (which one would think
Should have but little need of drink)
Drinks twice ten thousand rivers up,
So filled that they o'erflow the cup

Nothing in nature's sober found,
But an eternal health goes round.
Fill up the bowl then, fill it high,
Fill all the glasses there; for why
Should every creature drink but I;
Why, man of morals, tell me why?
COWLEY, *Anacreontiques: Drinking*

Drinking all night and dozing all the day.
DRYDEN, *Essay upon Satire*, line 189

There is no drinking after death.²
JOHN FLETCHER, *Drink To-Day*, st. 1

¹ Observe when mother earth is dry,
She drinks the droppings of the sky;
And then the dewy cordial gives
To every thirsty plant that lives.
The vapours, which at evening weep,
Are beverage to the swelling deep;
And when the rosy sun appears,
He drinks the ocean's misty tears.
The moon too quaffs her paly stream
Of lustre, from the solar beam.
Then, hence with all your sober thinking!
Since Nature's holy law is drinking;
I'll make the laws of nature mine,
And pledge the universe in wine. T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, xxi

² I know in the tombs
There's no carousing. HERRICK, *Anacreontic, Born Was I to Be Old*

Drinking—Drunkenness

The habit of drinking is often a vice, no doubt,—sometimes a misfortune,—as when an almost irresistible hereditary propensity exists to indulge in it,—but oftenest of all a punishment.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

They call drinking deep, dyeing scarlet.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

The dry divan
Close in firm circle; and set, ardent, in
For serious drinking.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*: Autumn, lines 531-533

Dross.—What men call treasure, and the gods call dross.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 4

Drown.—Lord, Lord! [O Lord!] methought, what pain it was to drown!

What dreadful noise of water[s] in mine ears!
What ugly sights of [sights of ugly] death within mine eyes!

Methought I saw a thousand fearful wrecks;
Ten [A] thousand men that fishes gnawed upon;
Wedges of gold, great anchors, heaps of pearl,
Inestimable stones, unvalued jewels,
All scattered in the bottom of the sea.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 4

Drudgery.—A servant with this clause

Makes drudgery divine:
Who sweeps a room, as for thy laws,
Makes that and the action fine.

G. HERBERT, *The Elixir*, st. 5

Drum.—Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
As his corpse to the rampart we hurried.

CHARLES WOLFE, *Burial of Sir John Moore*, st. 1

Drunk.—Then hasten to be drunk, the business of the day.²

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, line 408

All loud alike,
All learned, and all drunk!

COWPER, *The Task*:
The Winter Evening, lines 477, 478

Drunkenness.—Whenever the wandering Demon of Drunkenness finds a ship adrift,—no steady wind in its sails, no thoughtful pilot directing its course,—he steps on board, takes the helm, and steers straight for the maelstrom.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

¹Cf. the modern phrase, "Paint the town red."

²Let other hours be set apart for business.

To-day it is our pleasure to be drunk.

FIELDING, *Tom Thumb*, i, 2

Ducats—Dust

103

Ducats.— You'll ask me, why I rather choose to have
A weight of carrion flesh than to receive
Three thousand ducats: I'll not answer that:
But say it is my humour.

If every ducat in six thousand ducats
Were in six parts, and every part a ducat,
I would not draw them; I would have my bond.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Dupes.— The history of human-kind to trace
Since Eve — the first of dupes — our doom unriddled,
A certain portion of the human race
Has certainly a taste for being diddled.¹
HOOD, *A Black Job*, st. 1

Durance.— In durance vile here must I wake and weep.
BURNS, *Epistle from Esopus to Maria*, st. 3

Dust.— Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,
Before we too into the dust descend;
Dust into dust, and under dust to lie,
Sans wine, sans song, sans singer, and — sans end!
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 24

Fear no more the heat o' the sun,
Nor the furious winter's rages;
Thou thy worldly task hast done,
Home art gone, and ta'en thy wages:
Golden lads and girls all must,
As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.

The sceptre, learning, physic, must
All follow this, and come to dust.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 2

And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt [gold] o'er-dusted.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3

¹ Those good and easy innocents in fact,
Who, willingly receiving chaff for corn,

Still find a secret pleasure in the act
Of being plucked and shorn. HOOD, *A Black Job*, st. 16

² Death is master of lord and clown;
Shovel the clay in, tread it down.
ALFRED AUSTIN, *Songs from "Prince Lucifer,"* st. 3

Sceptre and crown
Must tumble down,
And in the dust be equal made
With the poor crooked scythe and spade.
J. SHIRLEY, *Dirge: Death the Leveller*, st. 1

Dust—Duty

Thou wilt not leave us in the dust:

Thou madest man, he knows not why;

He thinks he was not made to die;

And thou hast made him: thou art just.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Introduction, st. 3

Why all this toil for triumphs of an hour?

What though we wade in wealth, or soar in fame?

Earth's highest station ends in, "Here he lies;"

And "Dust to dust" concludes her noblest song.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, lines 98-101

Duty.—So nigh is grandeur to our dust,

So near is God to man,

When Duty whispers low, "Thou must,"

The youth replies, "I can."—EMERSON, *Voluntary III*

He seen his duty, a dead-sure thing,—

And went for it thar and then;

And Christ ain't a-going to be too hard

On a man that died for men.

JOHN HAY, *Jim Bludso of the Prairie Belle*, st. 7

I slept and dreamed that life was Beauty:

I woke and found that life was Duty.

E. S. HOOPER, *Duty*

England expects every man to do his duty.

HCRATIO, VISCOUNT NELSON, quoted by Southey,

Life of Nelson, ix

I will turn

To the straight path of Duty.

Labour shall be my lot:

My kindred shall be joyful in my praise;

And Fame shall twine for me in after-days

A wreath I covet not:

And, if I cannot make,

Dearest, thy hope my hope, thy trust my trust,

Yet will I study to be good and just

And blameless, for thy sake.

PRAED, *A Retrospect*, st. 10-12

My duty then shall pay me for my pains.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, ii, 1

I do perceive here a divided duty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

And keep the soldier firm, the statesman pure;

Till in all lands and through all human story

The path of duty be the way to glory.—TENNYSON,

Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, st. 8

Duty—Dying

105

I have fought for Queen and Faith like a valiant man
and true;

I have only done my duty as a man is bound to do.

TENNYSON, *The Revenge*, st. 13

Dying.— Our very hopes belied our fears,

Our fears our hopes belied —

We thought her dying when she slept,

And sleeping when she died.

For when the morn came dim and sad,

And chill with early showers,

Her quiet eyelids closed — she had

Another morn than ours.¹

HOOD, *The Death-Bed*, st. 3, 4

Oh, the pain, the bliss of dying!

POPE, *Dying Christian to His Soul*, st. 1

I am dying, Egypt, dying.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 15 [13]

Oh! but they say the tongues of dying men

Enforce attention like deep harmony:

Where words are scarce, they are seldom spent in vain,

For they breathe truth that breathe their words in pain.

He that no more must say is listened more

Than they whom youth and ease have taught to glose;

More are men's ends marked than their lives before.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, ii, 1

¹ Her suffering ended with the day,

Yet lived she at its close,

And breathed the long, long night away

In statue-like repose.

But when the sun in all his state

Illumed the eastern skies,

She passed through glory's morning gate,

And walked in Paradise.

JAMES ALDRICH, *A Death-Bed*

She thought our good-night kiss was given,

And like a lily her life did close;

Angels uncurtained that repose,

And the next waking dawned in heaven.

GERALD MASSEY, *Ballad of Babe Christabel*

She's from a world of woe relieved,

And blooms, a rose, in heaven.

BURNS, *On the Poet's Daughter*, st. 2

So softly death succeeded life in her:

She did but dream of heaven, and she was there.

DRYDEN, *Eleonora*, lines 315, 316

Gently!

She is sleeping,

She has breathed her last!

Gently!

While you're weeping

She to heaven has past!

C. G. EASTMAN, *Dirge*, st. 3

Eagle—Earth

Eagle.— Like an eagle in a dove-cote.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, v, 6 [5]

Men that in a narrower day —

Unprophetic rulers they —

Drove from out the mother's nest

That young eagle of the West

To forage for herself alone.

TENNYSON,

Opening of the Indian and Colonial Exhibition, st. 3

The eagle's fate and mine are one,

Which, on the shaft that made him die,

Espied a feather of his own,

Wherewith he wont to soar so high.¹

EDMUND WALLER, *To a Lady, Singing a Song
of His Own Composing*

Eagles.— Wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 3

Ear.— Her small and shell-like ear.

HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*, st. 31

Where more is meant than meets the ear.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, line 120

Ear-kissing.— Ear-kissing arguments.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, ii, 1

Ears.— Pitchers have ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 4

Earth.— This is the last of earth.

J. Q. ADAMS, *Last Words, Life*, by Josiah Quincy, xiv

The earth goes on the earth glittering in gold,

The earth goes to the earth sooner than it wold;

The earth builds on the earth castles and towers,

The earth says to the earth — All this is ours.

ANONYMOUS, *Inscription on Melrose Abbey*

He saw with his own eyes the moon was round,

Was also certain that the earth was square,

Because he had journeyed fifty miles, and found

No sign that it was circular anywhere.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto v, st. 150

¹ 'T was thine own genius gave the final blow,
And helped to plant the wound that laid thee low:
So the struck eagle, stretched upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
Viewed his own feather on the fatal dart,
And winged the shaft that quivered in his heart.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, lines 824-829

The duped people, hourly doomed to pay

The sums that bribe their liberties away,—

Like a young eagle who has lent his plume—

To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,—

See their own feathers plucked, to wing the dart

Which rank corruption destines for their heart! — T. MOORE, *Corruption*

Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot,
Which men call Earth. MILTON, *Comus*, lines 5, 6

Said one among them — "Surely not in vain
My substance of the common earth was ta'en
And to this figure moulded, to be broke,
Or trampled back to shapeless earth again."
Then said a second — "Ne'er a peevish boy
Would break the bowl from which he drank in joy;
And He that with his hand the vessel made
Will surely not in after-wrath destroy."¹

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald),
st. 84, 85

Ease.— Born to write, converse, and live with ease.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, line 196

East.— If you've 'eard the East a-callin', you won't never
'eed naught else. KIPPLING, *Mandalay*

High on a throne of royal state, which far
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind,
Or where the gorgeous East, with richest hand,
Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold,²
Satan exalted sat, by merit raised
To that bad eminence.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, lines 1-6

Eaten.— He hath eaten me out of house and home.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 1

Eaves.— The martin-haunted eaves.
TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, line 163

Echo.— Hark! to the hurried question of despair:
"Where is my child?" an echo answers — "Where?"
BYRON, *Bride of Abydos*, Canto ii, st. 27

Education.— 'Tis education forms the common mind,
Just as the twig is bent, the tree's inclined.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle i, lines 149, 150

¹If we are only as the potter's clay
Made to be fashioned as the artist wills,
And broken into shards if we offend
The eye of Him who made us, it is well.

Or is it only clay,
Bleeding and aching in the potter's hand,
Yet all his own to treat it as he will,
And when he will to cast it at his feet,
Shattered, dishonoured, lost for evermore?

HOLMES, *Rights*, lines 26-29, 52-56

²The exhaustless East
Poured in her lap all gems in sparkling showers.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 2

Education—Embrace

Though her¹ mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check on loose behaviour; to love her was a liberal education.

STEELE, *The Tatler*, No. 49

Egg.— We shall sooner have the fowl by hatching the egg than by smashing it.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Last Public Address*,

April 11, 1865

One likes the pheasant's wing, and one the leg;

The vulgar boil, the learned roast an egg. POPE,

Imitations of Horace, II, Epistle ii, lines 84, 85

Eggs.

They say we are

Almost as like as eggs.—SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, i, 2

Egotist.

You, foul-tongued

Fanatic or ambitious egotist,

Who thinks God stoops from His high majesty

To lay his finger on your puny head,

And crown it — that you henceforth may parade

Your maggots throughout the wondering world —

"I am the Lord's anointed!"

D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *The Dead Czar*, st. 5

Elder.— How much more elder art thou than thy looks!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Elms.— Beneath those rugged elms, that yew-tree's shade,

Where heaves the turf in many a mouldering heap,

Each in his narrow cell for ever laid,

The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 5

Eloquent.— That old man eloquent.²

MILTON, *Sonnet: To the Lady Margaret Ley*

Embers.— Thou hast but taken thy lamp and gone to bed;

I stay a little longer, as one stays

To cover up the embers that still burn.

LONGFELLOW, *Three Friends of Mine*, iv

Embrace.— Better thou and I were lying, hidden from the heart's disgrace,

Rolled in one another's arms, and silent in a last embrace.³

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 57, 58

¹Lady Elizabeth Hastings.

²The Earl of Marlborough, Lord-President of the Council to King James I.

³Would that we two were lying

Beneath the churchyard sod,

With our limbs at rest in the green earth's breast,

And our souls at home with God.

C. KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*, ii, 9

Emetics.— I [cannot] believe that a man could contract so strong an appetite for emetics during temporary illness as to persist in feeding upon them during the remainder of his healthful life.— ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Erastus Corning*, June 12, 1863

Emigrated.— Oh, write of me, not "Died in bitter pains,"
But "Emigrated to another star!"
HELEN FISKE JACKSON, *Emigravit*, lines 12, 13

Empire.— Westward the course of empire takes its way;¹
The first four acts already past,
A fifth shall close the drama with the day;
Time's noblest offspring is the last.
GEORGE BERKELEY, *The Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning in America*, st. 6

Stop!—for thy tread is on an empire's dust!
An earthquake's spoil is sepulchred below!
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 17
Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire;
Hands that the rod of empire might have swayed,
Or waked to ecstasy the living lyre.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 13

End.— The end must justify the means.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Hans Carvel*, line 67
The true beginning of our end.
SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

The end crowns all,
And that old common arbitrator, Time,
Will one day end it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iv, 5

Ended.— All was ended now, the hope, and the fear, and the sorrow,
All the aching of heart, the restless, unsatisfied longing,²
All the dull, deep pain, and constant anguish of patience!
And, as she pressed once more the lifeless head to her bosom,
Meekly she bowed her own, and murmured, "Father, I thank thee!"
LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*, II, v, lines 125-129

Ending.— Great is the art of beginning, but greater the art is of ending;
Many a poem is marred by a superfluous verse.
LONGFELLOW, *Elegiac Verse*, st. 14

¹ The star of empire glitters in the west.
CHARLES MACKAY, *Cheer, Boys! Cheer!* st. 2

² A vague unrest
And a nameless longing filled her breast.— WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 5

Endure—England

Endure.— O ye gods, ye gods! must I endure all this?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Enemies.— Lands intersected by a narrow frith

Abhor each other. Mountains interposed

Make enemies of nations, who had else

Like kindred drops been mingled into one.¹

COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 16-19

Enemy.— A weak invention of the enemy.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III*, v, 6

We have met the enemy and they are ours.

OLIVER H. PERRY, *Report of the Battle of Lake Erie*

Engineer.— For 't is the sport to have the engine[e]r

Hoist with his own petar: and 't [it] shall go hard

But I will delve one yard below their mines,

And blow them at the moon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

England.— Ye Mariners of England,

That guard our native seas!

Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,

The battle and the breeze.

CAMPBELL, *Ye Mariners of England*, st. 1

The meteor flag of England.

Ibid., st. 4

The foeman will find neither coward nor slave

'Neath the Red Cross of England — the flag of the Brave.

ELIZA COOK, *The Red Cross of England*, st. 1

England, with all thy faults, I love thee still —

My country!² and, while yet a nook is left

Where English minds and manners may be found,

Shall be constrained to love thee.

COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 206-209

¹ Once we thought it right to foster

Local jealousies and pride;

Right to hate another nation

Parted from us by a tide;

Right to go to war for glory,

Or extension of domain;

Right, through fear of foreign rivals,

To refuse the needful grain;

Right to bar it out till famine

Drew the bolt with fingers wan.

Old opinions! rags and tatters!

Get you gone! get you gone!

CHARLES MACKAY, *Old Opinions*, st. 4

² "England! with all thy faults I love thee still" . . .

I like the freedom of the press and quill; * . . .

I like the taxes, when they're not too many;

I like a sea-coal fire, when not too dear;

I like a beefsteak, too, as well as any;

Have no objection to a pot of beer,

I like the weather, when it is not rainy,

That is, I like two months of every year.—BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 47, 48

* Because bold Britons have a tongue and free quill,

At which all modern nations vainly aim.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiii, st. 20

England

111

[England] is the cradle and the refuge of free principles, though often persecuted; the school of religious liberty, the more precious for the struggles through which it has passed; the tombs of those who have reflected honour on all who speak the English tongue; it is the birthplace of our fathers, the home of the Pilgrims.

EDWARD EVERETT, *Oration Delivered at
Plymouth, Mass., Dec. 22, 1824*

What should they know of England who only England
know? Kipling, *The English Flag*, st. 1

What is the flag of England? Winds of the world,
declare! *Ibid.*, st. 2

She's [England's] all thet's honest, honnable, an' fair,
An' when the vartooos died they made her heir.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 136, 137

She [England] an' Columby's gut to be fas' friends:
For the world prospers by their privit ends:
'Twould put the clock back all o' fifty years
Ef they should fall together by the ears.

We're boun' to be good friends, an' so we'd oughto,
In spite of all the fools both sides the water.
Ibid., lines 209-230

Attend, all ye who list to hear our noble England's
praise:
I tell [sing] of the thrice famous deeds she wrought in
ancient days,
When that great fleet invincible against her bore in vain
The richest spoils of Mexico, the stoutest hearts of Spain.
MACAULAY, *The Armada*, lines 1-4

The freshening breeze of eve unfurled that banner's
massy fold;
The parting gleam of sunshine kissed that haughty
scroll of gold;
Night sank upon the dusky beach, and on the purple
sea,
Such night in England ne'er had been, nor e'er again
shall be. *Ibid.*, lines 31-34

Now all the youth of England are on fire,
And silken dalliance in the wardrobe lies.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, Prologue

That island of England breeds very valiant creatures.
Ibid., iii, 7

England

England—Continued

This England never did, nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror,
But when it first did help to wound itself.¹
Now these her princes are come home again,
Come the three corners of the world in arms,
And we shall shock them. Nought shall make us rue,
If England to itself do rest but true.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, v, 7

This royal throne of kings, this sceptred isle,
This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,
This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happie[r] lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, ii, 1

England, where indeed, they are most potent in pot-
ting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

Shot through the staff or the halyard, but ever we
raised thee anew,
And ever upon the topmost roof our banner of England
blew.

TENNYSON, *Defence of Lucknow*, st. 1

A power, to which, for purposes of foreign conquest
and subjugation, Rome in the height of her glory is not
to be compared,—a power which has dotted over the
surface of the whole globe with her possessions and mili-
tary posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the sun,
and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth
with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial
airs of England.²—DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech in the*

Senate, May 7, 1834

¹No foreign foe could quell
Thy soul, till from itself it fell. BYRON, *The Giaour*, lines 138, 139

²From India's morning-bugle
To the last sunset-gun.—G. BARLOW, *England, Ho! for England*, st. 1

The Briton may traverse the pole or the zone,
And boldly claim his right;
For he calls such a vast domain his own,
That the sun never sets on his might.
ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*, st. 4

Take 'old o' the wings o' the mornin',
An' flop 'round the earth till you're dead;
But you won't get away from the tune that they play
To the bloomin' old Rag over 'ead.—KIPLING, *The Widow at Windsor*

English.— 'Tis the hard grey weather
Breeds hard English men.

C. KINGSLEY, *Ode to the Northeast Wind*, lines 51, 52

Never was isle so little, never was sea so lone,
But over the scud and the palm-trees an English flag
has flown. Kipling, *The English Flag*, st. 7

Never the lotos closes, never the wild-fowl wake,
But a soul goes out on the East Wind that died for Eng-
land's sake —
Man or woman or suckling, mother or bride or maid —
Because on the bones of the English the English flag is
stayed.¹ Ibid., st. 12

An old abusing of God's patience and the king's
English. SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, i, 4

Handful of men as we were, we were English in heart
and in limb,
Strong with the strength of the race to command, to
obey, to endure,
Each of us fought as if hope for the garrison hung but
on him. TENNYSON, *Defence of Lucknow*, st. 4

Englishman.— There's a land that bears a world-known
name,
Though it is but a little spot;

'Tis the star of earth, deny it who can;
The island home of an Englishman.
ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*, st. 1

Where'er I wander, boast of this I can,
Though banished, yet a trueborn Englishman.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3

Ennoble.— What can ennoble sots, or slaves, or cowards?
Alas! not all the blood of all the Howards!
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 215, 216

¹We have fed our sea for a thousand years,
And she calls us, still unfed,
Though there's never a wave of all her waves
But marks our English dead: *
We have strawed our best to the weed's unrest,
To the shark and the sheering gull.
If blood be the price of admiralty,
Lord God, we ha' paid in full!
KIPLING, *A Song of the English*, II, st. 1

* Wave may not foam, nor wild wind sweep,
Where rest not England's dead.
FELICIA HEMANS, *England's Dead*, st. 2

Ensign—Equalized

Ensign.— Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
 Long has it waved on high,
 And many an eye has danced to see
 That banner in the sky.—HOLMES, *Old Ironsides*, st. 1

Envy. Can envy dwell
 In heavenly breasts?
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, lines 729, 730

There is not a passion so strongly rooted in the human
 heart as envy. SHERIDAN, *The Critic*, i, 1

Base envy withers at another's joy,
 And hates that excellence it cannot reach.
 THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Spring, lines 284, 285

Epitaph.— Let there be no inscription upon my tomb; let no
 man write my epitaph. . . . Let my character and my
 motives repose in obscurity and peace till other times
 and other men can do them justice. Then shall my
 character be vindicated; then may my epitaph be writ-
 ten.—ROBERT EMMET, *Speech from the dock on his*
conviction for high treason, Sept. 19, 1803

Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,
 But not remembered in thy epitaph.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v 4

Epithet.— A kind of maddened John the Baptist,
 To whom the harshest word comes aptest,
 Who, struck by stone or brick ill-starred,
 Hurls back an epithet as hard,
 Which, deadlier than stone or brick,
 Has a propensity to stick.
 LOWELL, *Letter from Boston*, lines 135-140

Epitome.— In the first rank of these did Zimri stand;
 A man so various that he seemed to be
 Not one, but all mankind's epitome;
 Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong;
 Was everything by starts, and nothing long;
 But, in the course of one revolving moon,
 Was chymist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon.
 DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I,
 lines 544-550

Equalized.— One place there is — beneath the burial sod —
 Where all mankind are equalized by death;
 Another place there is — the Fane of God —
 Where all are equal who draw living breath;
 Juggle who will elsewhere with his own soul,
 Playing the Judas with a temporal dole —

He who can come beneath that awful cope,
In the dread presence of a Maker just,
Who metes to ev'ry pinch of human dust
One even measure of immortal hope —
He who can stand within that holy door,
With soul unbowed by that pure spirit-level,
And frame unequal laws for rich and poor,—
Might sit for Hell and represent the Devil.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 14

Era.— At the birth of each new Era, with a recognizing start,
Nation wildly looks at nation, standing with mute lips
apart,
And glad Truth's yet mightier man-child leaps beneath
the Future's heart.—LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 2

Erin.— Erin mavournin, Erin go bragh!¹
CAMPBELL, *The Exile of Erin*, st. 5

Euchred.— Just a pack o' rotten plates puttied up with tar,
In we came, an' time enough, 'cross Bilbao Bar.
Overloaded, undermanned, meant to founder, we
Euchred God Almighty's storm, bluffed the Eternal Sea.
KIPLING, *Ballad of the Bolivar*, st. 11

Evanescence.— Statue of flesh — immortal of the dead!
Imperishable type of evanescence!
Posthumous man, who quitt'st thy narrow bed,
And standest undecayed within our presence,
Thou wilt hear nothing till the Judgment morning,
When the Great Trump shall thrill thee with its warning.
HORACE SMITH, *Address to a Mummy*, st. 12

Eve.— One of Eve's family. HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*
But if the first Eve
Hard doom did receive,
When only one apple had she,
What a punishment new
Shall be found out for you,
Who, tasting, have robbed the whole tree?
POPE, *To Lady Mary Wortley Montagu*, st. 5

Even.— Even is come; and from the dark Park, hark,
The signal of the setting sun — one gun!
And six is sounding from the chime, prime time
To go and see the Drury-Lane Dane slain,—
Or hear Othello's jealous doubt spout out,
Or Macbeth raving at that shade-made blade,
Denying to his frantic clutch much touch.
HOOD, *A Nocturnal Sketch*, lines 1-7

¹Ireland my darling! Ireland for ever!

Evening—Evils

Evening.— Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
 Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
 And while the bubbling and loud hissing urn
 Throws up a steamy column, and the cups,
 That cheer but not inebriate, wait on each,
 So let us welcome peaceful evening in.

COWPER, *The Task: The Winter Evening*, lines 36-41

Now came still evening on, and twilight grey
 Had in her sober livery all things clad.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 598, 599

And still on that evening, when pleasure fills up
 To the highest top sparkle each heart and each cup,
 Where'er my path lies, be it gloomy or bright,
 My soul, happy friends, shall be with you that night;
 Shall join in your revels, your sports, and your wiles,
 And return to me, beaming all o'er with your smiles —
 Too blest, if it tells me that, 'mid the gay cheer
 Some kind voice had murmured, "I wish he were here!"

T. MOORE, *Farewell!— But Whenever You Wel-*
come the Hour, st. 2

Ever.— It may be for years, and it may be for ever!

L. M. CRAWFORD, *Kathleen Mavourneen*

For ever and a day.—SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iv, 1

Men may come and men may go,
 But I go on for ever.

TENNYSON, *The Brook*

Evil.— The wounds I might have healed!

The human sorrow and smart!
 And yet it never was in my soul
 To play so ill a part:
 But evil is wrought by want of thought,
 As well as want of heart!

HOOD, *The Lady's Dream*, st. 16

And out of good still to find means of evil.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, line 165

Though fallen on evil days,
 On evil days though fallen, and evil tongues.

Ibid., VII, lines 25, 26

The evil that men do lives after them;
 The good is oft interred with their bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Evils.— Of two evils the less is alway to be chosen.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *Imitation of Christ*, III, xii, 2

Executors—Eye

117

Executors.— Let's choose executors and talk of wills.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 2

Expectation.— 'Tis expectation makes a blessing dear;
Heaven were not Heaven, if we knew what it were.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Against Fruition*, st. 4

Expediency.— No man is justified in doing evil on the ground
of expediency.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *The Strenuous Life:
Latitude and Longitude Among Reformers*

Experience.— Experience is bitter, but its teachings we retain;
It has taught me this,— who once has loved, loves never
on earth again!

Experience is bitter indeed,— I have learned at a heavy
cost
The secret of love's persistency: I, too, have loved and
lost.
G. ARNOLD, *Introspection*, vi

Experience keeps a dear school, but fools will learn
in no other, and scarce in that.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*

Unless experience be a jewel that I have purchased at
an infinite rate.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 2

Explanation.— I wish he would explain his explanation.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Dedication, st. 2

Extenuate.— Speak of me as I am; nothing extenuate,
Nor set down aught in malice.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2

Extremes.— Extremes in nature equal good produce,
Extremes in man concur to gen'ral use.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 161-162

Eye.— The love-light in her eye.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *She Is Not Fair to Outward View*
He holds him with his glittering eye.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 13

The bright black eye, the melting blue,—
I cannot choose between the two.
HOLMES, *The Dilemma*, st. 1

I trowe that countenance cannot lie,
Whose thoughts are legible in the eie.
MATTHEW ROYDEN, *Elegy on a Friend's Passion
for His Astrophill* (Sir Philip Sidney)

Eye—Eyes

Faster than his tongue
Did make offence his eye did heal it up.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 5

Where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty [learning] as a woman's eye?
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3

Stabbed with a white wench's black eye; shot through
the ear with a love-song; the very pin of his heart cleft
with the blind bow-boy's butt-shaft.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

Eyes.— Her eyes are sapphires set in snow.
T. LODGE, *Rosaline*, st. 1

From women's eyes¹ this doctrine I derive:
They sparkle still the right Promethean fire;
They are the books,² the arts, the academes,
That show, contain, and nourish all the world.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3

Eyes, look your last!
Arms, take your last embrace! and, lips, O you
The doors of breath, seal with a righteous kiss
A dateless bargain to engrossing death.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 3

Those perplexed and patient eyes were dim.
TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 15

Face.— Human face divine.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, III, line 44

The tartness of his face sours ripe grapes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, v, 4

I have heard of your paintings too, well enough; God
has [hath] given you one face, and you make yourselves
another.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

Are you like the painting of a sorrow,
A face without a heart?
Ibid., iv, 7

Wet my cheeks with artificial tears,
And frame my face to all occasions.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iii, 2

¹The light that lies
In woman's eyes. MOORE, *The Time I've Lost in Wooing*

²My only books
Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me. *Ibid.*

I think there's never a man in Christendom
That can less[er] hide his love or hate than he;
For by his face straight shall you know his heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, iii, 4

What's the matter,
That you have such a February face,
So full of frost, of storm and cloudiness?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 4

Her angels face,
As the great eye of heaven, shyned bright,
And made a sunshine in the shady place.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, I, iii, st. 4

There's a new foot on the floor, my friend,
And a new face at the door, my friend,
A new face at the door.¹

TENNYSON, *Death of the Old Year*

Faces.—Sea of upturned faces.²

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*, xx, DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech in Boston*, Sept. 30, 1842

Menas. All men's faces are true, whatso[m]e'er their hands are.

Enobarbus. But there is never a fair woman has a true face. SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 6

Though men can cover crimes with bold, stern looks,
Poor women's faces are their own faults' books.

SHAKESPEARE, *Rape of Lucrece*, lines 1252, 1253

Facts. Facts are chieils that winna ding [*cannot be overthrown*]

An' downa [*will not*] be disputed.—BURNS, *A Dream*, st. 4

Fail.—In the lexicon of youth, which fate reserves

For a bright manhood, there is no such word

As — fail. E. G. BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*, ii, 2

Macbeth. If we should fail?

Lady Macbeth. We fail!

But screw your courage to the sticking place,

And we'll not fail. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Failings. E'en his failings leaned to virtue's side.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, line 164

¹ I heard a sick man's dying sigh.

And an infant's idle laughter.

The Old Year went mourning by—

The New came dancing after!

PRAED, *Twenty-Eight and Twenty-Nine*, st. 1

² An avalanche of men,

A sea, a sea of men!

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *The Corn-Law Hymn*, st. 2

Faint—Faith

Faint.— Faint heart ne'er won fair lady.

Proverbial, and quoted in various forms by
many authors.¹

Who is so faint, that dare not be so bold
To touch the fire, the weather being cold?

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, lines 401, 402

Fair.— Is she not passing fair?

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iv, 4

Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die, because a woman's fair?

G. WITHER, *The Author's Resolution*, st. 1

Fairer.— Fairer than Rachel by the palmy well,
Fairer than Ruth among the fields of corn.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, lines 679, 680

Faith.— Learn to win a lady's faith

Nobly, as the thing is high,
Bravely, as for life and death,
With a loyal gravity.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Lady's Yes*, st. 5

His faith, perhaps, in some nice tenets might
Be wrong; his life, I'm sure, was in the right.²

COWLEY, *On the Death of Crashaw*, lines 55, 56

I consider faith and prayers
Amongst the privatest of men's affairs.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 6

They only the victory win
Who have fought the good fight, and have vanquished
the demon that tempts us within;
Who have held to their faith unseduced by the prize
that the world holds on high;
Who have dared for a high cause to suffer, resist, fight,
— if need be, to die. W. W. STORY, *Io Victis*, st. 2

A bending staff I would not break,
A feeble faith I would not shake,
Nor even rashly pluck away
The error which some truth may stay,
Whose loss might leave the soul without
A shield against the shafts of doubt.

WHITTIER, *Questions of Life*, lines 1-6

¹Faint heart ne'er wan [won]

A lady fair.

BURNS, *Epistle to Dr. Blacklock*, st. 8

²For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;

His can't be wrong whose life is in the right.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iii, lines 305, 306

Faith—Falls

121

One in whom persuasion and belief
Had ripened into faith, and faith become
A passionate intuition. WORDSWORTH,
The Excursion: Despondency Corrected, lines 1302-1304

Faithful.— But the noblest thing which perished there
Was that young faithful heart!
FELICIA HEMANS, *Casabianca*, st. 10

Among the faithless, faithful only he.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, V, line 897

Falcon.— A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawked at and killed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 4

Fall.— Oh, what a fall was there, my countrymen!
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,
Whilst bloody treason flourished over us.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Fallen.— Fallen, fallen, fallen, fallen,
Fallen from his high estate.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, lines 77, 78

So fallen! so lost! the light withdrawn
Which once he wore!
The glory from his grey hairs gone
For evermore!

Then, pay the reverence of old days
To his dead fame;
Walk backward, with averted gaze,
And hide the shame! WHITTIER, *Ichabod*, st. 1, 9

Falling.— Press not a falling man too far!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

To load a falling man. 'T is a cruelty
Ibid., v, 3 [2]

Falling-off.— O Hamlet, what a falling-off was there!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Falls.— Some falls are means the happier to arise.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 2

Falls—Fame

When he falls, he falls like Lucifer,¹
Never to hope again.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

False.—One false step is ne'er retrieved.

GRAY, *On a Favourite Cat*, st. 7

All was false and hollow; though his tongue
Dropped manna, and could make the worse appear
The better reason.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, lines 112-114

False face must hide what the false heart doth know.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Framed to make women false.—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Thou art false as hell.

Ibid., iv, 2

Ring out the false, ring in the true.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 2

Falsehood.

Falsehood

Is worse in kings than beggars.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 6

Oh, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Had I a heart for falsehood framed,

I ne'er could injure you. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*, i, 5

Falsehoods.—There are some falsehoods . . . on which men
mount, as on bright wings, towards heaven. There are
some truths, cold, bitter, taunting truths, wherein your
worldly scholars are very apt and punctual, which bind
men down to earth with leaden chains.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii

Fame. Fate that then denied him,

And envy that decried him,

And malice that belied him,

Have cenotaphed his fame

J. H. BONER, *Poe's Cottage at Fordham*, st. 7

¹Thrown by angry Jove

Sheer o'er the crystal battlements: from morn

To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve,

A summer's day: and with the setting sun

Dropped from the zenith like a falling star.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 741-745

I have touched the highest point of all my greatness;

And, from that full meridian of my glory,

I haste now to my setting: I shall fall

Like a bright exhalation in the evening,

And no man see me more.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Men the most infamous are fond of fame,
And those who fear not guilt yet start at shame.

CHURCHILL, *The Author*, lines 233, 234

The aspiring youth that fired the Ephesian dome,
Outlives in fame the pious fool that raised it.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III*, *Adapted*, iii, 2

Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise
(That last infirmity of noble mind)
To scorn delights, and live laborious days;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,
And think to burst out into sudden blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with the abhorred shears,
And slits the thin-spun life.—MILTON, *Lycidas*, lines 70-76

Air and fame, as poets sing,
Are both the same, the self-same thing;
Yet bards are not chameleons quite,
And heavenly food is very light;
Who ever dined or supped on fame,
And went to bed upon a name? J. MONTGOMERY,
The Pleasures of Imprisonment, Epistle i, st. 4

Life is a lightning-flash of breath,
Fame but a thunder-clap at death.
J. MONTGOMERY, *Winter-Lightning*, st. 2

Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame.
POPE, *Epilogue to the Satires*, I, line 136

If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shined,
The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind:
Or ravished with the whistling of a name,
See Cromwell, damned to everlasting fame!¹
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 281-284

What is fame? the meanest have their day,
The greatest can but blaze, and pass away.² POPE,
Imitations of Horace, I, Epistle vi, lines 46, 47

¹All crowd, who foremost shall be damned to fame.
POPE, *The Dunciad*, iii, line 158

What rage for fame attends both great and small!
Better be damned than mentioned not at all.
J. WOLCOTT ("PETER PINDAR"), *Ode ix*

²What is the end of fame? 'T is but to fill
A certain portion of uncertain paper;
Some liken it to climbing up a hill,
Whose summit, like all hills, is lost in vapour;
For this men write, speak, preach, and heroes kill;
And bards burn what they call their "midnight taper,"
To have, when the original is dust,
A name, a wretched picture, and worse bust.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 218

Fame—Farewell

Unblemished let me live, or die unknown;
Oh, grant an honest fame, or grant me none.

POPE, *Temple of Fame*, lines 523, 524

Man dreams of Fame while woman wakes to love.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, line 458

Fame is the shade of immortality,
And in itself a shadow.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VII, lines 365, 366

Familiar.— Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

Family.— I go for the man with the gallery of family portraits against the one with the twenty-five-cent daguerreotype, unless I find out that the last is the better of the two.— HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Famous.— I awoke one morning and found myself famous.

BYRON, *Life*, by T. Moore, xiv

If thou wilt be constant then,
And faithful of thy word,
I'll make thee glorious by my pen,
And famous by my sword.
I'll serve thee in such noble ways
Was never heard before;
I'll crown and deck thee with all bays,
And love thee evermore.

JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS OF MONTROSE,
My Dear and Only Love, st. 5

Fancy. Gloomy as usual, . . .

Brooding on fancy's eggs.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Within and Without*, i, 1

Chewing the food [cud] of sweet and bitter fancy.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iv, 3

Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot, how nourished?

Reply, Reply.

It is engendered in the eyes,
With gazing fed; and fancy dies
In the cradle where it lies.

Let us all ring fancy's knell:

I'll begin it,— Ding, dong, bell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

Farewell.— But still her lips refused to send — "Farewell!"

For in that word — that fatal word — howe'er

We promise — hope — believe — there breathes despair.

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 15

Farewell

125

Farewell! if ever fondest prayer
For other's weal availed on high,
Mine will not all be lost in air,
But waft thy name beyond the sky.

BYRON, *Farewell*, st. 1

I only know we loved in vain —
I only feel — Farewell! — Farewell!

Ibid., st. 2

Fare thee well; and if for ever,
Still for ever, fare thee well;
Even though unforgiving, never
'Gainst thee shall my heart rebel.

BYRON, *Fare Thee Well*, st. 1

Farewell! — but whenever you welcome the hour,
That awakens the night-song of mirth in your bower,
Then think of the friend who once welcomed it too,
And forgot his own griefs to be happy with you.

T. MOORE, *Farewell! — But Whenever*, etc., st. 1

Farewell, my best beloved; beloved, fare thee well!
I may not mourn where thou dost weep, nor be where
thou dost dwell;
But when the friend I trusted all coldly turns away,
When the warmest feelings wither, and the dearest hopes
decay,
To thee — to thee — thou knowest, whate'er my lot may
be,

For comfort and for happiness, my spirit turns to thee.

PRÆD, *To —*, st. 6

Whether we shall meet again I know not.
Therefore our everlasting farewell take:
For ever, and for ever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile;
If not, why then, this parting was well made.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, v, 1

Oh, now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind! farewell content!
Farewell the plumed troop, and the big wars,
That make ambition virtue! oh, farewell!
Farewell the neighing steed, and the shrill trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
The royal banner, and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
And O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet lxxxvii*

Fashion—Fate

Fashion.— The fashion wears out more apparel than the man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 3

Fashions.— In words, as fashions, the same rule will hold;

Alike fantastic if too new or old:

Be not the first by whom the new are tried,

Nor yet the last to lay the old aside.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 333-336

Old fashions please me best.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 1

Fast.— Fast bind, fast find;

A proverb never stale in thrifty mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 5

Fat.— Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1784

Let me have men about me that are fat:

Sleek-headed men and such as sleep o' nights:

Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look;

He thinks too much: such men are dangerous.

Would he were fatter! But I fear him not:

Yet, if my name were liable to fear,

I do not know the man I should avoid

So soon as that spare Cassius. He reads much;

He is a great observer, and he looks

Quite through the deeds of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 2

As fat as butter.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

If to be fat be to be hated, then Pharaoh's lean kine

are to be loved.

Ibid.

Fate.— He either fears his fate too much,

Or his deserts are small,

That dares not put it to the touch,

To win or lose it all.

JAMES GRAHAM,

MARQUIS OF MONTROSE, *My Dear and Only Love*, st. 2

It matters not how strait the gate,

How charged with punishments the scroll,

I am the master of my fate;

I am the captain of my soul.¹

W. E. HENLEY, *Out of the Night That Covers Me*, st. 4

¹ Arise, O soul, and gird thee up anew,
Though the black camel Death kneel at thy gate;
No beggar thou that thou for alms shouldst sue;
Be the proud captain still of thine own fate!

J. B. KENYON, *A Challenge*

Cf. FORTUNE.

O God! that one might read the book of fate!¹
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 1

Before I trust my fate to thee,
Or place my hand in thine,
Before I let thy future give
Colour and form to mine,
Before I peril all for thee, question thy soul to-night for
me. A. A. PROCTER, *A Woman's Question*, st. 1

There is no armour against fate;
Death lays his icy hand on kings.
J. SHIRLEY, *Dirge: Death the Leveller*, st. 1

This net [of fate] was twisted by the sisters three;
Which, when once cast o'er hardened wretch, too late
Repentance comes: replevy cannot be
From the strong iron grasp of vengeful destiny.
THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*, ii, 32

The farthest from the fear
Are often nearest to the stroke of fate.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, V, lines 790, 791

Fates.—Men at some time are masters of their fates:
The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,
But in ourselves, that we are underlings.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 2

Father.—Father of all, in ev'ry age,
In ev'ry clime adored,
By saint, by savage, and by sage,
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!
POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 1

God help thee, poor monkey! But how wilt thou do
for a father? SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 2

It is a wise father that knows his own child.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2

¹ Heav'n from all creatures hides the book of Fate,
All but the page prescribed, their present state.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle I, lines 77, 78

² Man is his own star, and the soul that can
Render an honest and a perfect man
Commands all light, all influence, all fate.
Nothing to him falls early, or too late.
J. FLETCHER, *Upon an Honest Man's Fortune*

It is the stars,
The stars above us, govern our conditions.—SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 3
'Tis in ourselves that we are thus or thus.—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Fathers—Feared

Fathers.—Thy free, proud fathers slumber at thy side;

Live as they lived, or perish as they died!

HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 71

Fault. Oftentimes excusing of a fault

Doth make the fault the worse by the excuse,

As patches set upon a little breach

Discredit more in hiding of the fault

Than did the fault before it was so patched.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

Every man has his fault, and honesty is his.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iii, 1

Faultless.—Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,

Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be.¹

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 253, 254

Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null,

Dead perfection, no more.

TENNYSON, *Maud*, ii

Yet graceful ease, and sweetness void of pride,

Might hide her faults, if belles had faults to hide:

If to her share some female errors fall,

Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, ii, lines 15-18

A friendly eye could never see such faults.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Oh, what a world of vile ill-favoured faults

Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 4

Fear.—Early and provident fear is the mother of safety.

BURKE, *On the Unitarian Petition*, May 11, 1792

Like one, that on a lonesome road

Doth walk in fear and dread,

And having once turned round walks on,

And turns no more his head;

Because he knows, a frightful fiend

Doth close behind him tread.

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 446-451

In the night, imagining some fear,

How easy is a bush supposed a bear!

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

Feared. Wheresoever he appeared,

Full twenty times was Peter feared

For once that Peter was respected.

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*, i, st. 3

¹'Tis true, perfection none must hope to find

In all this world, much less in womankind.

POPE, *January and May*, lines 190, 191

Feast.— Meanwhile, welcome joy and feast,
Midnight shout and revelry,
Tipsy dance and jollity.—MILTON, *Comus*, lines 102-104

The feast is sold . . .
'Tis given with welcome: to feed were best at home;
From thence the sauce to meat is ceremony;
Meeting were bare without it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4
Feast, and your halls are crowded;
Fast, and the world goes by;
Succeed and give, and it helps you live,
But no man can help you die.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Solitude*, st. 3
Feeble.— 'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,
But to support him after.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 1
Feeling.— The warm, champagne, old-particular, brandy-
punchy feeling. HOLMES, *Nux Postcanatica*, st. 17

Feelings.— Every person's feelings have a front-door and a
side-door by which they may be entered. The front-
door is on the street . . . The side-door opens at once
into the secret chambers. There is almost always at
least one key to this side-door. This is carried for years
hidden in a mother's bosom. Fathers, brothers, sisters,
and friends, often, but by no means so universally, have
duplicates of it. The wedding-ring conveys a right to
one; alas, if none is given with it!

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, vi
Some feelings are to mortals given,
With less of earth in them than heaven.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto ii, st. 22
Feet.— Muse of the many-twinkling feet!—BYRON, *Waltz*, line 1

Her feet beneath her petticoat,
Like little mice, stole in and out,
As if they feared the light:¹
But oh! she dances such a way!
No sun upon an Easter day
Is half so fine a sight.²

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Ballad upon a Wedding*, st. 8

¹ Her feet fell patter, cheep, like little mice.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Widow Mysie*, st. 7
Her pretty feet
Like snails did creep
A little out, and then,
As if they started at bo-peep,
Did soon draw in again.

HERRICK, *Upon Her Feet*
² And then she danced — oh, heaven! her dancing!
PRAED, *Bells of the Ball-Room*, st. 2

Fell—Fight

Fell.—He fought, he conquered, and he fell.¹

SOUTHEY, *Inscription xxii: Epitaph*

Fellows.—If he be not fellow with the best king, thou shalt find the best king of good fellows.²

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 2

Felony.—There shall be in England seven halfpenny loaves sold for a penny; the three-hooped pot shall have ten hoops; and I will make it felony to drink small beer: all the realm shall be in common.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 2

Ferryman.—That grim [sour] ferryman which poets write of.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 4

Feud.—Ring out the feud of rich and poor.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 3

Feuds.—In their faces stern defiance,

In their hearts the feuds of ages,

The hereditary hatred,

The ancestral thirst of vengeance.—LONGFELLOW,

Song of Hiawatha: The Peace-Pipe, lines 75–78

Field.—Their dearest action in the tented field.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Fight. When the fight begins within himself,

A man's worth something.—R. BROWNING, *Bishop*

Blougram's Apology, lines 699, 700

For those that fly may fight again,

Which he can never do that's slain.³

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, iii, lines 243, 244

¹General Sir John Moore, killed in the battle of Coruña, Jan. 16, 1809.

²The king o' guid fellows and wale of auld men.

BURNS, *Auld Rob Morris*, st. 1

³That same man, that runnith awaie,
Maie again fight an other daie.

ERASMUS, *Apothegms*, (trans. Udall)

For he who fights and runs away

May live to fight another day;

But he who is in battle slain

Can never rise and fight again.—GOLDSMITH, *Art of Poetry on a New Plan*

He that fights and runs away

May turn and fight another day;

But he that is in battle slain

Will never rise to fight again.

RAY, *History of the Rebellion*

We shall live to fight again and to strike another blow.

TENNYSON, *The Revenge*, st. 12

Sometimes we fight and we conquer,

And sometimes we fight and we run.

THACKERAY, *The Chronicle of the Drum*, i, st. 6

If you do fight, fight it out;¹ and don't give in while you can stand and see.

T. HUGHES, *Tom Brown's School Days*, II, vii

'Twun't du to think thet killin' ain't perlite,—

You've gut to be in airnest, ef you fight.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 281, 282

Fifty-four-forty or fight!

Political (Democratic) slogan in the United States

*Presidential Campaign of 1844*²

Fighting.—He rushed into the field, and, foremost fighting, fell.—BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 23

His bellyful [belly full] of fighting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, ii, 1

Fig-tree.—Train up a fig-tree in the way it should go, and when you are old sit under the shade on it.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xix

Fine.—Fine by degrees, and beautifully less.

PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, line 430

Fire.—Those that with haste will make a mighty fire

Begin it with weak straws.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 3

A little fire is quickly trodden out,

Which, being suffered, rivers cannot quench.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iv, 8

Ye blew the fire that burns ye.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 3 [2]

One fire burns out another's burning,

One pain is lessened by another's anguish.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 2

Fire that's closest kept burns most of all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, i, 2

Thus have I shunned the fire, for fear of burning,

And drenched me in the sea, where I am drowned.

Ibid., i, 3

¹Stand back to back, in God's name, and fight it to the last.

MACAULAY, *The Battle of Naseby*, st. 7

I have fought a good fight.

²Tim. iv, 7

³Referring to the dispute with Great Britain over the Oregon boundary.

Fire—Fishes

Any captain not under fire is not at his post, and a signal to recall him would be a disgrace.¹

VILLENEUVE, cited by W. M. Sloane in *Napoleon Bonaparte*, II, xxxii

Fires. Where two raging fires meet together,
They do consume the thing that feeds their fury:
Though little fire grows great with little wind,
Yet extreme gusts will blow out fire and all.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, ii

Poor men, when yule is cold,
Must be content to sit by little fires.
TENNYSON, *The Holy Grail*, lines 612, 613

Firmament.—The spacious firmament on high,
With all the blue ethereal sky,
And spangled heavens, a shining frame,
Their great Original proclaim. ADDISON, *Ode*

First.—To the memory of the man, first in war, first in peace,
and first in the hearts of his countrymen.
HENRY LEE, *Eulogy on Washington*

Fish.—Neither fish, nor flesh, nor good red herring.
DRYDEN, *Epilogue to the Duke of Guise*

Fishers.—Three fishers went sailing away to the west,—
Away to the west as the sun went down;
Each thought on the woman who loved him the best,
And the children stood watching them out of the town;
For men must work, and women must weep,
And there's little to earn, and many to keep,
Though the harbor bar be moaning.

Three corpses lay out on the shining sands
In the morning gleam as the tide went down,
And the women are weeping and wringing their hands
For those who will never come back to the town;
For men must work, and women must weep,
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep,
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning.
KINGSLEY, *The Three Fishers*, st. 1, 3

Fishes.—O blest south wind that toots his horn
Through every hole and crack!
I'm off at eight to-morrow morn,
To bring *such* fishes back.
KINGSLEY, *The Southwest Wind*, st. 3

¹The signal made by the French admiral at the opening of the battle of Trafalgar.

Fishes that tipple in the deep.

LOVELACE, *To Althea from Prison*, st. 2

Third Fisherman. I marvel how the fishes live in the sea.

First Fisherman. Why, as men do a-land; the great ones eat up the little ones: I can compare our rich misers to nothing so fitly as to a whale; a' plays and tumbles, driving the poor fry before him, and at last devours them all at a mouthful: such whales have I heard on o' the land, who never leave gaping till they've swallowed the whole parish, church, steeple, bells, and all.

Third Fisherman. But if the good King Simonides were of my mind, . . . we would purge the land of these drones, that rob the bee of her honey.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, ii, 1

Fish-hook.— It's a good sight easier to git a fish-hook in 'n 'tis to git it out. E. N. WESTCOTT, *David Harum*, i

Fit.— The fit is momentary; upon a thought
He will again be well. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Fits.— 'Twas sad by fits, by starts 'twas wild.
WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*

Flag.— Many a one on our decks knew then for the first time how tame a sight his country's flag is at home compared to what it is in a foreign land. To see it is to have a vision of home itself and all its idols, and feel a thrill that would stir a very river of sluggish blood.

S. L. CLEMENS ("MARK TWAIN"), *The Innocents Abroad*, vii

There's a flag that waves o'er every sea,
No matter when or where;
And to treat that flag as aught but the free
Is more than the strongest dare.
For the lion-spirits that tread the deck
Have carried the palm of the brave;
And that flag may sink with a shot-torn wreck,
But never float over a slave.

ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*, st. 2

Nail to the mast her holy flag,
Set every threadbare sail,
And give her to the god of storms,
The lightning and the gale!

HOLMES, *Old Ironsides*, st. 3

One life, one flag, one fleet, one throne!
TENNYSON, *Opening of the Indian and Colonial Exhibition*, st. 4

Flags—Flesh

Flags.—Forty flags with their silver stars,

Forty flags with their crimson bars.

WHITTIER, *Barbara Frietchie*, st. 7

Flatteries.

He does me double wrong

That wounds me with the flatteries of his tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 2

Flattery.—Flattery is the bellows blows up sin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, i, 2

Flattery's the food for fools.

SWIFT, *Cadenus and Vanessa*

Flea.—That's a valiant flea that dare eat his breakfast on the lip of a lion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 7

So, naturalists observe, a flea

Has smaller fleas that on him prey;

And these have smaller still to bite 'em;

And so proceed *ad infinitum*.—SWIFT, *Poetry, a Rhapsody*

Fleas.—A reasonable amount o' fleas is good fer a dog — keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog.

E. N. WESTCOTT, *David Harum*, xxxii

Flesh.

Flesh of my flesh,

Bone of my bone thou art,¹ and from thy state

Mine never shall be parted, bliss or woe.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, lines 914-916²

Oh, that this too too solid flesh would melt,

Thaw and resolve itself into a dew!

Or that the Everlasting had not fixed

His canon 'gainst self-slaughter!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

A pound of that same merchant's flesh is thine:

The court awards it, and the law doth give it.

Take then thy bond, take thou thy pound of flesh;

But, in the cutting of it, if thou dost shed

One drop of Christian blood, thy lands and goods

Are, by the laws of Venice, confiscate

Unto the state of Venice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

¹Thou art a collop of my flesh.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part I*, v, 4

²See also *Paradise Lost*, IV, line 483; VIII, line 495; IX, lines 958, 959

Flibbertigibbet.— This is the foul fiend Flibbertigibbet; he begins at curfew, and walks till the first cock; he gives the web and the pin, squints the eye, and makes the hare-lip; mildews the white wheat, and hurts the poor creature of earth.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 4

Flint. The fire i' the flint
Shows not till it be struck.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 1

Flog.— O ye! who teach the ingenious youth of nations,
Holland, France, England, Germany, or Spain,
I pray ye flog them upon all occasions,
It mends their morals, never mind the pain.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 1

Flogging.— There is now less flogging in our great schools
than formerly, but then less is learned there; so that
what the boys get at one end they lose at the other.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1775

Flood.— You may as well go stand upon the beach
And bid the main flood bate his usual height.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Flower.— 'Tis but a little faded flower,
But oh, how fondly dear!
ELLEN C. HOWARTH, *'Tis but a Little Faded Flower*, st. 1

One thing is certain, and the rest is Lies;
The flower that once has blown for ever dies.
OMAR KHAYYĀM, *Rubāiyāt* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 63

Flower in the crannied wall,
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,
Little flower — but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.
TENNYSON, *Flower in the Crannied Wall*

Flowers.— He who hunts for flowers will find flowers; and he
who loves weeds may find weeds.— H. W. BEECHER,
Lectures to Young Men, Portrait Gallery, The Cynic

Flunked.— A keerless man in his talk was Jim,
And an awkward hand in a row;
But he never flunked, and he never lied,—
I reckon he never knowed how.
JOHN HAY, *Jim Bludso of the Prairie Belle*, st. 2

Fly.— His back against a rock he bore,
 And firmly placed his foot before:—
 "Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
 From its firm base as soon as I."
 SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto v, st. 10

Foam.— The cruel crawling foam.
 KINGSLEY, *The Sands of Dee*, st. 4

Foe.— Whispering with white lips — "The foe! They come!
 they come!"¹
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 25
 Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
 That it do singe yourself.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 1

Folly.— When lovely woman stoops to folly,
 And finds too late that men betray,—
 What charm can soothe her melancholy,
 What art can wash her guilt away?
 The only art her guilt to cover,
 To hide her shame from every eye,
 To give repentance to her lover
 And wring his bosom, is — to die.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*, II, 5
 Shoot folly as it flies.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, line 13
 Where lives a man that has not tried,
 How mirth can into folly glide,
 And folly into sin!
 SCOTT, *Bridal of Triermain*, Canto i, st. 21

Folly in fools bears not so strong a note
 As foolery in the wise,² when wit doth dote.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2

Fool.— A fool must now and then be right by chance.
 COWPER, *Conversation*, line 96

A fool there was and he made his prayer
 (Even as you and I)
 To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
 (We called her the woman who did not care),
 But the fool he called her his lady fair
 (Even as you and I!).
 KIPLING, *The Vampire*, st. 1

¹And the neigh of the steed and the multitude's hum,
 And the clash and the shout, "They come! they come!"
 BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*, st. 22

²So doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honor.
 Ecclesiastes, x, 1

No creature smarts so little as a fool.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, line 84

A fool, a fool! I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool.

"Good morrow, fool," quoth I. "No, sir," quoth he,
"Call me not fool till heaven hath sent me fortune."

O noble fool!
A worthy fool! Motley's the only wear.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Jaques. I was seeking for a fool when I found you.
Orlando. He is drowned in the brook: look but in,
and you shall see him. *Ibid.*, iii, 2

The fool doth think he is wise, but the wise man
knows himself to be a fool. *Ibid.*, v, 1

They fool me to the top of my bent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

How ill white hairs become a fool and jester!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 5

A fool's bolt is soon shot.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 7

Lear. Dost thou call me fool, boy?

Fool. All thy other titles thou hast given away;
that thou wast born with.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 4

Better a witty fool than a foolish wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, i, 5

There's no fool like the old one.

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, st. 11

Be wise with speed,

A fool at forty is a fool indeed.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Satire ii, lines 281, 282

Foolery.—Thou little thinkest what a little foolery governs
the world. JOHN SELDEN, *Table Talk: Pope*

Fools.—Fools for arguments use wagers.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, i, line 298

We think our fathers fools, so wise we grow,
Our wiser sons, no doubt, will think us so.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 438, 439

Fools—Forbearance

Fools rush in where angels fear to tread.—*Ibid.*, line 625

What fools these mortals be!

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, iii, 2

She was a wight, if ever such wight were,— . . .
To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 1

Men may live fools, but fools they cannot die.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 843

Foot.— Now as they bore him off the field,

Said he, "Let others shoot,
For here I leave my second leg,
And the Forty-Second Foot!"

HOOD, *Faithless Nelly Gray*

His very foot has music in 't
As he comes up the stair.

W. J. MICKLE, *The Sailor's Wife*, st. 5

My foot is on my native heath, and my name is
MacGregor. SCOTT, *Rob Roy*, xxxiv

Footprints.— Lives of great men all remind us

We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time;¹

Footprints, that perhaps another,
Sailing o'er life's solemn main,
A forlorn and shipwrecked brother,
Seeing, shall take heart again.²

LONGFELLOW, *Psalm of Life*, st. 7, 8

Forbear.— The kindest and the happiest pair

Will find occasion to forbear;
And something every day they live
To pity, and perhaps forgive.

COWPER, *Mutual Forbearance*, lines 37-40

Forbearance.— There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue. BURKE

¹So from the bosom of darkness our days come roaring and gleaming,
Chafe and break into foam, sink into darkness again.
But on the shores of Time each leaves some trace of its passage,
Though the succeeding wave washes it out from the sand.
LONGFELLOW, *A Fragment*, August 4, 1856

²So when a great man dies,
For years beyond our ken,
The light he leaves behind him lies
Upon the paths of men. LONGFELLOW, *Charles Sumner*, st. 9

Force—Forgetfulness

139

- Force.** Who overcomes
By force hath overcome but half his foe.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 648, 649
Do we must what force will have us do.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 3
- Foreign.**— By foreign hands thy dying eyes were closed,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs composed,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorned,
By strangers honoured, and by strangers mourned.
POPE, *Elegy to an Unfortunate Lady*, lines 51-54
- Forest.**— This is the forest primeval.
LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*, Introduction, line 1
- Forever.**— Forever! 'Tis a single word!
And yet our fathers deemed it two:
Nor am I confident they erred;
Are you? C. S. CALVERLY, *Forever*, st. 9
- Forget.**— The tumult and the shouting dies,—
The Captains and the Kings depart,—
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart.
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget — lest we forget!
Far-called, our navies melt away,—
On dune and headland sinks the fire,
Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre!
Judge of the Nations, spare us yet,
Lest we forget — lest we forget!
KIPLING, *Recessional*, st. 2, 3
- Of all affliction taught a lover yet,
'Tis sure the hardest science to forget!
POPE, *Eloisa to Abélard*, lines 189, 190
- Urge me no more, I shall forget myself;
Have mind upon your health, tempt me no further.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3
- Pray you now, forget and forgive.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 7
- Forgetfulness.**— For who, to dumb forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing, anxious being e'er resigned,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing, lingering look behind?
• GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 23

Forgetting—Fortress

Forgetting.—How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!
The world forgetting, by the world forgot.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abélard*, lines 207, 208

Forgive.—To err is human, to forgive, divine.¹

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, line 525

Forgiven. I think, in the lives of most women and men,
There's a moment when all would go smooth and even,
If only the dead could find out when
To come back, and be forgiven.

E. R. BULWER-LYTTON ("OWEN MEREDITH"),
Aux Italiens, st. 27

Forgiveness.—Forgiveness to the injured does belong;
But they ne'er pardon who have done the wrong.²

DRYDEN, *Conquest of Granada*, Part II, i, 2

Stretch out your hand to me, Douglas, Douglas,
Drop forgiveness from heaven like dew;
As I lay my heart on your dead heart, Douglas,
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.

D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *Too Late*, st. 5

Forgiving.—Our sex are still forgiving at their heart;
And did not wicked custom so contrive,
We'd be the best good-natured things alive.

POPE, *Epilogue to Rowe's Jane Shore*, lines 12-14

Forgotten. When I am forgotten, as I shall be,
And sleep in dull, cold marble, where no mention
Of me more must be heard of, say, I taught thee;
Say, Wolsey, that once trod the ways of glory,
And sounded all the depths and shoals of honour,
Found thee a way, out of his wreck, to rise in;
A sure and safe one, though thy master missed it.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Form. Who would keep an ancient form
Through which the spirit breathes no more?

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cv, st. 5

Fortress.—A mighty fortress is our God.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Hymn* (trans. F. H. Hedge), st. 1

¹ Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. *Luke* xxiii, 34

Yet, Lorde, I thee desire,
For that they doe to me,
Let them not taste the hire
Of their iniquitie.

ANNE ASKEWE, *The Fight of Faith*, st. 14

² The offender never pardons.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*

Fortune—Foul

141

Fortune.— Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to importune;
He had not the method of making a fortune.¹

THOMAS GRAY, *Of Himself*

Fortune, men say, doth give too much to many,
But yet she never gave enough to any.

SIR J. HARRISON, *Epigram*

Nor was it hard to move the lady's mind;
When Fortune favours, still the Fair are kind.

POPE, *January and May*, lines 303, 304

Fortune brings in some boats that are not steered.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 3

Turn, Fortune, turn thy wheel, and lower the proud;
Turn thy wild wheel through sunshine, storm, and cloud;

Smile and we smile, the lords of many lands;
Frown and we smile, the lords of our own hands;
For man is man and master of his fate.²

TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, lines 347-355

Fortunes. We are ready to try our fortunes
To the last man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 2

All the unsettled humours of the land,

Have sold their fortunes at their native homes,
Bearing their birthrights proudly on their backs,
To make a hazard of new fortunes here.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1

All my fortunes are at sea.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

Fossils. The way they heaved those fossils in their anger
was a sin,

Till the skull of an old mammoth caved the head of
Thompson in.

BRET HARTE, *The Society upon the Stanislaus*, st. 8

Foul. As foul

As Vulcan's stithy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

¹Though equal to all things, for all things unfit,
Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit;
For a patriot too cool; for a drudge disobedient;
And too fond of the right to pursue the expedient.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, st. 3

²*Cf.* FATE.

Fowls.— When fowls have no feathers, and fish have no fin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, iii, 1

Fox. When the fox hath once got in his nose,

He'll soon find means to make the body follow.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iv, 7

Frailty.— Ye high, exalted, virtuous dames,

Tied up in godly laces,

Before ye gi'e poor Frailty names,

Suppose a change o' cases;

A dear-loved lad, convenience snug,

A treacherous inclination —

But, let me whisper i' your lug,

Ye're aiblins nae temptation.

BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*, st. 6

Frailty, thy name is woman!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

France.— They order . . . this matter better in France.

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey*, Introduction

Free.— Free soil, free speech, free labour, and free men.¹

Slogan of the Free Soil Party, adopted August, 1848

Freedom. Freedom's battle once begun,

Bequeathed by bleeding sire to son,

Though baffled oft, is ever won.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, lines 123-125

Oh, bloodiest picture in the book of Time,

Sarmatia fell, unwept, without a crime;

Found not a generous friend, a pitying foe,

Strength in her arms, nor mercy in her woe!

Dropped from her nerveless grasp the shattered spear,

Closed her bright eye, and curbed her high career —

Hope, for a season, bade the world farewell²

And Freedom shrieked — as Kosciusko fell.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, i, st. 36

What is freedom, but the unfettered use

Of all the powers which God for use had given?

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Destiny of Nations*, st. 3

The sun that rose on freedom rose in blood.

Ibid.

¹Free speech, free press, free soil, free men, Frémont, and victory.

Slogan of the Republican Party in the Campaign of 1856

²Hope withering fled — and Mercy sighed farewell!*

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 9

*Cf. HOPE.

Freedom

143

Up with our standard, wide and high, when glory leads
the fight,
And let the nations fear our cry of "Freedom and the
right."

ELIZA COOK, *Freedom and the Right*, lines 15, 16

Freedom has a thousand charms to show,
That slaves, howe'er contented, never know.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, lines 260, 261

They that fight for freedom undertake
The noblest cause mankind can have at stake.

Ibid., lines 284, 285

What avail the plough or sail,
Or land or life, if freedom fail?

EMERSON, *Boston*

Freedom ain't a gift
Thet tarries long in han's o' cowards!

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, x, st. 21

When a deed is done for Freedom, through the broad
earth's aching breast
Runs a thrill of joy prophetic, trembling on from east
to west,
And the slave, where'er he cowers, feels the soul within
him climb
To the awful verge of manhood, as the energy sublime
Of a century bursts full-blossomed on the thorny stem
of Time.

LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 1

Once we thought that holy Freedom
Was a cursed and tainted thing;
Foe of Peace, and Law, and Virtue;
Foe of Magistrate and King;
That all vile degraded passion
Ever followed in her path;
Lust and Plunder, War and Rapine,
Tears and Anarchy and Wrath;
That the angel was a cruel,
Haughty, blood-stained Amazon.
Old opinions! rags and tatters!
Get you gone! get you gone!

CHARLES MACKAY, *Old Opinions*, st. 3

Thus Freedom now so seldom wakes.
The only throb she gives,

Is when some heart indignant breaks,

To show that still she lives.— T. MOORE, *The Harp*

That Once Through Tara's Halls, st. 2

Freedom—Fret

Of old sat Freedom on the heights.

TENNYSON, *Of Old Sat Freedom*, st. 1

A land of settled government,
A land of just and old renown,
Where Freedom slowly broadens down
From precedent to precedent.

TENNYSON, *You Ask Me Why*, st. 3

Wherever outraged Nature
Asks word or action brave,
Wherever struggles labour,
Wherever groans a slave,—

Wherever rise the peoples,
Wherever sinks a throne,
The throbbing heart of Freedom finds
An answer in his own.

WHITTIER, *The Hero*, st. 24, 25

Freeman.— He is the freeman whom the truth makes free,
And all are slaves beside.— COWPER, *The Task: The*

Winter Morning Walk, lines 733, 734

When your youngest, the mealy-mouthed rector,
Lets your soul rot asleep to the grave,
You will find in your God the protector
Of the freeman you fancied your slave.

KINGSLEY, *The Bad Squire*,¹ st. 19

A weapon that comes down as still
As snow-flakes fall upon the sod;
But executes a freeman's will,
As lightning does the will of God.²

JOHN PIERPONT, *A Word from a Petitioner*, st. 14

Showed their fierce zeal a worthier cause,
And brought the freeman's arm to aid the freeman's laws.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, Introd. to Canto i

Frenchman.— The Frenchman's darling [mignonette].

COWPER, *The Task: The Winter Evening*, line 765

Fret.— Fret till your proud heart breaks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

¹ Also known as "A Rough Rhyme on a Rough Matter."

² Not lightly fall

Beyond recall

The written scrolls a breath can float;

The crowning fact,

The kingliest act

Of Freedom is the freeman's vote!—WHITTIER, *The Eve of Election*, st. 8

Friar.— It was a friar of orders grey¹
 Walked forth to tell his beads;
 And he met with a lady fair
 Clad in a pilgrim's weeds.
 THOMAS PERCY, *The Friar of Orders Grey*
 (Adapted from old ballads), st. 1

Friend.— To mark a friend's remains these stones arise —
 I never knew but one, and here he lies.
 BYRON, *Inscription on the Monument of a*
Newfoundland Dog, lines 25, 26

Give me the avowed, the erect, the manly foe,
 Bold I can meet — perhaps may turn his blow;
 But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,
 Save, save, oh! save me from the candid friend!
 G. CANNING, *New Morality*

A cheer, then, for the noble breast that fears not dan-
 ger's post;
 And, like the lifeboat, proves a friend when friends are
 wanted most.
 ELIZA COOK, *The Lifeboat Is a Gallant Bark*, st. 2

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,
 But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

The dearest friend to me, the kindest man,
 The best-conditioned and unwearied spirit
 In doing courtesies, and one in whom
 The ancient Roman honour more appears
 Than any that draws breath in Italy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

He makes no friend who never made a foe.
 TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, line 1082

Friends.— None wrote his epitaph, nor saw the beauty
 Of the pure love that reached into the grave,
 Nor how in unobtrusive ways of duty
 He kept, despite the dark; but men less brave
 Have left great names, while not a willow bends
 Above his dust,— poor Jo, he had no friends!
 ALICE CARY, *Uncle Jo*, st. 10

He² cast off his friends, as a huntsman his pack,
 For he knew when he pleased he could whistle them back.
 GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, st. 8

¹ It was the friar of orders grey,
 As he forth walked on his way.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 1

² David Garrick.

Yes, we must ever be friends; and of all who offer you
friendship

Let me be ever the first, the truest, the nearest and
dearest!

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*,
vi, lines 72, 73

We have been friends together —

Shall a light word part us now?—LADY CAROLINE

NORTON, *We Have Been Friends Together*

Where are my friends? — I am alone,

No playmate shares my beaker —

Some lie beneath the churchyard stone,

And some before the Speaker;

And some compose a tragedy,

And some compose a rondo;

And some draw sword for liberty,

And some draw pleas for John Doe.

PRAED, *School and School-Fellows*, st. 5

Old friends are best. King James used to call for his
old shoes; they were easiest for his feet.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table Talk: Friends*

Those [The] friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel;

But do not dull thy palm with entertainment

Of each new-hatched, unfledged comrade.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

You knot of mouth-friends!

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iii, 6

Friendship.— Friendship's the wine of life; but friendship new
(Not such was his) is neither strong nor pure.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 588, 589

Friendships.— So vanish friendships only made in wine.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, line 479

Front.— To front a lie in arms and not to yield.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 5

Frown.— Fear no more the frown o' the great;

Thou art past the tyrant's stroke.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 2

Fruit.— The ripest fruit first falls.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, ii, 1

The weakest kind of fruit

Drops earliest to the ground.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

The tree that bears no fruit deserves no name.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, V, line 774

Fuel.— Adding fuel to the flame.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, line 1351

Fun.— There's fun in everything we meet,—

The greatest, worst, and best;

Existence is a merry treat,

And every speech a jest.

J. R. DRAKE, *The Man Who Frets at Strife*, st. 2

Funeral.

The funeral baked meats

Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

Future.— Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!

Let the dead Past bury its dead!

LONGFELLOW, *Psalm of Life*, st. 6

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,

How will the Future reckon with this man?

How answer his brute question in that hour

When whirlwinds of rebellion shake the world?

How will it be with kingdoms and with kings

With those who shaped him to the thing he is —

When this dumb Terror shall reply to God,

After the silence of the centuries?

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man with the Hoe*, st. 6

I know not what the future hath

Of marvel or surprise,

Assured alone that life and death

His mercy underlies.

WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*, st. 16

Fuzzy-Wuzzy.— So 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome
in the Soudan;

You 're a pore benighted 'eathen, but a first-class fightin'
man;

An ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, with your 'ayrick 'ead of
'air —

You big black boundin' beggar — for you broke a British
square!

KIPLING, *Fuzzy-Wuzzy*

Gaberdine.— You call me misbeliever, cut-throat dog,

And spit upon my Jewish gaberdine,

And all for use of that which is mine own.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Gale.

The gale was high,

The sea was all a boiling seething froth,

And God Almighty's guns were going off,

And the land trembled.

JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

Gall.— Let there be gall enough in thy ink, though thou write
with a goose-pen. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 2

Game.— There's blood on your new foreign shrubs, squire,
There's blood on your pointer's feet;
There's blood on the game you sell, squire,
And there's blood on the game you eat.
KINGSLEY, *The Bad Squire*,¹ st. 8
The game is up. SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 3

Gangrened. Gangrened members must be lopped away,
Before the nobler parts are tainted to decay.
DRYDEN, *Ovid's Metamorphoses*, I, lines 248, 249

Garden.— Come into the garden, Maud,
For the black bat, night, has flown,
Come into the garden, Maud,
I am here at the gate alone.
TENNYSON, *Maud*, xxii, st. 1

Gardener.— Trust me, Clara Vere de Vere,
From yon blue heavens above us bent
The gardener Adam and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent.
How'er it be, it seems to me,
'T is only noble to be good.²
Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood.
TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*, st. 7

Garret.— Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred.
BYRON, *Sketch from Private Life*, st. 1

Gate.— Claps the gate behind thee.
COWPER, *On a Mischievous Bull*, st. 6

Gay.— Lady, when first your mirth
Flung magic o'er my way,
Mine was the gayest soul on earth
When all the earth was gay;
My songs were full of joy,—
You might have let them flow;
My heart was every woman's toy,—
You might have left it so! PRAED, *The Parting*, st. 5

Gazelle.— I never nursed a dear gazelle
To glad me with its soft black eye,
But when it came to know me well
And love me it was sure to die!
T. MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*

¹ Also known as "A Rough Rhyme on a Rough Matter."

² We'll shine in more substantial honours,
And to be noble we'll be good. ANONYMOUS, *Winifreda*, st. 2

Gem.— Full many a gem of purest ray serene
 The dark, unfathomed caves of ocean bear;
 Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
 And waste its sweetness on the desert air.
 GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 15

If thou hast crushed a flower,
 The root may not be blighted;
 If thou hast quenched a lamp,
 Once more it may be lighted:

But if upon the troubled sea
 Thou hast thrown a gem unheeded,
 Hope not that wind or wave will bring
 The treasure back when needed.
 FELICIA HEMANS, *If Thou Hast Crushed
 a Flower*, st. 1, 2

Gems.— Rich and rare were the gems she wore,
 And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore;
 But oh! her beauty was far beyond
 Her sparkling gems, or snow-white wand.
 T. MOORE, *Rich and Rare*, etc., st. 1

Generalities.— The glittering and sounding generalities of
 natural right which make up the Declaration of Inde-
 pendence.—RUFUS CHOATE, *Letter to Maine Whig
 Committee*, Aug. 9, 1856

Genteelly.— Heaven grant him now some noble nook,
 For, rest his soul! he'd rather be
 Genteelly damned beside a Duke,
 Than saved in vulgar company.
 T. MOORE, *Epitaph on a Tuft-Hunter*, st. 5

Gentleman.— I'll sing you a good old song,
 Made by a good old pate,
 Of a fine old English gentleman
 Who had an old estate,
 And who kept up his old mansion
 At a bountiful old rate;
 With a good old porter to relieve
 The old poor at his gate,
 Like a fine old English gentleman
 All of the olden time.
 ANONYMOUS, *The Fine Old English Gentleman*, st. 1

When Adam dolve, and Eve span,
 Who was then the gentleman?
 Of uncertain origin; alleged to be cited by
 JOHN BALL during Wat Tyler's Rebellion

Gentleman—Gentlemen

That gentilman Jhesus.

JULIANA BERNERS, *Heraldic Blazonry*

Loke who that is most vertuous alway,
 Privee and apert, and most entendeth ay
 To do the gentil dedes that he can,¹
 And tak him for the grettest gentilman.

CHAUCER, *The Wife of Bath's Tale*, lines 257-260

First Clown. There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners, ditchers, and grave-makers: they hold up Adam's profession.

Second Clown. Was he a gentleman?

First Clown. He was the first that ever bore arms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

A kinder gentleman treads not the earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 8

And thus he bore without abuse

The grand old name of gentleman,

Defamed by every charlatan,

And soiled with all ignoble use.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cxi, st. 6

O selfless man and stainless gentleman,
 Who would'st against thine own eye-witness fain
 Have all men true and leal, all women pure.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, lines 790-792

Come wealth or want, come good or ill,

Let young and old accept their part,

And bow before the Awful Will,

And bear it with an honest heart,

Who misses or who wins the prize.

Go, lose or conquer as you can;

But if you fail, or if you rise,

Be each, pray God, a gentleman.

THACKERAY, *The End of the Play*, st. 9

Gentlemen.—The would-be wits and can't-be gentlemen.

BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 76

Like two single gentlemen rolled into one.

G. COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Lodgings for Single*

Gentlemen

¹ He is gentil that doth gentil dedis.

CHAUCER, *The Wife of Bath's Tale*, line 314

The gentle minde by gentle dedes is knowne.

For a man by nothing is so well betrayd

As by his manners.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, VI, Canto iii, st. 1

German.— A graceless, worthless wight thou must be;

No German maid desires thee,
No German song inspires thee,
No German Rhine-wine fires thee.

Forth in the van,

Man by man,

Swing the battle-sword who can.

KARL T. KÖRNER, *Men and Boys* (trans. C. T. Brooks), st. 1

Getting-up.— Let Taylor preach upon a morning breezy,

How well to rise while nights and larks are flying —
For my part getting up seems not so easy
By half as *lying*.

Talk not to me of bees and such like hums,¹
The smell of sweet herbs at the morning prime —
Only lie long enough, and bed becomes
A bed of *time*.

An early riser Mr. Gray has drawn,
Who used to haste the dewy grass among,
"To meet the sun upon the upland lawn"—
Well — he died young.

HOOD, *Morning Meditations*, st. 1, 3, 8

Ghosts.— Mysterious one, and proud!

In the land where shadows reign,
Hast thou met the flocking ghosts of those
Who at thy nod were slain?

Oh, when the cry of that spectral host
Like a rushing blast shall be,

What will thine answer be to them?

And what thy God's to thee?— L. H. SIGOURNEY,
The Return of Napoleon from St. Helena, st. 14

Giant. Oh! it is excellent

To have a giant's strength; but it is tyrannous
To use it like a giant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

Giddy.— He that is giddy thinks the world turns round.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2

Gift-horse.

Loth

To look a gift-horse in the mouth.²

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 489, 490

¹A colloquial abbreviation of "humbugs."

²He always looked a gift-horse in the mouth.

RABELAIS, I, xi

- Gild.**— To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
 To throw a perfume on the violet,
 To smooth the ice, or add another hue
 Unto the rainbow, or with taper-light
 To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to garnish,
 Is wasteful and ridiculous excess.¹
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2
- Girdle.**— I'll put a girdle round about the earth
 In forty minutes.²
 SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1
- Glad.**— Be glad, and your friends are many;
 Be sad, and you lose them all;
 There are none to decline your nectared wine,
 But alone you must drink life's gall.
 ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Solitude*, st. 2
- Gladiator.**— I see before me the gladiator lie:
 He leans upon his hand — his manly brow
 Consents to death, but conquers agony.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 140
- Glass.**— And when like her, oh Sáki, you shall pass
 Among the guests star-scattered on the grass,
 And in your joyous [blissful] errand reach the spot
 Where I made one — turn down an empty glass.
 OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 101
 The generous glass . . . inspired to wake
 The life-refining soul of decent wit.
 THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, lines 88, 89
- Glisten.**— God made sech nights, all white and still
 Fur 'z you can look or listen,
 Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,
 All silence an' all glisten.—LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 1
- Glory.**— The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
 Who rush to glory, or the grave!³
 CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*, st. 7

¹True coral needs no painter's brush,
 Nor need be daubed with red.

G. W. THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*, st. 14

²Away! away! through the sightless air
 Stretch forth your iron thread!
 For I would not dim my sandals fair
 With the dust ye tamely tread!
 Ay, rear it up on its million piers,
 Let it circle the world around,
 And the journey ye make in a hundred years
 I'll clear at a single bound!

G. W. CUTTER, *Song of the Lightning*, st. 1

³Who track the steps of glory to the grave.

BYRON, *Death of Sheridan*, line 74

Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the Lord:
He is trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath
are stored;
He hath loosed the fateful lightning of his terrible swift
sword:

His truth is marching on.—JULIA WARD HOWE,
Battle-Hymn of the Republic, st. 1

Go where glory waits thee. T. MOORE, *Irish Melodies*

I have ventured,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth: my high-blown pride
At length broke under me, and now has left me,
Weary and old with service, to the mercy
Of a rude stream, that must for ever hide me.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Slowly and sadly we laid him down,
From the field of his fame fresh and gory;
We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone —
But we left him alone with his glory.
CHARLES WOLFE, *Burial of Sir John Moore*, st. 8

Gloves.— Wear seemly gloves; not black, nor yet too light,
And least of all the pair that once was white;

Shave like the goat, if so your fancy bids,
But be a parent,— don't neglect your kids.
HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 49

Glow-worm.— The glow-worm shows the matin to be near,
And 'gins to pale his ineffectual fire.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Goblet.— Alas for the loved one! too spotless and fair
The joys of his banquet to chasten and share;
Her eye lost its light that his goblet might shine,
And the rose of her cheek was dissolved in his wine.
HOLMES, *Song for a Temperance Dinner*, st. 3

Goblins.— The Gobble-uns 'll git you ef you don't watch out!
JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Little Orphant Annie*

God.— It were better to have no opinion of God at all than
such an opinion as is unworthy of Him.
BACON, *Essay XVII: Of Superstition*

Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, VII, lines 850, 851

God—*Continued*

I smiled to think God's greatness flowed around our incompleteness,—

'Round our restlessness, His rest.—ELIZABETH B.

BROWNING, *Rhyme of the Duchess May*, ad finem

God's in his heaven —

All's right with the world!¹

R. BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*, i

The Muezza's call doth shake the minaret,

"There is no god but God! — to prayer — lo! God is great!"

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 59

We hailed it in God's name.

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 66

So lonely 't was, that God himself

Scarce seemed there to be.

Ibid., lines 599, 600

Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sunrise*, line 85

God moves in a mysterious way

His wonders to perform;

He plants his footsteps in the sea,

And rides upon the storm.²

COWPER, *Light Shining out of Darkness*, st. 1

¹God reigneth. All is well!

HOLMES, *Hymn*, 3

When the wind blows, the blossoms fall,

But a good God reigns over all!

CHARLES MACKAY, *The Child and the Mourners*

Before me, even as behind,

God is, and all is well!

WHITTIER, *My Birthday*, st. 2

²God hath his mysteries of grace,

Ways that we cannot tell;

He hides them deep, like the secret sleep

Of him he loved so well. C. F. ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 10

God is a spirit,* veiled from human sight,

In secret darkness of eternal light;

Through all the glory of his works we trace

The hidings of his council and his face;

Nature, and time, and change, and fate fulfil,

Unknown, unknowing, his mysterious will;

Mercies and judgments mark him, every hour,

Supreme in grace, and infinite in power.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, st. 15

*God is a spirit.

John iv, 24

God is his own interpreter¹
And he will make it plain. *Ibid.*, st. 6

Oh! for a closer walk with God!
COWPER, *Walking with God*, st. 1

With ravished ears
The monarch hears,
Assumes the god,
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, lines 37-41

To thee I turn, to thee I make my prayer,
God of the open air.

For men have dulled their eyes with sin,
And dimmed the light of heaven with doubt,
And built their temple walls to shut thee in,
And framed their iron creeds to shut thee out.
HENRY VAN DYKE, *God of the Open Air*, st. 1, 3

"Come to thy God in time!"
Rang out Tintagel chime.
"Youth, manhood, old age, past,
Come to thy God at last!"
R. S. HAWKER, *Silent Tower of Bottreaux*, st. 3

One unquestioned text we read,
All doubt beyond, all fear above,
Nor crackling pile nor cursing creed
Can burn or blot it: God is Love!²
HOLMES, *What We All Think*, st. 10

Man proposes, but God disposes.
THOMAS A KEMPIS, *Imitation of Christ*, I, xix, 2

¹Do not tell me the Almighty Master
Would work a miracle to save the one,
And yield the other up to dire disaster,*
By merely human justice thus outdone!

Vainly we weep and wrestle with our sorrow—
We cannot see his roads, they lie so broad:
But his eternal day knows no to-morrow,
And life and death are all the same with God.
CELIA THAXTER, *Wherefore*, st. 10, 11

²God! Thou art love! I build my faith on that.
R. BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, v

*Alluding to the narrow escape of one ship from wreck on an iceberg, and the destruction of another without warning.

God—*Continued*

As the marsh-hen secretly builds on the watery sod,
Behold I will build me a nest on the greatness of God:

By so many roots as the marsh-grass sends in the sod
I will heartily lay me a-hold on the greatness of God.

LANIER, *The Marshes of Glynn*, st. 8

Ye whose hearts are fresh and simple,
Who have faith in God and Nature,
Who believe, that in all ages
Every human heart is human,
That in even savage bosoms
There are longings, yearnings, strivings
For the good they comprehend not,
That the feeble hands and helpless
Groping blindly in the darkness,
Touch God's right hand in that darkness
And are lifted up and strengthened;
Listen to this simple story,
To this song of Hiawatha!—LONGFELLOW, *Song of*
Hiawatha, Introduction, lines 88-100

Ef you take a sword an' dror it,
An' go stick a feller thru,
Guv'ment ain't to answer for it,
God 'll send the bill to you.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, i, 6

I ha'n't no patience with sech swellin' fellers ez
Think God can't forge 'thout them to blow the bellerses.
Ibid., II, ii, lines 169, 170

O God! thy arm was here;
And not to us, but to thy arm alone,
Ascribe we all.

And be it death proclaimed through our host
To boast of this or take that praise from God
Which is his only.

Let there be sung "Non nobis" and "Te Deum."
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 8

You are one of those that will not serve God, if the
devil bid you. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

God b' wi' you, with all my heart.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3

By the splendour of God!¹
Cited in STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, III, xii

¹The favourite oath of William the Conqueror.

A God all mercy is a God unjust.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 234

Goddess.— Vows for thee broke deserve not punishment.

A woman I forswore; but I will prove,
Thou being a goddess, I forswore not thee:
My vow was earthly, thou a heavenly love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3

Godlike.— The seeds of Godlike power are in us still.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Written in Emerson's Essays*, st. 4

Gods. What can be avoided

Whose end is purposed by the mighty gods?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, ii, 2

God's-Acre.— I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which calls

The burial-ground God's-Acre! It is just;
It consecrates each grave within its walls,
And breathes a benison o'er the sleeping dust.

LONGFELLOW, *God's-Acre*, st. 1

Going.

Men must endure

Their going hence, even as their coming hither:

Ripeness is all.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, v, 2

Stand not upon the order of your going,

But go at once.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Gold.— Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold!

Bright and yellow, hard and cold,
Molten, graven, hammered, and rolled:
Heavy to get, and light to hold;
Hoarded, bartered, bought, and sold,
Stolen, borrowed, squandered, doled:
Spurned by the young, but hugged by the old
To the very verge of the churchyard mould;
Price of many a crime untold;
Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold:
Good or bad a thousandfold!

How widely its agencies vary —

To save — to ruin — to curse — to bless —

As even its minted coins express,

Now stamped with the image of Good Queen Bess,

And now of a Bloody Mary!¹

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*, Her Moral

¹Gold hath the hue of hell flames.— BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene— Anywhere.

That gold, for which unpitied Indians fell,

That gold, at once the snare and scourge of hell,

Thenceforth by righteous Heaven was doomed to shed

Uningled curses on the spoiler's head;

For gold the Spaniard cast his soul away,—

His gold and he were every nation's prey.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, i. st. 12

He buys, he sells, he steals, he kills for gold.

Ibid., iii. st. 6

Gold provokes the world to arms.

T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, xxix

Judges and senates have been bought for gold,¹

Esteem and love were never to be sold.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 187, 188

Gold must be tried by fire,

As a heart must be tried by pain!

A. A. PROCTER, *Cleansing Fires*, st. 1

All gold and silver rather turn to dirt!

And [As] 't is no better reckoned, but of those

Who worship dirty gods.—SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 6

All, as they say, that glitters, is not gold.²

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, line 787

There is thy gold, worse poison to men's souls,

Doing more murders in this loathsome world,

Than these poor compounds that thou mayst not sell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 1

Though authority be a stubborn bear, yet he is oft led
by the nose with gold: show the inside of your purse to

the outside of his hand, and no more ado.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

Ring out the narrowing lust of gold.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 7

Gone.— Not dead but gone before.³ ROGERS, *Human Life*

¹Saint-seducing gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1

²Al thing, which that shyneth as the gold

Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told.

CHAUCER, *The Chanouns Yemannes Tale*, lines 409, 410

Nor all that glisters gold.

GRAY, *On a Favourite Cat*, st. 7

All is not gold that glisters.

HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*

All is not golde that outward sheweth bright.

LYDGATE, *On Human Affairs*

All is not gold that glisteneth.

MIDDLETON, *A Fair Quarrel*, v, 1

All that glisters is not gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 7

Yet gold al is not that doth golden seeme.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, II, 8, st. 14

³Gone before

To that unknown and silent shore.

LAMB, *Hester*

Good.— It's wiser being good than bad;¹

It's safer being meek than fierce:

It's fitter being sane than mad.

My own hope is, a sun will pierce

The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;

That, after Last, returns the First,

Though a wide compass 'round be fetched;

That what began best, can't end worst,

Nor what God blessed once, prove accursed.

R. BROWNING, *Apparent Failure*, st. 7

Too high for common selfishness, he could

At times resign his own for others' good,

But not in pity, not because he ought,

But in some strange perversity of thought,

That swayed him onward with a secret pride

To do what few or none would do beside.

BYRON, *Lara*, Canto i, st. 18

The strong gods pine for my abode,

And pine in vain the sacred Seven;

But thou, meek lover of the good!

Find me, and turn thy back on heaven.

EMERSON, *Brahma*, st. 4

Learn the luxury of doing good.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, st. 2

There's a good time coming, boys,

A good time coming:

We may not live to see the day,

But earth shall glisten in the ray

Of the good time coming.

Cannon-balls may aid the truth,

But thought's a weapon stronger;

We'll win our battle by its aid;

Wait a little longer.

CHARLES MACKAY, *The Good Time Coming*, st. 1

When the good man yields his breath

(For the good man never dies),

Bright beyond the gulf of death,

Lo! the land of promise lies.—JAMES MONTGOMERY,

The Wanderer of Switzerland, v, st. 1

Can one desire too much of a good thing?

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iv, 1

It is not nor it cannot come to good.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

¹Better, though difficult, the right way to go,
Than wrong,— though easy, where the end is woe.

BUNYAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*, I, stage iii

Good—Good-night

It was alway[s] yet the trick of our English nation, if
they have a good thing, to make it too common.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

What care I who calls me well or ill,
So you o'er-green my bad, my good allow?

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet cxii*

Oh, yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill,
To pangs of nature, sins of will,
Defects of doubt, and taints of blood;

That nothing walks with aimless feet;
That not one life shall be destroyed,
Or cast as rubbish to the void,
When God hath made the pile complete;

That not a worm is cloven in vain;
That not a moth with vain desire
Is shrivelled in a fruitless fire,
Or but subserves another's gain.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, liv, st. 1-3

Ring in the common love of good. *Ibid.*, cvi, st. 6

From seeming evil still educing good.

JAMES THOMSON, *Hymn on the Seasons*, line 114

Prayers of love like rain-drops fall,
Tears of pity are cooling dew,
And dear to the heart of our Lord are all
Who suffer like Him in the good they do!

WHITTIER, *The Robin*, st. 7

Goodness.— There is some soul of goodness in things evil,
Would men observingly distil it out.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 1

A most incomparable man, breathed, as it were,
To an untirable and continue goodness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 1

The wrong that pains my soul below
I dare not throne above:
I know not of His hate,— I know
His goodness and His love.

WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*, st. 13

Good-night.— My native land — good-night!

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 13 (1)

Gordian.— Turn him to any cause of policy,
The Gordian knot of it he will unloose,
Familiar as his garter.—SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, i, 1

Gorgons.— Gorgons, and Hydras, and Chimæras dire.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, line 628

Gospel.— The gospel's sound, diffused from pole to pole,
Where winds can carry, and where waves can roll.
DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, lines 1124, 1125

Gossips.— By this the lazy gossips of the port,
Abhorrent of a calculation crossed,
Began to chafe as at a personal wrong.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, lines 469-471

Govern.— The right divine of kings to govern wrong.
POPE, *The Dunciad*, IV, line 188

Government.— Th' older a gov'ment is, the better 't suits;
New ones hunt folks's corns out like new boots.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 311 312

For forms of government let fools contest;
Whate'er is best administered is best;
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iii, lines 303, 304

Governments.— To secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Independence*

Gown.— I never saw a better-fashioned gown,
More quaint, more pleasing, nor more commendable.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 3

I passed beside the reverend walls
In which of old I wore the gown.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxxvii, st. 1

Grace.— Grace was in all her steps, heaven in her eye,
In every gesture dignity and love.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, VIII, lines 488, 489

Break, break, break,
At the foot of thy crags, O Sea!
But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me.
TENNYSON, *Break, Break*, st. 4

Gracious. He is gracious, if he be observed:
He hath a tear for pity, and a hand
Open as day for melting charity:
Yet notwithstanding, being incensed, he's flint,
As humourous as winter, and as sudden
As flaws congealed in the spring of day.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 4

Graduates—Grave

Graduates.— With prudes for proctors, dowagers for deans,
And sweet girl-graduates in their golden hair.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Prologue, lines 141, 142

Granary.— The exhaustless granary of a world.
THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Spring, line 77

Grandam. Go to it grandam, child;
Give grandam kingdom, and it grandam will
Give it a plum, a cherry, and a fig:
There's a good grandam.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1

Grant.— "I was with Grant" — the stranger said;
Said the farmer, "Say no more,
But rest thee here at my cottage porch,
For thy feet are weary and sore."

Said the aged man,
"[I] should have remarked before,
That I was with Grant,— in Illinois,—
Some three years before the war."
BRET HARTE, *The Aged Stranger*, st. 1, 7

Grape.— The Grape that can with logic absolute
The two-and-seventy jarring sects confute;¹
The sovereign Alchemist that in a trice
Life's leaden metal into gold transmute.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 59

Grass.— He gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make
two ears of corn, or two blades of grass, to grow upon a
spot of ground where only one grew before, would de-
serve better of mankind, and do more essential service
to his country, than the whole race of politicians put
together.
SWIFT, *Voyage to Brobdingnag*, vii

Grave. The grave, dread thing!
Men shiver when thou 'rt named; Nature, appalled,
Shakes off her wonted firmness.
R. BLAIR, *The Grave*, lines 9-11

Happy who in his verse can gently steer,
From grave to light; from pleasant to severe.²
DRYDEN, *Art of Poetry*, lines 75, 76

¹ These principles your jarring sects unite,
When differing doctors and disciples fight.
DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, lines 686, 687

² Formed by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 379, 380

Grave

163

The boast of heraldry, the pomp of power,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Await alike the inevitable hour;
The paths of glory lead but to the grave.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 10

Thou art gone to the grave; but we will not deplore thee,
Though sorrows and darkness encompass the tomb.

R. HEBER, *At a Funeral*, ii

Sat by some nameless grave, and thought that perhaps
in its bosom

He was already at rest, and she longed to slumber beside
him. LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*, II, i, lines 32, 33

Where are the others? Voices from the deep
Caverns of darkness answer me: "They sleep!"
I name no names; instinctively I feel
Each at some well-remembered grave will kneel,
And from the inscription wipe the weeds and moss,
For every heart best knoweth its own loss.
LONGFELLOW, *Morituri Salutamus*, st. 13

Art is long, and Time is fleeting,
And our hearts, though stout and brave,
Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave.
LONGFELLOW, *Psalm of Life*, st. 4

Lend, lend your wings! I mount! I fly!
O Grave! where is thy victory?
O Death! where is thy sting?
POPE, *Dying Christian to His Soul*, st. 3

Quiet consummation have;
And renowned be thy grave!
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 2

Taking the measure of an unmade grave.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 3

The earth can yield me but a common grave.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet lxxxix*

Under the wide and starry sky,
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will.

This be the verse you grave for me:
Here he lies where he longed to be;
Home is the sailor, home from sea,
And the hunter home from the hill.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Requiem*

Grave—Greatness

Who knows the inscrutable design?
 Blessed be He who took and gave!
 Why should your mother, Charles, not mine,
 Be weeping at her darling's grave?
 THACKERAY, *The End of the Play*, st. 6

With one foot in the grave.
 WORDSWORTH, *Michael*, line 90

Grave-maker.— What is he that builds stronger than either
 the mason, the shipwright, or the carpenter? . . .
 When you are asked this question next, say "a grave-
 maker": the houses that he makes last till domes-day.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Graves.— Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs;
 Make dust our paper, and with rainy eyes
 Write sorrow on the bosom of the earth.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 2

Grease.— Melted him in his own grease.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 1

Great.— Great on the bench, great in the saddle.
 BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, line 23

The great man never falls.
 W. W. LORD, *On the Defeat of a Great Man*, st. 1

Rightly to be great
 Is not to stir without great argument,
 But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
 When honour's at the stake.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 4

Some are born great, some achieve greatness, and some
 have greatness thrust upon 'em [them].
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 5

Greater.— Four things greater than all things are,
 Women and horses and power and war.
 KIPLING, *Ballad of the King's Jest*, st. 4

Greatness.— Farewell, a long farewell to all my greatness!
 This is the state of man: to-day he puts forth
 The tender leaves of hope; to-morrow blossoms,
 And bears his blushing honours thick upon him;
 The third day comes a frost, a killing frost,
 And, when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
 His greatness is a-ripening, nips his root,
 And then he falls, as I do.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Greed.— Down all the stretch of hell to its last gulf
 There is no shape more terrible than this —
 More tongued with censure of the world's blind greed —
 More filled with signs and portents for the soul —
 More fraught with menace to the universe.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 2

Greek.— Beside, 't is known he could speak Greek
 As naturally as pigs squeak;
 That Latin was no more difficile
 Than to a blackbird 't is to whistle.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 51-54

It was Greek to me. SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 2

Greeks.— When Greeks joined Greeks, then was the tug of war.

NATHANIEL LEE, *Alexander the Great*, iv, 2

Green.— Green grow the rashes, oh!
 Green grow the rashes, oh!
 The sweetest hours that e'er I spent,
 Were spent among the lasses, oh!

BURNS, *Green Grow the Rashes*

On the dry smooth-shaven green.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, line 66

Greenwood.— Under the greenwood tree
 Who loves to lie with me.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 5

Grief.— Inward grief was writhing o'er its task,
 As heart-sick jesters weep behind the mask.

HOOD, *Hero and Leander*, st. 29

Grief fills the room up of my absent child,
 Lies in his bed, walks up and down with me;
 Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his words,
 Remembers me of all his gracious parts,
 Stuffs out his vacant garments with his form:
 Then, have I reason to be fond of grief.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iii, 4

Grief makes one hour ten.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3

Give sorrow words; the grief that does not speak
 Whispers the o'er-fraught heart, and bids it break.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 3

Every one can master a grief but he that has it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 2

Patch grief with proverbs.

Ibid., v, 1

Grief—Guards

When griping grief the heart doth wound,
And doleful dumps the mind oppress.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 5

What's gone and what's past help
Should be past grief.—SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iii, 2

Great griefe will not be tould,
And can more easily be thought than said.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, I, Canto vii, st. 41

Ring out the grief that saps the mind.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 3

Griefs.—Some griefs are med'cinable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 2

Grieving.—Grieving, if aught inanimate e'er grieves,
Over the unreturning brave.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 27

Grind.—My life is one dem'd horrid grind.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, lxiv

Ground.—A time there was, ere England's griefs began,
When every rood of ground maintained its man.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 4

When she took the ground,
She went to pieces like a lock of hay
Tossed from a pitchfork.

JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

Growed.—I 'spect I growed. Don't think nobody never
made me.

H. B. STOWE, *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, xx

Grudge.—If I can catch him once upon the hip,
I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Grundy.—What will Mrs. Grundy say?

T. MORTON, *Speed the Plough*, i, 1

Guard.—The Guard dies, but never surrenders!

Attributed to GEN. CAMBRONNE, at Waterloo¹

Guards.—Up, Guards, make ready!²

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, at Waterloo;

cited by W. M. SLOANE, *Napoleon Bonaparte*, IV, 202

¹The tradition is denied by W. M. SLOANE, *Napoleon Bonaparte*, IV, 202.

²Commonly quoted as "Up, Guards, and at 'em!" Its authenticity has been frequently denied.

167

Guests.—The guests are met, the feast is set.
COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 7

Guilt.— And peace went with them, one and all,
And each calm pillow spread;
But Guilt was my grim Chamberlain
That lighted me to bed;
And drew my midnight curtains round,
With fingers bloody red!
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 24

Gun.— For this is England's greatest son,
He that gained a hundred fights,
Nor ever lost an English gun.
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*. st. 6

Habit.—How use doth breed a habit in a man!
SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v, 4

Ill habits gather by unseen degrees,
As brooks make rivers, rivers run to seas.
DRYDEN, *Ovid's Metamorphoses*, XV

¹Another version reads: "'Twas in heaven pronounced, and 't was," etc.

Hack—Hampden

Hack.— Here lies poor Ned Purdon, from misery freed,
 Who long was a bookseller's hack;
 He led such a damnable life in this world,—
 I don't think he'll wish to come back.¹

GOLDSMITH, *Epitaph on Edward Purdon*

Haggard. If I do prove her haggard,
 Though that her jesses were my dear heart-strings,
 I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,
 To prey at fortune. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Hair.— My hair is grey, but not with years.
 BYRON, *Prisoner of Chillon*, st. 1

With hairy springes we the birds betray,
 Slight lines of hair surprise the finny prey,
 Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
 And beauty draws us with a single hair.²
 POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, ii, lines 25–28

There's many a man hath more hair than wit.³
 SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, ii, 2

Halcyon.— Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part I*, i, 2

Half.— My dear, my better half.⁴
 SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*, III

Hampden.— Some village Hampden, that, with dauntless
 breast,
 The little tyrant of his fields withstood;
 Some mute, inglorious Milton here may rest;
 Some Cromwell, guiltless of his country's blood.
 GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 16

¹ Well, then, poor G—— lies under ground!

So there's an end of honest Jack.

So little justice here he found,

'Tis ten to one he'll ne'er come back.

POPE, *Epitaph*

² And though it be a two-foot trout,

'T is with a single hair pulled out.—BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, iii, lines 13, 14

Can draw you to her with a single hair.

DRYDEN, *Persius*, Satire v, line 247

Here in her hairs

The painter plays the spider and hath woven

A golden mesh to entrap the hearts of men

Faster than gnats in cobwebs. SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

³ She hath more hair than wit, and more faults than hairs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iii, 1

⁴ He is the half part of a blessed man,

Left to be finished by such as she;

And she a fair divided excellence,

Whose fulness of perfection lies in him.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1 [2]

- Hand.** My red right hand¹ grows raging hot,
Like Cranmer's at the stake.
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*
- If the veriest cur would lick my hand,
I could love it like a child! HOOD, *The Last Man*
- I'll follow thee and make a heaven of hell,
To die upon the hand I love so well.
SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1
- Ferdinand.* Here's my hand.
Miranda. And mine, with my heart in't.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iii, 1
- I think we do know the sweet Roman hand.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 4
- And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill;
But oh, for the touch of a vanished hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still.
TENNYSON, *Break, Break, Break*, st. 3
- Hands.**—Cross her hands humbly,
As if praying dumbly,
Over her breast! HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*, st. 17
- Will these hands ne'er be clean?

All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little
hand.³ SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 1
- Hanged.**—I'll see thee hanged first.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 1
- He that drinks all night, and is hanged betimes in the
morning, may sleep the sounder all the next day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iv, 3
- Born to be hanged. SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 1
- Hanging.**—They're hangin' Danny Deever in the mornin'.
KIPLING, *Danny Deever*

¹ His red right hand. MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, line 174

² I know the hand: in faith, 't is a fair hand;
And whiter than the paper it writ on
Is the fair hand that writ. SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 4

³ What if this cursed hand
Were thicker than itself with brother's blood,
Is there not rain enough in the sweet heavens
To wash it white as snow? SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood
Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 2

Hanover—Harp

Hanover.— The illustrious House of Hanover,

And Protestant succession,
To these I do allegiance swear,—

While they can keep possession.

ANONYMOUS, *The Vicar of Bray*, st. 6

Happened.— I put myself in the way of things happening,
and they happened.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, quoted by JACOB RIIS
in *Theodore Roosevelt, The Citizen*, ii

Happier.— And feel that I am happier than I know.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, VIII, line 282

Happiness.— How bitter a thing it is to look into happiness
through another man's eyes!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 2

One feast, one house, one mutual happiness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v, 4

Happy.

Happy thou art not;

For what thou hast not, still thou striv'st to get,

And what thou hast, forget'st.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

Hark.— Hark! they whisper; Angels say,

Sister Spirit, come away.

POPE, *Dying Christian to His Soul*, st. 2

Harmony.— The hidden soul of harmony.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 144

Harp.— The harp that once through Tara's halls

The soul of music shed,

Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls,

As if that soul were fled. T. MOORE, *The Harp*

That Once Through Tara's Halls, st. 1

I hold it truth, with him who sings

To one clear harp in divers tones,

That men may rise on stepping-stones

Of their dead selves to higher things.¹

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, i, st. 1

A harp of thousand strings.

ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns and Spiritual Songs*, ii, 19

¹ Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,

That of our vices we can frame

A ladder, if we will but tread

Beneath our feet each deed of shame!

Nor deem the irrevocable Past,

As wholly wasted, wholly vain,

If, rising on its wrecks, at last

To something nobler we attain.

LONGFELLOW, *The Ladder of Saint Augustine*, st. 1, 12

Harping—Head

171

Harping.— Still harping on my daughter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Haste. Make haste; the better foot before.

Be Mercury, set feathers to thy heels,
And fly like thought. SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

Hat.— A hat not much the worse for wear.

COWPER, *John Gilpin*, st. 46

Virtue may flourish in an old cravat,
But man and nature scorn the shocking hat.¹
HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 50

Hate.— The lust of booty, and the thirst of hate.

BYRON, *Lara*, Canto ii, st. 11

Folks never understand the folks they hate.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, line 176

Hater.— A good hater.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Johnsoniana*, Piozzi, 39

Head.— All you've got to do is to lay your head well to the
wind, and we'll fight through it!

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, ix

But first I would remark, that it is not a proper plan
For any scientific gent to whale his fellow-man,
And, if a member don't agree with his peculiar whim,
To lay for that same member for to "put a head" on him.
BRET HARTE, *The Society upon the Stanislaus*, st. 2

Head of the army! NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, last
words, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 219

Off with his head!²
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, iii, 4

I never knew so young a body with so old a head.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

O good grey head which all men knew.³
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of
Wellington*, st. 4

¹Shabby gentility has nothing so characteristic as its hat. There is always an unnatural calmness about its nap, and an unwholesome gloss, suggestive of a wet brush. The last effort of decayed fortune is expended in smoothing its dilapidated castor. The hat is the *ultimum moriens* of "respectability."
HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

²Off with his head — so much for Buckingham.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III*, Adapted, iv, 4

³O honest face, which all men knew!
R. H. STODDARD, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 35

Heads—Heart

Heads.— Their heads sometimes so little, that there is no room for wit; sometimes so long, that there is no wit for so much room. T. FULLER, *Of Natural Fools*

At whose sight all the stars
Hide their diminished heads.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 34, 35

Health.— From labour health, from health contentment springs.¹ JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*

And he that will this health deny,
Down among the dead men let him lie.
DYER, *Down Among the Dead Men*

Love and health to all; . . .
I drink to the general joy of the whole table.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

The wealth
Of simple beauty and rustic health.
WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 2

Hear.— He cannot choose but hear.
COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 18

Heart.— Not all the lip can speak is worth
The silence of the heart.
J. Q. ADAMS, *The Lip and the Heart*, st. 4

The agonies we suffer, when the heart is left alone,
For every sin of humanity should fully and well atone!
GEORGE ARNOLD, *Introspection*, v

Who made the heart, 't is He alone
Decidedly can try us,
He knows each chord — its various tone,
Each spring — its various bias:
Then at the balance let's be mute,
We never can adjust it;
What's done we partly may compute,
But know not what's resisted.
BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*, st. 8

The heart will break, yet brokenly live on.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 32

¹Better to hunt in fields for health unbought,
Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught.
The wise for cure on exercise depend;
God never made his work for man to mend.
DRYDEN, *Epistle to John Dryden*, lines 92-95

There's a heart that leaps with burning glow,
 The wronged and the weak to defend;
 And strikes as soon for a trampled foe,
 As it does for a soul-bound friend.
 It nurtures a deep and honest love;
 It glows with faith and pride;
 And yearns with the fondness of a dove,
 To the light of its own fireside.

ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*, st. 3

I learned how much the heart can bear,
 When I saw her die in that old arm-chair.

ELIZA COOK, *The Old Arm-chair*, st. 4

A heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to
 execute.¹

GIBBON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, xlviii

My heart's wound up just like a watch,

As far as springs will take,—

It wants but one more evil turn,

And then the cords will break! HOOD, *Epigram vii*

A woman's heart, and its whole wealth of love,
 Are all embarked upon that little boat.

HOOD, *Hero and Leander*, st. 24

The full heart's a Psalter,
 Rich in deep hymns of gratitude and love!

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 40

The beating of my own heart
 Was all the sound I heard.

LORD HOUGHTON, *The Brook-Side*

There are moments in life, when the heart is so full of
 emotion,

That if by chance it be shaken, or into its depths like a
 pebble

Drops some careless word, it overflows, and its secret,
 Spilt on the ground like water, can never be gathered
 together.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles
 Standish*, vi, lines 12-15

Snows may o'er his head be flung,
 But his heart — his heart is young.

T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, xxxix

¹A hand to do, a head to plan,

A heart to feel and dare.— EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *A Poet's Epitaph*

Heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.

JUNIUS, *Letter xxxvii*

Heart

For the heart must speak when the lips are dumb.

KATE P. OSGOOD, *Driving Home the Cows*, st. 12

Taught by time, my heart has learned to glow
For others' good, and melt at others' woe.

POPE, *The Odyssey*, XVIII, lines 269, 270

More, much more, the heart may feel
Than the pen may write or the lip reveal.

PRAED, *To* ———, st. 5

My heart is in the coffin there with Cæsar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

My heart

Is true as steel.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1

One heart, one bed, two bosoms, and one troth.¹

Ibid., ii, 2

He hath a heart as sound as a bell, and his tongue is
the clapper; for what his heart thinks, his tongue speaks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 2

I will live in thy heart, die in thy lap, and be buried
in thy eyes.

Ibid., v, 2

Jog on, jog on, the foot-path way,

And merrily hent the stile-a:

A merry heart goes all the day,

Your sad tires in a mile-a.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 3 [2]

A heart has throbbed beneath that leathern breast,
And tears adown that dusky cheek have rolled.

HORACE SMITH, *Address to a Mummy*, st. 11

Bearing a lifelong hunger in his heart.

TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 79

The larger heart, the kindlier hand.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 8

You thought to break a country heart

For pastime, ere you went to town.

TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*, st. 1

¹I have one heart, one bosom, and one truth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 1

It is not art, but heart, which wins the wide world over.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Art and Heart*, st. 8

Hearth.— Little inmate, full of mirth,

Chirping on my kitchen hearth.

COWPER, *The Cricket*, st. 1

For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,

Or busy housewife ply her evening care;

No children run to lisp their sire's return,

Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share.

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 7

Keep a clean hearth and a clear fire for me.¹

TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 192

Hearts.— Hearts, like apples, are hard and sour,

Till crushed by pain's resistless power;

And yield their juices rich and bland

To none but sorrow's heavy hand.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Bitter Sweet*: First Movement—

First Episode

There are inscriptions on our hearts, which, like that
on Dighton Rock, are never to be seen except at dead-
low-tide. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, x

Can your lady patch hearts that are breaking

With handfuls of coals and rice,

Or by dealing out flannel and sheeting

A little below cost price?

KINGSLEY, *The Bad Squire*,² st. 15

When hearts have once mingled

Love first leaves the well-built nest.

SHELLEY, *When the Lamp Is Shattered*, st. 3

The kind hearts, the true hearts, that loved the place of
old. R. L. STEVENSON, *Wandering Willie*, st. 2

Our hoard is little, but our hearts are great.³

TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, line 374

¹A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigour of the game.

CHARLES LAMB, *Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist*

²Also known as "A Rough Rhyme on a Rough Matter." *

³Large of heart, though of very small estate.

CHARLES MACKAY, *John Brown*, st. 1

Heaven.— What kind of dwelling-place was heaven above?

And was it full of flowers? and were there schools
And dominies there? and was it far away?
Then, with a look that made your eyes grow dim,
Clasping his wee white hands 'round Donald's neck,
"Do doggies gang to heaven?" he would ask.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Willie Baird*, lines 192-197

To appreciate heaven well,
'Tis good for a man to have some fifteen minutes of hell.
W. CARLETON, *Gone With a Handsomer Man*, st. 20

Whispers breathing less of earth than heaven.²

FELICIA HEMANS, *To the Memory of a Sister-in-Law*, st. 5

One of those faces that small children loathe without
knowing why, and which give them that inward disgust
for heaven so many of the little wretches betray, when
they hear that these are "good men," and that heaven
is full of such.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast Table*, viii

It [*my soul*] will not own a notion so unholy,
As thinking that the rich by easy trips
May go to heaven, whereas the poor and lowly
Must work their passage, as they do in ships.
HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 13

Earth gets its price for what Earth gives us;
The beggar is taxed for a corner to die in,
The priest hath his fee who comes and shrives us,
We bargain for the graves we lie in;

¹ But the poor dog, in life the firmest friend,
The first to welcome, foremost to defend,
Whose honest heart is still his master's own,
Who labours, fights, lives, breathes for him alone,
Unhonoured falls, unnoticed all his worth,
Denied in heaven the soul he had on earth:
While man, vain insect! hopes to be forgiven,
And claims himself a sole exclusive heaven. BYRON, *Inscription*
on the Monument of a Newfoundland Dog, lines 7-14

Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutored mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind: . . .
To be contents his natural desire,
He asks no angel's wing, no seraph's fire;
But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i. lines 99-112

² A form so fair, that, like the air,
'Tis less of earth than heaven.
EDWARD COATE PINKNEY, *A Health*, st. 1

At the devil's booth are all things sold,
Each ounce of dross costs its ounce of gold;
For a cap and bells our lives we pay,
Bubbles we buy with a whole soul's tasking:
'Tis heaven alone that is given away,
'Tis only God may be had for the asking;
No price is set on the lavish summer;
June may be had by the poorest comer.

LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*, Prelude to
Part I, st. 4

Heaven's last, best gift.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, V, lines 18, 19

Heaven is not always angry when he strikes,
But most chastises those whom most he likes.

JOHN POMFRET, *To a Friend under Affliction*,
lines 89, 90

Heaviness.— Let us not burthen our remembrance with
A heaviness that's gone.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, v, 1

Heedless.— Alas! I have walked through life
Too heedless where I trod;
Nay, helping to trample my fellow worm,
And fill the burial sod —
Forgetting that even the sparrow falls
Not unmarked of God!

HOOD, *The Lady's Dream*, st. 13

Heights.— The heights by great men reached and kept
Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they, while their companions slept,
Were toiling upward in the night.

LONGFELLOW, *Ladder of Saint Augustine*, st. 10

Helen.— Like another Helen, fired another Troy.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, line 150

Hell.— Deep in yon cave Honorius long did dwell,
In hope to merit heaven by making earth a hell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 20

Me miserable! which way shall I fly
Infinite wrath and infinite despair?

Hell—*Continued*

Which way I fly is hell; myself am hell;¹

And in the lowest deep a lower deep²

Still threatening to devour me opens wide,

To which the hell I suffer seems a heaven.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 73-78

All hell broke loose.³

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, line 918

All hell shall stir for this.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 1

Some there are who tell

Of one who threatens he will toss to hell

The luckless pots he marred in making⁴ — Pish!

He's a good fellow, and 't will all be well.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 88

To rest, the cushion and soft Dean invite,

Who never mentions hell to ears polite.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iv, lines 149, 150

Go thou, and fill another room in hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, v, 5

The cunning livery of hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

That deep torture may be called a hell

When more is felt than one hath power to tell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Rape of Lucrece*, lines 1287, 1288

¹ Horror and doubt distract

His troubled thoughts, and from the bottom stir

The hell within him; for within him hell

He brings, and round about him, nor from hell

One step, no more than from himself, can fly

By change of place.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 18-23

I myself am Heaven and Hell.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 66

² The Devil's Cellar,— underneath the bottomless pit.

Proverbial Expression

Still there lies

An outer distance when the first is hailed.

And still for ever yawns before our eyes

An utmost — that is veiled.

JEAN INGEBLOW, *Honours*, II, st. 40

See ever so far, there is limitless space outside of that.

Count ever so much, there is limitless time around that.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, 45

³ Hell is empty,

And all the devils are here.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

⁴ What! did the hand then of the Potter shake?

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 89

Hell-broth.— Eye of newt and toe of frog,
Wool of bat and tongue of dog,
Adder's fork and blind-worm's sting,
Lizard's leg and owlet's wing,
For a charm of powerful trouble,
Like a hell-broth boil and bubble.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 1

Helmet.— Now by the lips of those ye love, fair gentlemen
of France,
Charge for the golden lilies,— upon them with the lance,
A thousand spurs are striking deep, a thousand spears in
rest,
A thousand knights are pressing close behind the snow-
white crest:
And in they burst, and on they rushed, while, like a
guiding star,
Amidst the thickest carnage blazed the helmet of
Navarre.

MACAULAY, *Ivy*, st. 4

Help.— God helps them that help themselves.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*
What I can help thee to thou shalt not miss.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 3

Herb.— She was the sweet-marjoram of the salad, or, rather,
the herb of grace.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iv, 5

Hereafter.— How is it, I wonder, hereafter? Faith teaches
us little, here,
Of the ones we have loved and lost on earth,— do you
think they will still be dear?
Shall we live the lives we might have led? will those who
are severed now
Remember the pledge of a lower sphere, and renew the
broken vow? GEORGE ARNOLD, *Introspection*, v

Hero.— Be not like dumb, driven cattle!
Be a hero in the strife!—LONGFELLOW, *Psalm of Life*, st. 5

Nature, they say, doth dote,
And cannot make a man
Save on some worn-out plan,
Repeating us by rote:
For him [*Lincoln*] her Old-World moulds aside she threw,
And, choosing sweet clay from the breast
Of the unexhausted West,
With stuff untainted shaped a hero new,
Wise, steadfast in the strength of God, and true.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 6

There is no trade or employment but the young man
following it may become a hero.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, 48

Heroes. It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' "Tommy,
'ow's yer soul?"
But it's "Thin red line of 'eroes" when the drums begin
to roll. KIPPLING, *Tommy*

Herod.—It out-herods Herod.—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Herse.—Underneath this sable herse
Lies the subject of all verse,
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother;
Death! ere thou hast slain another,
Learned and fair, and good as she,
W. BROWNE,¹ *Epiaph on the Countess of Pembroke*

Hills. The hills,
Rock-ribbed, and ancient as the sun.
BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, lines 37, 38
Over the hills and far away.
GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*, i, 1

Himself.—Richard's himself again!
COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III*, *Adapted*, v, 5

Hindrance.—Something between a hindrance and a help.
WORDSWORTH, *Michael*, line 189

Hisses.—And then he heard the hisses change to cheers.
TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 13

History.—History . . . is, indeed, little more than the reg-
ister of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.
GIBBON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, iii

Hit.—A hit, a very palpable hit.—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 2

Hobby-horse.—A man's hobby-horse is as tender a part as
he has about him. STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, II, xii

Hoe.—Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
And on his back the burden of the world.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 1

¹This poem has been sometimes ascribed to others. Whalley assigns it to Ben Jonson, but a concourse of opinion seems to attribute its authorship to Browne.

Hog—Holy Supper

181

Hog.— The fattest hog in Epicurus' sty.

WILLIAM MASON, *Heroic Epistle*

Holiday.— There were his young barbarians all at play,

There was their Dacian mother — he, their sire,

Butchered to make a Roman holiday.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 141

Hollands.— He poured the fiery Hollands in,— the man that never feared,—

He took a long and solemn draught, and wiped his yellow beard;

And one by one the musketeers — the men that fought and prayed —

All drank as 'twere their mother's milk, and not a man afraid.

That night, affrighted from his nest, the screaming eagle flew,

He heard the Pequot's ringing whoop, the soldier's wild halloo;

And there the sachem learned the rule he taught to kith and kin,

"Run from the white man when you find he smells of Hollands gin!"

HOLMES, *On Lending a Punch-Bowl*, st. 7, 8

Holly.— To-night ungathered let us leave

This laurel, let this holly stand:¹

We live within the stranger's land,

And strangely falls our Christmas-eve.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cv, st. 1

Holy.— Where'er we tread 'tis haunted, holy ground.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 88

Holy Supper.— The Holy Supper is kept, indeed,

In whatso we share with another's need;

Not what we give, but what we share,

For the gift without the giver is bare;

Who gives himself with his alms feeds three,

Himself, his hungering neighbour, and Me.²

LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*, ii, st. 8

¹An earlier reading is:

This holly by the cottage eave

To-night, ungathered shall it stand.

²He serveth his Maker who aideth the poor. ELIZA COOK, *Winter*, st. 8

Home—Homely

Home.—Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
His first, best country ever is at home.¹

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, st. 7

Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,
Be it ever so humble, there's no place like home;
A charm from the sky seems to hallow us there,
Which, seek through the world, is ne'er met with else-
where.

Home, home, sweet, sweet home!
There's no place like home! there's no place like home!²
JOHN HOWARD PAYNE, *Home, Sweet Home*, st. 1

Home was home then, my dear, full of kindly faces.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Wandering Willie*, st. 2

Homeless. Homeless near a thousand homes I stood,³
And near a thousand tables pined and wanted food.
WORDSWORTH, *Guilt and Sorrow*, st. 41

Homely.—Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.
SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, i, 1

¹ Where shall that land, that spot of earth be found?
Art thou a man? — a patriot? — look around;
Oh, thou shalt find, howe'er thy footsteps roam,
That land *thy* country, and that spot *thy* home.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, st. 1

² Cling to thy home! if there the meanest shed
Yield thee a hearth and shelter for thy head,
And some poor plot, with vegetables stored,
Be all that Heaven allots thee for thy board,—
Unsavoury bread, and herbs that scattered grow
Wild on the river brink or mountain brow,
Yet e'en this cheerless mansion shall provide
More heart's repose than all the world beside.

ROBERT BLAND, *Home*, From the Greek of Leonidas

If solid happiness we prize,
Within our breast this jewel lies;
And they are fools who roam:
The world has nothing to bestow;
From our own selves our joys must flow,
And that dear hut — our home.

N. COTTON, *The Fireside*, st. 3

³ Alas! for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun!
Oh! it was pitifull
Near a whole city full,
Home she had none!

HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*, st. 9

The poor white man sat down beneath our tree,
Weary and faint, and far from home was he:
For him no mother fills with milk the bowl,
No wife prepares the bread to cheer his soul.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, st. 4

Home,— what home? had he a home?

TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 664

Homer.—Seven cities warred for Homer being dead;
Who living had no rooffe to shrowd his head.¹
T. HEYWOOD, *The Hierarchie of the Blessed Angells*

Honest.—An honest man, close-buttoned to the chin,
Broadcloth without, and a warm heart within.
COWPER, *Epistle to Joseph Hill*, lines 62, 63

A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;
An honest man's the noblest work of God.²
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 247, 248

To be honest, as this world goes, is to be one man
picked out of ten thousand.—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2
I am myself indifferent honest.³

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1
A free and open nature,
That thinks men honest that but seem to be so.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3
To be direct and honest is not safe. *Ibid.*, iii, 3

Honesty.—Honesty is the best policy.
BYRON, *The Nimmers*, line 18; FRANKLIN, *Poor
Richard's Almanac*

No legacy is so rich as honesty.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iii, 5

Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house;
as your pearl in your foul oyster.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 4

Honesty's a fool
And loses that it works for.⁴ SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii,

¹Seven wealthy towns contend for Homer dead,
Through which the living Homer begged his bread. ANONYMOUS

²Princes and lords are but the breath of kings,
"An honest man's the noblest work of God."
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 19

³I am as honest as any man living that is an old man and no honestier
than I. SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 4

⁴But conscience was tough: it was not enough;*
And their honesty never swerved;
And they bade him go, with Mister Joe,
To the Devil, as he deserved.

But they wavered not long, for conscience was strong,
And they thought they might get more;
And they refused the gold, but not
So rudely as before.

And they could not stand the sound in his hand,
For he made the guineas chink.
SOUTHEY, *The Surgeon's Warning*, st. 25, 30, 34

*A proffered bribe of one guinea, increased in the following stanzas to
two and three guineas.

Honey. When was ever honey made
With one bee in a hive? HOOD, *The Last Man*

Where'er ye shed the honey, the buzzing flies will crowd;
Where'er ye fling the carrion, the raven's croak is loud;¹
Where'er down Tiber garbage floats, the speedy pike ye
see;
And wheresoe'er such lord is found, such client still will
be. MACAULAY, *Virginia*, st. 2

Honour.— And had he not high honour?
The hillside for a pall;
To lie in state while angels wait
With stars for tapers tall;
And the dark rock-pines, like tossing plumes,
Over his bier to wave,
And God's own hand, in that lonely land,
To lay him in his grave!
CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 8

The fear o' hell's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order;
But where ye feel your honour grip,
Let that aye be your border.
BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*, st. 8

If he that in the field is slain,
Be in the bed of honour lain,
He that is beaten may be said
To lie in honour's truckle-bed.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, iii, lines 1047-1050

Seek no friend save Honour,
Dread no foe but Debt.
D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *An Honest Valentine*, st. 5

I could not love thee, dear, so much,
Loved I not honour more. RICHARD LOVELACE,
To Lucasta, On Going to the Warres, st. 3

Honour and shame from no condition rise;
Act well your part, there all the honour lies.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 193, 194

Honour pricks me on. Yea, but how if honour prick
me off when I come on? — how then? Can honour set
to a leg? — no: or an arm? — no: or take away the
grief of a wound? — no. Honour hath no skill in sur-
gery, then? — no. What is honour? — a word. What

¹ Wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.
Mat. xxiv, 28

is in that word honour? — what is that honour? — air.
A trim reckoning! Who hath it? — he that died o' Wednesday. Doth he feel it? — no. Doth he hear it? — no. 'Tis insensible, then. Yea, to the dead. But will it not live with the living? — no. Why? — detraction will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it. Honour is a mere scutcheon: and so ends my catechism.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 1

If we are marked to die, we are enough
To do our country loss; and if to live,
The fewer men, the greater share of honour.

But if it be a sin to covet honour
I am the most offending soul alive.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 3

The jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that
honour feels.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, line 105

We crave

The austere virtues strong to save,
The honour proof to place or gold,
The manhood never bought nor sold!

WHITTIER, *Centennial Hymn*, st. 5

Honours.— He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to heaven, and slept in peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Hope.— All hope abandon, ye who enter here.

DANTE, *Inferno*, Canto iii, line 9

While there is life, there's hope.¹

GAY, *The Sick Man and the Angel*, line 49

A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.

KEATS, *Endymion*, i, line 857

None without hope e'er loved the brightest fair,
But love can hope² where reason would despair.

LORD LYTTLETON, *Epigram*

¹The wretch condemned with life to part,
Still, still on hope relies;
And every pang that rends the heart,
Bids expectation rise.

Hope, like the glimmering taper's light,
Adorns and cheers the way;
And still, as darker grows the night,
Emits a brighter ray.

GOLDSMITH, *The Captivity*, ii

²Hope! thou nurse of young desire.

I. BICKERSTAFF *Love in a Village*, st. 1

Hope—Horse

Twining subtle fears with hope.

A. MARVELL, *Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland*, st. 13

Hope on, hope ever! though to-day be dark,
The sweet sunburst may smile on thee to-morrow.

GERALD MASSEY, *Hope On, Hope Ever*

So farewell hope,¹ and, with hope, farewell fear,
Farewell remorse! All good to me is lost;
Evil, be thou my good.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 108-110

Hope springs eternal in the human breast:
Man never is, but always to be blessed:
The soul, uneasy and confined from home,
Rests and expatiates in a life to come.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, lines 95-98

True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's wings;
Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 2

Hope is a lover's staff.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iii, 1

Ah, well! for us all some sweet hope lies
Deeply buried from human eyes;

And, in the hereafter, angels may
Roll the stone from its grave away!

WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 54, 55

Hornet.— 'Tis dangerous to disturb a hornet's nest.

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, line 566

Horror.— On horror's head horrors accumulate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Horse. At my door the Pale Horse stands
To carry me to unknown lands.

JOHN HAY, *The Stirrup Cup*, st. 1

I would not have the horse I drive
So fast that folks must stop and stare;
An easy gait — two, forty-five —
Suits me; I do not care;
Perhaps, for just a single spurt,
Some seconds less would do no hurt.

HOLMES, *Contentment*, st. 7

¹ Cf. FREEDOM.

The ways of a man with a maid be strange, yet simple
and tame

To the ways of a man with a horse, when selling or racing
the same.¹ KIPLING, *Certain Maxims of Hafiz*, st. 13

They sell the pasture now to buy the horse.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, Prologue

Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 3

A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse! *Ibid.*, v, 4

He doth nothing but talk of his horse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

Pity for a horse o'er-driven,

And love in which my hound has part.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxiii, st. 1

Horsemanship.— As if an angel dropped down from the clouds,
To turn and wind a fiery Pegasus

And witch the world with noble horsemanship.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iv, 1

Horses.— Orses and dorgs is some men's fancy. They're
wittles and drink to me — lodging, wife, and children —
reading, writing, and 'rithmetic — snuff, tobacker, and
sleep.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, xix

Hospitable.— On hospitable thoughts intent.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, V, line 332

Hot.

Now,

While it is hot, I'll put it to the issue

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 1

Hour.— Some wee short hour ayont the twal.

BURNS, *Death and Doctor Hornbook*, st. 31

House.— The house with the narrow gate.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iv, 5

Like a fair house built on another man's ground.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 2

¹ When one that hath a horse on sale

Shall bring his merit to the proof,

Without a lie for every nail

That holds the iron on the hoof.—HOLMES, *Latter-Day Warnings*, st. 5

A feller may be straighter 'n a string in ev'ythin' else, an' never tell the
truth — that is, the hull truth — about a hoos.

E. N. WESTCOTT, *David Harum*, xviii

Housewife—Hurricane

Housewife.— I'll play the housewife for this once.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 2

Hub.— Boston State-House is the hub of the solar system.
You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man if you had
the tire of all creation straightened out for a crowbar.
HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, vi

Hum.— The busy hum of men.—MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 118

Human.— Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Though they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human.
BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*, st. 7

Human nature in its shirt-sleeves.
HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast Table*, i

Humanity.— The traitor to humanity is the traitor most
accursed.—LOWELL, *On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves*
near Washington, st. 5

Through this dread shape the suffering ages look;
Time's tragedy is in that aching stoop;
Through this dread shape humanity betrayed,
Plundered, profaned, and disinherited,
Cries protest to the Judges of the World,
A protest that is also prophecy.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 4

The still, sad music of humanity.
WORDSWORTH, *Tintern Abbey*, line 93

Humidity.— O blessed breathing sun, draw from the earth
Rotten humidity!—SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iv, 2

Humility.—That very thing so many Christians want—
Humility. HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 21

Hundred.— While one with moderate haste might tell a
hundred.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

Hurrahs.— One stormy gust of long-suspended Ahs!
One whirlwind chaos of insane hurrahs!
HOLMES, *A Modest Request: The Speech*, lines 49, 50

Hurricane.— One night came on a hurricane,
The sea was mountains rolling.
WILLIAM PITT (of Malta), *The Sailor's Consolation*, st. 1

Hurt.— *Romeo*. Courage, man! the hurt cannot be much.

Mercutio. No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a church door; but 't is enough, 't will serve.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1

I'll not hurt thee,¹ . . . go, poor devil, get thee gone, why should I hurt thee? This world surely is wide enough to hold both thee and me.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, II, xii

Husband.— And truant husband should return, and say,

"My dear, I was the first who came away."

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 141

She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,
Or, if she rules him, never shows she rules.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, line 261

Get thee a good husband, and use him as he uses thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 1

Here's my husband,
And so much duty as my mother showed
To you, preferring you before her father,
So much I challenge that I may profess
Due to the Moor my lord.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Thy husband is thy lord, thy life, thy keeper,
Thy head, thy sovereign; one that cares for thee,
And for thy maintenance commits his body
To painful labour both by sea and land,
To watch the night in storms, the day in cold,
While thou liest warm at home, secure and safe;
And craves no other tribute at thy hands
But love, fair looks, and true obedience;
Too little payment for so great a debt.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2

As the husband is, the wife is; thou are mated with a clown,

And the grossness of his nature will have weight to drag thee down.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 47, 48

¹A fly which "Uncle Toby" had caught after it had tormented him cruelly all dinner-time.

²*Galatea*. What is a man?

Pygmalion. A being strongly framed
To wait on woman, and protect her from
All ills that strength and courage can avert;
To work and toil for her, that she may rest;
To weep and mourn for her, that she may laugh;
To fight and die for her, that she may live!

Galatea. I'm glad I am a woman.

W. S. GILBERT, *Pygmalion and Galatea*, i, 1

Husbands—Ignorance

Husbands.—Fools are as like husbands as pilchards are to herrings.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 1

Hypocrisy.—Oh for a forty-parson power to chaunt
Thy praise, hypocrisy!
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto x, st. x, 34

Ice.—Ice, mast-high, came floating by.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 53

The ice was here, the ice was there,
The ice was all around:¹
It cracked and growled, and roared and howled,
Like noises in a swound! *Ibid.*, lines 59-62

Icicles.—When icicles hang by the wall,
And Dick the shepherd blows his nail,
And Tom bears logs into the hall,
And milk comes frozen home in pail.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2

Ideal.—The human ideal will be the desire to transform life
into something better and grander than itself.
CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*, ii

Ideality.—Infinite Ideality!
Immeasurable Reality!
Infinite Personality!—TENNYSON, *The Human Cry*, st. 1

Ides.—Beware the ides of March.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, i, 2

Idle.—Satan finds some mischief still
For idle hands to do. WATTS, *Divine Songs*, Song 20

Idler.—An idler is a watch that wants both hands;
As useless if it goes as if it stands.
COWPER, *Retirement*, lines 681, 682

Ignorance. Where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.³ THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a
Distant Prospect of Eton College*, st. 10

¹T was ice around, behind, before —
My God! there is no sea.
G. H. BOKER, *Ballad of Sir John Franklin*, st. 15

²*Cæsar.* The ides of March are come.
Soothsayer. Ay, Cæsar, but not gone.—SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 1
Remember March, the ides of March remember! *Ibid.*, iv, 3

³From ignorance our comfort flows;
The only wretched are the wise.
PRIOR, *to Montague*

III—Improve

191

III.—The good are better made by ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.

S. ROGERS, *Jacqueline*, st. 3

Ill wind never said well.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 7

IIIa.—Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victorious!

BURNS, *Tam O' Shanter*, st. 6

Imagination.—We must temper the imagination . . . with
judgment.—KEATS, *Letter to G. and G. Keats*, April 28, 1819

Who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?
Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite
By bare imagination of a feast?
Or wallow naked in December snow
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3

Immortal.—The soul, secured in her existence, smiles

At the drawn dagger, and defies its point.
The stars shall fade away, the sun himself
Grow dim with age, and nature sink in years.
But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth,
Unhurt amidst the wars of elements,
The wrecks of matter, and the crush of worlds.

ADDISON, *Cato*, v, 1

How can he be dead
Who lives immortal in the hearts of men?

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*, II, iv

The man immortal, rationally brave,
Dares rush on death — because he cannot die.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VII, lines 197, 198

Immortality.—The old, old fashion! The fashion that came
in with our first garments, and will last unchanged until
our race has run its course, and the wide firmament is
rolled up like a scroll. The old, old fashion — Death!
Oh, thank God, all who see it, for that older fashion yet,
of Immortality!

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xvi

Impeachment.—I own the soft impeachment.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*, v, 3

Improve.—Men might be better if we better deemed
Of them.¹ The worst way to improve the world
Is to condemn it.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene—A Mountain—Sunrise

¹ The surest plan to make a man
Is, think him so.—LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, *Jonathan to John*, st. 9

Income.— Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, xii

Indebted.— And stand indebted, over and above,
In love and service to you evermore.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Independence.— Independence now and independence for ever!—DANIEL WEBSTER, *Eulogy on Adams and Jefferson*, Boston, August 2, 1826

Index learning. Index-learning turns no student pale,
Yet holds the eel of science by the tail.

POPE, *The Dunciad*, I, lines 279, 280

Infant.— An infant crying in the night;
An infant crying for the light;
And with no language but a cry.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, liv, st. 5

Infinity.— How can finite grasp infinity?

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, line 105

Ingratitude.— Ingratitude, more strong than traitors' arms,
Quite vanquished him: then burst his mighty heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend,
More hideous when thou show'st thee in a child
Than the sea-monster! SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 4

Inhumanity.— Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn!

BURNS, *Man was Made to Mourn*, st. 7

Injury. His injury

The gaoler to his pity. SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, v, 1

Ink.— But words are things, and a small drop of ink,
Falling like dew upon a thought, produces

That which makes thousands, perhaps millions, think.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 88

Inn.— There is nothing which has yet been contrived by man,
by which so much happiness is produced as by a good
tavern or inn.¹

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by BOSWELL, March 21, 1776

¹ Whoe'er has travelled life's dull round,

Where'er his stages may have been,

May sigh to think he still has found

The warmest welcome at an inn.

W. SHENSTONE. *Written on a Window of an Inn*

Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn but I shall have
my pocket picked?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 3

Innocents.— Some innocents 'scape not the thunderbolt.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

Inspid.— Inspid as the queen upon a card.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, line 28

Instruction.— Pleasure with instruction should be joined;
So take the corn, and leave the chaff behind.

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, lines 820, 821

Instrument.— He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, iii, lines 261, 262

Intentions.— Hell is paved with good intentions.²

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, April 14, 1775

Interest.— His simple rule of interest being all comprised in
the one golden sentence, "two pence for every half-
penny" . . . a familiar precept . . . strongly recom-
mended to the notice of . . . money-brokers and bill
discounters.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, 1

I don't believe in princerple,
But oh, I du in interest.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, vi, st. 9

He hates our sacred nation, and he rails,
Even there where merchants most do congregate,
On me, my bargains and my well-won thrift,
Which he calls interest. Cursed be my tribe,
If I forgive him!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Intoxication.— Man, being reasonable, must get drunk;

The best of life is but intoxication:

Glory, the grape, love, gold, in these are sunk
The hopes of all men, and of every nation.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 179

Ire.— Arise! ye Goths, and glut your ire.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 141

¹Those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them,
think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

Luke xiii, 4

²Hell is full of good meanings and wishings.— HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*

Ireland.—Heartsome Ireland, winsome Ireland,

Tender, comely, valiant Ireland,
Songful, soulful, sorrowful Ireland.

LANIER, *Ireland*, st. 1-3

Irishman.—A wild, tremendous Irishman,
A tearing, swearing, thumping, bumping, ranting, roaring Irishman.

The whiskey-devouring Irishman,
The great he-rogue with his wonderful brogue—the fighting, rioting Irishman.

The rattling, battling Irishman,
The stamping, ramping, swaggering, staggering, leathering swash of an Irishman.

WILLIAM MAGINN, *The Irishman and the Lady*, st. 1, 3

Iron. This iron age. SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 1

Isclariot. The Bridegroom stood at the open door,
And beckoned, smiling sweet;
'Twas the soul of Judas Isclariot
Stole in, and fell at his feet.

"The Holy Supper is spread within,
And the many candles shine,
And I have waited long for thee
Before I poured the wine!"

The supper wine is poured at last,
The lights burn bright and fair,
Isclariot washes the Bridegroom's feet,
And dries them with his hair.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Ballad of Judas Isclariot*,
st. 47-49

Island.—O, it's a snug little island!
A right little, tight little island!
Search the globe round, none can be found
So happy as this little island.

T. DIBDIN, *The Tight Little Island*

Isle.—Our little mother isle, God bless her!
HOLMES, *A Good Time Coming*, st. 6

Ivy.— Oh, a dainty plant is the ivy green,
That creepeth o'er ruins old!

Creeping where no life is seen,
A rare old plant is the ivy green.

For the stateliest building man can raise
Is the ivy's food at last.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, vi, *The Ivy Green*

Jade.— We that have free souls, it touches us not: let the
galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Jaundiced.— All seems infected that th' infected spy,
As all looks yellow to the jaundiced eye.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 558, 559

Jaw.— Who loosened and let down this brutal jaw?
Whose was the hand that slanted back this brow?
Whose breath blew out the light within this brain?

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 1

Jays.— We'll teach him to know turtles from jays.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 3

Jealousy.— Green-eyed jealousy.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

Jest.— Of all the griefs that harass the distressed,
Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest.²

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, (adapted from the
Third Satire of Juvenal)

¹Beware, my lord, of jealousy!

It is the green-eyed monster which doth mock [make]
The meat it feeds on. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Jealous souls will not be answered so;
They are not ever jealous for the cause,
But jealous for they are [they're] jealous: 'tis a monster
Begot upon itself, born on itself.

Ibid., 4

I'll see before I doubt; when I doubt, prove;
And, on the proof,* there is no more but this,—
Away at once with love or jealousy!

Ibid., 3

²Nothing in poverty so ill is borne,
As its exposing men to grinning scorn.

JOHN OLDHAM, *Adaptation from the Third Satire of Juvenal*

*Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmation strong
As proofs of holy writ.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Jest—Jesus

Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest and youthful jollity,
Quips and cranks and wanton wiles.
Nods and becks and wreathed smiles.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 25-28

It would be argument for a week, laughter for a month,
and a good jest for ever.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 2

Maria. Not a word with him but a jest.¹

Boyet. And every jest but a word.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, ii

A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it.

Ibid., v, 2

Great men may jest with saints; 't is wit in them,
But in the less foul profanation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

Jesus.— If Jesus Christ is a man,—

And only a man,— I say

That of all mankind I cleave to him,
And to him will I cleave alway.

If Jesus Christ is a God,—

And the only God,— I swear

I will follow Him through heaven and hell,
The earth, the sea, and the air!

R. W. GILDER, *The Song of a Heathen*

¹ A trusty villain, sir, that very oft,
When I am dull with care and melancholy,
Lightens my humour with his merry jests.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, i, 2

A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,*
I never spent an hour's talk withal:
His eye begets occasion for his wit;
For every object that the one doth catch,
The other turns to a mirth-moving jest,
Which his fair tongue (conceit's expositor)
Delivers in such apt and gracious words
That aged ears play truant at his tales
And younger hearings are quite ravished;
So sweet and voluble is his discourse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, ii

From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot, he is all mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 2

* I do enjoy this bounteous beauteous earth;
And dote upon a jest
Within the limits of becoming mirth.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 4

Jew.— I am a Jew else, an Ebrew Jew.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

I'll seal to such a bond
And say there is much kindness in the Jew.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Hath not a Jew eyes? hath not a Jew hands, organs,
dimensions, senses, affections, passions? fed with the
same food, hurt with the same weapons, subject to the
same diseases, healed by the same means, warmed and
cooled by the same winter and summer, as a Christian
is? If you prick us, do we not bleed? if you tickle us,
do we not laugh? if you poison us, do we not die? and
if you wrong us, shall we not revenge? If we are like
you in the rest, we will resemble you in that. If a Jew
wrong a Christian, what is his humility? Revenge. If
a Christian wrong a Jew, what should his sufferance be
by Christian example? Why, revenge. The villainy
you teach me, I will execute, and it shall go hard but I
will better the instruction. Ibid., iii, 1

Jewel. Man, she is mine own,
And I as rich in having such a jewel,
As twenty seas, if all their sand were pearl,
The water nectar, and the rocks pure gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 4

Jewels.— Win her with gifts, if she respect not words:

Dumb jewels often, in their silent kind,
More quick than words, do move a woman's mind.

Two Gentlemen of Verona, iii, 1

Jews.— On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, ii, lines 7, 8

Johnny.— A kind of a little Johnny, you know.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, vii

Joke.— Rare compound of oddity, frolic, and fun!

Who relished a joke, and rejoiced in a pun;
Whose temper was generous, open, sincere;
A stranger to flattery, a stranger to fear.

GOLDSMITH, *Sequel to Retaliation*

Jolly.— Any man may be in good spirits and good temper
when he's well dressed. There ain't much credit in that.
If I was very ragged and very jolly, then I should begin
to feel I had gained a point.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, I, v

There might be some credit in being jolly with a wife,
'specially if the children had the measles and that, and
was very fractious indeed.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, I, v

There'd be some credit in being jolly, with an inflam-
mation of the lungs. *Ibid.*

Journeys.— Journeys end in lovers meeting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 3

Joy.— He chortled in his joy.—C. L. DODGSON ("LEWIS
CARROLL"), *Through the Looking-Glass*, i

Things won are done; joy's soul lies in the doing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, i, 2

Joy is an exchange;

Joy flies monopolists; it calls for two.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 509, 510

Joys.— Joys too exquisite to last.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Little Cloud*, st. 10

Judas.— If that ain't Judas on the largest scale!

HOLMES, *A Modest Request: The Scene*, line 50

Judge.— Judge not; the workings of his brain

And of his heart thou canst not see;

What looks to thy dim eyes a stain,

In God's pure light may only be

A scar, brought from some well-won field,

Where thou wouldst only faint and yield.

ADELAIDE A. PROCTER, *Judge Not*, st. 1

Gently to hear, kindly to judge.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, Prologue

Judged.— Thank God! man is not to be judged by man:

Or, man by man, the world would damn itself.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene—A Gathering of

Kings and Peoples

Judges.— Judges ought to remember that their office is . . .
to interpret law, and not to make law.

BACON, *Essay LVI: Of Judicature*

Judging.— Judging each step, as though the way were plain.

TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 3

Judgment.— His years but young, but his experience old;

His head unmelld, but his judgment ripe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 4

Judgments.— Fondly do we hope — fervently do we pray —
that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away.
Yet, if God wills that it continue until all the wealth
piled by the bondsman's two hundred and fifty years of
unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of
blood drawn with the lash shall be paid by another
drawn with the sword, as was said three thousand years
ago, so still it must be said, "The judgments of the Lord
are true and righteous altogether."

LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Address*, March 4, 1865

Judicious.— Make the judicious grieve.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

June. What is so rare as a day in June?

Then, if ever, come perfect days.

LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*, Prelude to

Part I, st. 5

Jury.— A jury too frequently has at least one member more
ready to hang the panel than to hang the traitor.

LINCOLN, *Letter to Erastus Corning*, June 12, 1863

Just.— Only the actions of the just

Smell sweet, and blossom in their dust.¹

J. SHIRLEY, *Dirge: Death the Leveller*, st. 3

Justice.— Justice conquers evermore,

And he who battles on her side,
God, though he were ten times slain,
Crowns him victor glorified,
Victor over death and pain.

EMERSON, *Voluntary IV*

Yet I shall temper so

Justice with mercy.—MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, X, lines 77, 78

And then the justice,
In fair round belly with good capon lined,
With eyes severe and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Liberty plucks justice by the nose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, i, 3 [4]

Shylock. Is that the law?

Portia. Thyself shalt see the act:

For, as thou urgest justice, be assured
Thou shalt have justice, more than thou desirest.

He hath refused it in the open court:

He shall have merely justice and his bond.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

¹The memory of the just is blessed.—*Proverbs* x, 7

Justify—Kentucky

Justify.— Justify the ways of God to men.¹

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, line 26

Kangaroos.— Von only happy moment I have had

Since here I come to be a farmer's cad,
And then I cotched a vild beast in a snaoze,
And picked her pouch of three young kangarooi.
HOOD, *The Forlorn Shepherd's*² *Complaint*, st. 6

Katydid.— Thou testy little dogmatist,
Thou pretty katydid!³

HOLMES, *To an Insect*, st. 1

Keel.— Without a breeze, without a tide,
She steadies with upright keel!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 169, 170

See! she stirs!

She starts,— she moves,— she seems to feel
The thrill of life along her keel.

LONGFELLOW, *Building of the Ship*, st. 21

I hear the noise about thy keel;
I hear the bell struck in the night;
I see the cabin-window bright;
I see the sailor at the wheel.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, x, st. 1

Kentucky.— We'll sing one song for the old Kentucky home.
S. C. FOSTER, *My Old Kentucky Home*

¹Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men,
Unless there be who think not God at all:
If any be, they walk obscure;
For of such doctrine never was there school,
But the heart of the fool,
And no man therein doctor but himself.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, lines 293-299

Vindicate the ways of God to man.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, line 16

²"The Forlorn Shepherd,"— a London pickpocket transported to Australia, and put to sheep-herding.

³Oh, tell me where did Katy live,
And what did Katy do?
And was she very fair and young,
And yet so wicked, too?
Did Katy love a naughty man,
Or kiss more cheeks than one?
I warrant Katy did no more
Than many a Kate has done.*

HOLMES, *To an Insect*, st. 3

*Tell me, what did Caty do?
Did she mean to trouble you?
Why was Caty not forbid
To trouble little Caty-did?

PHILIP FRENEAU, *To a Caty-Did*, st. 5

Kick—King

201

Kick.— A kick, that scarce would move a horse,
May kill a sound divine.
COWPER, *The Yearly Distress*, st. 16

Kickshaws.— Any pretty little tiny kickshaws.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 1

Kidney.— A man of my kidney.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 5

Kill.— Let's kill him boldly, but not wrathfully;
Let's carve him as a dish fit for the gods,
Not hew him as a carcass fit for hounds.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, ii, 1

Kind.— A fellow-feeling makes one wondrous kind.
DAVID GARRICK, *Prologue on Quitting the Stage*,
June, 1776

Be to her virtues very kind;
Be to her faults a little blind.¹
MATTHEW PRIOR, *English Padlock*, lines 78, 79

If she be not so to me
What care I how kind she be?
GEORGE WITHER, *The Author's Resolution*, st. 2

Kindness.— A way to kill a wife with kindness.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 1

Kindness in women, not their beauteous looks,
Shall win my love. *Ibid.*, iv, 2

That best portion of a good man's life,
His little, nameless, unremembered acts
Of kindness and of love.
WORDSWORTH, *Tintern Abbey*, lines 34-36

Kindred.— All that inhabit this great earth,
Whatever be their rank or worth
Are kindred and allied by birth,
And made of the same clay.
LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, st. 21

King.— Wha last beside his chair shall fa',
He is the king amang us three!
BURNS, *Oh, Willie Brewed a Peck o' Maut*, st. 4

God save our gracious king,
Long live our noble king,
God save our king. H. CAREY, *God Save the King*

¹Be a little, nay, intensely blind. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 54

King—Kiss

The king himself has followed her —

When she has walked before.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize*, st. 5

Here lies our sovereign lord the king,

Whose word no man relies on;

He never says a foolish thing,

Nor ever does a wise one.

EARL OF ROCHESTER, *Written on the Bedchamber*

Door of Charles II

A king of shreds and patches.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

There's such divinity doth hedge a king,

That treason can but peep to what it would.—*Ibid.*, iv, 5

Was never subject longed to be a king

As I do long and wish to be a subject.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 9

Ay, every inch a king. SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 6

The king's name is a tower of strength.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 3

The king of France, with forty thousand men,

Went up a hill, and so came down agen.

RICHARD TARLTON, *The Pigges Corantoe*

He is king who has the power.

POPE ZACHARIAS (A. D. 752), cited by W. M.

SLOANE, *Napoleon Bonaparte*, II, 208

Kings.—Kings then at last have but the lot of all:

By their own conduct they must stand or fall.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, lines 106, 107

Kings must have slaves;

Kings climb to eminence

Over men's graves.—AUSTIN DOBSON, *Before Sedan*, st. 2

Others thought kings a useless heavy load,

Who cost too much, and did too little good.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I,

lines 505, 506

Kings cannot reign unless their subjects give.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to Sir Godfrey Kneller*, line 142

Kiss. Maids must kiss no men

Till they do for good and all.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Phillida and Corydon*, st. 3

Ae fond kiss, and then we sever.¹

BURNS, *Ae Fond Kiss*, st. 1

Gin a body meet a body
Coming through the rye,
Gin a body kiss a body —
Need a body cry?

BURNS, *Coming Through the Rye*, st. 2

Love's first snowdrop, virgin kiss!²

BURNS, *To a Kiss*, st. 1

The kiss, dear maid! thy lip has left,

Shall never part from mine,

Till happier hours restore the gift

Untainted back to thine.³ BYRON, *On Parting*, st. 1

Since there's no helpe, — come, let us kisse and parte.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Come, Let Us Kisse
and Parte*, st. 1

The sound of a kiss is not so loud as that of a cannon,
but its echo lasts a deal longer.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, xi

Alas, for the love that's linked with gold!

Better — better a thousand times told —

Most honest, happy, and laudable,

The downright loving of pretty Cis,

Who wipes her lips, though there's nothing amiss,

And takes a kiss, and gives a kiss,

In which her heart is audible!

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg, Her Courtship*

There grows a flower on every bough,

Its petals kiss — I'll show you how:

Sing heigh-ho, and heigh-ho!

Young maids must marry.

KINGSLEY, *Sing Heigh-Ho*, st. 2

Alas, how easily things go wrong!

A sigh too much, or a kiss too long,

And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,

And life is never the same again.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Sir Aglovaile*

¹One kind kiss before we part.

ROBERT DODSLEY, *The Parting Kiss*

²How delicious is the winning
Of a kiss at love's beginning,
When two mutual hearts are sighing
For the knot there's no untying!

T. CAMPBELL, *Song: How Delicious is the Winning*, st. 1

³The kiss that she left on my lip,
Like a dewdrop shall lingering lie.

T. MOORE, Paraphrase of Epigram from the Anthologia, in
note *Odes of Anacreon*, xliii

Kiss—Kisses

Sweetheart,
I were unmannerly to take you out
And not to kiss you.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 4

Seal the bargain with a holy kiss.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 2

The sunlight clasps the earth,
And the moonbeams kiss the sea —
What are all these kissings worth,¹
If thou kiss not me? SHELLEY, *Love's Philosophy*, st. 2

O Love, O fire! once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul through
My lips, as sunlight drinketh dew.²

TENNYSON, *Fatima*, st. 3

Kissed.— Jenny³ kissed me when we met,
Jumping from the chair she sat in.
Time, you thief! who love to get
Sweets into your list, put that in.
Say I'm weary, say I'm sad;
Say that health and wealth have missed me;
Say I'm growing old, but add —
Jenny kissed me!

LEIGH HUNT, *Jenny Kissed Me*

Kisses. A something on her cheek that smacked
(Tho' quite in silence) of ambrosial sweetness.
That made her think all other kisses lacked
Till then, but what she knew not, of completeness:
Being used but sisterly salutes to feel,
Insipid things — like sandwiches of veal.

HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*, st. 33

Then her lip, so rich in blisses,
Sweet petitioner for kisses.

T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, xvi

¹Another reading is: What is all this sweet work worth?

²Their lips drew near, and clung into a kiss;

A long, long kiss, a kiss of youth and love,
And beauty, all concentrating, like rays
Into one focus kindled from above;
Such kisses as belong to early days,
Where heart, and soul, and sense, in concert move,
And the blood's lava, and the pulse ablaze,
Each kiss a heart-quake,— for a kiss's strength,
I think it must be reckoned by its length.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 185, 186

As if he plucked up kisses by the roots.— SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii. 3

³Jane Carlyle.

Dear as remembered kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feigned
On lips that are for others.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, iv, lines 36-38

Come, Chloe, and give me sweet kisses,
For sweeter sure never girl gave;
But why, in the midst of my blisses,
Do you ask me how many I'd have?

Go number the stars in the heaven,
Count how many sands on the shore,
When so many kisses you've given,
I still shall be craving for more.

SIR CHARLES H. WILLIAMS, *Come, Chloe*
(cited by MOORE, *The Numbering of the Clergy*)

The wretch who can number his kisses,
With few will be ever content.

Ibid.

Kissing. A hand that kings
Have lippled, and trembled kissing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

His kissing is as full of sanctity as the touch of holy
bread.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 4

Kitten.— I had rather be a kitten and cry mew
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Knave.— An honest man may take a knave's advice,
But idiots only may be cozened twice:
Once warned is well beware.

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, lines 797-799

Now will I show myself to have more of the serpent
than the dove; that is, more knave than fool.

C. MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*, ii, 3

A knave's a knave, to me, in ev'ry state.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, line 361

Knaves.— Three misbegotten knaves in Kendal green.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Whip me such honest knaves.—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Knell. The bell invites me.

Hear it not, Duncan; for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 1

The mournful surges
That ring the dead seaman's knell.

SHELLEY, *When the Lamp Is Shattered*, st. 2

Knew—Knowledge

Knew.— The village all declared how much he knew;
 'Twas certain he could write and cipher too.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 14

Knife.— The hardest knife ill-used doth lose his edge.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet xcvi*

Knocker.— Shut, shut the door, good John, fatigu'd I said,
 Tie up the knocker, say I'm sick, I'm dead.
 POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 1, 2

Knocks.— What's he that knocks as he would beat down the
 gate?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 1

Knot.— A knot that gold and silver can buy
 Gold and silver may yet untie,
 Unless it is tightly fastened.
 E. C. STEDMAN, *The Diamond Wedding*, st. 13

Knots.— His owne two hands the holy knotts did knitt,
 That none but death for ever can divide.
 SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, I, Canto xii, st. 37

Know.— Know, not for knowing's sake,
 But to become a star to men for ever;
 Know, for the gain it gets, the praise it brings,
 The wonder it inspires, the love it breeds:
 Look one step onward, and secure that step!
 R. BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, i

Well didst thou speak, Athena's wisest son!
 "All that we know is, nothing can be known."
 Why should we shrink from what we cannot shun?
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 7

I know what I know.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, iii, 1; *Measure
 for Measure*, iii, 2

Knowing.— 'Tain't a knowin' kind o' cattle
 Thet is ketched with mouldy corn.
 LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, I, i, st. 1

Knowledge.— Knowledge itself is a power.
 BACON, *Meditationes Sacrae: Heresies*

Knowledge by suffering entereth,
 And life is perfected by death.
 E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*,
 Conclusion, st. 62

Knowledge is of two kinds. We know a subject our-
 selves, or we know where we can find information upon
 it. SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, April 11, 1775

Knows. He that tossed you down into the field,
He knows about it all — HE knows — HE knows!
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 70

Labour.— The many still must labour for the one.
BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 8

Toiling in the naked fields,
Where no bush a shelter yields,
Needy Labour dithering stands,
Beats and blows his numbing hands,
And upon the crumping snows
Stamps in vain to warm his toes.
JOHN CLARE, *The Labourer*, st. 1

They who tread the path of labour follow where My feet
have trod;
They who work without complaining do the holy will of
God.

Nevermore thou needest seek Me; I am with thee every-
where;
Raise the stone, and thou shalt find Me; cleave the
wood, and I am there.—HENRY VAN DYKE, *Toiling
of Felix*, Legend, st. 83, 88

Work — work — work!
My labour never flags;
And what are its wages? A bed of straw,
A crust of bread — and rags.
HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*

Slave of the wheel of labour, what to him
Are Plato and the swing of Pleiades?
What the long reaches of the peaks of song,¹
The rift of dawn, the reddening of the rose?
EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 3

Ask not if neighbour
Grind great or small:
Spare not *your* labour,
Grind *your* wheat all.
D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *The Mill*, st. 1

¹The singers have sung and the builders have builded,
The painters have fashioned their tales of delight;
For what and for whom hath the world's book been gilded,
When all is for these but the blackness of night?
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Message of the March Wind*, st. 11

Two hands upon the breast,
 And labour's done;
 Two pale feet crossed in rest —
 The race is won;
 Two eyes with coin-weights shut,
 And all tears cease;
 Two lips where grief is mute,
 Anger at peace.

D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *Now and Afterwards*, st. 1

Labour is worship.—F. S. OSGOOD, *To Labour Is to Pray*

I have had my labour for my travail [travel].

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, i, 1

He who does not love his labour and does not put interest or dignity into it is a bad workman.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*, viii

Labourer.— I am long past wailing and whining —

I have wept too much in my life:

I've had twenty years of pining

As an English labourer's wife.

A labourer in Christian England,

Where they cant of a Saviour's name,

And yet waste men's lives like the vermin's

For a few more brace of game.

KINGSLEY, *The Bad Squire*,¹ st. 6, 7

Labouring.— Labourin' man an' labourin' woman

Hev one glory an' one shame.

Ev'ythin' thet's done inhuman

Injers all on 'em the same.

LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, I, i, st. 10

Laced.— They braced my aunt against a board,

To make her straight and tall;

They laced her up, they starved her down,

To make her light and small;

They pinched her feet, they singed her hair,

They screwed it up with pins; —

Oh never mortal suffered more

In penance for her sins.

HOLMES, *My Aunt*, st. 4

Ladder.— Heaven is not reached at a single bound;

But we build the ladder by which we rise

From the lowly earth to the vaulted skies,

And we mount to its summit round by round.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gradatim*

¹Also known as "A Rough Rhyme on a Rough Matter."

Lady—Landscape

209

Lady. When a lady's in the case,
You know, all other things give place.
GAY, *The Hare and Many Friends*, lines 41, 42

I'll make my heaven in a lady's lap.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iii, 2

Lamb.—O Cassius! you are yoked with a lamb
That carries anger as the flint bears fire,
Who, much enforced, shows a hasty spark,
And straight is cold again.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

God tempers the wind to the shorn lamb.¹
STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey*, Maria

Lamp.—When the lamp is shattered
The light in the dust lies dead —
When the cloud is scattered
The rainbow's glory is shed.
When the lute is broken,
Sweet tones are remembered not;
When the lips have spoken,
Loved accents are soon forgot.
SHELLEY, *When the Lamp Is Shattered*, st. 1

Land.—“I hear thee speak of the better land,
Thou call'st its children a happy band;
Mother! oh, where is that radiant shore?
Shall we not seek it, and weep no more?”

“Eye hath not seen it, my gentle boy!
Ear hath not heard its deep songs of joy;
Dreams cannot picture a world so fair —
Sorrow and death may not enter there:
Time doth not breathe on its fadeless bloom,
For beyond the clouds, and beyond the tomb,
It is there, it is there, my child!”
FELICIA HEMANS, *The Better Land*, st. 1, 4

Landlord.—The landlord's laugh was ready chorus.
BURNS, *Tam O'Shanter*, st. 5

Landscape.—Now fades the glimmering landscape on the
sight,
And all the air a solemn stillness holds.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 2

¹To a close-shorn sheep, God gives wind by measure.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*

Language—Lass

Language.— I love the language, that soft bastard Latin,
Which melts like kisses from a female mouth,
And sounds as if it should be writ on satin,
With syllables which breathe of the sweet South,
And gentle liquids gliding all so pat in,
That not a single accent seems uncouth,
Like our harsh Northern whistling, grunting guttural,
Which we're obliged to hiss, and spit, and sputter all.
BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 44

Language is a solemn thing,— I said.— It grows out
of life,— out of its agonies and ecstasies, its wants and
its weariness.— HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, ii
Where nature's end of language is declined,
And men talk only to conceal the mind.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Satire ii, line 207

Lards. Falstaff sweats to death,
And lards the lean earth as he walks along.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV*, Part I, ii, 2

Lark.— Merrily rose the lark, and shook
The dewdrop from its wing.
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*
Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed.¹
JAMES HURDIS, *The Village Curate*
Hark, hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, ii, 3

Lass.— A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.
LADY NAIRNE, *The Laird o' Cockpen*, st. 2
Let the toast pass,
Drink to the lass,
I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.
SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*, iii, 3

¹At what precise minute that little airy musician doffs his night gear, and prepares to tune up his unseasonable matins, we are not naturalists enough to determine. But for a mere human gentleman — that has no orchestra business to call him from his warm bed to such preposterous exercises — we take ten, or half after ten, . . . to be the very earliest hour at which he can begin to think of abandoning his pillow. . . . To do it in earnest requires another half-hour's good consideration.
CHARLES LAMB, *Popular Fallacies*, XIV

²Lost to sight th' ecstatic lark above
Sings, like a soul beatified, of love.
HOOD, *Ode to Ros Wilson, Esquire*, st. 16
The lark so shrill and clear,
Now at heaven's gate she claps her wings.— JOHN LYLY, *Campaspe*, v, 1
Like to the lark, at break of day arising
From sullen earth, sings hymns at heaven's gate.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet*, xxix

Lasses—Laugh

211

Lasses.—Auld nature swears the lovely dears
 Her noblest work she classes, oh!
 Her 'prentice han' she tried on man,
 An' then she made the lasses, oh!
BURNS, *Green Grow the Rashes*, st. 5

Lassie.—What can a young lassie do wi' an auld man?
BURNS, *What Can a Young Lassie Do?* st. 1

Last.—My dreams have boded all too right —
 We part — for ever part — to-night!
 I knew, I knew it could not last —
 'Twas bright, 'twas heavenly, but 't is past!
T. MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire Worshipers*

Although the [our] last, not least.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1

Late.—While we send for the napkin the soup gets cold,
 While the bonnet is trimming the face grows old,
 When we've matched our buttons the pattern is sold,
 And everything comes too late — too late!
FITZ HUGH LUDLOW, *Too Late*, st. 2

It is so very very late,
 That we may call it early by and by.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 4

Late, late, so late! and dark the night and chill!
 Late, late, so late! but we can enter still.
 Too late, too late! ye cannot enter now.²
TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, lines 166–168

Better late than never.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: An Habitation Enforced*

Latin.—Small Latin and less Greek.
BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, line 31

Oh, I smell false Latin!
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 1

Laugh.—The loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, line 121

¹I am glad I was up so late; for that's the reason I was up so early.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, ii, 3

²Changeless sentence of mortal fate,
 Freezing the marrow with—Too late!
E. C. STEDMAN, *Alice of Monmouth*, xii, st. 3

Laugh—Law

I believe she could spread a horse-laugh through the
pews of a tabernacle.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*, i

'They laugh that win. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iv, 1

Laugh, and the world laughs with you;

Weep, and you weep alone;

For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,

But has trouble enough of its own.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Solitude*, st. 1

Laughter. Methinks the older that one grows
Inclines us more to laugh than scold, though laughter
Leaves us so doubly serious shortly after.

BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 79

Launched.—How hard it is for some people to get out of a
room after their visit is really over. . . . One would
think they had been built in your parlour or study, and
were waiting to be launched.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Laurel.—No more shall the war-cry sever,

Or the winding rivers be red;

They banish our anger for ever

When they laurel the graves of our dead.

F. M. FINCH, *The Blue and the Gray*, st. 7

Law.—Of law there can be no less acknowledged, than that
her seat is the bosom of God, her voice the harmony of
the world; all things in heaven and earth do her homage,
the very least as feeling her care, and the greatest as not
exempted from her power.

R. HOOKER, *Ecclesiastical Polity*, I

There's never a law of God or man runs north of 'Fifty-
three.

KIPLING, *The Rhyme of the Three Sealers*

The law is a sort of hocus-pocus science, that smiles
in yeer face while it picks your pocket; and the glorious
uncertainty of it is of mair use to the professors than the
justice of it.

C. MACKLIN, *Love à la Mode*, ii, 1

Why, law an' order, honour, civil right,

Ef they ain't wuth it, wut is wuth a fight?

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 297, 298

The plough, the axe, the mill,

All kin's o' labour an' kin's o' skill,

Would be a rabbit in a wile-cat's claw,

Ef 't warn't for thet slow critter, 'stablished law.

Ibid., lines 299-302

Men of most renowned virtue have sometimes by
transgressing most truly kept the law.¹

MILTON, *Tetrachordon*

First Clown. He that is not guilty of his own death
shortens not his own life.

Second Clown. But is this law?

First Clown. Ay, marry, is 't; crowner's quest law.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Old father antic the law.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 2

I have been a truant in the law,
And never yet could frame my will to it;
And therefore frame the law unto my will.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part I*, ii, 4

Between two hawks, which flies the higher pitch;
Between two dogs, which hath the deeper mouth;
Between two blades, which bears the better temper;
Between two horses, which doth bear him best;
Between two girls, which hath the merriest eye;
I have perhaps some shallow spirit of judgment:
But in these nice sharp quilllets of the law,
Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw. *Ibid.*

In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt,
But, being seasoned with a gracious voice,
Obscures the show of evil?

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

If you deny me, fie upon your law!
There is no force in the decrees of Venice.
I stand for judgment: answer; shall I have it?

Ibid., iv, 1

The intent and purpose of the law
Hath full relation to the penalty,
Which here appeareth due upon the bond.

Ibid.

¹ Man is more than Constitutions; better rot beneath the sod,
Than be true to Church and State while we are doubly false to God!
LOWELL, *On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves near*
Washington, st. 5

There is a higher law than the Constitution.

W. H. SEWARD, *Speech*, March 11, 1850

And I beseech you,
Wrest once the law to your authority:
To do a great right, do a little wrong,
And curb this cruel devil of his will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Law—Lead

Here's a fish hangs in the net, like a poor man's right
in the law; 't will hardly come out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, ii, 1

Do as adversaries do in law,
Strive mightily, but eat and drink as friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 2

Still you keep o' the windy side of the law.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 4

Let the law go whistle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

The lawless science of our law,
The codeless myriad of precedent,
The wilderness of single instances,
Through which a few, by wit or fortune led,
May beat a pathway out to wealth and fame.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, lines 435-438

And joy was duty and love was law.

WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 49

Laws.—Laws grind the poor, and rich men rule the law.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, st. 29

Lawyer.—Why may not that be the skull of a lawyer? Where
be his quiddities [quiddits] now, his quilletts, his cases,
his tenures, and his tricks? why does he suffer this rude
knave now to knock him about the sconce with a dirty
shovel, and will not tell him of his action of battery?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Lawyers.—When lawyers take what they would give,
And doctors give what they would take.

HOLMES, *Latter-Day Warnings*, st. 4

Lay.—I'll lay my head to any good man's hat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Lay on, Macduff,
And damned be him [he] that first cries "Hold, enough!"

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 8 [7]

Lead.—Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,
Lead thou me on!

J. H. NEWMAN, *The Pillar of the Cloud*, st. 1

¹ Poul fall him that blanches first.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 12

Leaking.— Racketing her rivets loose, smoke-stack white as snow,

All the coals adrift a deck, half the rails below,
Leaking like a lobster-pot, steering like a dray —
Out we took the "Bolivar," out across the bay.

KIPLING, *Ballad of the Bolivar*, st. 2

Leal.— I'm wearing awa', Jean,
Like snaw when it's thaw, Jean,
I'm wearing awa'

To the land o' the leal.
There's nae sorrow there, Jean,
There's neither cauld nor care, Jean,
The day is aye fair,
In the land o' the leal.

LADY NAIRNE, *The Land o' the Leal*, st. 1

Learn. She is not yet so old
But she may learn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

Learning.— Whence is thy learning? hath thy toil
O'er books consumed the midnight oil?

GAY, *The Shepherd and the Philosopher*, lines 15, 16

A little learning is a dangerous thing;
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring.
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 215-218

A progeny of learning. SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*, i, 2

Leave.— And wilt thou leave me thus?

That hath loved thee so long?
In wealth and woe among:
And is thy heart so strong
As for to leave me thus?
Say nay! say nay!

SIR T. WYAT, *An Earnest Suit to His Unkind
Mistress Not to Forsake Him*, st. 2

Leaves.— Nothing but leaves; the spirit grieves
Over a wasted life;

Sin committed while conscience slept,
Promises made, but never kept,
Hatred, battle, and strife;
Nothing but leaves!

L. E. AKERMAN, *Nothing but Leaves*, st. 1

Leaves—Letter-writing

Like the leaves of the forest when summer is green,
That host with their banners at sunset were seen:
Like the leaves of the forest when autumn hath blown,
That host on the morrow lay withered and strown.

BYRON, *Destruction of Sennacherib*, st. 2

The book of Nature
Getteth short of leaves. HOOD, *The Season*, st. 2
Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa.—MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 302, 303

Leek.—I'll knock his leek about his pate
Upon Saint Davy's day.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 1

I will make him eat some part of my leek, or I will
peat his pate four days. Pite, I pray you; it is goot for
your green wound and your bloody coxcomb.—*Ibid.*, v, 1

Leg. His leg, then broke,
Had got a deputy of oak;
For when a shin in fight is cropped,
The knee with one of timber's propped,
Esteemed more honourable than the other,
And takes place, though the younger brother.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, ii, lines 141-146

Legislators.—When legislators keep the law,
When banks dispense with bolts and locks,
HOLMES, *Latter-Day Warnings*, st. 1

Letter.—Any man that can write may answer a letter.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

Letters.—Heav'n first taught letters for some wretch's aid,
Some banished lover, or some captive maid;
They . . .
Speed the soft intercourse from soul to soul,
And waft a sigh from Indus to the Pole.¹
POPE, *Eloisa to Abélard*, lines 51-58

Letter-writing.—She'll vish there was more, an' that's the
great art o' letter-writin'.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, xxxiii

¹ Whilst all the stars that round her burn,
And all the planets in their turn,
Confirm the tidings as they roll,
And spread the truth from pole to pole.*

ADDISON, *Hymn: The Spacious Firmament on High*, st. 2

* Like a sea of glory
It spreads from pole to pole.

R. HEBER, *Missionary Hymn*, st. 4

Level.— We met upon the level an' we parted on the square.
 KIPLING, *The Mother-Lodge*, st. 2

Levite. You, Levite small,
 Who shut your saintly ears, and prate of hell
 And heretics, because outside church-doors,
 Your church-doors, congregations poor and small
 Praise heaven in their own way.
 D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *The Dead Czar*, st. 5

Liar.— Thou liar of the first magnitude!
 CONGREVE, *Love for Love*, ii, 5 [1]

Liberty.— O Liberty! the prisoner's pleasing dream,
 The poet's muse, his passion, and his theme.
 COWPER, *Table Talk*, lines 288, 289

Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased
 at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty
 God! — I know not what course others may take; but
 as for me, give me liberty, or give me death.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech in the Virginia
 Assembly*, March 23, 1775

The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at the same
 time.—JEFFERSON, *Summary View of the Rights of
 British America*

Make way for liberty! he cried,
 Make way for liberty, and died.

Thus Switzerland again was free;
 Thus death made way for liberty.
 JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Patriot's Password*, st. 1, 9

O'er the wild mountains and luxuriant plains,
 Nature in all the pomp of beauty reigns,
 In all the pride of freedom.— Nature free
 Proclaims that Man was born for liberty.
 JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, i, st. 14

Give me again my hollow tree,
 A crust of bread, and liberty!
 POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Satire vi,
 lines 220, 221

O Liberty! Liberty! how many crimes are committed
 in thy name!¹ M. J. P. ROLAND

I must have liberty
 Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
 To blow on whom I please; for so fools have.
 SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

¹License they mean when they cry liberty.

MILTON, *On Detraction*

Liberty—Lie

Liberty and Union, now and for ever, one and inseparable. — DANIEL WEBSTER, *Second Speech on Foote's Resolution*, January, 1830

Library. My library
Was dukedom large enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

x

Lie.— If the devil, to serve his turn,
Can tell truth; why the saints should scorn,
When it serves theirs, to swear and lie,
I think there's little reason why.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, lines 123-126

x

After all, what is a lie? 'T is but
The truth in masquerade; and I defy
Historians, heroes, lawyers, priests, to put
A fact without some leaven of a lie.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xi, st. 37

Dare to be true. Nothing can need a lie:
A fault, which needs it most, grows two thereby.¹

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church Porch*, st. 13

Sin has many tools, but a lie is the handle which fits them all.² HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, vi

He will lie, sir, with such volubility, that you would think truth were a fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iv, 3

Jaques. Can you nominate in order now the degrees of the lie?

Touchstone. I will name you the degrees. The first, the Retort Courteous; the second, the Quip Modest; the third, the Reply Churlish; the fourth, the Reproof Valiant; the fifth, the Countercheck Quarrelsome; the sixth, the Lie with Circumstance; the seventh, the Lie Direct. All these you may avoid but the Lie Direct, and you may avoid that, too, with an If.³

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 4

If I tell thee a lie, spit in my face, call me horse.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

¹ He that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.

ISAAC WATTS, *Song xv*

² Who dares think one thing, and another tell,
My heart detests him as the gates of hell.—POPE, *Iliad*, IX, lines

412-413

³ Your If is the only peace-maker; much virtue in If.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 4

You lie in your throat.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

Like one

Who having into truth, by telling of it,
Made such a sinner of his memory,
To credit his own lie, he did believe
He was indeed the duke.—SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

You lie — under a mistake —

For this is the most civil sort of lie
That can be given to a man's face.¹

SHELLEY, *Scenes from the Magic Prodigioso*, Scene 1

And the parson made it his text that week, and he said
likewise

That a lie which is half a truth is ever the blackest of lies,
That a lie which is all a lie may be met and fought with
outright,

But a lie which is part a truth is a harder matter to fight.

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, st. 8

Life.— Life's but a series of trifles at best.²

ANONYMOUS, cited in *Memoir of Laurence Sterne*

Is life worth living? Yes, so long
As there is wrong to right,
Wail of the weak against the strong,
Or tyranny to fight;
Long as there lingers gloom to chase,
Or streaming tear to dry,
One kindred woe, one sorrowing face
That smiles as we draw nigh.

So long as faith with freedom reigns
And loyal hope survives,
And gracious charity remains
To leaven lowly lives;

¹Should captains the remark, or critics, make,
They also lie too — under a mistake.— BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 208

²Life is the rose's hope while yet unblown;
The reading of an ever-changing tale;
The light uplifting of a maiden's veil;
A pigeon tumbling in clear summer air;
A laughing schoolboy, without grief or care,
Riding the springy branches of an elm.

KEATS, *Sleep and Poetry*, lines 90-95

Life is a jest,* and all things show it:
I thought so once, but now I know it.

GAY, *My Own Epitaph*

* Man's life is but a jest,
A dream, a shadow, bubble, air, a vapour at the best.

G. W. THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*

Life—Continued

While there is one untrodden tract
 For intellect or will,
 And men are free to think and act,
 Life is worth living still.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Is Life Worth Living*, st. 4

Life's more than breath and the quick round of blood,—
 It is a great spirit and a busy heart.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene — A Country
 Town — Market-place — Noon

Life! I know not what thou art,
 But know that thou and I must part;
 And when, or how, or where we met
 I own to me's a secret yet.

Life! we've been long together
 Through pleasant and through cloudy weather,
 'Tis hard to part when friends are dear —
 Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;
 Then steal away, give little warning,
 Choose thine own time;
 Say not Good Night,— but in some brighter clime
 Bid me Good Morning.

A. L. BARBAULD, *Life! I Know Not*, etc., st. 1, 3

Life treads on life, and heart on heart;
 We press too close in church and mart
 To keep a dream or grave apart.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, Conclusion, st. 1

Life's enchanted cup but sparkles near the brim.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 8

If when for life's prizes
 You're running, you trip,
 Get up, start again —

"Keep a stiff upper lip!"

PHÆBE CARY, *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*, st. 2

Side by side, for the way was one,
 The toilsome journey of life was done,
 And all who in Christ the Saviour died
 Came out alike on the other side;
 No forms, or crosses, or books had they,
 No gowns of silk, or suits of grey,
 No creeds to guide them, or MSS.,
 For all had put on Christ's righteousness.

MRS. CLEVELAND, *No Sect in Heaven*, st. 23

To know, to esteem, to love,— and then to part,—
Makes up life's tale to many a feeling heart.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Two Sisters*, lines 1, 2

Life, that dares send
A challenge to his end,
And when it comes, say, "Welcome, friend."

R. CRASHAW, *Wishes to His Supposed Mistress*, st. 29

Life, what is it but a dream?¹

C. L. DODGSON ("LEWIS CARROLL"), *Through the
Looking-Glass*, Ad Finem

Every life has pages vacant still,
Whereon a man may write the thing he will.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *A Legend of Service*, st. 2

Life protracted is protracted woe.—SAMUEL JOHN-
SON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, line 258

I have fought my fight, I have lived my life,
I have drunk my share of wine;
From Trier to Coln there was never a knight
Led a merrier life than mine.²

KINGSLEY, *The Knight's Leap*, st. 3

Our cradle is the starting-place,
Life is the running of the race,
We reach the goal
When, in the mansions of the blest,
Death leaves to its eternal rest

The weary soul.—LONGFELLOW, *Translation: Coplas
de Manrique*, st. 10

¹ Time fleets, youth fades, life is an empty dream.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, ii

² Be fair, or foul, or rain, or shine,
The joys I have possessed, in spite of fate, are mine.
Not heaven itself upon the past has power;
But what has been, has been, and I have had my hour.

DRYDEN, *Paraphrase of Horace*, III, Ode 29, lines 69-72

I warmed both hands before the fire of life;
It sinks, and I am ready to depart.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *On Himself*

I have worked — I have felt — I have lived — I have loved.*

D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *The Good of It — Moral*

* I've lived and loved.—COLERIDGE, trans. of Schiller's *Wallenstein*,
I, ii, 6

And I have lived and loved, and closed the door.

R. L. STEVENSON, *I Have Trod the Upward and the
Downward Slope*

Life—*Continued*

A few more goings in and out these doors,
 A few more chimings of these convent bells,
 A few more prayers, a few more sighs and tears,
 And the long agony of this life will end.¹

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*, II, ii

Tell me not in mournful numbers,
 Life is but an empty dream!
 For the soul is dead that slumbers,
 And things are not what they seem.

Life is real! Life is earnest!
 And the grave is not its goal;
 Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
 Was not spoken of the soul.

LONGFELLOW, *Psalm of Life*, st. 1, 2

This speck of life in time's great wilderness,
 This narrow isthmus 'twixt two boundless seas,²
 The past, the future, two eternities!— T. MOORE,

Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan

I've wandered east, I've wandered west,
 Through many a weary way;
 But never, never can forget
 The love o' life's young day!

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL, *Jeanie Morrison*, st. 1

In life, as in a football game, the principle to follow
 is: Hit the line hard; don't foul and don't shirk, but hit
 the line hard. THEODORE ROOSEVELT, cited by

JACOB RIIS in *Theodore Roosevelt the Citizen*, i

The life that is worth living is worth working for.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech at La Crosse*,
Wisconsin, 1903

Uncertain life, and sure death.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, ii, 3

The web of our life is of a mingled yarn, good and ill
 together. *Ibid.*, iv, 3

¹A few more years shall roll,
 A few more seasons come,
 And we shall be with those that rest
 Asleep within the tomb.

H. BONAR, *A Hymn for the Closing Year*, st. 1

²These sands betwixt two tides.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, VII, line 1064

Life is a narrow vale between the cold and barren peaks of two eternities.

ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Oration at the Funeral of His Brother*,
E. C. Ingersoll

I do not set my life at a pin's fee;
And for my soul, what can it do to that,
Being a thing immortal as itself?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4

Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 4

After life's fitful fever he sleeps well;
Treason has done his worst: nor steel, nor poison,
Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing,
Can touch him further.

Ibid., iii, 2

I have lived long enough: my way of life
Is fallen into the sear, the yellow leaf;¹
And that which should accompany old age,
As honour, love, obedience, troops of friends,
I must not look to have; but, in their stead,
Curses, not loud but deep, mouth-honour, breath,
Which the poor heart would fain deny, and [but] dare not.

Ibid., v, 3

I am married to a wife
Which is as dear to me as life itself;
But life itself, my wife, and all the world,
Are not with me esteemed above thy life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

You take my house when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house. You take my life
When you do take the means whereby I live.

Ibid.

Where is the life that late I led?

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 1

Gonzalo. Here is everything advantageous to life.
Antonio. True; save means to live.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 1

It seems that life is all a void,
On selfish thoughts alone employed;
That length of days is not a good,
Unless their use be understood.

JANE TAYLOR, *The Toad's Journal*

¹ Now my sere fancy "falls into the yellow leaf."

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iv, st. 2

My days are in the yellow leaf:

The flowers and fruits of love are gone;

The worm, the canker, and the grief,

Are mine alone! — BYRON, *On Completing His Thirty-Sixth Year*, st. 2

Two children in two neighbour villages
 Playing mad pranks along the heathy leas;
 Two strangers meeting at a festival;
 Two lovers whispering by an orchard wall;
 Two lives bound fast in one with golden ease;¹
 Two graves grass-green beside a grey church-tower,
 Washed with still rains and daisy-blossomed;
 Two children in one hamlet born and bred:
 So runs the round of life from hour to hour.

TENNYSON, *Circumstance*

Through all this changing world of changeless law,
 And every phase of ever-heightening life.

TENNYSON, *De Profundis*, i

Shadow and shine is life, little Annie, flower and thorn.

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, st. 15

The tree of deepest root is found
 Least willing still to quit the ground;
 'Twas therefore said, by ancient sages,
 That love of life increased with years
 So much, that in our later stages,
 When pains grow sharp, and sickness rages,
 The greatest love of life appears.

HESTER L. THRALE (PIOZZI), *The Three Warnings*

He sins against this life who slights the next.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, III, line 400

That life is long which answers life's great end.

Ibid., V, line 773

Light.

Not by eastern windows only,
 When daylight comes, comes in the light.
 In front the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
 But westward, look, the land is bright!

A. H. CLOUGH, *Say Not the Struggle Nought*

Availeth, st. 4

¹Two souls with but a single thought,

Two hearts that beat as one.—MARIA LOVELL, *Ingomar the Barbarian*

So we grew together.

Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,

But yet an union in partition;

Two lovely berries moulded on one stem;

So, with two seeming bodies, but one heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, iii, 2

We still have slept together,

Rose at an instant, learned, played, eat together,

And wheresoe'er we went, like Juno's swans,

Still we went coupled and inseparable.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 3

There's a fount about to stream,
There's a light about to beam,
There's a flower about to blow,
There's a warmth about to glow,
There's a midnight darkness changing

Into grey,
Men of thought and men of action,
Clear the way!—CHARLES MACKAY, *Clear the Way*, st. 1

Storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light.
MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, lines 159, 160

But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?
It is the east,¹ and Juliet is the sun.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

The light that never was, on sea or land.
WORDSWORTH, *Elegiac Stanzas on a Picture of
Peele Castle*, st. 4

Likeness.—As sometimes in a dead man's face,
To those that watch it more and more,
A likeness, hardly seen before,
Comes out — to some one in his race.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxiv, st. 1

Lilies.—In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born across the
sea,
With a glory in his bosom that transfigures you and me:
As he died to make men holy, let us die to make men free,
While God is marching on.
JULIA WARD HOWE, *Battle-Hymn of the
Republic*, st. 5

Lily.—A most unspotted lily.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 5 [4]

Lincoln.—You lay a wreath on murdered Lincoln's bier,
You, who with mocking pencil went to trace,
Broad for the self-complacent British sneer,
His length of shambling limb, his furrowed face.
TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 1

Linden.—On Linden, when the sun was low,
All bloodless lay the untrodden snow;
And dark as winter was the flow
Of Iser, rolling rapidly.—CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*, st. 1

Line.—"I see you a shaving of a baker, . . . last week,"
said the coal-heaver.—"It's necessary to draw the line
somewheres," replied [the barber] . . . "We can't go
beyond bakers." DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, lii

¹The East is unveiled, the East hath confessed
A flush. LANIER, *Sunrise*, lines 120, 121

Linen.— It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives!

HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*, st. 4

They'll find linen enough on every hedge.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iv, 2

Linnets.— I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xxi, st. 6

Lion.— Old England! thy name shall yet warrant thy fame,
If the brow of the foeman should scowl;
Let the Lion be stirred by too daring a word,
And beware of his echoing growl.

ELIZA COOK, *The Red Cross of England*, st. 1

The lion's paw is all the law.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, *Jonathan to John*, st. 1

The man that once did sell the lion's skin
While the beast lived, was killed with hunting him.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 3

When the lion fawns upon the lamb,

The lamb will never cease to follow him.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iv, 8

Oh, well did he become that lion's robe,
That did disrobe the lion of that robe.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1

Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,
And hang a calf's skin on those recreant limbs.

Ibid., iii, 1

There is a lion in the way.¹

TENNYSON, *The Holy Grail*, line 643

Lip.— Our vicar he calls it damnation to sip
The ripe ruddy dew of a woman's dear lip,²
Says, that Beelzebub lurks in her kerchief so sly,
And Apollyon shoots darts from her merry black eye;
Yet whoop, Jack! kiss Gillian the quicker,
Till she bloom like a rose, and a fig for the vicar!

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto vi, st. 2

¹ He espied two lions in the way. . . . The lions were chained, but he saw not the chains. BUNYAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*, I, iii

² You have witchcraft in your lips.— SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 2

Oh, how ripe in show

Thy lips, those kissing cherries, tempting grow!

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, iii, 2

Her lips were red; and one was thin,

Compared to that was next her chin;

(Some bee had stung it newly).

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Ballad Upon a Wedding*, st. 11

Many an evening by the waters did we watch the stately ships,

And our spirits rushed together at the touching of the lips.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 37, 38

Lips.— Oh, that those lips had language! Life has passed
With me but roughly since I heard thee last.

COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture*,
lines 1, 2

My lips are no common, though several they be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, ii

Live.— We live in deeds, not years;¹ in thoughts, not breaths;
In feelings, not in figures on a dial.

We should count time by heart-throbs.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene — A Country Town

— Market-place — Noon

So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan that moves
To that mysterious realm where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and soothed
By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave
Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams.²

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, lines 73-81

On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
[Naked on parent knees, a new-born child]
Weeping thou sat'st while all around thee smiled;
So live, that, sinking in thy last long sleep,
Calm thou [Thou then] mayst smile, while all around thee
weep.—CALIDASA, *The Babe* (trans. SIR WILLIAM JONES)

Live while you live, the epicure would say,
And seize the pleasures of the present day;
Live while you live, the sacred preacher cries,
And give to God each moment as it flies.
Lord, in my views, let both united be;
I live in pleasure when I live to thee.

DODDRIDGE, *Epigram on his Family Arms* (*Dum
vivimus vivamus*)

¹ He most lives

Who thinks most — feels the noblest — acts the best.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene — A Country Town —
Market-place — Noon

Trust not in words, but deeds.—YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VII, line 1005

² Live well, and fear no sudden fate:

When God calls virtue to the grave,

Alike 't is justice, soon or late,

Mercy alike to kill or save.

Virtue unmoved can hear the call,

And face the flash that melts the ball.

POPE, *Epitaphs on John Hughes and Sarah Drew*, st. 2

So mayst thou live, till, like ripe fruit, thou drop
 Into thy mother's lap, or be with ease
 Gathered, not harshly plucked, for death mature.
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, XI, lines 535-537

I would not live alway: I ask not to stay
 Where storm after storm rises dark o'er the way.
 W. A. MUHLENBERG, *I Would Not Live Alway*, st. 2

He knows to live, who keeps the middle state,
 And neither leans on this side, nor on that.—POPE,
Imitations of Horace, II, Satire ii, lines 61, 62

"Let me not live," quoth he,
 "After my flame lacks oil, to be the snuff
 Of younger spirits."¹
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 2

Lived.—She lived.²—What further can be said
 Of all the generations dead?
 She died.—What else can be foretold
 Of all the living, young or old?
 JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Epitaph*

Livery.—He was a man
 Who stole the livery of the court of heaven
 To serve the devil in.
 POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*, VIII, lines 616-618

Lives.—Our lives are rivers, gliding free
 To that unfathomed, boundless sea,
 The silent grave!
 Thither all earthly pomp and boast
 Roll, to be swallowed up and lost
 In one dark wave.
 LONGFELLOW, *Translation: Coplas de Manrique*, st. 5

¹ Learn to live well, or fairly make your will;
 You've played, and loved, and eat, and drank your fill:
 Walk sober off; before a sprightlier age
 Comes titt'ring on, and shoves you from the stage.
 POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Epistle ii, lines 322-325

² Once in the flight of ages past,
 There lived a man: — and who was he?
 —Mortal howe'er thy lot be cast,
 That Man resembled thee.

The annals of the human race,
 Their ruins, since the world began,
 Of him afford no other trace
 Than this,—There lived a man.
 JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Common Lot*, st. 1, 10

Living.— How good is man's life, the mere living! how fit to employ

All the heart and the soul and the senses for ever in joy!

R. BROWNING, *Saul*, ix

Thank Heaven! the crisis —

The danger is past,
And the lingering illness

Is over at last —

And the fever called "Living"

Is conquered at last.

POE, *For Annie*, st. 1

Not what we would, but what we must,

Makes up the sum of living.

R. H. STODDARD, *The Country Life*, st. 1

No means of stopping for breath, to have one hour's
quiet for reposeful thought, nor to exchange a peaceful
word. No, this is not living!

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*, i

Plain living and high thinking.

WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: London*, 1802

Loafe.— I loafe and invite my soul.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, 1

Lochaber.— Farewell to Lochaber! and farewell, my Jean,

Where heartsome with thee I hae mony day been;

For Lochaber no more, Lochaber no more,

We'll maybe return to Lochaber no more!

ALLAN RAMSAY, *Lochaber No More*, st. 1

Lochinvar.— Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the west!

SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 12

Locks.— Thou canst not say I did it: never shake

Thy gory locks at me. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Lodge.— Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,

Some boundless contiguity of shade,

Where rumor of oppression and deceit,

Of unsuccessful or successful war,

Might never reach me more.

COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 1-5

Lodgings.— Brave lodgings for one, brave lodgings for one,

A few feet of cold earth, when life is done;

A stone at the head, a stone at the feet,

A rich, juicy meal for the worms to eat;

Rank grass over head, and damp clay around,

Brave lodgings for one, these, in holy ground.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, xxix

Logic.— Logic is logic. That's all I say.
HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 12

Logs.— Bring in great logs and let them lie,
To make a solid core of heat.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvii, st. 5

Lone.— A poor lone woman.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 1

Loneliness.— But it was something still to know
Thy dawn and dusk were mine,
And that we felt the same breeze blow,
And saw the same star shine:
And still the shadowy hope was rife
That once in this waste weary life
My path might cross with thine,
And one brief gleam of beauty bless
My spirit's utter loneliness. PRAED, *A Farewell*, st. 4

Long-ago.— The lusty days of long-ago,
When you were Bill and I was Joe.
HOLMES, *Bill and Joe*, st. 1

Longings. I have
Immortal longings in me.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2

Look. Look before you ere you leap;
For, as you sow, y' re like to reap.³
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, lines 503, 504

Looked.— Sighed and looked unutterable things.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, line 1188

Lopping.— Lopping away of the limb by the pitiful-pitiless
knife,—
Torture and trouble in vain,— for it never could save us
a life. TENNYSON, *Defence of Lucknow*, st. 6

Lord.— They never sought in vain that sought the Lord
aright! BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 6

¹ I am a lone lorn creetur and everythink goes contrairy with me.
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, iii

² I had immortal feelings.
R. BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, iii

I feel the infinite in me.— NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 231

³ Looke ere thou leape, see ere thou go.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Of Wiving and Thriving*

But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens! how the style refines!
Before his sacred name flies every fault,
And each exalted stanza teems with thought!
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 420-423

Lords. These old pheasant-lords,
These partridge-breeders of a thousand years.
TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, lines 381, 382

Loss.— Oh, misery! must I lose that too?
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*

Loss.— Wise men ne'er sit and wail their loss,
But cheerly seek how to redress their harms.
What though the mast be now blown overboard,
The cable broke, the holding-anchor lost,
And half our sailors swallowed in the flood!
Yet lives our pilot still.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, v, 4

Lost.— For 't is a truth well known to most,
That whatsoever thing is lost,
We seek it, ere it comes to light,
In every cranny but the right.
COWPER, *The Retired Cat*

What though the field be lost?
All is not lost;¹ the unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 105-108

The quiet sense of something lost.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxviii, st. 2

Lothario.— Is this that haughty gallant, gay Lothario?
N. ROWE, *The Fair Penitent*, v, 1

Love.— Love will find out the way.
ANONYMOUS, *The Great Adventurer*, st. 1, quoted
in Richard Brome's *Sparagus Garden*

But had I wist, before I kissed,
That love had been sae ill to win,
I'd locked my heart in a case o' gowd,
And pinned it wi' a siller pin.
ANONYMOUS, *Waly, Waly*, st. 5

Be ye certain all seems love,
Viewed from Allah's throne above;

¹ All is lost save honour.
FRANCIS I, *Letter after his defeat at Pavia*, February 24, 1525

Love—Continued

Be ye stout of heart, and come
Bravely onward to your home!
La Allah illa Allah! yea!

Thou love divine! Thou love alway!

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *After Death in Arabia*, st. 7

I loved thee once, I'll love no more,
Thine be the grief as is the blame;
Thou art not what thou wast before,
What reason I should be the same?
He that can love unloved again,
Hath better store of love than brain:
God sends me love my debts to pay,
While unthrifts fool their love away.

SIR R. AYTON, *Woman's Inconstancy*, st. 1

Nuptial love maketh mankind; friendly love perfect-
eth it; but wanton love corrupteth and embaseth¹ it.

BACON, *Essay X: Of Love*

Love is the art of hearts and heart of arts.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene — Home

Wilt thou cure thine heart
Of love, and all its smart,—
Then die, dear, die!

T. L. BEDDOES, *If Thou Wilt Ease Thine Heart*

Many a soul, o'er life's drear desert faring,
Love's pure congenial spring unfound, unqualified,
Suffers — recoils — then, thirsty and despairing
Of what it would, descends and sips the nearest
draught!

M. G. BROOKS, *Disappointment*

If you loved only what were worth your love,
Love were clear gain.

R. BROWNING, *James Lee's Wife*, vii, st. 2

No torment is so bad as love. BURTON, *Anatomy
of Melancholy*, The Author's Abstract, line 61

Love is a boy, by poets styled,
Then spare the rod, and spoil the child.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, i, lines 843, 844

Man's love is of man's life a thing apart,
'Tis woman's whole existence.²

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 194

¹ Love did embase him
Into a kitchen drudge.

THIRTEENTH CENTURY BALLAD

² In her first passion woman loves her lover,
In all the others all she loves is love.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 3

Most men know love but as a part of life.

TIMROD, *Sonnet*, line 1

The cold in clime are cold in blood,
 Their love can scarce deserve the name,
 But mine was like the lava flood
 That boils in Ætna's breast of flame.
 I cannot prate in puling strain
 Of ladye-love, and beauty's chain:
 If changing cheek, and scorching vein,
 Lips taught to writhe, but not complain,
 If bursting heart, and madd'ning brain,
 And daring deed, and vengeful steel,
 And all that I have felt, and feel,
 Betoken love — that love was mine,
 And shown by many a bitter sign.
 'Tis true I could not whine nor sigh,
 I knew but to obtain or die.
 I die — but first I have possessed,
 And, come what may, I have been blest.¹

BYRON, *The Giaour*, lines 1099-1115

Yes, love indeed is light from heaven,
 A spark of that immortal fire
 With angels shared, by Allah given,
 To lift from earth our low desire.
 Devotion wafts the mind above,
 But heaven itself descends in love;
 A feeling from the Godhead caught,
 To wean from self each sordid thought;
 A ray of him who formed the whole;
 A glory circling round the soul! *Ibid.*, lines 1131-1140

Time shall make the bushes green;
 Time dissolve the winter snow;
 Winds be soft, and skies serene;
 Linnets sing their wonted strain:
 But again
 Blighted love shall never blow. — LUIS DE CAMOENS,
Blighted Love (trans. Lord Strangford), st. 3

Love's a fire that needs renewal
 Of fresh beauty for its fuel;
 Love's wing moults when caged and captured,²
 Only free, he soars enraptured.
 CAMPBELL, *Song: How Delicious is the Winning*, st. 1

¹ Cf. LIFE.

² How the light, light love, he has wings to fly
 At suspicion of a bond. R. BROWNING, *James Lee's Wife*, iv, st. 8

Curse on all laws but those which love has made.
 Love, free as air, at sight of human ties,
 Spreads his light wings, and in a moment flies...
 POPE, *Elouia to Abdlard*, lines 74-76

Love—Continued

Then fly betimes, for only they
Conquer love that run away.

THOMAS CAREW, *Conquest by Flight*, st. 2

All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of love,
And feed his sacred flame.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Love*, st. 1

Two people who cannot afford to play cards for money
sometimes sit down to a quiet game for love.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, 1

Love's the subject of the comic muse.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, line 24

Love, studious how to please, improves our parts
With polished manners, and adorns with arts.

Ibid., lines 31, 32

Since love is held the master-passion,
Its loss must be the pain supreme.

P. L. DUNBAR, *Lyrics of Lowly Life*, Ione, 1

O, dinna ask me gin I lo'e ye:
Troth, I daurna tell!
Dinna ask me gin I lo'e ye,—
Ask it o' yoursel'.

JOHN DUNLOP, *Dinna Ask Me*, st. 1

Love is joy and grief,
And trembling doubt, and certain-sure belief,
And fear, and hope, and longing unexpressed,
In pain most human, and in rapture brief
Almost divine.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Music: The Symphony*, st. 2

If with love thy heart has burned;
If thy love is unreturned;
Hide thy grief within thy breast,
Though it tear thee unexpressed.

EMERSON, *To Rhea*, st. 2

The bashful virgin's sidelong looks of love

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 1

My dear and only love.—JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS

OF MONTROSE, *My Dear and Only Love*, st. 1

Pray love me little, so you love me long.

HERRICK, *Love Me Little, Love Me Long*

We die with love, and never dream we're dead.

HOLMES, *Prologue, ad finem*

Love prays devoutly when it prays for love.

HOOD, *Hero and Leander*, st. 20

You say — Sir Andrew and his love of law,

And I — the Saviour with his law of love.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 11

Love thwarted in bad temper oft has vent.

KEATS, *The Cap and Bells*, st. 20

Love never dies, but lives, immortal Lord.

KEATS, *Isabella, or the Pot of Basil*, st. 50

Love in a hut, with water, and a crust,

Is — Love, forgive us! — cinders, ashes, dust;

Love in a palace is perhaps at last

More grievous torment than a hermit's fast.

KEATS, *Lamia*, ii, st. 1

What do the doves say? Curuck-coo,

You love me and I love you.¹

KINGSLEY, *Juventus Mundi*, lines 75, 76

The light of love shines over all;

Of love, that says not mine and thine,

But ours, for ours is thine and mine.

LONGFELLOW, *Hanging of the Crane*, ii, st. 2

Tell me, my heart, if this be love.

LORD LYTTLETON, *Tell Me, My Heart*, st. 1

I love the song of birds,

And the children's early words,

And a loving woman's voice, low and sweet, John Brown.

CHARLES MACKAY, *John Brown*, st. 2

Come live with me and be my love,

And we will all the pleasures prove

That hills and valleys, dales and fields,

Woods or steepy mountain yields.

MARLOWE, *The Passionate Shepherd to His Love*, st. 1

¹The lark is so brimful of gladness and love,
The green fields below him, the blue sky above,
That he sings, and he sings; and for ever sings he —
I love my love, and my love loves me.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Answer to a Child's Question*, lines 9-12

I love my love, because I know

My love loves me.

MACKAY, *I Love My Love*

I love my love, and my love loves me.—GERALD MASSEY, *I Love My Love*

My true-love hath my heart, and I have his.—SIR PHILIP SIDNEY,
The Countess of Pembroke's Arcadia, Heart-Exchange

Love—*Continued*

Too often Love's insidious dart
Thrills the fond soul with wild desire,
But kills the heart.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Grave*, st. 21

Oh! what was love made for, if 'tis not the same
Through joy and through torment, through glory and
shame?

I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that heart,
I but know that I love thee, whatever thou art.

T. MOORE, *Come, Rest in This Bosom*, st. 2

Oh! the days are gone, when Beauty bright
My heart's chain wove;
When my dream of life, from morn till night,
Was love, still love.
New hope may bloom,
And days may come,
Of milder, calmer beam,
But there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream:
No, there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream.

T. MOORE, *Love's Young Dream*, st. 1

We loved with a love that was more than love.

POE, *Annabel Lee*, st. 2

But our love it was stronger by far than the love
Of those who were older than we —
Of many far wiser than we —
And neither the angels in heaven above,
Nor the demons down under the sea,
Can ever dissever my soul from the soul
Of the beautiful Annabel Lee.

Ibid., st. 5

Thou would'st be loved? — then let thy heart
From its present pathway part not!
Being everything which now thou art,
Be nothing which thou art not.
So with the world thy gentle ways,
Thy grace, thy more than beauty,
Shall be an endless theme of praise,
And love — a simple duty.

POE, To F — S. O — D

Is it, in heav'n, a crime to love too well?
To bear too tender or too firm a heart,
To act a lover's or a Roman's part?

POPE, *Elegy to an Unfortunate Lady*, lines 6-8

Fame, wealth, and honour! what are you to love?
POPE, *Eloisa to Abélard*, line 80

Who love too much, hate in the like extreme,
And both the golden mean alike condemn.
POPE, *Odyssey*, XV, lines 79, 80

I think that you will love me still,
Though far our fates may be;
And that your heart will fondly thrill
When strangers ask of me;
My praise will be your proudest theme
When these dark days are past:
If this be all an idle dream,
It is my last! PRAED, *The Last*, st. 4

If all the world and love were young,
And truth on every shepherd's tongue,
These pleasures might my passion move
To live with thee, and be thy love.
RALEIGH, *Reply to Marlowe's Passionate Shepherd*, st. 1

Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,
And men below, and saints above;¹
For love is heaven, and heaven is love.
SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto iii, st. 2

True love's the gift which God has given
To man alone beneath the heaven:
It is not fantasy's hot fire,
Whose wishes, soon as granted, fly;
It liveth not in fierce desire,
With dead desire it doth not die;
It is the secret sympathy,
The silver link, the silken tie,
Which heart to heart, and mind to mind,
In body and in soul can bind. *Ibid.*, Canto v, st. 13

Love will still be lord of all. *Ibid.*, Canto vi, st. 11

A laggard in love and a dastard in war.
SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 12

Countess. Love you my son?
Helena. Do you not love him, madam?²
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 3

There's beggary in the love that can be reckoned.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 1

¹It is the imponderables that move the world,— heat, electricity, love.
HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, vi

²Mrs. Bagot. Are you so fond of him?
Trüby. Fond of him? Are n't you?
Mrs. Bagot. I'm his mother, my good girl! — DU MAURIER, *Trüby*, iv

Love—Continued

Down on your knees,
And thank heaven, fasting, for a good man's love.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 5

Men have died from time to time, and worms have
eaten them, but not for love. *Ibid.*, iv, 1

This is the very ecstasy of love.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 1

Ophelia. 'Tis brief, my lord.
Hamlet. As woman's love. *Ibid.*, iii, 2

Where love is great, the littlest doubts are fear;
Where little fears grow great, great love grows there.
Ibid.

Though last, not least in love.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 1

When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony. *Ibid.*, iv, 2

I know no ways to mince it in love, but directly to say
"I love you." SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 2

My love's
More richer than my tongue.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1

This love is as mad as Ajax.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3

Love, whose month is ever May. *Ibid.*

What! do I love her,
That I desire to hear her speak again,
And feast upon her eyes?
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

There's something tells me (but it is not love)
I would not lose you.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

If there be no great love in the beginning, yet heaven
may decrease it upon better acquaintance, when we are
married, and have more occasion to know one another:
I hope upon familiarity will grow more contempt.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, i, 1

For aught that I could ever read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,
The course of true love never did run smooth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, i, 1

Speak low, if you speak love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 1

If he be not in love with some woman, there is no believing old signs:¹ a' brushes his hat o' mornings; what should that bode?

Ibid., iii, 2

"Suffer love!"—a good epithet!

Ibid., v, 2

Excellent wretch! Perdition catch my soul,
But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,
Chaos is come again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

With love's light wings did I o'erperch these walls;
For stony limits cannot hold love out:
And what love can do, that dares love attempt.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,
May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet.—*Ibid.*

My bounty is as boundless as the sea,
My love as deep; the more I give to thee,
The more I have, for both are infinite.

Ibid.

Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from their books,
But love from love, toward school with heavy looks.—*Ibid.*

So true a fool is love, that in your will,
Though you do any thing, he thinks no ill.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet* lvii

What is love? 't is not hereafter;
Present mirth hath present laughter;
What's to come is still unsure:
In delay there lies no plenty;
Then come kiss me, sweet-and-twenty,
Youth's a stuff will not endure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 3

¹There is none of my uncle's marks upon you: he taught me how to know a man in love. . . . A lean cheek, . . . a blue eye and sunken . . . an unquestionable spirit, . . . a beard neglected, . . . then your hose should be ungartered, your bonnet unbanded, your sleeve unbuttoned, your shoe untied, and everything about you demonstrating a careless desolation.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

I do love: and it hath taught me to rhyme and to be melancholy. *Ibid.*

Valentine. Why, how know you that I am in love?

Speed. Marry, by these special marks: first, you have learned like Sir Proteus, to wreath your arms, like a malcontent; to relish a love-song, like a robin-redbreast; to walk alone, like one that had the pestilence; to sigh, like a schoolboy that had lost his A B C; to weep, like a young wench that had buried her grandam; to fast, like one that takes diet; to watch, like one that fears robbing; to speak puling, like a beggar at Hallowmas. You were wont, when you laughed, to crow like a cock; when you walked, to walk like one of the lions; when you fasted, it was presently after dinner; when you looked sadly, it was for want of money: and now you are metamorphosed with a mistress, that, when I look on you, I can hardly think you my master.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 1

Love—Continued

Love sought is good, but given unsought is better.

Ibid., iii, 1

Oh, how this spring of love resembleth
The uncertain glory of an April day,
Which now shows all the beauty of the sun,
And by and by a cloud takes all away!

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, i, 3

Speed. If you love her, you cannot see her.

Valentine. Why?

Speed. Because Love is blind.

Ibid., ii, 1

Though the chameleon Love can feed on the air, I am
one that am nourished by my victuals and would fain
have meat.

Ibid.

Love, thou know'st, is full of jealousy.

Ibid., ii, 4

Love is a spirit all compact of fire,
Not gross to sink, but light, and will aspire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, lines 149, 150

Prosperity's the very bond of love,
Whose fresh complexion and whose heart together
Affliction alters.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

Love was love, and better than money;
The slyer the theft, the sweeter the honey;
And kissing was clover, all the world over,
Wherever Cupid might wander.

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Diamond Wedding*, st. 2

If of herself she will not love,

Nothing can make her:

The Devil take her! SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Song*:

Why So Pale and Wan, st. 3

Wheresoe'er I am, below, or else above you,
Wheresoe'er you are, my heart shall truly love you.

J. SYLVESTER, *Wheresoe'er I Am*

Open the door of thy heart,
And open thy chamber door,
And my kisses shall teach thy lips
The love that shall fade no more

Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book unfold.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Bedouin Song*, st. 3

They sang of love, and not of fame;
 Forgot was Britain's glory:
 Each heart recalled a different name,
 But all sang 'Annie Laurie.'
 BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Song of the Camp*, st. 5

I cannot understand: I love.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xcvi, st. 9

Love, art thou sweet? then bitter death must be:
 Love, thou art bitter; sweet is death to me.
 O Love, if death be sweeter, let me die.
 TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, lines 1003-1005

In the spring a fuller crimson comes upon the robin's
 breast;
 In the spring the wanton lapwing gets himself another
 crest;

In the spring a livelier iris changes on the burnished dove;
 In the spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to
 thought of love.
 TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 17-20

Love took up the glass of Time, and turned it in his
 glowing hands;
 Every moment, lightly shaken, ran itself in golden sands.

Love took up the harp of Life, and smote on all the chords
 with might;
 Smote the chord of Self, that, trembling, passed in music
 out of sight.
Ibid., lines 31-34

In love, if love be love, if love be ours,
 Faith and unfaith can ne'er be equal powers:
 Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all.
 TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, lines 385-387

Luvv? What's luvv? thou can luvv thy lass an' 'er
 munny too,¹
 Maakin' 'em goa together, as they've good right to do.
 Could'n I luvv thy muther by cause o' 'er munny laaid
 by?
 Naay — fur I luvved 'er a vast sight moor fur it: reason
 why. TENNYSON, *Northern Farmer*, *New Style*, st. 9

We talked of love as coolly as we talked of nebulæ,
 And thought no more of being one than we did of being
 three.
 W. B. TERRETT, *Platonic*

¹And play for love and money too.—BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, i, line 1008

Love—Lovers

Thou who hast faith in the Christ above,
 Shall the Koran teach thee the law of love?
 O Christian! — open thy heart and door,
 Cry east and west to the wandering poor:
 "Whoever thou art whose need is great,
 In the name of Christ, the Compassionate
 And Merciful One, for thee I wait!"

ELIZABETH H. WHITTIER, *Charity*, st. 2

A love that makes heaven or hell for a man.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Duet*, st. 5

Love, to endure life's sorrow and earth's woe,
 Needs friendship's solid mason-work below.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Upon the Sand*, st. 2

Loved.— I only know we loved in vain —
 I only feel — Farewell! — Farewell!

BYRON, *Farewell*, st. 2

Who ever loved that loved not at first sight?¹

MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*, I, line 176; SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 5

One that loved not wisely but too well.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2

'Tis better to have loved and lost
 Than never to have loved at all.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xxvii, st. 4; lxxxv, st. 1

Lover.— When Psyche's friend becomes her lover,

How sweetly these conditions blend!

But oh, what anguish to discover

Her lover has become—her friend!—MARY AINGE

DE VERE ("MADELINE BRIDGES"), *Friend and Lover*

As true a lover

As ever sighed upon a midnight pillow.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 4

The lover,

Sighing like a furnace, with a woeful ballad

Made to his mistress' eyebrow.

Ibid., 7

Lovers.— Sing the lovers' litany: —

"Love like ours can never die!"

KIPLING, *The Lovers' Litany*

¹None ever loved but at first sight they loved.

CHAPMAN, *The Blind Beggar of Alexandria*

No sooner met but they looked, no sooner looked but they loved, no sooner loved but they sighed, no sooner sighed but they asked one another the reason, no sooner knew the reason but they sought the remedy; and in these degrees have they made a pair of stairs to marriage.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 2

Lovers—Loyalty

243

Love is blind, and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves commit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 6

Lovers and madmen have such seething brains,
Such shaping fantasies, that apprehend
More than cool reason ever comprehends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

Loves.— God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world with,
One to show a woman when he loves her!

R. BROWNING, *One Word More*, xvii

If a man really loves a woman, of course he wouldn't
marry her for the world, if he were not quite sure that
he was the best person she could by any possibility marry.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, x

Oh, what damned minutes tells he o'er
Who dotes, yet doubts, suspects, yet strongly loves!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

I think there is not half a kiss to choose
Who loves another best.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

Lovest.— No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Loving.— Women are apt to love the man who they think
has the largest capacity of loving.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, vii

Loving is a painful thrill,
And not to love more painful still;
But oh, it is the worst of pain,
To love and not be loved again!

T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, xxix

So loving to my mother
That he might not beteem the winds of heaven
Visit her face too roughly. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

When you shall see her, tell her that I died
Blessing her, praying for her, loving her;
Save for the bar between us, loving her
As when she laid her head beside my own.

TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, lines 874-877

Loyalty. I will follow thee,
To the last gasp, with truth and loyalty.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 3

Luck. There's nae luck about the house,
 There's nae luck at a'.
 There's little pleasure in the house
 When our gudeman's awa'.
 W. J. MICKLE, *The Sailor's Wife*

No ill luck stirring but what lights on my shoulders.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 1

As good luck would have it.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 5

Wheresoe'er thou move, good luck
 Shall fling her old shoe after. TENNYSON, *Will
 Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue*, lines 215, 216

Lucky. 'Tis lucky for the boats! Our eyes
 Were drawn to him as either fain would say,
 What! do they send the psalm up in the spire
 And pray because 't is lucky for the boats?
 JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

Lying.—The Lord forgi'e me for lying!
 BURNS, *Last May a Braw Wooer*, st. 2

'Tis as easy as lying. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying!¹
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 4

Lyre.—Proud, mad, but not defiant,
 He touched at heaven and hell.
 Fate found a rare soul pliant
 And rung her changes well.
 Alternately his lyre,
 Stranded with strings of fire,
 Led earth's most happy choir,
 Or flashed with Israfel.
 J. H. BONER, *Poe's Cottage at Fordham*, st. 5

Mad.—Mad from life's history,
 Glad to death's mystery,
 Swift to be hurled—
 Anywhere, anywhere,
 Out of the world! HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*

I am *not* mad, but soon shall be.
 MATTHEW GREGORY LEWIS, *The Maniac*, st. 7

¹ How subject we old men are to this vice of lying.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2

The one thet fust gits mad 's 'most ollers wrong.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, line 151

I am but mad north-northwest: when the wind is
southerly I know a hawk from a handsaw.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Hamlet. How came he mad?

First Clown. Faith, e'en with losing his wits.
Ibid., v, 1

Madmen.— For virtue's self may too much zeal be had;
The worst of madmen is a saint run mad.—POPE,
Imitations of Horace, I, Epistle vi, lines 26, 27

Madness.— His madness was not of the head, but heart.
BYRON, *Lara*, Canto i, st. 18

Great wits are sure to madness near allied,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide.¹
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, lines 163, 164

Though this be madness, yet there 's method in 't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Magazine.— A would-be satirist, a hired buffoon,
A monthly scribbler of some low lampoon,
Condemned to drudge the meanest of the mean,
And furnish falsehoods for a magazine.—BYRON,
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, lines 975-978

Magistrate. After much debate,
The man prevailed above the magistrate.
DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, lines 462, 463

Magnet.— Long lay the ocean paths from man concealed;
Light came from heaven,— the magnet was revealed,
A surer star to guide the seaman's eye
Than the pale glory of the northern sky;
Alike ordain'd to shine by night and day,
Through calm and tempest, with unsetting ray;
Where'er the mountains rise, the billows roll,
Still with strong impulse turning to the pole
True as the sun is to the morning true,
Though light as film, and trembling as the dew.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, i, st. 2

¹ What thin partitions sense from thought divide!
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, line 226

Maid—Maiden

Maid.—"Where are you going, my pretty maid?"

"I am going a-milking, sir," she said.

"May I go with you, my pretty maid?"

"You're kindly welcome, sir," she said.

"What is your father, my pretty maid?"

"My father's a farmer, sir," she said.

"What is your fortune, my pretty maid?"

"My face is my fortune, sir," she said.

"Then I won't marry you, my pretty maid?"

"Nobody asked you, sir," she said.

ANONYMOUS, *Where Are You Going, My Pretty Maid?*

Neither maid, widow, nor wife.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v

Here's to the maid with a bosom of snow;¹

Now to her that's as brown as a berry;

Here's to the wife with a face full of woe;

And now to the damsel that's merry!

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*, iii, 3

Maiden.—Maiden! with the meek, brown eyes,

In whose orbs a shadow lies

Like the dusk in evening skies!

Standing, with reluctant feet,

Where the brook and river meet,

Womanhood and childhood fleet!

LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*, st. 1, 3

This maiden she lived with no other thought

Than to love and be loved by me.

POE, *Annabel Lee*, st. 1

"Tell this soul with sorrow laden if, within the distant
Aidenn,

It shall clasp a sainted maiden whom the angels name

Lenore —

Clasp a rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name

Lenore."

Quoth the raven "Nevermore!"

POE, *The Raven*, st. 1

Nor would I break for your sweet sake

A heart that dotes on truer charms.

A simple maiden in her flower

Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms.

TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*, st. 2

¹ Here's to the girl with a voice sweet and low,

The eye all of fire and the bosom of snow.

J. K. PAULDING, *The Old Man's Carousal*, st. 2

- Main.**— Strong and free, strong and free;
 The floodgates are open, away to the sea.
 Free and strong, free and strong,
 Cleansing my streams as I hurry along
 To the golden sands, and the leaping bar,
 And the taintless tide that awaits me afar,
 As I lose myself in the infinite main,
 Like a soul that has sinned and is pardoned again.
 Undefined, for the undefined;
 Play by me, bathe in me, mother and child.
 KINGSLEY, *Songs from the Water Babies*, I, st. 3
- Majority.**— One man with God is a majority.
 WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech at Brooklyn*,
 November 1, 1859
- Maker.**— Who adores the Maker needs must love his work.
 BUONAROTTI, MICHAEL ANGELO (trans. by J. E.
 Taylor), *If It Be True That Any Beauteous Thing*
- Makes.**— This movement makes or mars me.¹
 NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 121
- Malady.** Where the greater malady is fixed,
 The lesser is scarce felt.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 4
- Malice.** It must appear
 That malice bears down truth.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1
- Malthus.**— I want to read, but really can't get on —
 Let the four twins, Mark, Matthew, Luke, and John,
 Go — to their nursery — go — I never can
 Enjoy my Malthus among such a clan.
 HOOD, *Ode to Mr. Malthus*
- Mammon.**— Behold yon servitor of God and Mammon,
 Who, binding up his Bible with his ledger,
 Blends Gospel texts with trading gammon,
 A black-leg saint, a spiritual hedger,
 Who backs his rigid Sabbath, so to speak,
 Against the wicked remnant of the week,
 A saving bet against his sinful bias —
 "Rogue that I am," he whispers to himself,
 "I lie — I cheat — do any thing for pelf,
 But who on earth can say I am not pious?"
 HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 18

¹This is the night
 That either makes me or fordoes me quite.— SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 1

Mammon—Man

Who see pale Mammon pine amidst his store,
 Sees but a backward steward for the poor;
 This year a reservoir to keep and spare;
 The next, a fountain spouting through his heir,
 In lavish streams to quench a country's thirst,
 And men and dogs shall drink him till they burst.
 POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 171-176

Man.— Man is of kin to the beasts by his body; and, if he be
 not of kin to God by his spirit, he is a base and ignoble
 creature.¹ BACON, *Essay XVI: Of Atheism*

Let each man think himself an act of God,
 His mind a thought, his life a breath of God;
 And let each try, by great thoughts and good deeds,
 To show the most of Heaven he hath in him.²
 P. J. BAILEY, *Proem*, lines 163-167

Never an age, when God has need of him,
 Shall want its Man, predestined by that need,
 To pour his life in fiery word or deed,—
 The strong Archangel of the Elohim!
 G. S. BURLEIGH, *A Prayer for Life*

A man's a man for a' that!³
 BURNS, *Is There for Honest Poverty*

¹Yon brawny fool,
 Who swaggers, swears, and a' that,
 And thinks because his strong right arm
 Might fell an ox and a' that,
 That he's as noble, man for man,
 As Duke or Lord and a' that,
 Is but an animal at best,
 And *not* a man for a' that.
 CHARLES MACKAY, *A Man's a Man for A' That*, st. 3

²For a' that and a' that,
 'Tis soul and heart and a' that
 That makes the king a gentleman,
 And not his crown and a' that,
 And whether he be rich or poor,
 The best is he for a' that
 Who stands erect in self-respect,
 And acts the man for a' that.
 CHARLES MACKAY, *A Man's a Man for A' That*, st. 6

³"A man's a man," says Robert Burns,
 "For a' that, and a' that;"
 But though the song be clear and strong,
 It lacks a note for a' that.
 The lout who'd shirk his daily work,
 Yet claim his wage and a' that,
 Or beg when he might earn his bread,
 Is *not* a man for a' that.
 CHARLES MACKAY, *A Man's a Man for A' That*, st. 1

The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man's the gowd for a' that.¹ *Ibid.*, st. 1

A man may drink and no be drunk;
A man may fight and no be slain;
A man may kiss a bonny lass,
And aye be welcome back again.
BURNS, *There Was a Lass*, st. 3

Every man is as God hath made him, and sometimes a
great deal worse.—CERVANTES, *Don Quixote* (Tudor
translation, ed. Henley), II, iv

Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.²
GOLDSMITH, *The Hermit*, st. 8

He's true to God who's true to man.
LOWELL, *On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves near
Washington*, st. 7

He was six foot o' man, A 1,
Clear grit an' human natur';
None could n't quicker pitch a ton
Nor dror a furrer straighter.
LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 8

Man is a moral, accountable being.
LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, line 237

Man is an animal unfledged,
A monkey with his tail abridged;

His body flexible and limber,
And headed with a knob of timber;
A being frantic and unquiet,
And very fond of beef and riot.

His own best friend, and, you must know,
His own worst enemy by being so!
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Definition of Man*

¹It comes to this, dear Robert Burns,
The truth is old and a' that,
"The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man's the gowd for a' that."
And though you'd put the self-same mark
On copper, brass, and a' that,
The lie is gross, the cheat is plain,
And will not pass for a' that.

CHARLES MACKAY, *A Man's a Man for A' That*, st. 5

²Man wants but little drink below,
But wants that little strong.—HOLMES, *A Song of Other Days*, st. 2
Man wants but little; nor that little, long.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 119

Man—Continued

Know then thyself, presume not God to scan;
The proper study of mankind¹ is man.²

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle ii, lines 1, 2

Like leaves on trees the race of man is found,
Now green in youth, now withering on the ground:
Another race the following spring supplies;
They fall successive, and successive rise.

POPE, *Iliad*, VI, lines 181-184

A man is master of his liberty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, ii, 1

He was a man,³ take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

An old man is twice a child.

Ibid., ii, 2

I could have better spared a better man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 4

¹Virtue only makes our bliss below;

And all our knowledge is, ourselves to know.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 397, 398

²According to the first edition: "The only science of mankind is man."

³He's a rare man,

Our parson; half a head above us all.

JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*

God's plan
And measure of a stalwart man,
Limbed like the old heroic breeds,
Who stands self-poised on manhood's solid earth,
Not forced to frame excuses for his birth,
Fed from within with all the strength he needs.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 5

See, what a grace was seated on this brow;
Hyperion's curls; the front of Jove himself;
An eye like Mars, to threaten and command;
A station like the herald Mercury
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill;
A combination and a form indeed,
Where every god did seem to set his seal.
To give the world assurance of a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Thou art the ruins of the noblest man

That ever lived in the tide of times.—SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iii, 1

His life was gentle, and the elements
So mixed in him that Nature might stand up
And say to all the world, "This was a man!"

Ibid., v, 5

He is a proper man's picture.—SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

If thou kill'st me, boy, thou shalt kill a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Let the end try the man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 2

I am a very foolish fond old man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 7

I cannot draw a cart, nor eat dried oats:

If it be man's work, I'll [I will] do it. *Ibid.*, v, 3

Lady Macbeth. Are you a man?

Macbeth. Ay, and a bold one, that dare look on that
Which might appal the devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Man, proud man,
Dressed in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assured,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high heaven
As make the angels weep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

What a pretty thing man is when he goes in his doublet
and hose and leaves off his wit!

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

There is no man suddenly either excellently good or
extremely evil.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*, I

How poor, how rich, how abject, how august,
How complicate, how wonderful is man.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 68, 69

At thirty, man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty, chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves, and re-resolves; then dies the same.

Ibid., lines 417-422

Manacle.

For my sake wear this;

It is a manacle of love.—SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, i, 1 [2]

Mandalay.—By the old Moulmein Pagoda, lookin' eastward
to the sea,

There's a Burma girl a-settin', and I know she thinks o'
me;

Mandalay—Marbles

For the wind is in the palm-trees, and the temple-bells
they say:
"Come you back, you British soldier; come you back to
Mandalay!"

On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin' fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder outer China 'crost
the Bay! Kipling, *Mandalay*

Manhood.— There was a manhood in his look,
That murder could not kill!
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 16

Mankind.— The common curse of mankind, folly and ignorance.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 3

Manners.— Of manners gentle, of affections mild;
In wit, a man; simplicity, a child.
POPE, *Epitaph on Gay*, lines 1, 2

Ring in the nobler modes of life,
With sweeter manners, purer laws.¹
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 4

Many.— The mutable, rank-scented many.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iii, 1

Maps.— So geographers, in Afric maps,
With savage pictures fill their gaps,
And o'er unhabitable downs
Place elephants for want of towns.
SWIFT, *On Poetry, a Rhapsody*, lines 177-180

Marble.— Water is soft, and marble hard; and yet
We see soft water through hard marble eat.²
DRYDEN, *Ovid's Art of Love*, I, lines 542, 543

Marbles.— The mossy marbles rest
On the lips that he has pressed
In their bloom,
And the names he loved to hear
Have been carved for many a year
On the tomb. HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*, st. 4

¹In the light of fuller day,
Of purer science, holier laws.
KINGSLEY, *On the Death of a Certain Journal*, st. 5

²Much rain wears the marble.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iii, 2
Stones with drops of rain are washed away.
DRYDEN, *Lucretius*, IV, line 298

Mare.— When the grey mare's the better horse.¹

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, line 698

The grey mare
Is ill to live with, when her whinny shrills
From tile to scullery.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, v, lines 441-443

Mariner.— I fear thee, ancient Mariner!

I fear thy skinny hand!
And thou art long, and lank, and brown,
As is the ribbed sea-sand.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 224-227

Marriage.— Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out, and such as are out wish to get in?²

R. W. EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*

Pleasant the snaffle of courtship, improving the manners
and carriage;
But the colt who is wise will abstain from the terrible
thorn-bit of marriage.

KIPLING, *Certain Maxims of Hafiz*, st. 11

Such a mad marriage never was before.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2

Every kiss
Has a price for its bliss,
In the modern code of marriage;
And the compact sweet
Is not complete,
Till the high contracting parties meet
Before the altar of Mammon.

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Diamond Wedding*, st. 4

Marriages.— Marriages are made in Heaven.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, line 188

Married.

She
Was married, charming, chaste, and twenty-three.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 59

¹The grey mare is, I'm sure, the better horse.

ANONYMOUS, *The Eggs and the Horses*, st. 16

²Wedlock, indeed, hath oft compared been
To public feasts, where meet a public rout,
Where they that are without would fain go in,
And they that are within would fain go out.

SIR J. DAVIES, *Contention Betwixt a Wife, etc.*

Married—Marry

A young man married is a man that's married.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, ii, 3

Benedick, the married man.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, i, 1; v, 1, 4

If he be married,
My grave is like to be my wedding-bed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 5

She's not well married that lives married long;
But she's best married that dies married young.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 5

I knew a wench married in an afternoon as she went
to the garden for parsley to stuff a rabbit.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 4

Marry.—I'm o'er young to marry yet;
I'm o'er young —'t wad be a sin
To tak' me frae my mammy yet.
BURNS, *I'm O'er Young to Marry Yet*

Choose not alone a proper mate,
But proper time to marry.
COWPER, *Pairing-Time Anticipated: Moral*

We'll drink our can, we'll eat our cake,
There's beer in the barrel, there's bread in the bake,
The world may sleep, the world may wake,
But I shall milk and marry.
S. DOBELL, *The Milkmaid's Song*

They that marry ancient people, merely in expectation to bury them, hang themselves, in hope that one will come and cut the halter.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane State: Of Marriage*

Then be not coy, but use your time,
And while ye may, go marry;
For having lost but once your prime,
You may forever tarry.—HERRICK, *To the Virgins*, st. 4

A person of genius should marry a person of character.
HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, xii

There sits a bird on every tree,
And courts his love, as I do thee;
Sing heigh-ho, and heigh-ho!
Young maids must marry.
KINGSLEY, *Sing Heigh-Ho*, st. 1

The men that women marry,
And why they marry them, will always be
A marvel and a mystery to the world.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*, I, vi

If thou wilt needs marry, marry a fool; for wise men
know well enough what monsters you make of them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

That's as much as to say, they are fools that marry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 3

This I set down as a positive truth. A woman with
fair opportunities, and without an absolute hump, may
marry whom she likes.¹

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*, iv

Martyr.

Ever the blind world-

Knows not its angels of deliverance
Till they stand glorified 'twixt earth and heaven.
It stones the martyr; then, with praying hands,
Sees the God mount his chariot of fire,
And calls sweet names, and worships what it spurned.

GERALD MASSEY, *Hood*, lines 1-6

Maryland.—The despot's heel is on thy shore,

Maryland!

His torch is at thy temple door,

Maryland!

J. R. RANDALL, *My Maryland*, st. 1

Master.—I am meat for your master.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 4

Such mistress, such Nan,

Such maister, such man.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good*

Husbandry: April's Abstract, st. 22

Masters.—We cannot all be masters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Matrimony.—I asked of Echo, t' other day

(Whose words are few and often funny),

What to a novice she could say

Of courtship, love, and matrimony.

Quoth Echo, plainly,—“Matter-o'-money!”

J. G. SAXE, *Echo*, st. 1

¹I should like to see any kind of a man, distinguishable from a gorilla,
that some good and even pretty woman could not shape a husband out of.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast Table*, vii

There swims no goose so grey, but soon or late,

She finds some honest gander for her mate.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath*, lines 98, 99

Matter.— When Bishop Berkeley said "there was no matter,"
And proved it —'t was no matter what he said.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xi, st. 1

Though the forms decay,
Eternal matter never wears away.
DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, lines 2306, 2307

May.— As it fell upon a day,
In the merry month of May,
R. BARNFIELD, *An Ode*, lines 1-2

You must wake and call me early, call me early, mother
dear;
To-morrow 'ill be the happiest time of all the glad New
Year;
Of all the glad New Year, mother, the maddest, merriest
day;
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother,
I'm to be Queen o' the May.
TENNYSON, *The May Queen*, st. 1

Mayor. Our mayor's a noddy;
And as for our corporation — shocking.
R. BROWNING, *The Pied Piper of Hamelin*, st. 3

Meadows.— Meadows trim, with daisies pied.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 75

Meals.— Man is a carnivorous production,
And must have meals, at least one meal a day;
He cannot live like woodcocks, upon suction,
But, like the shark and tiger, must have prey.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 67

Meaning.— A very mean meaning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2

Meanness.— Like a peach thet's got the yellers,
With the meanness bustin' out.
LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, I, i, st. 14

Meant.— The mind that never meant amiss.
SIR THOMAS WYAT, *A Supplication*, st. 4

Measures.— Measures, not men,¹ have always been my mark.
GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*, ii

¹ The cant of "not men, but measures."
BURKE, *Thoughts on the Present Discontents*

Meat.— Some ha'e meat and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we ha'e meat and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.—BURNS, *The Selkirk Grace*

There is cold meat i' the cave; we'll browse on that.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 6

Meditation.— In maiden meditation, fancy free.
SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1

Meet.— In our course through life we shall meet the people
who are coming to meet us from many strange places
and by many strange roads; and what it is set to us to
do to them, and what it is set to them to do to us, will all
be done.
DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*, I, ii

First Witch. When shall we three meet again,
In thunder, lightning, or in rain?

Second Witch. When the hurlyburly's done;
When the battle's lost and won.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 1

Meeting.— Here's our next joyous meeting — and oh when
we meet,
May our wine be as bright, and our union as sweet.
T. MOORE, *Hip, Hip, Hurra!* st. 5

Melancholy.— The melancholy days are come, the saddest of
the year,
Of wailing winds, and naked woods, and meadows brown
and sere. BRYANT, *The Death of the Flowers*, st. 1

There is a kindly mood of melancholy
That wings the soul and points her to the skies.¹
J. DYER, *The Ruins of Rome*

Here rests his head upon the lap of earth,
A youth to fortune and to fame unknown;
Fair science frowned not on his humble birth,
And melancholy marked him for her own.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-*
yard, st. 31

There's not a string attuned to mirth,
But has its chord in melancholy.²
HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*

¹ Nothing's so dainty sweet as lovely melancholy.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Melancholy*

² I can suck melancholy out of a song, as a weasel sucks eggs.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 5

Melancholy—Memory

Hence, loathed Melancholy!¹ MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 1

I am as melancholy as a gib cat or a lugged bear.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 2

We are high-proof melancholy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Memories.— Long, long be my heart with such memories filled!

Like the vase, in which roses have once been distilled —
You may break, you may shatter the vase, if you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.

T. MOORE, *Farewell! — But Whenever You
Welcome the Hour*, st. 3

Memory.— For my name and memory, I leave it to men's charitable speeches, to foreign nations, and to the next ages.
BACON, *His Last Will*

How cruelly sweet are the echoes that start,
When memory plays an old tune on the heart!
ELIZA COOK, *Old Dobbin*, st. 16

Oft in the stilly night,
Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,
Fond Memory brings the light
Of other days around me;
The smiles, the tears,
Of boyhood's years,
The words of love then spoken;
The eyes that shone,
Now dimmed and gone,
The cheerful hearts now broken!

T. MOORE, *Oft in the Stilly Night*, st. 1

There's hope a great man's memory may outlive his life half a year.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Begot in the ventricle of memory, nourished in the womb of pia mater, and delivered upon the mellowing of occasion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 2

Memory, the warder of the brain.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Hope links her to the future,— but the link
That binds her to the past is memory.
AMELIA B. WELBY, *The Old Maid*

¹ Moping melancholy.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, XI, line 485

Sable-coloured melancholy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Men.— God give us men! A time like this demands
 Strong minds, great hearts, true faith, and ready hands;
 Men whom the lust of office does not kill;
 Men whom the spoils of office cannot buy;
 Men who possess opinions and a will;
 Men who have honour,— men who will not lie;
 Men who can stand before a demagogue,
 And damn his treacherous flatteries without winking!

J. G. HOLLAND, *Wanted*

God be thanked — whate'er comes after, I have lived
 and toiled with men! Kipling, *The Galley Slave*

Our country claims our fealty; we grant it so, but then
 Before Man made us citizens, great Nature made us men.

LOWELL, *On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves near
 Washington*, st. 6

I grew up in the field, and a man like me troubles
 himself little about a million men.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 46

If we must fall, let us fall like men.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Last Speech
 in Parliament*, April 7, 1778

The fate of all extremes is such,

Men may be read, as well as books, too much.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle i, lines 9, 10

I loathe all men; such unromantic creatures!

The coarsest tastes, and, ah! the coarsest features!

Betty! — the salts! — I'm sick with mere vexation,

To hear them called the Lords of the Creation:

They swear fierce oaths, they seldom say their prayers;

And then, they shed no tears,— unfeeling bears.

PRAED, *Prologue for The Honeymoon*, st. 2

There live not three good men unchanged in England;
 and one of them is fat and grows old.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Men of few words are the best men.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 2

Oh, what men dare do! what men may do! what men
 daily do, not knowing what they do!

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iv, 1

The world knows nothing of its greatest men.

SIR H. TAYLOR, *Philip van Artevelde*, I, i, 5

For men at most differ as heaven and earth,

But women, worst and best, as heaven and hell.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, lines 812, 813

Mended—Merit

Mended.— And I oft have heard defended

Little said is soonest mended.¹

G. WITHER, *The Shepherd's Hunting*

Mercy.— Teach me to feel another's woe,

To hide the fault I see;
That mercy I to others show,
That mercy show to me.²

POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 10

There is no more mercy in him than there is milk in a
male tiger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, v, 4

Whereto serves mercy
But to confront the visage of offence?
And what's in prayer but this twofold force,
To be forestalled ere we come to fall,
Or pardoned being down?—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

The gates of mercy shall be all shut up.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 3

No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's robe,
Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does.³
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

Merit.— Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, v, line 34

¹ You know the proverb, the less as is said, the sooner the chiney's mended.
HOOD, *The China-Mender*

² Teach me to love and to forgive,
Exact my own defects to scan.

GRAY, *Hymn to Adversity*, st. 6

How shalt thou hope for mercy, rendering none?
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

³ The quality of mercy is not strained,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath: it is twice blest;
It blesseth him that gives and him that takes:
'T is mightiest in the mightiest: it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown;
His sceptre shows the force of temporal power,
The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings;
But mercy is above this sceptred sway;
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself;
And earthly power doth then show likest God's
When mercy seasons justice.

In the course of justice, none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for mercy;
And that same prayer doth teach us all to render
The deeds of mercy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Merits.— Would you ask for his merits? alas! he had none;
What was good was spontaneous, his faults were his own.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, st. 4

Merriest.— Men are merriest when they are from home.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, i, 2

Merry.— I had rather have a fool to make me merry than
experience to make me sad.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iv, 1

'T is merry in hall when beards wag all.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 3;

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good*

Husbandry: August Abstract

As merry as the day is long.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 1

Though he be merry, yet withal he's honest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2

Metaphysic.— He knew what's what,³ and that's as high
As metaphysic wit can fly.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 149, 150

Method.— There is a method in man's wickedness,
It grows up by degrees.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *A King and No*

King, v, 4

Mice.— The best-laid schemes o' mice and men

Gang aft a-gley [*wrong*].

BURNS, *To a Mouse*, st. 7

Mice and rats, and such small deer,

Have been Tom's food for seven long year.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 4

Midnight.— Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered,
weak and weary,

Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten
lore —

While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came a
tapping

As of some one gently rapping, rapping at my chamber
door.

"'T is some visitor," I muttered, "tapping at my cham-
ber door —

Only this and nothing more."

POE, *The Raven*, st. 1

¹ He hangs up his fiddle behind the door.— ANONYMOUS, *Anecdotal Saying*

² So I were out of prison, and kept sheep,
I should be merry as the day is long.— SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 1

He sees with larger, other eyes,
Athwart all mysteries —

He knows what's Swat.— G. T. LANIGAN, *A Threnody*, st. 3 [On
the Death of the Ahkoond of Swat]

Midnight—Mind

We have heard the chimes at midnight.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2

The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

Mildest.— He was the mildest-mannered man

That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 41

Miles.— We must measure twenty miles to-day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 4

Milk.— The milk of human kindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 5

Miller.— There was a jolly miller once,

Lived on the river Dee;

He worked and sung from morn till night,

No lark more blithe than he.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFF, *Love in a Village*, i, 2

Mills.— Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind
exceeding small;

Though with patience he stands waiting, with exactness
grinds he all.—LONGFELLOW, *Retribution*, from the

German of F. von Logau

Mind. A heart

Susceptible of pity, or a mind

Cultured and capable of sober thought.

COWPER, *The Task: The Garden*, lines 322-324

My mind to me a kingdom is.¹

EDWARD DYER, *My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is*, st. 1

High walls and huge the body may confine,

And iron gates obstruct the prisoner's gaze,

And massive bolts may baffle his design,

And vigilant keepers watch his devious ways;

But scorns the immortal mind such base control:

No chains can bind it and no cell enclose.

Swifter than light it flies from pole to pole,

And in a flash from earth to heaven it goes.

W. L. GARRISON, *Sonnet, Written in Prison*

¹ My mind to me a kingdom is,

Such perfect joy therein I find,

As far exceeds all earthly bliss

That God and Nature hath assigned.

BYRD, *Psalmes, Sonnets, etc.*, 1588

A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

ROBERT GREENE, *Farewell to Folie*, st. 2

At last he shut the ponderous tome,
 With a fast and fervent grasp
 He strained the dusky covers close,
 And fixed the brazen hasp:
 "Oh, God! could I so close my mind,
 And clasp it with a clasp!"
 HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 6

The mind is its own place, and in itself
 Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven.¹
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 254, 255

Oh, what a noble mind is here o'erthrown!
 The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's eye, tongue, sword;
 The expectancy and rose of the fair state,
 The glass of fashion and the mould of form,²
 The observed of all observers, quite, quite down!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

The mind shall banquet, though the body pine.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Canst thou not minister to a mind diseased,
 Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
 Raze out the written troubles of the brain,
 And with some sweet oblivious antidote
 Cleanse the stuffed bosom of that perilous stuff
 Which weighs upon the heart?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 3

Were I so tall to reach the pole,
 Or grasp the ocean with my span,
 I must be measured by my soul:
 The mind's the standard of the man.
 WATTS, *Horæ Lyricæ*, ii, False Greatness

Mine.—An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own.
 SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 4

What's mine is yours, and what is yours is mine.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v

'Tis mine, and I will have it.³
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Minister.—The minister kissed the fiddler's wife,
 An' could na preach for thinkin' o't.
 BURNS, *My Love She's But a Lassie Yet*, st. 2

¹Cf. HELL.

²He was the mark and glass, copy and book,
 That fashioned others. SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 3

³I will be master of what is mine own.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2

Minster—Misery

Minster.— In the great minster transept,
Where lights like glories fall,
And the sweet choir sings and the organ rings
Along the emblazoned wall.¹

C. F. ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 6

The minster bell tolls out
Above the city's rout
And noise and humming;
They've hushed the minster bell:
The organ 'gins to swell:
She's coming, coming!

THACKERAY, *At the Church Gate*, st. 2

Mirth.— The mirth and fun grew fast and furious.

BURNS, *Tam O' Shanter*, st. 12

Oh, mirth and innocence! Oh, milk and water!
Ye happy mixtures of more happy days!

BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 80

Come, thou Goddess fair and free,
In heaven ycleped Euphrosyne,
And by men, heart-easing Mirth.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 11-13

Mirth cannot move a soul in agony.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2

You have displaced the mirth, broke the good meeting
With most admired disorder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Let me play the fool:

With mirth and laughter let old wrinkles come,
And let my liver rather heat with wine
Than my heart cool with mortifying groans.
Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?
Sleep when he wakes, and creep into the jaundice
By being peevish?—SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

Misery.— A great silent-moving misery puts a new stamp on
us in an hour or a moment,— as sharp an impression as
if it had taken half a lifetime to engrave it.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, ii

Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 1

¹ Beneath some ample hallowed dome

The warrior's bones are laid,
And blazoned on the stately tomb
His martial deeds displayed.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Introduction to Verses on R. Reynolds*

Misfortune.— As if Misfortune made the throne her seat,
And none could be unhappy but the great.
N. ROWE, *The Fair Penitent*, Prologue

Misfortune, like a creditor severe,
But rises in demand for her delay;
She makes a scourge of past prosperity,
To sting thee more, and double thy distress.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 318-321

Misfortunes.— I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others.
BURKE, *Ideas of the Sublime and Beautiful*, xiv

I never knew any man in my life who could not bear another's misfortunes perfectly like a Christian.¹
POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

Misquote.— With just enough of learning to misquote.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, line 66

Mistakes.— In short, year after year the same
Absurd mistakes went on;
And when I died, the neighbors came
And buried brother John!
H. S. LEIGH, *The Twins*, st. 4

Mistletoe.— The mistletoe hung in the castle hall,
The holly branch shone on the old oak wall;
And the baron's retainers were blithe and gay,
And keeping their Christmas holiday.
T. H. BAYLY, *The Mistletoe Bough*, st. 1

Mite.— Too small for any marketable shift,
What purpose can there be for coins like these?
Hush, hush, good Sir! — Thus charitable thrift
May give a mite to him who wants a cheese!
HOOD, *Epigram on the New Half-Farthings*

Mites.— Two mites, two drops (yet all her house and land),
Fall from a steady heart, though trembling hand:
The other's wanton wealth foams high and brave,
The other cast away, she only gave.
CRASHAW, *Divine Epigrams: The Widow's Mites*

Modest.— On their own merits, modest men are dumb.
GEO. COLMAN, JR., *The Heir-at-Law*, Epilogue

¹The tame spectator of another's woe.

HOOLE, *Demophoon* (trans. from Metastasio), i, 3 [1]

Modesty—Money

Modesty.— Not stepping o'er the bounds of modesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 2

Monarch.— I am monarch of all I survey,

My right there is none to dispute.

COWPER, *Alexander Selkirk*, st. 1

A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.

EARL OF ROCHESTER, *On the King*

Monarchy.— The trappings of a monarchy would set up an ordinary commonwealth.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life of Milton*

Money.— Money is like muck, not good except it be spread.

BACON, *Essay XV: Of Seditions and Troubles*

For what is worth in any thing

But so much money as 't will bring?

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, i, lines 465, 466

Fine young girls sittin', like shopkeepers behind their
goods, waitin' and waitin' and waitin', 'n' no customers,
— and the men lingerin' round and lookin' at the goods,
like folks that want to be customers, but haven't got
the money! — HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, vii

To bring such visionary scenes to pass,

One thing was requisite, and that was — money!

Money — the root of evil — dross and stuff!

But oh! how happy ought the rich to feel,

Whose means enabled them to give enough

To blanch an African from head to heel!

How blessed — yea, thrice blessed — to subscribe

Enough to scour a tribe!

While he whose fortune was at best a brittle one,

Although he gave but pence, how sweet to know

He helped to bleach a Hottentot's great toe,

Or little one!

HOOD, *A Black Job*, st. 8, 9

Get money; still get money, boy;

No matter by what means.¹

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, ii, 3

¹London's voice: "Get money, money still!

And then let Virtue follow, if she will."

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, I, Epistle i, lines 79, 80

Get place and wealth, if possible, with grace;

If not, by any means get wealth and place.

Ibid., lines 103, 104

I can raise no money by vile means:
By heaven, I had rather coin my heart,
And drop my blood for drachmas, than to wring
From the hard hands of peasants their vile trash
By any indirection.—SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

There shall be no money; all shall eat and drink on
my score.—SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 2

If money go before, all ways do lie open.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 2

I knawed a Quaäker feller as often 'as tow'd ma
this:

"Doänt thou marry for munny, but goä wheer munny
is!" TENNYSON, *Northern Farmer, New Style*, st. 5

The love of money is the root of all evil.

1 Timothy vi, 10

Money-making.— I was not made merely for money-making.
GERALD MASSEY, *A Song in the City*

Monk.— The solitary monk who shook the world.
R. MONTGOMERY, *Luther, Man's Need and
God's Supply*, st. 4

Monkey. The strain of man's bred out
Into baboon and monkey.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 1

Monks.— The monks of Melrose made gude kail
On Fridays when they fasted,
Nor wanted they gude beef and ale,
As long's their neighbours' lasted.¹
Cited by F. T. PALGRAVE, Introduction to
SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*

Monument. When old Time shall lead him to his end,
Goodness and he fill up one monument!²
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, ii, 1

Moon.— I saw the new moon, late yestreen,
Wi' the auld moon in her arm;
And if we gang to sea, master,
I fear we'll come to harm.³
ANONYMOUS, *Sir Patrick Spens*, st. 13

¹Have drunk the monks of St. Bothan's ale,
And driven the bees of Lauderdale.— SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto i, st. 19

²Go, build his monument:— and let it be
Firm as the land, but open as the sea.
Low in his grave the strong foundations lie,
Yet be the dome expansive as the sky,
On crystal pillars resting from above,
Its sole supporters — works of faith and love.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *A Good Man's Monument*, st. 7

³There are many versions of this ballad.

Moon—Moonlight

The wandering moon,¹
 Riding near her highest noon,
 Like one that has been led astray
 Through the heaven's wide pathless way,
 And oft, as if her head she bowed,
 Stooping through a fleecy cloud.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, lines 67-72

What may this mean,
 That thou, dead corse, again in complete steel
 Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the moon,
 Making night hideous; and we fools of nature
 So horribly to shake our disposition
 With thoughts beyond the reaches of our souls?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4

The moon, like to a silver bow
 New-bent in heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, i, 1

Romeo. Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear
 That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops,—

Juliet. Oh, swear not by the moon, the inconstant
 moon,

That monthly changes in her circled orb,
 Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

That orb'd maiden with white fire laden,
 Whom mortals call the moon. SHELLEY, *The Cloud*

Moonlight.—As moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto
 wine.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, line 52

¹ The moon is at her full, and, riding high,
 Floods the calm fields with light.

BRYANT, *The Tides*, st. 1

Now glowed the firmament
 With living sapphires: Hesperus, that led
 The starry host, rode brightest, till the Moon,
 Rising in cloudy majesty, at length,
 Apparent queen, unveiled her peerless light,
 And o'er the dark her silver mantle threw.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 604-609

How beautiful is night!
 A dewy freshness fills the silent air,
 No mist obscures, nor cloud, nor speck, nor stain,
 Breaks the serene of heaven:
 In full-orbed glory yonder moon divine
 Rolls through the dark blue depths.*
 Beneath her steady ray
 The desert-circle spreads,
 Like the round ocean, girdled with the sky.
 How beautiful is night!

SOUTHEY, *Thalaba the Destroyer*, I, st. 1

* Heaven's ebony vault,
 Studded with stars unutterably bright,
 Through which the moon's unclouded grandeur rolls.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*, iv

Moor.— Could you on this fair mountain leave to feed,
And batten on this moor?—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Moral.— The moral market had the usual chills
Of virtue suffering from protested bills.
HOLMES, *The Banker's Dinner*, st. 8

The temple of my youth
Was strong in moral purpose; once I felt
The glory of philosophy, and knelt
In the pure shrine of truth.
PRAED, *A Retrospect*, st. 4

Morals. Where faith, law, morals, all began,
All end, in love of God, and love of Man.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 339, 340

Morn.— The sun had long since, in the lap
Of Thetis, taken out his nap,
And, like a lobster boiled, the morn
From black to red began to turn.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, ii, lines 29-32

The breezy call of incense-breathing morn.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 6

Look, the morn, in russet mantle clad,
Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastward [eastern] hill.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 1

Morning.— The night is past, and shines the sun
As if that morn were a jocund one.
Lightly and brightly breaks away
The morning from her mantle of grey,
And the noon will look on a sultry day.
BYRON, *Siege of Corinth*, st. 22

But, soft! methinks I scent the morning air.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Mortal.— Oh, why should the spirit of mortal be proud?
Like a swift-fleeting meteor, a fast-flying cloud,
A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,
He passeth from life to his rest in the grave.
WILLIAM KNOX, *Oh, Why Should the Spirit, etc.*, st. 1

All men think all men mortal but themselves.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, line 424

Mortality.— To smell to a turf of fresh earth is wholesome for
the body; no less are thoughts of mortality cordial to
the soul.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State:
The Court Lady*

Mortality—Mountain

We cannot hold mortality's strong hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

From this instant,

There's nothing serious in mortality: . . .

The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees¹

Is left this vault to brag of.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 3

Motes.— The gay motes that people the sunbeams.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, line 8

Mother.— Thou wilt scarce be a man before thy mother.²

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*, ii, 2

The mother, wi' her needle an' her shears,

Gars [makes] auld claes look amaist as weel's the new.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 5

A mother is a mother still,

The holiest thing alive.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Three Graves*, III, st. 10

Where yet was ever found a mother

Who'd give her booby for another?

GAY, *The Mother, the Nurse, and the Fairy*, lines 33, 34

Taint not thy mind, nor let thy soul contrive

Against thy mother aught: leave her to heaven,

And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge

To prick and sting her. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Mother [in Law].— When Susan came to live with me,

Her mother came to live with her!

HOOD, *The Bachelor's Dream*, st. 3

Mothers.— Dishonour not your mothers.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 1

Moths.— Maidens, like moths, are ever caught by glare,

And Mammon wins his way where seraphs might despair.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 9

Mount.— Mount, mount, my soul! thy seat is up on high;

Whilst my gross flesh sinks downward, here to die.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, v, 5

Mountain.— The labouring mountain must bring forth a mouse.

DRYDEN, *Art of Poetry*, line 701

¹ The wine of life is on the lees.— SCOTT, *Marmion*, Introduction to Canto i

² Strive still to be a man before your mother.

COWPER, *Motto of No. III, Connoisseur*

Mounting.— And there was mounting in hot haste: the steed,
The mustering squadron, and the clattering car,
Went pouring forward with impetuous speed,
And swiftly forming in the ranks of war.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 25

Mourn.— They truly mourn, that mourn without a witness.
R. BARON, *Mirza*

Man was made to mourn.
BURNS, *Man Was Made to Mourn*, st. 3

To mourn a mischief that is past and gone
Is the next way to draw new [more] mischief on.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Mourning.— Let us bury the Great Duke
To the noise of the mourning of a mighty nation;
Mourning when their leaders fall,
Warriors carry the warrior's pall,
And sorrow darkens hamlet and hall.
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 1

Mouse.— The mouse that always trusts to one poor hole,
Can never be a mouse of any soul.¹
POPE, *The Wife of Bath, Her Prologue*, lines 298, 299

I never killed a mouse, nor hurt a fly:
I trod upon a worm against my will,
But I wept for it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, iv, 1

Mouth.— Peace! I will stop your mouth [*kissing her*].
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 4

God sendeth and giveth both mouth and the meat.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*

Muddle.— 'Tis a' a muddle. DICKENS, *Hard Times*, II, xi

Multitude.— A swinish multitude.
BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*

The multitude is always in the wrong.
EARL OF ROSCOMMON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, line 184

The many-headed multitude.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 3

Was ever feather so lightly blown to and fro as this
multitude?—SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 8

¹ I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek.
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to.—CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales*:
The Wife of Bath's Prologue, lines 572, 573

Murder—Music

- Murder.** Methought, last night, I wrought
A murder, in a dream.
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 13
- Ninepunce a day fer killin' folks comes kind o' low fer
murder. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, I, ii, line 10
- One murder made a villain,
Millions a hero. Princes were privileged
To kill, and numbers sanctified the crime.¹
PORTEOUS, *Death*, lines 154-156
- Murder most foul, as in the best it is;
But this most foul, strange, and unnatural.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5
- Oh, my offence is rank, it smells to heaven;
It hath the primal eldest curse upon 't,
A brother's murder! *Ibid.*, iii, 3
- Murder cannot be hid long.²
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2
- Murders.** Murders disguised by philosophic name.³
SCOTT, *Harold the Dauntless*, Introduction, st. 3
- Muse.**— Oh for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, Prologue
- Music.**— When Music, heavenly maid, was young.
WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, st. 1
- Music has charms to soothe a savage breast,
To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.
CONGREVE, *Mourning Bride*, i, 1
- The music of the spheres.⁴
DRYDEN, *Elegy on Mrs. Killigrew*, line 49; POPE,
Essay on Man, Epistle i, line 202

¹ One to destroy is murder, by the law,
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;
To murder thousands takes a specious name,—
War's glorious art,— and gives immortal fame.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Satire vii, lines 55-58

² Mordre wol out, that see we day by day.
CHAUCER, *The Nonnes Preestes Tale*, line 232

Murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

³ Vivisection *et id genus omne*.

⁴ There's music in the sighing of a reed:
There's music in the gushing of a rill:
There's music in all things, if men had ears:
Their earth is but an echo of the spheres.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xv, st. 5

Music is Love in search of a word.

LANIER, *The Symphony*, line 368

Music, moody food

Of us that trade in love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

Let music sound while he doth make his choice;

Then, if he lose, he makes a swan-like end,

Fading in music.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

I am never merry when I hear sweet music.² *Ibid.*, v

The general so likes your music, that he desires you,
for love's sake, to make no more noise with it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 1

If music be the food of love, play on:

Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,

The appetite may sicken, and so die.

That strain again! it had a dying fall:

Oh, it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound [south³]

That breathes upon a bank of violets,

Stealing and giving odour.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, i, 1

Till at the last she set herself to man,

Like perfect music unto noble words.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, vii, lines 269, 270

Must.—What must be shall be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 1

Nails.—"When you see Ned Cuttle bite his nails, . . . then
you may know that Ned Cuttle's aground."

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xv

¹So, on Mæander's banks, when death is nigh,
The mournful swan sings her own elegy.

DRYDEN, *Dido to Æneas*, lines 1, 2

²'Tis strange that death should sing.

I am the cygnet to this pale faint swan,

Who chants a doleful hymn to his own death,

And from the organ-pipe of frailty sings

His soul and body to their lasting rest.—SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, v, 7

I will play the swan,

And die in music.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2

The wild swan's death-hymn.

TENNYSON, *The Dying Swan*, st. 3

³The man that hath no music in himself,

Nor is not moved with concord of sweet sounds,

Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils;

The motions of his spirit are dull as night

And his affections dark as Erebus:

Let no such man be trusted.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, v

⁴A change suggested by Pope.

Naked—Name

Naked.— The naked every day he clad —

When he put on his clothes.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog*, st. 3

Name.— A little breath, love, wine, ambition, fame,

Fighting, devotion, dust — perhaps a name.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 4

Oh! Amos Cottle! — Phœbus! what a name

To fill the speaking-trump of future fame.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
lines 398, 399¹

Who hath not owned, with rapture-smitten frame,

The power of grace, the magic of a name.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, ii, lines 5, 6

And lastly, when summoned to drink to my flame,

Let her guess why I never once mention her name,

Though herself and the woman I love are the same.²

COWPER, *Symptoms of Love*, st. 6

He left the name at which the world grew pale,

To point a moral, or adorn a tale.—SAMUEL JOHN-

SON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, lines 221, 222

Here lies one whose name was writ in water.³

KEATS, *Epitaph, by Himself*

Oh! breathe not his name, let it sleep in the shade,

Where cold and unhonoured his relics are laid.

And the tear that we shed, though in secret it rolls,

Shall long keep his memory green in our souls.

T. MOORE, *Oh! Breathe Not His Name*, st. 1, 2

¹Some versions vary in the number of lines.

²And oft in crowds I might rejoice

To hear thy uttered name,

Though haply from an unknown voice

The welcome echo came:

How coldly would I shape reply,

With lingering lip, and listless eye,

That none might doubt or blame,

Or guess that idle theme could be

A mine of afterthought to me!

PRAED, *A Farewell*, st. 5

They shall never know from me,

On any one condition,

Whose health made bright my Burgundy,

Whose beauty was my vision!

PRAED, *To ———*, I, st. 5

Whatsoever the hour or place,

No bribe or prayer shall win me

To say whose voice, or form, or face,

That spell awoke within me!

Ibid., III, st. 9

³Below lies one whose name was traced in sand.

DAVID GRAY, *My Epitaph*

Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,
Is the immediate jewel of their souls:
Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something, nothing;

'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands:
But he that filches from me my good name
Robs me of that which not enriches him
And makes me poor indeed.—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

What's in a name? that which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet;
So Romeo would, were he not Romeo called,
Retain that dear perfection which he owes
Without that title.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Sweetheart, I love you so well that your good name is
mine.¹

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, st. 13

Another name was on the door.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxxvii, st. 5

Names.—Call all things by their names. Hell, call thou hell;
Archangel, call archangel; and God, God.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene — Home

At thirty we are all trying to cut our names in big
letters upon the walls of this tenement of life; twenty
years later we have carved it, or shut up our jack-knives.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, iv

Then shall our names,
Familiar in his mouth as household words, . . .
Be in their flowing cups freshly remembered.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 3

And if his name be George, I'll call him Peter;
For new-made honour doth forget men's names.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, i

Now sign your names, which shall be read,
Mute symbols of a joyful morn,
By village eyes as yet unborn.

The names are signed, and overhead

Begins the clash and clang that tells
The joy to every wandering breeze;
The blind wall rocks, and on the trees
The dead leaf trembles to the bells.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Conclusion, st. 15, 16

¹ My name, once mine, now thine, is closelier mine,
For fame, could fame be mine, that fame were thine,
And shame, could shame be thine, that shame were mine,
So trust me not at all or all in all.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, lines 444-447

Narrow—Nation

Narrow.— To live in narrow ways with little men.

BYRON, *Prophecy of Dante*, Canto i, line 161

Narrower.— Some minds improve by travel, others, rather,
Resemble copper wire, or brass,
Which gets the narrower by going farther!

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 23

Nation.— The Power that has made and preserved us a nation!

F. S. KEY, *The Star-Spangled Banner*, st. 4

A nation spoke to a nation,
A Queen sent word to a throne:
Daughter am I in my mother's house,
But mistress in my own.
The gates are mine to open
As the gates are mine to close,
And I abide in my mother's house,
Said our Lady of the Snows.

KIPLING, *Our Lady of the Snows*, st. 6

It is for us, the living, rather, to be dedicated here to the unfinished work, which they have thus far so nobly advanced. It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us that from these honoured dead, we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion; that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain; that this nation under God, shall have a new birth of freedom; and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.¹

LINCOLN, *Address at Gettysburg*, Nov. 19, 1863

God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting,

Then had sifted the wheat, as the living seed of a nation.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, iv,
lines 105, 106

The fate of a nation was riding that night.

LONGFELLOW, *Paul Revere's Ride*, st. 8

¹Let us, the Living, rather dedicate
Ourselves to the unfinished work, which they
Thus far advanced so nobly on its way,
And save the imperilled State!
Let us, upon this field where they, the brave,
Their last full measure of devotion gave,
Highly resolve they have not died in vain!—
That, under God, the Nation's later birth
Of Freedom, and the people's gain
Of their own sovereignty, shall never wane
And perish from the circle of the earth!

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Gettysburg Ode*, st. 1

Earth's biggest country's gut her soul
An' risen up earth's greatest nation.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, vii, st. 21

A nation saved, a race delivered!

Ibid., x, st. 21

The pith and marrow of a nation
Drawing force from all her men,
Highest, humblest, weakest, all,
For her time of need, and then
Pulsing it again through them.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 11

Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant nation
rousing herself like a strong man after sleep, and shaking
her invincible locks: methinks I see her as an eagle
mewing her mighty youth, and kindling her undazzled
eyes at the full midday beam. MILTON, *Areopagitica*

Nativity. *Glendower.* At my nativity
The front of heaven was full of fiery shapes,
Of burning cressets; and at my birth
The frame and huge foundation of the earth
Shaked like a coward.

Hotspur. Why, so it would have done at the same
season, if your mother's cat had but kittened, though
yourself had never been born.

Diseased nature oftentimes breaks forth
In strange eruptions.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Nature.—I love not man the less, but Nature more.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 178

Nature, a jealous mistress, laid him low,
He wooed and won her; and, by love made bold,
She showed him more than mortal man should know,
Then slew him lest her secret should be told.

SYDNEY DOBELL, *Epigram on the Death of Edward*

Forbes

Art may err, but Nature cannot miss.¹

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, line 452

He who Nature scorns and mocks,
By Nature is mocked and scorned.

JOHN HAY, *The Monks of Basle*, iv, st. 2

Nature and time were twins.—JAMES MONTGOMERY,
The Pelican Island, Canto iv, st. 1

¹ Nature is always wise in every part.

E. HOVEL, LORD THURLOW, *To a Bird*

Nature—Nearer

Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks through Nature up to Nature's God.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 331, 332

Nature teaches beasts to know their friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 1

As is the osprey to the fish, who takes it

By sovereignty of nature.

Ibid., iv, 7

How hard it is to hide the sparks of nature!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 3

O'erstep not the modesty of nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

To hold, as 'twere, the mirror up to nature.¹ *Ibid.*

He's walked the way of nature;

And to our purposes he lives no more.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 2

One touch of nature makes the whole world kin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3

I have no debt but the debt of Nature; and I want but
patience of her, and I will pay her every farthing I owe
her.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, VII, vii

Nautilus.— Learn of the little nautilus to sail,

Spread the thin oar, and catch the driving gale.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iii, lines 177, 178

Navy.— A load would sink a navy.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Nearer.— Nearer, my God, to Thee,

Nearer to Thee!

E'en though it be a cross

That raiseth me;

Still all my song shall be,

Nearer, my God, to Thee,

Nearer to Thee.²—SARAH F. ADAMS, *Nearer, My*

God, to Thee, st. 1

¹Lo, where the stage, the poor, degraded stage,
Holds its warped mirror to a gaping age.

C. SPRAGUE, *Curiosity*

²Nearer my Father's house.

Where the many mansions be;

Nearer the great white throne,

Nearer the crystal sea;

Nearer the bound of life,

Where we lay our burdens down;

Nearer leaving the cross,

Nearer gaining the crown!

PHOEBE CARY, *Nearer Home*, st. 2, 3

Here in the body pent,

Absent from Him I roam;

Yet nightly pitch my moving tent

A day's march nearer home.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *At Home in Heaven*, i, st. 2

Necessary—Needs

279

Necessary.— A necessary act incurs no blame.

COWPER, *The Task: Winter Walk at Noon*, line 573

Necessities. Are these things then necessities?

Then let us meet them like necessities.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 1

Necessity.— Necessity invented stools,

Convenience next suggested elbow chairs.

COWPER, *The Task: The Sofa*, lines 87, 88

If necessity be the mother of invention.¹

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Twin Rivals*, i, 1

Necessity,

The tyrant's plea.²

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 393, 394

To make a virtue of necessity.³

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iv, 1;

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, line 2361

Necessity, thou mother of the world.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*, vi, st. 10

Needle.— Spontaneously to God should tend the soul,

Like the magnetic needle to the Pole;

But what were that intrinsic virtue worth,

Suppose some fellow, with more zeal than knowledge,

Fresh from Saint Andrew's College,

Should nail the conscious needle to the north?⁴

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 12

Needs.— The more goods a man has, the more he thinks he needs.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*, i

¹Necessity,— thou best of peacemakers as well as surest prompter of invention.
SCOTT, *Peveril of the Peak*, xxvi

²Necessity is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech on the Indian*

Bill, November, 1773

³To maken vertu of necessitee. CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, line 2184

Orpheus, who found no remedy,

Made virtue of necessity.

WILLIAM KING, *Orpheus and Eurydice*, lines 193, 194

He did make of necessity virtue.

RABELAIS, I, xi

There is no virtue like necessity.— SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3

⁴If I put a weathercock on my house, Sir, I want it to tell which way the wind blows up aloft. . . . I don't want a weathercock with a winch in an old gentleman's study that he can take hold of and turn, so that the vane shall point west when the great wind overhead is blowing east with all its might.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, ii

Neglect—Never

Neglect.— A wise and salutary neglect.

BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with America*,
March 22, 1775

Nell.— And then, while round them shadows gathered faster,
And as the firelight fell,
He read aloud the book wherein the Master
Had writ of "Little Nell."

BRET HARTE, *Dickens in Camp*, st. 4

Nepenthe.— Quaff, oh, quaff this kind nepenthe and forget
this lost Lenore!

POE, *The Raven*, st. 14

Nerve.— It is better to lose a pint of blood from your veins
than to have a nerve tapped.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Nest.— There are no birds in last year's nest.

LONGFELLOW, *It Is Not Always May*, st. 3

Nets.— Though 'tis pleasant weaving nets,
'Tis wiser to make cages.¹

T. MOORE, *Nets and Cages*, st. 5

Nettle.— Tender-handed stroke a nettle,
And it stings you for your pains;
Grasp it like a man of mettle,
And it soft as silk remains.

'Tis the same with common natures:

Use 'em kindly, they rebel;

But be rough as nutmeg-graters,

And the rogues obey you well.

AARON HILL,

Verses Written on a Window in Scotland

Out of this nettle, danger,² we pluck this flower, safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 3

Never. From its station in the hall

An ancient timepiece says to all,—

"For ever — never!"

Never — for ever!"³

LONGFELLOW, *The Old Clock on the Stairs*, st. 1

¹The reason why so few marriages are happy is because young ladies spend their time in making nets, not in making cages.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

In vain in the sight of the bird is the net of the fowler displayed.

KIPLING, *Certain Maxims of Hafiz*, st. 18

²Making the nettle danger soft for us as silk.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 8

³"Tick-tock, tick-tock!" — for so the clock

Tells of a life to be;

"Tick-tock, tick-tock!" — 'tis so the clock

Tells of eternity.

EUGENE FIELD, *New Year's Eve*, st. 2

New.— New times demand new measures and new men.¹
LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, line 193

New England.— A sup of New England's air is better than
a whole draught of Old England's ale.
FRANCIS HIGGINSON, *New England's Plantation*,
Of the Air of New England

News.— Evil news rides post, while good news baits.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, line 1538

Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

The first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 1
No news so bad abroad as this at home.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 1

Newton.— Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in night:
God said, Let Newton be! and all was light.
POPE, *Epitaph Intended for Sir Isaac Newton*

Nice.— Some people are more nice than wise.
COWPER, *Mutual Forbearance*, line 20
A nice man is a man of nasty ideas.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

Nick.— Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave's [gave his] name to our Old Nick.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, i, lines 1313, 1314

Nigger.— Whar you finds de nigger — dar's de banjo an' de
'possum! IRWIN RUSSELL, *De Fust Banjo*, st. 11

Night.— The night has a thousand eyes,
And the day but one;
Yet the light of the bright world dies
With the dying sun.
The mind has a thousand eyes,
And the heart but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies
When love is done.
F. W. BOURDILLON, *The Night Has a Thousand Eyes*

¹New occasions teach new duties; Time makes ancient good uncouth;
They must upward still, and onward, who would keep abreast of Truth;
Lo, before us gleam her camp-fires! we ourselves must Pilgrims be,
Launch our Mayflower, and steer boldly through the desperate winter sea,
Nor attempt the Future's portal with the Past's blood-rusted key.
LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 18

Night—Nightcap

Roused from their slumbers,
 In grim array the grisly spectres rise,
 Grin horrible, and, obstinately sullen,
 Pass and repass, hushed as the foot of night.
 Again the screech-owl shrieks. I'll hear no more,
 It makes my blood run chill. BLAIR, *The Grave*

All night I lay in agony,
 From weary chime to chime.
 HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, st. 26

The day is done, and the darkness
 Falls from the wings of Night,¹
 As a feather is wafted downward
 From an eagle in his flight.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*, st. 1

Silence, ye wolves! while Ralph to Cynthia howls,
 And makes night hideous — Answer him, ye owls!
 POPE, *The Dunciad*, III, lines 165, 166

Come, night; end, day!
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iii, 2

One that converses more with the buttock of the night
 than with the forehead of the morning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 1

In the dead vast and middle of the night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

'Tis now the very witching time of night,
 When churchyards yawn and hell itself breathes out
 Contagion to this world.² *Ibid.*, iii, 2

'Tis a naughty night to swim in.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 4

Good things of day begin to droop and drowse,
 Whiles night's black agents to their preys do rouse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 2

Macbeth. What is the night?

Lady Macbeth. Almost at odds with morning, which
 is which. *Ibid.*, iii, 4

The night is long that never finds the day. *Ibid.*, iv, 3

Nightcap.— A nightcap decked his brows instead of bay,

A cap by night — a stocking all the day!

GOLDSMITH, *Description of an Author's Bed-chamber*, lines 19, 20

¹ Smoothing the raven down
 Of darkness.

MILTON, *Comus*, lines 251, 252

² Now it is the time of night
 That the graves all gaping wide,
 Every one lets forth his sprite,
 In the church-way paths to glide.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1 [2]

Nightingale.— Wilt thou be gone? it is not yet near day:¹

It was the nightingale, and not the lark,
That pierced the fearful hollow of thine ear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 5

Nightly.— When by my bed I saw my mother kneel,
And with her blessing took her nightly kiss.²

W. ALLSTON, *Boyhood*

Niobe.— The Niobe of nations.³

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, 79

No.— I can march up to a fortress and summon the place to
surrender,

But march up to a woman with such a proposal, I dare
not.

I'm not afraid of bullets, nor shot from the mouth of a
cannon,

But of a thundering "No!" point-blank from the mouth
of a woman,

That I confess I'm afraid of, nor am I ashamed to confess
it! LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, ii,

lines 84-88

To say why gals acts so or so,
Or don't 'ould be presumin';

Mebby to mean yes an' say no

Comes nateral to women.

LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 18

At his birth an evil spirit

Charms and spells around him flung,

And, with well-concocted malice,

Laid a curse upon his tongue;

He could plead, expound, and argue;

Fire with wit, with wisdom glow;

But one word for ever failed him,

Source of all his pain and woe,

Luckless wight! he could not say it —

Could not — dared not answer No!

CHARLES MACKAY, *My Neighbour*, st. 6, 7

¹She says, "The cock crows,— hark!"

He says, "No! still 'tis dark."

She says, "The dawn grows bright,"

He says, "O no, my Light!"

She says, "Then quick depart:

Alas! you now must start;

But give the cock a blow

Who did begin our woe!"—ANONYMOUS, *The Parting Lovers*, from
the Chinese (trans. by W. R. Alger)

²Thy nightly visits to my chamber made,

That thou mightst know me safe and warmly laid.

COWPER, *On the Receipt of my Mother's Picture*, lines 58, 59

³The Niobe of isles.

J. B. O'REILLY, *My Native Land*

Nobility.— Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,
But leave us still our old nobility.— LORD JOHN
MANNERS, *England's Trust*, III, lines 227, 228

Noble.— Noble thought produces
Noble ends and uses,
Noble hopes are part of Hope wherever she may be,
Noble thought enhances
Life and all its chances,
And noble self is noble song,— all this I learn from thee!
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *To David in Heaven*, st. 17

Noisy.— Vociferated logic kills me quite,
A noisy man is always in the right.
I twirl my thumbs, fall back into my chair,
Fix on the wainscot a distressful stare,
And, when I hope his blunders are all out,
Reply discreetly — "To be sure — no doubt!"
COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 113-118

Noon.— With twelve great shocks of sound, the shameless
noon
Was clashed and hammered from a hundred towers.
TENNYSON, *Godiva*, lines 74, 75

North.— The pale, unripened beauties of the North.
ADDISON, *Cato*, i, 4

From the caves of the North
Mid the Night's dominions,
I come tempesting forth
On mine ice-ribbed pinions,
And the snows are my robe, and the frost is my crown,
and the clouds are my minions.

But none ever dare to lay bare the cold lair of my dark
generation.¹
H. BERNARD CARPENTER, *Liber Amoris*, Wind-
Song, st. 1, 4

Ask where's the North? — at York, 'tis on the Tweed;
In Scotland, at the Orcades; and there,
At Greenland, Zembla, or the Lord knows where.
No creature owns it in the first degree,
But thinks his neighbour further gone than he.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle ii, lines 222-226

¹"I barred my gates with iron, I shuttered my doors with flame,
Because to force my ramparts your nutshell navies came;
I took the sun from their presence, I cut them down with my blast,
And they died, but the flag of England blew free ere the spirit passed."
KIPLING, *The English Flag*, st. 4

Nor'wester.— A strong nor'wester's blowing, Bill;
 Hark! don't ye hear it roar now?
 Lord help 'em, how I pities them
 Unhappy folks on shore now!—WILLIAM PITT (of
 Malta), *The Sailor's Consolation*, st. 1

Nose.— Knows he that never took a pinch,
 Nosey, the pleasure thence which flows?
 Knows he the titillating joys
 Which my nose knows?
 O nose, I am as proud of thee
 As any mountain of its snows;
 I gaze on thee, and feel that pride
 A Roman knows!—A. A. FORRESTER, *To My Nose*

O jest unseen, inscrutable, invisible,
 As a nose on a man's face, or a weathercock on a steeple!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 1

Noses.—"Tis said that people ought to guard their noses
 Who thrust them into matters none of theirs.
 HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 6

Note.—"In the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the fol-
 lowing words, 'May we never want a friend in need, nor
 a bottle to give him!' When found, make a note of."
 DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xv

Nothing.—"T was doing nothing was his curse,
 Is there a vice can plague us worse?
 HANNAH MORE, *Florio*, I

Nothing will come of nothing. . . .
 Nothing can be made out of nothing.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1, 4

Novel.— Some play the devil, and then write a novel.
 BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 201

November.— No sun — no moon!
 No morn — no noon —
 No dawn — no dust — no proper time of day —
 No warmth — no cheerfulness — no healthful ease —
 No comfortable feel in any member —
 No shade — no shine — no butterflies — no bees —
 No fruits — no flowers — no leaves — no birds —
 November! Hood, *No!*

Numbers—Oars

Numbers.— They say there is divinity in odd numbers.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, v, 1

Nunnery.— Get thee to a nunnery.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

Nursed.— Once when I had a fever — I won't forget it soon —
I was hot as a basted turkey and crazy as a loon;
Never an hour went by me when she was out of sight —
She nursed me true and tender, and stuck to me day and
night. W. CARLETON, *Betsey and I Are Out*, st. 17

Nut.— Sweetest nut hath sourest rind,
Such a nut is Rosalind.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Oak. Here's to the oak, the brave old oak,
Who stands in his pride alone;
And still flourish he, a hale green tree,
When a hundred years are gone!

H. F. CHORLEY, *The Brave Old Oak*

The hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea.—A. CUNNINGHAM, *A Wet Sheet
and a Flowing Sea*, st. 3

Come cheer up, my lads! 't is to glory we steer,
The prize more than all to an Englishman dear;
To honour we call you as freemen, not slaves,
For who are so free as the sons of the waves?

Hearts of oak are our ships,

Hearts of oak are our men,

We always are ready,

Steady, boys, steady!

We'll fight and we'll conquer again and again.²

GARRICK, *Hearts of Oak*, st. 1

Oar.— The light drip of the suspended oar.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 86

Oars.— Faintly as tolls the evening chime,
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.³

T. MOORE, *Canadian Boat Song*, st. 1

¹ "Now Rory, leave off, sir; you'll hug me no more,
That's eight times to-day you have kissed me before."
"Then here goes another," says he, "to make sure,
For there's luck in odd numbers," says Rory O'More.

S. LOVER, *Rory O'More; or Good Omens*, st. 3

² There are many versions of this song.

³ And all the way, to guide their chime,
With falling oars they kept the time.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Song of the Emigrants in Bermuda*

The measured pulse of racing oars.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxxvii, st. 3

Oath.—A good mouth-filling oath.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

It is great sin to swear unto a sin,
But greater sin to keep a sinful oath.
Who can be bound by any solemn vow . . .
And have no other reason for this wrong
But that he was bound by a solemn oath?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, v, 1

A terrible oath, with a swaggering accent sharply
twanged off, gives manhood more approbation than ever
proof itself would have earned him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 4

The accusing spirit, which flew up to Heaven's chan-
cery with the oath,¹ blushed as he gave it in; and the
recording angel, as he wrote it down, dropped a tear upon
the word and blotted it out for ever.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, VI, viii

Oaths.—As false as dicers' oaths. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Obeys.—No man doth safely rule, but he that hath learned
gladly to obey.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *Imitation of Christ*, I, xx, 2

Now these are the laws of the jungle, and many and
mighty are they;
But the head and the hoof of the law and the haunch
and the hump is — Obey!

KIPLING, *The Law of the Jungle*, st. 18

Observation.—The bearings of this observation lays in the
application on it.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xxiii

Obstinacy.—Obstinacy's ne'er so stiff,

As when 'tis in a wrong belief.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, ii, lines 483, 484

Occasion.—How to occasion's height he rose.

TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 6

¹The context is given here to illustrate the nature of the offence and the kindly spirit of the offender.

"In a fortnight . . . he might march," added my uncle Toby—"He will never march . . . in this world," said the Corporal; . . . "the poor soul will die."—"He shall not die, by God!" cried my uncle Toby.

Sad as angels for the good man's sin,

Weep to record, and blush to give it in!

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, ii, st. 26

Occasions.—There is occasions and causes why and wherefore in all things. SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 1

Ocean.¹—Old ocean's grey and melancholy waste.

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, line 43

Roll on, thou deep and dark-blue² ocean — roll!
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain;
Man marks the earth with ruin — his control
Stops with the shore.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv st. 179

And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward: from a boy
I wantoned with thy breakers . . .
For I was as it were a child of thee,
And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane³ — as I do here.

BYRON, *Ibid.*, st. 184

The spirits of your fathers
Shall start from every wave —
For the deck it was their field of fame,
And ocean was their grave.

CAMPBELL, *Ye Mariners of England*, st. 2

Strongly it bears us along in swelling and limitless billows,
Nothing before and nothing behind but the sky and the
ocean.—S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Homeric Hexameter*
(trans. from SCHILLER)

We own the ocean, tu, John:

You mus' n' take it hard,

Ef we can't think with you, John,

It's jest your own back yard.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, *Jonathan to John*, st. 6

A life on the ocean wave,

A home on the rolling deep,

Where the scattered waters rave,

And the winds their revels keep!

EPES SARGENT, *A Life on the Ocean Wave*, st. 1

October.—Nor wanting is the brown October, drawn,
Mature and perfect, from his dark retreat
Of thirty years; and now his honest front
Flames in the light refulgent, not afraid
Even with the vineyard's best produce to vie,
To cheat the thirsty moments.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, lines 519–524

¹Cf. SEA.

²Darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.—SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*, quoted
by BYRON in *Don Juan*, Canto iv, st. 110

³He laid his hand upon "the ocean's mane,"

And played familiar with his hoary locks.

POLLOK, *The Course of Time*, iv, line 389

Offence.— In the corrupted currents of this world
 Offence's gilded hand may shove by justice,
 And oft 'tis seen the wicked prize itself
 Buys out the law: but 't is not so above;
 There is no shuffling, there the action lies
 In his true nature; and we ourselves compelled,
 Even to the teeth and forehead of our faults,
 To give in evidence. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

In such a time as this it is not meet
 That every nice offence should bear his comment.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

Offences.— All offences, my lord, come from the heart.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 8

Offender.— She hugged the offender, and forgave the offence,¹
 Sex to the last.
 DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, lines 367, 368

Office.— If a due participation of office is a matter of right,
 how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are
 few; by resignation, none. THOMAS JEFFERSON,
Letter to Elias Shipman, July 12, 1801

A dog's obeyed in office.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 6

Officer. Cassio, I love thee;
 But never more be officer of mine.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

Official.— As it was in the beginning
 Is to-day official sinning,
 And shall be for evermore.
 KIPLING, *Departmental Duties*, *General Summary*, st. 5

Officials.— Public officials are the trustees of the people, and
 hold their places and exercise their powers for the benefit
 of the people.²— GROVER CLEVELAND, *Speech before*
the City Convention, Buffalo, Oct. 25, 1881

Oily.— A little, round, fat, oily man of God.
 THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*, i, 6

¹ And love th' offender, yet detest th' offence.
 POPE, *Eloisa to Abilard*, line 192

² Public officers are the servants and agents of the people to execute laws
 which the people have made, and within the limits of a constitution which
 they have established.— GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter Accepting Nomina-*
tion for Governor, Oct. 7, 1882

Old.— The old tree is leafless in the forest,
 The old year is ending in the frost,
 The old wound, if stricken, is the sorest,
 The old hope is hardest to be lost.
 E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*, st. 2

I love everything that's old: old times, old manners,
 old books, old wine.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*, i, 1

When all the world is old, lad,
 And all the trees are brown;
 And all the sport is stale, lad,
 And all the wheels run down;
 Creep home, and take your place there,
 The spent and maimed among:
 God grant you find one face there,
 You loved when all was young!
 KINGSLEY, *Songs from The Water Babies*, II, st. 2

If to be old and merry be a sin, then many an old host
 that I know is damned.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Once.— Better once than never.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 1

One.— It's very hard! — and so it is,
 To live in such a row,—
 And witness this that every Miss
 But me, has got a beau.—
 For Love goes calling up and down,
 But here he seems to shun;
 I'm sure he has been asked enough
 To call at Number One. Hood, *Number One*, st. 1

The ring is on,
 The "Wilt thou" answered, and again
 The "Wilt thou" asked, till out of twain
 Her sweet "I will" has made ye one.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Conclusion, st. 14

Opinion.— He that complies against his will
 Is of his own opinion still.
 BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, iii, lines 547, 548

Opinions. I have bought
 Golden opinions from all sorts of people.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 7

Oppressed.— Holdin' up a beacon peerless
 To the oppressed of all the world!
 LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, I, i, st. 16

Oracle.— There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond,
And do a wilful stillness entertain,
With purpose to be dressed in an opinion
Of wisdom, gravity, profound conceit;
As who would say "I am Sir Oracle,
And when I ope my lips let no dog bark!"
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

Orator.— I am no orator, as Brutus is;
But, as you know me all, a plain blunt man,
That love my friend.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Order.— Order is Heaven's first law.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, line 49

Organ. Let the pealing organ blow,
To the full-voiced quire below.
MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, lines 161, 162

Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.
A. A. PROCTER, *A Lost Chord*, st. 1

Organs.— And heard once more in college fanes
The storm their high-built organs make,
And thunder-music, rolling, shake
The prophets blazoned on the panes.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxxvii, st. 2

Original.— The honourable gentleman has said much that is
original, and much that is good, but the good is not origi-
nal, and I am sorry to add, the original is not good. But
one other comment is necessary,— the gentleman has
drawn upon his memory for his eloquence, and upon his
imagination for his facts.¹
R. B. SHERIDAN, *Speech in Reply to Mr. Dundas*

Orion.— Great Orion sloping slowly to the west.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, line 8

Orthodoxy.— Orthodoxy, my lord, is my *doxy*, and hetero-
doxy is another man's *doxy*.
THOMAS WARBURTON, cited in Priestley's *Memoirs*

¹Another reading is: Is indebted to his memory for his jests, and to his
imagination for his facts.

Out—Oyster

Out.— Launcelot and I are out.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 5

Outcast.— But suffer me to pace
Round the forbidden place,
Lingering a minute,
Like outcast spirits who wait,
And see through heaven's gate
Angels within it.

THACKERAY, *At the Church Gate*, st. 5

Outswear.— But we'll outface them, and outswear them too.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 2

Overrunning. We may outrun
By violent swiftness that which we run at,
And lose by overrunning.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 1

Owe.— *Prince*. Sirrah, do I owe you a thousand pound?

Falstaff. A thousand pound, Hall! a million: thy love
is worth a million: thou owest me thy love.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 3

Owes.— And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.

LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*, st. 2

Owl.— Alone and warming his five wits,
The white owl in the belfry sits.²

TENNYSON, *The Owl*, st. 1

Own.— Stand for your own.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, i, 2

Ox.— Like an ox jumped half over a fence and liable to be
torn by dogs front and rear without a fair chance to gore
one way or kick the other.

LINCOLN,
Telegram to Gen. Joseph Hooker, June 5, 1863

Oyster.— It is unseasonable and unwholesome in all months
that have not an R in their name to eat an oyster.

BUTLER, *Dyet's Dinner*

"There take" (says Justice) "take ye each a shell,
We thrive at Westminster on fools like you:"

'Twas a fat oyster — Live in peace — Adieu!

POPE, *Verbatim from Boileau*, lines 10-12

¹ Draw up the papers, lawyer, and make 'em good and stout;
For things at home are crossways, and Betsey and I are out.

W. CARLETON, *Betsey and I are Out*, st. 1

² From yonder ivy-mantled tower,
The moping owl does to the moon complain
Of such as, wandering near her secret bower,
Molest her ancient, solitary reign.

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 3

Why, then the world's mine oyster,
Which I with sword will open.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 2

An oyster may be crossed in love.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Critic*, iii, 1

Pagan. Great God! I'd rather be
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn;
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea,
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn.

WORDSWORTH, *The World Is Too Much With Us*,
lines 9-14

Page.— You shall see a beautiful quarto page, where a neat
rivulet of text shall meander through a meadow of margin.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*, i, 1

Paid.— He is well paid that is well satisfied.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Pain.— See the wretch who long has tossed

On the thorny bed of pain,
At length repair his vigour lost,
And breathe and walk again;
The meanest floweret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,
To him are opening Paradise.

GRAY, *Ode on the
Pleasure of Arising from Vicissitude*, st. 7

To kiss thine eyelids, when they droop with heaviness
and pain,
To pour sad tears upon thy hand, the heart's most
precious rain,
To mark the changing colour as it flits across thy cheek,
To feel thy very wishes ere the feverish lip can speak,
To listen for the weakest word, watch for the lightest
token,
Oh, bliss, that such a dream should be! oh, pain, that it
is broken!

PRAED, *To* ———, st. 5

The depth of the abyss may be
The measure of the height of pain.
And love and glory that may raise
This soul to God in after-days.

A. A. PROCTER, *Judge Not*, st. 4

Painter—Pants

Painter.— A flattering painter, who made it his care
To draw men as they ought to be, not as they are.¹
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, st. 6

Pair. Hand in hand they passed, the loveliest pair
That ever since in love's embraces met.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 321, 322

Pale.— Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
Pr'ythee, why so pale?
Will, when looking well can't move her,
Looking ill prevail?
SIR JOHN SUCKLING,
Song: Why So Pale and Wan, st. 1

Pallas.— 'Tis Pallas, Pallas gives this deadly blow.
DRYDEN, *Virgil's Aeneid*, XII, line 1373

Pall Mall.—"Why Pall Mall Gazette?" asked Wagg. "Because the editor was born in Dublin, the sub-editor at Cork, because the proprietor lives in Paternoster Row, and the paper is published in Catherine Street, Strand."
THACKERAY, *Pendennis*, xxxiv

Palm. You yourself
Are much condemned to have an itching palm;
To sell and mart your offices for gold
To undeservers. SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Pan.— I'll cross him, and wrack him, until I heartbreak him,
And then his auld brass will buy me a new pan.
BURNS, *What Can a Young Lassie Do?* st. 4

Pansies.— There is pansies, that's for thoughts.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Pantaloon. The lean and slippered Pantaloon,
With spectacle on nose and pouch on side,
His youthful hose, well saved, a world too wide
For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,
Turning again toward childish treble, pipes
And whistles in his sound.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Pants.— The things named "pants" in certain documents,
A word not made for gentlemen, but "gents."
HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 47

¹ Here lies the man
Who drew them as they are.
EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *A Poet's Epitaph* (Burns)

Paradise.— Must I thus leave thee, Paradise?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, XI, line 269

A fool's paradise.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

Parallel.— None but himself can be his parallel.

THEOBALD, *The Double Falsehood*

Parchment.— Is not this a lamentable thing, that of the skin of an innocent lamb should be made parchment? that parchment, being scribbled o'er, should undo a man?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI*, Part II, iv, 2

Pardoned.— May one be pardoned and retain the offence?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

Parlour.— Imagination fondly stoops to trace

The parlour splendours of that festive place;
The whitewashed wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnished clock that clicked behind the door;
The chest contrived a double debt to pay,
A bed by night, a chest of drawers by day.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 15

Parrot.— That ever this fellow should have fewer words than a parrot, and yet the son of a woman!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV*, Part I, ii, 4

Parson.— For me, I neither know nor care

Whether a parson ought to wear
A black dress or a white dress;²
Filled with a trouble of my own,—
A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her night-dress!

HOOD, *The Surplice Question*, st. 2

A parson, much bemus'd in beer.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, line 15

Part.— Some weep because they part,

And languish broken-hearted,
And others — O my heart! —
Because they never parted.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Quatrain 19: The Difference*

¹In this fool's paradise he drank delight.

G. CRABBE, *The Borough*, Letter xii, line 166

The Paradise of Pools, to few unknown.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, III, line 496

²Referring to the dispute in the Church of England concerning the use in the pulpit of the white surplice or the black gown.

Part—Partington

Come, let us kiss and part,—
 Nay I have done, you get no more of me;
 And I am glad, yea, glad with all my heart
 That thus so cleanly I myself can free.
 Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,
 And when we meet at any time again,
 Be it not seen, on either of our brows,
 That we one jot of former love retain.¹

M. DRAYTON, *Sonnet: Come, Let Us Kiss and Part*

Parted.— We parted in silence, we parted by night,
 On the banks of that lonely river;
 Where the fragrant limes their boughs unite,
 We met — and we parted for ever!²
 JULIA CRAWFORD, *We Parted In Silence*, st. 1

We parted — months and years rolled by;
 We met again four summers after;
 Our parting was all sob and sigh —
 Our meeting was all mirth and laughter;
 For in my heart's most secret cell
 There had been many other lodgers;
 And she was not the ball-room's belle,
 But only—Mrs. Something Rogers!
 PRAED, *Belle of the Ball-Room*, st. 13

Parting.— Good night, good night! parting is such sweet
 sorrow,
 That I shall say good night till it be morrow.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

The honey-fee of parting.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, line 538

Partings. Sudden partings, such as press
 The life from out young hearts.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 24

Partington.— In the midst of this sublime and terrible storm,
 Dame Partington . . . was seen at the door of her
 house, with mop and pattens, trundling her mop,
 squeezing out the sea-water, and vigorously pushing
 away the Atlantic Ocean. The Atlantic was roused.

¹ I hold it fit that we shake hands and part.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

² When we two parted
 In silence and tears,
 Half broken-hearted
 To sever for years,
 Pale grew thy cheek and cold,
 Colder thy kiss;
 Truly that hour foretold
 Sorrow to this.

BYRON, *When We Two Parted*, st. 1

Mrs. Partington's spirit was up; but I need not tell you that the contest was unequal. The Atlantic Ocean beat Mrs. Partington. She was excellent at a slop, or a puddle, but she should not have meddled with a tempest.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Speech on the Reform Bill*,
delivered at Taunton, Eng., Oct. 12, 1831

Parts.— All are but parts of one stupendous whole.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, line 267

Party.— Party faithlessness is party dishonour. . . . Party honesty is party duty, and party courage is party expediency.—GROVER CLEVELAND, *Speech before the Business Men's Democratic Association, New York*,
Jan. 8, 1892

Hans Breitmann gife a barty —
Where ish dat barty now?¹
Where ish de lofely golden cloud
Dat float on de moundain's prow?
Where ish de himmelstrahlende Stern —
De shtar of de sphirit's light?
All gonod afay mit de Lager Beer —
Afay in de Ewigkeit!
C. G. LELAND, *Hans Breitmann's Party*, st. 6

Party is the madness of many for the gain of a few.
POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

Passion.— We are ne'er like angels till our passion dies.
T. DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*, II, i, 2

Your ruling passion strong in death.²
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle i, line 263

'Twixt two extremes of passion, joy and grief.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, v, 3

He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his horse.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 49, 50

Passions.— Its passions will rock thee
As the storms rock the ravens on high.
SHELLEY, *When the Lamp Is Shattered*, st. 4

¹ "Hans Breitmann gif a barty.— where is dot barty now?"
On every shelf where wit is stored to smoothe the careworn brow.
HOLMES, *Post-Prandial*, st. 7

² The ruling passion, be it what it will,
The ruling passion conquers reason still.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 153, 154

Ye, whose clay-cold heads and lukewarm hearts can argue down or mask your passions, tell me, what trespass is it that man should have them? or how his spirit stands answerable to the Father of Spirits but for his conduct under them!

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey*, The Conquest

Path.— I will walk the long path with you.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, xi

Patience.

I do oppose

My patience to his fury.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

She never told her love,
But let concealment, like a worm i' the bud,
Feed on her damask cheek:¹ she pined in thought,
And with a green and yellow melancholy
She sat like patience on a monument,
Smiling at grief. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 4

Patient.— Beware the fury of a patient man.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, line 1005

Patriotism.— Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.²

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1775

Paunches.— Fat paunches have lean pates, and dainty bits
Make rich the ribs, but bankrupt quite the wits.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Pauper.— There's a grim one-horse hearse in a jolly round
trot,—

To the churchyard a pauper is going, I wot;
The road it is rough, and the hearse has no springs;
And hark to the dirge which the mad driver sings:
Rattle his bones over the stones!
He's only a pauper whom nobody owns!

T. NOEL, *The Pauper's Drive*, st. 1

Peace.— Hark! how the holy calm that breathes around

Bids every fierce tumultuous passion cease;
In still small accents whispering from the ground
The grateful earnest of eternal peace.³

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 4

¹ Sorrow concealed, like an oven stopped,
Doth burn the heart to cinders.— SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, ii, 4 [5]

² Often the resort of desperate men, the profession of a patriot.
JAMES PRIOR, *Life of Burke*, xi

³ This stanza was removed by the author from the original poem.

The preservation of the general government in its whole constitutional vigour, as the sheet anchor of our peace at home and safety abroad.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Inaugural Address*, March 4, 1801

Peace wun't keep house with Fear:

Ef you want peace, the thing you 've gut to du
Is jes' to show you're up to fightin', tu.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 232-234

Better thet all our ships an' all their crews
Should sink to rot in ocean's dreamless ooze,
Each torn flag wavin' challenge ez it went,
An' each dumb gun a brave man's monument,
Than seek sech peace ez only cowards crave:
Give me the peace of dead men or of brave!

Ibid., lines 241-246

Come, Peace! not like a mourner bowed

For honour lost an' dear ones wasted,

But proud, to meet a people proud,

With eyes thet tell o' triumph tasted!—*Ibid.*, x, st. 20

The inglorious arts of peace.

A. MARVELL, *Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's*

Return From Ireland, st. 3

Where peace

And rest can never dwell.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 65, 66

Peace hath her victories

No less renowned than war.

MILTON, *Sonnet to the Lord General Cromwell*

Oh, come ye in peace here, or come ye in war?

SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 12

The time of universal peace is near.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 6

This peace is nothing, but to rust iron, increase tailors,
and breed ballad-makers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iv, 5

God send us peace!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV. Part II*, iii, 2

Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,

To silence envious tongues.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

I know myself now; and I feel within me

A peace above all earthly dignities,

A still and quiet conscience.

Ibid.

Peace—Pelf

In this weak piping time of peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 1

Ring in the thousand years of peace.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 7

"Hate hath no harm for love," so ran the song;

"And peace unweaponed conquers every wrong!"

WHITTIER, *Disarmament*, lines 31, 32

The bridal time of Law and Love,

The gladness of the world's release,

When, war-sick, at the feet of Peace

The hawk shall nestle with the dove!

WHITTIER, *Lexington*, st. 9

Peaceful.— What peaceful hours I once enjoyed!

How sweet their memory still!

But they have left an aching void,

The world can never fill.

COWPER, *Walking with God*, st. 3

When once their slumbering passions burn,

The peaceful are the strong!

HOLMES, *A Voice of the Loyal North*, st. 5

Pearl.— From the rough shell they picked the luscious food,

And left a prince's ransom in the pearl.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Pelican Island*,

Canto v, st. 8

Peasant.— The might that slumbers in a peasant's arm.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, I, st. 44

Peasantry.— Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,

Where wealth accumulates, and men decay:

Princes and lords may flourish, or may fade;

A breath can make them, as a breath has made:

But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,

When once destroyed, can never be supplied.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 3

Pedigree.— Whose pedigree, traced to earth's earliest years,

Is longer than anything else but their ears.

LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 121, 122

Pelf.— Excess of ill-got, ill-kept pelf

Does only death and danger breed;

Whilst one rich worldling starves himself

With what would thousand others feed.

CHARLES COTTON, *Contentation*, st. 9

Pen.— Beneath the rule of men entirely great
The pen is mightier than the sword.

Take away the sword —
States can be saved without it.
E. G. BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*, ii, 2

The feather, whence the pen
Was shaped that traced the lives of these good men,
Dropped from an angel's wing.¹
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*, iii, 5

Penitence.— By penitence the Eternal's wrath's appeased.
SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v, 4

Penny.— An I had but one penny in the world, thou shouldst
have it to buy gingerbread.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 1

Pension.— Give 'im a letter —
Can't do no better,
Late Troop-Sergeant Major, an'— runs with a letter!
Think what 'e's been,
Think what 'e's seen,
Think of his pension, an'—
Gawd save the Queen! KIPLING, *Shillin' a Day*, st. 2

'Tis no matter if I do halt; I have the wars for my
colour, and my pension shall seem the more reasonable.
A good wit will make use of anything: I will turn dis-
eases to commodity.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

Penury.— Chill penury repressed their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 14

People. The People's voice is odd,
It is, and it is not, the voice of God.— POPE, *Imita-
tions of Horace*, II, Epistle i, lines 89, 90
Slowly comes a hungry people,² as a lion, creeping nigher,
Glares at one that nods and winks behind a slowly-dying
fire. TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 135, 136

¹The pen wherewith thou dost so heavenly sing
Made of a quill from an angel's wing. H. CONSTABLE, *Sonnet*

²Wake not thou the giant
Who drinks hot blood for wine.
EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *The Corn-Law Hymn*, st. 2

An Œdipus-people is coming fast,
With swelled feet limping on.

The people will come to their own at last,—
God is not mocked forever.
JOHN HAY, *The Sphinx of the Tuileries*, st. 5

Perfect.— A perfect form in perfect rest. TENNYSON,
The Day-Dream, The Sleeping Beauty, st. 3

Perfection.— The very pink of perfection.
GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*, i, 1

Whenever you hear a man dissuading you from attempting to do well, on the ground that perfection is "Utopian," beware of that man.

RUSKIN, *Architecture and Painting*, ii

Perfume.— A strange invisible perfume.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2

Peril.— Alack, there lies more peril in thine eye
Than twenty of their swords: look thou but sweet,
And I am proof against their enmity.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Perils.— Ay me! what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, iii, lines 1, 2

Perjuries. At lovers' perjuries,¹
They say, Jove laughs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Perjury.— The witnesses may commit perjury, but the smoke
cannot.
LINCOLN, *Letter to J. R. Underwood*, Oct. 26, 1864

Perseverance.— Perseverance gains its meed,
And patience wins the race.
BERNARD BARTON, *Bruce and the Spider*, st. 5

Perverse.— Still so perverse and opposite,
As if they worshipped God for spite.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 217, 218

Peter.— By robbing Peter he paid Paul. RABELAIS, I, xi

Phantom.— She was a phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely apparition, sent
To be a moment's ornament.
WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*, st. 1

Phantoms.— I clasped the phantoms, and I found them air.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, line 202

¹Fool, not to know that love endures no tie,
And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, lines 758, 759

Philosophy.— In the calm lights of mild philosophy.

ADDISON, *Cato*, i, 1

Philosophy is a good horse in the stable, but an arrant jade on a journey.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*, i

There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 3

Phrases.— A man in all the world's new fashion planted,
That hath a mint of phrases in his brain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Phyllis. Herbs and other country messes,
Which the neat-handed Phyllis dresses.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 85–86

Physic.— Throw physic to the dogs; I'll none of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 3

Physician. Trust not the physician;
His antidotes are poison.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iv, 3

Pickaxe.— A pickaxe, and a spade, a spade,
For and a shrouding sheet:

Oh, a pit of clay for to be made
For such a guest is meet!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Pickers.— These pickers and stealers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Pickwickian.— A Pickwickian construction.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, i

Picture.— Look here, upon this picture, and on this,
The counterfeit presentment¹ of two brothers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Pieces.— It went to pieces all at once,²—

All at once, and nothing first,—
Just as bubbles do when they burst.

HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 11

¹Fair Portia's counterfeit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii. 2

²Cf. GROUND.

Pig.— Some men there are love not a gaping pig;
Some, that are mad if they behold a cat.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Jacob! I do not like to see thy nose
Turned up in scornful curve at yonder pig.¹
It would be well, my friend, if we, like him,
Were perfect in our kind!—SOUTHEY, *The Pig*, lines 1-4

Pillow.— Fair thoughts be your fair pillow!
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 1

Pilot.— O pilot! 'tis a fearful night,
There's danger on the deep.— T. H. BAYLY, *The Pilot*
Here's to the pilot that weathered the storm.²
CANNING, *The Pilot That Weathered the Storm*, st. 1

Pinch.— Pinch him, and burn him, and turn him about,³
Till candles and starlight and moonshine be out.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, v, 5

Pine.— And on that grave where English oak and holly
And laurel wreaths entwine,
Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly,
This spray of Western pine!
BRET HARTE, *Dickens in Camp*, st. 10

Pins.— Pricking her fingers with those cursed pins,
Which surely were invented for our sins,—
Making a woman like a porcupine,
Not rashly to be touched.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 61, 62

¹I cannot bear to hear thee slandered, Goose!
L. H. SIGOURNEY, *To a Goose*, line 1

²A daring pilot in extremity;
Pleased with the danger, when the waves went high
He sought the storms; but for a calm unfit,
Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit.
DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*, I, lines 159-162

With Palinure's unaltered mood,
Firm at his dangerous post he stood;
Each call for needful rest repelled,
With dying hand the rudder held. SCOTT, *Marmion*, Introd. to Canto i

³Dare you haunt our hallowed green?
None but fairies here are seen.
Down and sleep,
Wake and weep;
Pinch him black, and pinch him blue,
That seeks to steal a lover true!
When you come to hear us sing,
Or to tread our fairy ring,
Pinch him black, and pinch him blue!
Oh, thus our nails shall handle you! ANONYMOUS, *The Fairies' Dance*

Pious.— O ye wha are sae guid yoursel',
 Sae pious and sae holy,
 Ye've nought to do but mark and tell
 Your neebours' faults and folly!
 BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*, st. 1

Young Obadiah,
 David, Josias,—
 All were pious. *New England Primer*

Pipe.— Do you think I am easier to be played on than a pipe?
 Call me what instrument you will, though you can fret
 me, [yet] you cannot play upon me.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

Pity.— Careless their merits, or their faults to scan,
 His pity gave ere charity began.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 10

No flocks that range the valley free
 To slaughter I condemn:
 Taught by that Power that pities me,
 I learn to pity them.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Hermit*, st. 6

Such pity as my rapier's point affords.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, i, 3

But yet the pity of it, Iago! O Iago, the pity of it!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iv, 1

Pity's akin to love.¹
 THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *Oroonoka*, ii, 1

Now pity is the touch of God
 In human hearts,
 And from that way He ever trod
 He ne'er departs.
 WALTER C. SMITH, *The Self-Exiled*, st. 25

Place.— All rising to great place is by a winding stair.²
 BACON, *Essay XI: Of Great Place*

To place and power all public spirit tends
 In place and power all public spirit ends.
 T. MOORE, *Corruption*

¹ Of all the paths lead to a woman's love
 Pity's the straightest.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of Malta*, i, 1

Pity melts the mind to love. DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, line 96

Pity swells the tide of love. YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, III, line 106

² The ascent to high office is steep, the summit slippery, the descent precipitous.
 BACON, *Essay XI: Of Great Place*

Plague—Play

Plague.— A plague o' both your houses!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1

Plain.— One of those still plain men that do the world's rough work.— LOWELL, *On a Bust of General Grant*, st. 6

Plain-song. That is the very plain-song of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 2

Planet.— They'll search a planet's house, to know
Who broke and robbed a house below;
Examine Venus and the moon,
Who stole a thimble or a spoon;

They'll question Mars, and, by his look,
Detect who 't was that nimmed a cloak.¹

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 589–598

Plant.— Fixed like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot;
Or, meteor-like, flame lawless through the void,
Destroying others, by himself destroyed.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle ii, lines 63–66

Play.— In play, there are two pleasures for your choosing —
The one is winning, and the other losing.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 12

Though this may be play to you,
'Tis death to us.

L'ESTRANGE, *The Boys and the Frogs*

And laughed, and blushed, and oft did say,
Her pretty oath by Yea, and Nay,
She could not, would not, durst not play!

SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, st. 11

The play's the thing
Wherein I'll catch the conscience of the king.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Play out the play.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

¹ They'll find, i' th' physiognomies
O' th' planets, all men's destinies;

They'll feel the pulses of the stars,
To find out agues, coughs, catarrhs;
And tell what crisis does divine
The rot in sheep, or mange in swine;
In men, what gives or cures the itch,
What made them cuckolds, poor, or rich;
What gains, or loses, hangs, or saves,
What makes men great, what fools, or knaves;
But not what wise, for only 'f those
The stars, they say, cannot dispose.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 601–618

Player.— Is it not monstrous that this player here,
But in a fiction, in a dream of passion,
Could force his soul so to his own conceit
That from her working all his visage wanned,
Tears in his eyes, distraction in 's aspect,
A broken voice, and his whole function suiting
With forms to his conceit? and all for nothing!
For Hecuba!
What 's Hecuba to him, or he to Hecuba,
That he should weep for her?¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Playmates.— I have had playmates, I have had companions
In my days of childhood, in my joyful school days;
All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.

LAMB, *The Old Familiar Faces*, st. 1

Please.— We that live to please must please to live.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue on the Opening of
Drury Lane Theatre*

Pleasure.— It spoils the pleasure of the time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Pleasure will be paid, one time or another.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 4

Pledge.— For the support of this declaration, with a firm
reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we
mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes,
and our sacred honour.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Independence*

Plenty.— I was na fou, but just had plenty.

BURNS, *Death and Doctor Hornbook*, st. 3

Ploughman.— While the ploughman near at hand

Whistles o'er the furrowed land,
And the milkmaid singeth blithe,
And the mower whets his scythe,
And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 63–68

Pluck.— Be firm! one constant element in luck

Is genuine, solid, old Teutonic pluck.

HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 32

His was the surly English pluck, and there is no
tougher or truer, and never was, and never will be.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, 35

¹ I can counterfeit the deep tragedian;
Speak, and look back, and pry on every side.
Tremble and start at wagging of a straw.
Intending deep suspicion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, iii, 5

Plume.— Right graciously he smiled on us, as rolled from wing to wing,

Down all our line a deafening shout, "God save our Lord the king!"

And if my standard-bearer fall, as fall full well he may,

For never saw I promise yet of such a bloody fray,

Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the ranks of war,

And be your oriflamme to-day the helmet of Navarre.

MACAULAY, *Ivy*, st. 3

Plutarch.— Here was a type of the true elder race,

And one of Plutarch's men talked with us face to face.

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 6

Plymouth.— In the Old Colony days, in Plymouth the land of the Pilgrims.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, I, line 1

Poem.— Now it is not one thing nor another alone

Makes a poem, but rather the general tone,

The something pervading, uniting the whole,

The before unconceived, unconceivable soul,

So that just in removing this trifle or that, you

Take away, as it were, a chief limb of the statue;

Roots, wood, bark, and leaves singly perfect may be,

But, clapped hodge-podge together, they don't make a tree.

LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 540-547

Poet.— A wandering poet, who thought it his duty

To feed upon nothing but bowls and beauty;

Who worshipped a rhyme, and detested a quarrel,

And cared not a single straw for a laurel,

Holding that Grief was Sobriety's daughter,

And loathing critics and cold water.

PRAED, *The Modern Nectar*, lines 13-18

Never durst poet touch a pen to write

Until his ink were tempered with Love's sighs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3

The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,

Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth to heaven;

And, as imagination bodies forth

The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen

Turns them to shapes and gives to airy nothing

A local habitation and a name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

Poetic.— Mingling poetic honey with trade wax.

HOOD, *Sonnet: Literary Reminiscences*

Poetry.— Poetry is itself a thing of God.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Proem, line 5

Don't ever think the poetry is dead in an old man
because his forehead is wrinkled, or that his manhood
has left him when his hand trembles! If they ever were
there, they are there still!

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, v

It is not poetry, but prose run mad.¹

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, line 188

The truest poetry is the most feigning.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 3

I had rather hear a brazen canstick turned,
Or a dry wheel grate on the [an] axle-tree;
And that would set my teeth nothing on edge,
Nothing so much as mincing poetry:
'Tis like the forced gait of a shuffling nag.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Poets.— Three poets in three distant ages born,

Greece, Italy, and England did adorn.

The first, in loftiness of thought surpassed;

The next, in majesty; in both the last.

The force of Nature could no further go;

To make a third, she joined the other two.

DRYDEN, *Lines Under Milton's Picture*

What are our poets, take them as they fall,

Good, bad, rich, poor, much read, not read at all?

They and their works in the same class you'll find;

They are the mere *waste-paper* of mankind.

FRANKLIN, *Paper*, st. 10

Plain hoss-sense in poetry-writin'

Would jes knock sentiment a-kinin'!

Mostly poets is all star-gazin'

And moanin' and groanin' and paraphrasin'!

J. W. RILEY, *A Wholly Unscholastic Opinion*

Point.— Not to put too fine a point upon it.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*, xxxii

Poison.— What's one man's poison, signor,

Is another's meat or drink.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*, iii, 2

¹Poetic souls delight in prose insane.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, line 38 [243]

Politicians—Porridge

Politicians.— It is the weaker sort of politicians that are the greatest dissemblers.

BACON, *Essay VI: Of Simulation and Dissimulation*

Politics.— I should be glad to drink your honour's health in
A pot of beer, if you will give me sixpence;
But for my part, I never love to meddle
With politics, sir.—CANNING, *The Friend of Humanity*
and the Knife-Grinder, st. 8

Practical politics must not be construed to mean dirty politics. . . . The most practical of all politicians is the politician who is clean and decent and upright.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, cited by Jacob Riis in
Theodore Roosevelt the Citizen, xvii

Pomp.— Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate yel
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Poor.— Let not ambition mock their useful toil,
Their homely joys, and destiny obscure;
Nor grandeur hear with a disdainful smile
The short and simple annals of the poor.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 9

He who ordained the Sabbath loves the poor.
HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 22

My friends were poor, but honest; so's my love.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 3

A poor, infirm, weak, and despised old man.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 2
As poor as Job.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, v, 5

Taake my word for it, Sammy, the poor in a loomp is bad.
TENNYSON, *Northern Farmer, New Style*, st. 12

Poor-house.— Over the hill to the poor-house I'm trudgin'
my weary way.
W. CARLETON, *Over the Hill to the Poor-house*, st. 1

Pope.— Nor do I know what is become
Of him, more than the Pope of Rome.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, iii, lines 263, 264

Pork.— In converting Jews to Christians, you raise the price
of pork. SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 5

Porridge.— The halesome parritch, chief o' Scotia's food.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 11

- Posterity.** As though there were a tie
And obligation to posterity,
We get them, bear them, breed and nurse.
What has posterity done for us,
That we, lest they their rights should lose,
Should trust our necks to gripe of noose?
J. TRUMBULL, *McFingal*, ii
- Positivist.**— There was an ape in the days that were earlier;
Centuries passed, and his hair grew curlier;
Centuries more gave a thumb to his wrist,
Then he was a Man and a Positivist.
MORTIMER COLLINS, *Darwin*
- Possibilities.**—Seven hundred pounds and possibilities is
good gifts.—SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, i, 1
- Potatoes.**— Let the sky rain potatoes; let it thunder to the
tune of Green Sleeves. *Merry Wives of Windsor*, v, 3
- Potomac.**— All quiet along the Potomac to-night;
No sound save the rush of the river;
While soft falls the dew on the face of the dead —
The picket's off duty forever!—ETHEL LYNN BEERS,
All Quiet Along the Potomac, st. 6
- Potter.**— Who is the Potter, pray, and who the Pot?¹
OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 87
- Poverty.**— Content with poverty, my soul I arm;
And virtue, though in rags, will keep me warm.
DRYDEN, *Paraphrase of Horace*, III, Ode
29, lines 86, 87
Apothecary. My poverty, but not my will, consents.
Romeo. I pay thy poverty, and not thy will.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 1
- Pow.**— John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquaint
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonnie brow was brent;
But now your brow is beld, John,
Your locks are like the snow;
But blessing on your frosty pow,
John Anderson my jo.
ROBERT BURNS, *John Anderson*, st. 1
- Powder.**— Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your
powder dry COL. BLACKER, *Oliver's Advice*

¹Another reading is: Who makes — who sells — who buys — who *is* the Pot?

Powder—Pray

Food for powder; they'll fill a pit as well as better.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iv, 2

Something upon the soldier's cheek
Washed off the stains of powder.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Song of the Camp*, st. 7

Power-house.—The power-house of the Line!
KIPLING, *The Native-Born*, st. 12

Practised. He practised what he preached.
J. ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*

Praise.—He praised me at a time when praise was of value
to me. SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1745

Of whom to be dispraised were no small praise.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*, III, line 56

With much to praise, little to be forgiven.
TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 19

Praise is the salt that seasons right to man,
And whets his appetite for moral good.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VII, lines 420, 421

Pray.—Two went to pray? Oh rather say,
One went to brag, th' other to pray:

One stands up close and treads on high,
Where th' other dares not lend his eye.

One nearer to God's altar trod,
The other to the altar's God.
RICHARD CRASHAW, *Divine Epigrams: Two*
Went up into the Temple

Weep for the frail that err, the weak that fall,
Have thine own faith,—but hope and pray for all!
HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 30

Church is "a little heaven below,
I have been there and still would go,"—
Yet I am none of those who think it odd
A man can pray unbidden from the cassock,
And, passing by the customary hassock,
Kneel down remote upon the simple sod,
And sue *in forma pauperis* to God.
HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 20

King Ferdinand. You shall fast a week with bran and
water.

Costard. I had rather pray a month with mutton and
porridge. SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Prayed—Prayeth

313

Prayed.— Yet Enoch as a brave God-fearing man
Bowed himself down, and in that mystery
Where God-in-man is one with man-in-God,
Prayed for a blessing on his wife and babes.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, lines 185-188

There he would have knelt, but that his knees
Were feeble, so that falling prone he dug
His fingers into the wet earth, and prayed.¹
Ibid., lines 774-776

Prayer.— I stretch my hands out in the empty air;
I strain my eyes into the heavy night;
Blackness of darkness! — Father, hear my prayer —
Grant me to see the light!
GEORGE ARNOLD, *In the Dark*

Ah! He who prayed the prayer of all mankind
Summed in those few brief words the mightiest plea
For erring souls before the courts of heaven,—
Save us from being tempted,— lest we fall!
HOLMES, *Rights*, lines 22-25

Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
Uttered or unexpressed,
The motion of a hidden fire
That trembles in the breast.²
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *What is Prayer*, st. 1

Oh, what form of prayer
Can serve my turn? SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

Prayers.— Thou child of many prayers!
LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*, st. 9

Few and short were the prayers we said,
And we spoke not a word of sorrow,
But we steadfastly gazed on the face of the dead,
And we bitterly thought of the morrow.
CHARLES WOLFE, *Burial of Sir John Moore*, st. 4

Prayeth.— He prayeth well, who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast.

¹ And here all hope soured on me
Of my feller-critter's aid,—
I jest flopped down on my marrow-bones,
Crotch-deep in the snow, and prayed.— JOHN HAY, *Little Breeches*, st. 5

² It is not the words of the prayer, but the yearning back of the praying.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Art and Heart*, st. 5

My words fly up, my thoughts remain below:
Words without thoughts never to heaven go.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

Prayeth—Preacher

He prayeth best, who loveth best
 All things both great and small;
 For the dear God who loveth us,
 He made and loveth all.¹

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 612-617

Praying.—Mr. Chadbands he wos a-prayin' wunst at Mr. Snagsby's and I heard him, but he sounded as if he wos a-speaking to hisself, and not to me. He prayed a lot, but I couldn't make out nothink on it. Different times, there wos other gentlemen come down Tom-all-Alone's a-prayin', but they all mostly sed as the t'other wuns prayed wrong, and all mostly sounded to be a-talkin' to theirselves, or a-passin' blame on the t'others, and not a-talkin' to us.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*, xlvii

Preached.—I preached as never sure to preach again,
 And as a dying man to dying men.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Love Breathing Thanks and Praise*

Preacher.—Look! you can see from this window my brazen
 howitzer planted
 High on the roof of the church, a preacher who speaks
 to the purpose,
 Steady, straightforward, and strong, with irresistible
 logic,
 Orthodox, flashing conviction right into the hearts of the
 heathen.

Truly the only tongue that is understood by the savage
 Must be the tongue of fire that speaks from the mouth of
 the cannon.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles
 Standish*, i, lines 46-49; iv, lines 126, 127

This is what makes him,² the crowd-drawing preacher,
 There's a background of God to each hard-working
 feature,

Every word that he speaks has been fierily furnaceed
 In the blast of a life that has struggled in earnest:

But his periods fall on you, stroke after stroke,
 Like the blows of a lumberer felling an oak,
 You forget the man wholly, you're thankful to meet
 With a preacher who smacks of the field and the street.

LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 801-812

¹He serves thee best who loveth most
 His brothers and thy own.

WHITTIER, *Our Master*, st. 35

²Theodore Parker.

Preachers.— When preachers tell us all they think,
And party leaders all they mean.

HOLMES, *Later-Day Warnings*, st. 3

Precedent.— It must not be; there is no power in Venice
Can alter a decree established:

'Twill be recorded for a precedent,
And many an error by the same example
Will rush into the state: it cannot be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Preferment. 'Tis the curse of service,
Preferment goes by letter and affection,
And not by [the] old gradation, where each second
Stood heir to the first.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Prescient.— One sails toward me o'er the bay,
And what he comes to do and say

I can foretell. A prescient lore
Springs from some life outlived of yore.

P. H. HAYNE, *Pre-Existence*

Presentiment.— A man . . . has seldom an offer of kindness to make to a woman but she has a presentiment of it some moments before.

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey*, The Remise, Calais

President.— The President of the United States is only the engine-driver of our broad-gauge mail train; and every honest, independent thinker has a seat in the first-class cars behind him.

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, v

Press.— What need of help? He knew how types were set,
He had a dauntless spirit, and a press.

LOWELL, *To W. L. Garrison*, st. 2

Presume.— Do not presume too much upon my love;
I may do that I shall be sorry for.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Price.— All those¹ men have their price.²

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, cited in his *Life*, by Coxé

Pride.— Pride is one of the seven deadly sins; but it cannot be the pride of a mother in her children, for that is a compound of two cardinal virtues — faith and hope.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, xliii

¹ Walpole here spoke specifically of certain pretended patriots, not of mankind in general.

² I know my price, I am worth no worse a place.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Pride—Primroses

Pride in their port,¹ defiance in their eye.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, st. 25

A pride there is of rank — a pride of birth,
A pride of learning, and a pride of purse,
A London pride — in short, there be on earth
A host of prides, some better and some worse;
But of all prides, since Lucifer's attaint,
The proudest swells a self-elected saint.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 32

In pride, in reas'ning pride, our error lies;
All quit their sphere, and rush into the skies.
Pride still is aiming at the blessed abodes,
Men would be Angels, Angels would be Gods.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, lines 123-126

He owned with a grin
That his favorite sin
Is pride that apes humility.

SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*, st. 8

Once, when I was up so high in pride
That I was half way down the slope to hell,
By overthrowing me you threw me higher.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, lines 789-791

Pride, like an eagle, builds among the stars;
But Pleasure, lark-like, nests upon the ground.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, V, lines 19, 20

Priest.— A decent priest, where monkeys were the gods.

POPE, *The Dunciad*, III, line 208

Primrose.— A primrose by a river's brim

A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more.²

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*, i, st. 12

Primroses.

Pale primroses,
That die unmarried, ere they can behold
Bright Phoebus in his strength — a malady
Most incident to maids.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

¹His was the lofty port — the distant mien,
That seems to shun the sight — and awes if seen.

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 16

There was pride in the head she carried so high,
Pride in her lip, and pride in her eye,
And a world of pride in the very sigh
That her stately bosom was fretting!

J. G. SAXE, *The Proud Miss MacBride*

²Now a flower is just a flower:
Man, bird, beast are but beast, bird, man.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Asolando*, Prologue, st. 2

Prince.— When a prince to the fate of the peasant has yielded,
The tapestry waves dark round the dim-lighted hall;
With scutcheons of silver the coffin is shielded,
And pages stand mute by the canopied pall.
SCOTT, *Helvellyn*, st. 4

That prince, and that alone, is truly great,
Who draws the sword reluctant, gladly sheaths;
On empire builds what empire far outweighs,
And makes his throne a scaffold to the skies.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VI, lines 362-365

Princes.— Princes are like to heavenly bodies, which cause
good or evil times, and which have much veneration,
but no rest.
BACON, *Essay XIX: Of Empire*

Print.— Some said, "John, print it;" others said, "Not so,"
Some said, "It might do good;" others said, "No."
BUNYAN, *Apology for His Book*, st. 4

A chiel's amang you, taking notes,
And, faith, he'll prent it.
BURNS, *On Captain Grose's Peregrinations*, st. 1

Printers.— I'll wish he had to write his song beneath a mid-
night taper;
On pittance that would scarcely pay for goose-quill, ink,
and paper;
And then, to crown his misery, and break his heart in
splinters;
I'll wish he had to see his proofs, his publishers, and
printers. ELIZA COOK, *Lines on a Nightingale*, st. 14

Printing.— Thou hast most traitorously corrupted the youth
of the realm in erecting a grammar school: and whereas,
before, our forefathers had no other books but the score
and the tally, thou hast caused printing to be used, and,
contrary to the king, his crown and dignity, thou hast
built a paper-mill. It will be proved to thy face that
thou hast men about thee that usually talk of a noun
and a verb, and such abominable words as no Christian
ear can endure to hear.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iv, 7

Prior.— Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior,
The son of Adam and of Eve;
Can Bourbon or Nassau go higher?
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epitaph on Himself*

Prison.— Stone walls doe not a prison make,
Nor iron bars a cage.¹

RICHARD LOVELACE, *To Althea from Prison*, st. 4

Prize.— Let a man contend to the uttermost
For his life's set prize, be it what it will!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Statue and the Bust*, st. 81

Men prize the thing ungained more than it is.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, i, 2

The prize be sometimes with the fool,
The race not always to the swift.

THACKERAY, *The End of the Play*, st. 5

Procrastination.— Procrastination is the thief of time.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, line 393

Profession.— I hold every man a debtor to his profession;
from the which, as men of course do seek to receive coun-
tenance and profit, so ought they of duty to endeavour
themselves, by way of amends, to be a help and ornament
thereunto.

BACON, *Law Tracts: Preface*

Progress. Progress is

The law of life, man is not Man as yet.

When all mankind alike is perfected,
Equal in full-blown powers — then, not till then,
I say, begins man's general infancy.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, v

Promise.— Bate me some and I will pay you some, and, as
most debtors do, promise you infinitely.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, Epilogue

Be these juggling fiends no more believed,
That palter with us in a double sense;
That keep the word of promise to our ear,
And break it to our hope.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 8 [7]

All promise is poor dilatory man.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, line 412

¹ That which the world miscalls a jail

A private closet is to me;

Whilst a good conscience is my bail,

And innocence my liberty:

Locks, bars, and solitude together met,

Make me no prisoner, but an anchorite.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *In Prison*, st. 2

- Promises.**— Bad promises are better broken than kept.¹
LINCOLN, *Last Public Address*,
April 11, 1865
- Pronouns.**— Who would succeed in the world should be wise
in the use of his pronouns.
Utter the *You* twenty times where you once utter the *I*.
JOHN HAY, *Distichs*, xiii
- Property.**— Proputty, proputty sticks, an' proputty, proputty
graws. TENNYSON, *Northern Farmer, New Style*, st. 4
He hath no need of property
Who knows not how to spend it.
THACKERAY, *The King of Brentford's Testament*, st. 38
- Prophecy.**— Don't never prophesy — unless ye know.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, line 38
- Prophet.**— The mariner curseth the warning bird
Who bringeth him news of the storm unheard!
Ah! thus does the prophet of good or ill
Meet hate from the creatures he serveth still.
B. W. PROCTER, *The Stormy Petrel*, st. 3
- Propose.**— Why don't the men propose, mamma,
Why don't the men propose?
T. H. BAYLY, *Why Don't the Men Propose?*
- Prose.**— Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, line 16
- Prosper.**— God prosper your affairs!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2
- Prosperous.**— So long as I was prosperous, I'd dinners by
the dozen,
Was well-bred, witty, virtuous, and everybody's cousin;
If luck should turn, as well she may, her fancy is so
flexile,
Will virtue, cousinship, and all return with her from
exile?
LOWELL, *Translation of Mapes's Imitation of Petronius*
- Protests.**— The lady protests [doth protest] too much, me-
thinks. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2
- Proud.**— The proud are always most provoked by pride.
COWPER, *Conversation*, line 160

¹ This is, however, proverbial.

Proud—Publishers

Proud of her wit, and proud of her walk,
Proud of her teeth, and proud of her talk,
Proud of "knowing cheese from chalk,"

On a very slight inspection.

J. G. SAXE, *The Proud Miss MacBride*

He that is proud eats up himself: pride is his own
glass, his own trumpet, his own chronicle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 3

Prove.— Free to prove¹ all things, and hold fast the best.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, line 273

I put this question hopelessly,

To every one I knew —

What would you do, if you were me,

To prove that you were you?

H. S. LEIGH, *The Twins*, st. 3

I'll prove it on his body.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Proverb.— My definition of a proverb is, the wit of one man
and the wisdom of many.

EARL RUSSELL, *To Sir J. Mackintosh*

Providence. Don't give up afore the ship goes down:

It's a stiff gale, but Providence wun't drown;

An' God wun't leave us yit to sink or swim,

Ef we don't fail to du wut's right by Him.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 315-318

There's a special providence in the fall of a sparrow.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 2

Prudes.— By fools insulted, and by prudes accused.

Epitaph of Laurence Sterne

Publican.— How like a fawning publican he looks!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Publishers.— When publishers no longer steal,

And pay for what they stole before

HOLMES, *Latter-Day Warnings*, st. 8

¹ Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

1 *Thess.* v, 21

² Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall
on the ground without your Father.

Math. x, 29

Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is for-
gotten before God?

Luke xii, 6

Punch.—"Jack," said my lady, "is it grog you'll try,
Or punch, or toddy, if perhaps you're dry?"
"Ah," said the sailor, "though I can't refuse,
You know, my lady, 'tain't for me to choose;
I'll take the grog to finish off my lunch,
And drink the toddy while you mix the punch."
HOLMES, *A Modest Request, The Scene*, lines 55-60

Puns.— People that make puns are like wanton boys that
put coppers on the railroad tracks. They amuse them-
selves and other children, but their little trick may upset
a freight-train of conversation for the sake of a battered
witticism. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Purgatory.— As the Celt said of purgatory,
One might go farther and fare worse.
WHITTIER, *The Wreck of Rivermouth*, st. 19

Puritans.— The Puritans hated bear-baiting, not because it
gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to
the spectators. MACAULAY, *History of England*, I, ii

Purity.— We maids would far, far whiter be
If that our eyes might sometimes see
Men maids in purity.
LANIER, *The Symphony*, lines 300-302

By the pattern of mine own thoughts I cut out
The purity of his.—SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

Purpose.— Ah, many a one has started forth with hope and
purpose high;
Has fought throughout a weary life, and passed all
pleasure by;
Has burst all flowery chains by which men aye have been
enthralled;
Has been stone-deaf to voices sweet, that softly, sadly
called;
Has scorned the flashing goblet with the bubbles on its
brim;
Has turned his back on jewelled hands that madly
beckoned him;
Has, in a word, condemned himself to follow out his plan
By stern and lonely labor,— and has died, a conquered
man!
GEORGE ARNOLD, *Wool-Gathering*, iii

I want that glib and oily art,
To speak and purpose not.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1

Purpose—Quarrel

Yet I doubt not through the ages one increasing purpose runs,¹

And the thoughts of men are widened with the process
of the suns.—TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 137, 138

Purse.—Consumption of the purse.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

Put money in thy purse. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Pygmies.—Pygmies are pygmies still, though perched on Alps;

And pyramids are pyramids in vales.
Each man makes his own statue, builds himself:
Virtue alone outbuilds the Pyramids;
Her monuments shall last when Egypt's fall.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, VI, lines 309-313

Pyramids.—Forty centuries look down upon you from the summit of the Pyramids.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, II, 41

Quality.—Give us a taste of your quality.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Quarrel.—Rather than fail, they will defy

That which they love most tenderly,
Quarrel with minced-pies, and disparage
Their best and dearest friend — plum-porridge;
Fat pig and goose itself oppose,
And blaspheme custard through the nose.²

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 225-230

Beware

Of entrance to a quarrel; but, being in,
Bear't that the opposed may beware of thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

¹These struggling tides of life that seem

In wayward, aimless course to tend,

Are eddies of the mighty stream

That rolls to its appointed end. BRYANT, *The Crowded Street*, st. 11

One God, one law, one element:

And one far-off divine event

To which the whole creation moves.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Conclusion, st. 36

²Why, thou wilt quarrel with a man that hath a hair more, or a hair less, in his beard, than thou hast: thou wilt quarrel with a man for cracking nuts, having no other reason but because thou hast hazel eyes: what eye but such an eye would spy out such a quarrel? Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of meat, and yet thy head hath been beaten as addle as an egg for quarrelling: thou hast quarrelled with a man for coughing in the street, because he hath wakened thy dog that hath lain asleep in the sun: didst thou not fall out with a tailor for wearing his new doublet before Easter? with another, for tying his new shoes with old riband? and yet thou wilt tutor me from quarrelling.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1

The quarrel is a very pretty quarrel as it stands; we should only spoil it by trying to explain it.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*, iv, 3

Quarrelled.— We quarrelled like brutes, and who wonders?

What self-respect could we keep,
Worse housed than your hacks and your pointers,
Worse fed than your hogs and your sheep?

KINGSLEY, *The Bad Squire* [*A Rough Rhyme on a Rough Matter*], st. 13

Quarrelling.— Besides that he's a fool, he's a great quarreller; and, but that he hath the gift of a coward to allay the gust he hath in quarrelling, 'tis thought among the prudent he would quickly have the gift of a grave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, i, 3

Quarrels. Those who in quarrels interpose

Must often wipe a bloody nose.

GAY, *Fables: The Mastiffs*

Queen.— Her court was pure; her life serene;

God gave her peace; her land reposed;

A thousand claims to reverence closed

In her as Mother, Wife, and Queen.

TENNYSON, *To the Queen*

Queer.— I know it is a sin

For me to sit and grin

At him here;

But the old three-cornered hat,

And the breeches, and all that,

Are so queer!

HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*, st. 7

Questions.— Ask me no questions, and I'll tell you no fibs.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*, iii

Quiet.— Quiet to quick bosoms is a hell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 42

For she was jest the quiet kind

Whose natures never vary,

Like streams that keep a summer mind

Snowhid in Jenocary. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 22

Quietus.— Who would bear the whips and scorns of time,

The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,

The pangs of despised [disprized] love, the law's delay,

The insolence of office, and the spurns

That patient merit of the unworthy takes,

When he himself might his quietus make

With a bare bodkin?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

Quips.— Thy quips and thy quiddities.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 2

Race.— Not to the swift, the race:

Not to the strong, the fight:

Not to the righteous, perfect grace:

Not to the wise, the light.

But often faltering feet

Come surest to the goal;

And they who walk in darkness meet

The sunrise of the soul.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Reliance*, st. 1, 2

Radish.— If I fought not with fifty of them, I am a bunch of radish.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Rage.— The wine of passion — rage.

BYRON, *The Island*, Canto i, st. 3

Heaven has no rage like love to hatred turned,

Nor hell a fury like a woman scorned.

CONGREVE, *Mourning Bride*, iii, 2

In rage deaf as the sea, hasty as fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 1

Raggedy-man.— Ain't he a' awful good raggedy-man?

J. W. RILEY, *The Raggedy-man*

Ragings.— Think when your castigated pulse

Gi'es now and then a wallop,

What ragings must his veins convulse,

That still eternal gallop.

BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*, st. 4

Railing.— Railing and praising were his usual themes;

And both, to show his judgment, in extremes:

So over violent, or over civil,

That every man with him was God or Devil.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, lines

555-558

Rail-splitter.— To make me own this hind of princes peer,

This rail-splitter a true-born king of men.

TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 5

Rain.— 'T will surely rain; I see with sorrow

Our jaunt must be put off to-morrow.

EDWARD JENNER, *Signs of Rain*

I list to this refrain
Which is played upon the shingles
By the patter of the rain.

COATES KINNEY, *Rain On the Roof*

The rain it raineth every day.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 2; *Twelfth Night*, v

Rake.— Men, some to bus'ness, some to pleasure take;
But every woman is at heart a rake:
Men, some to quiet, some to public strife;
But ev'ry lady would be queen for life.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, lines 215-218

Rascals.— All the cankers wasting town and state,
The mob of rascals, little thieves and great,
Dealers in watered milk and watered stocks,
Who lead us lambs to pasture on the rocks,
Shepherds — Jack Sheppards — of their city flocks —
The rings of rogues that rob the luckless town,
Those evil angels creeping up and down
The Jacob's ladder of the Treasury stairs,
Not stage, but real, Turpins and Macaires.
HOLMES, *Address for the Opening of the Fifth
Avenue Theatre*, New York, st. 11

Rat.— Quoth Hudibras, "I smell a rat;
Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate."
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 821, 822

What if my house be troubled with a rat
And I be pleased to give ten thousand ducats
To have it baned.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Rats. The very rats
Instinctively had quit it.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

Raven.— Open here I flung the shutter, when, with many a
flirt and flutter,
In there stepped a stately raven of the saintly days of
yore.
Not the least obeisance made he; not a minute stopped
or stayed he,
But, with mien of lord or lady, perched above my cham-
ber door —
Perched upon a bust of Pallas just above my chamber
door —
Perched, and sat, and nothing more.
POE, *The Raven*, st. 7

Raven—Reaper

The raven doth not hatch a lark.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, ii, 3

Did ever raven sing so like a lark?

Ibid., iii, 1

The raven croaked as she sat at her meal,
And the old woman knew what he said;
And she grew pale at the raven's tale,
And sickened and went to her bed.

SOUTHEY, *The Old Woman of Berkeley*, st. 1

Ravens.

He that doth the ravens feed,

Yea, providently caters for the sparrow,
Be comfort to my age.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 3

Razors.

A fellow in a market-town,
Most musical, cried razors up and down,
And offered twelve for eighteen pence;

"Friend," quoth the razor-man, "I'm not a knave;
As for the razors you have bought,
Upon my soul, I never thought
That they would shave."

"Not think they'd shave!" quoth Hodge, with wonder-
ing eyes,

And voice not much unlike an Indian yell;
"What were they made for, then, you dog?" he cries.
"Made," quoth the fellow with a smile,— "to sell."

JOHN WOLCOT ("PETER PINDAR") *The Razor-*

Seller, st. 1, 8

Read.

A worthy gentleman,

Exceedingly well read.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Reading.— Reading maketh a full man; conference a ready
man; and writing an exact man.

BACON, *Essay L: Of Studies*

Reaper.— The hand of the reaper

Takes the ears that are hoary,
But the voice of the weeper
Wails manhood in glory.

The autumn winds rushing
Waft the leaves that are serest,
But our flower was in flushing
When blighting was nearest.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto III, xvi, st. 2

Reason.— I do not love thee, Doctor Fell,

The reason why I cannot tell.¹

But this alone I know full well,

I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.

TOM BROWN (following classical and other authors)

Reason is the light of the law;² nay, the common law itself is nothing but reason. . . . The law which is perfection of reason.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*, I, 976

What can we reason, but from what we know?

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, line 18

There St. John mingles with my friendly bowl

The feast of reason and the flow of soul.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Satire i,
lines 127, 128

Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,

Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

If with the sap of reason you would quench,

Or but allay, the fire of passion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 1

Reason the root, fair faith is but the flower;

The fading flower shall die; but reason lives

Immortal.— YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, lines 752-754

Reasons.— If reasons were as plentiful [plenty] as blackberries, I would give no man a reason upon compulsion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of nothing . . . His reasons are as two grains of wheat hid in two bushels of chaff: you shall seek all day ere you find them; and when you have them, they are not worth the search.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

¹ I love thee and hate thee, but if I can tell

The cause of my love and my hate, may I die.

I can feel it, alas! I can feel it too well,

That I love thee and hate thee, but cannot tell why.

T. MOORE, in note to *Fragment of Odes of Anacreon*

So can I give no reason, nor I will not,

More than a lodged hate and a certain loathing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

I have no other but a woman's reason:

I think him so because I think him so.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, i, 2

² Reason is the soul of the law; the reason of the law being changed, the law is also changed.

7 COKE'S *King's Bench Report*, 7

Let us consider the reason of the case, for nothing is law that is not reason.

SIR J. POWELL, *Coggs vs. Bernard*, 2 Ld Raym., 912

Rebellion.— Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.

Inscription on a cannon near the burial-place of
John Bradshaw, cited by STILES, *History of*
the Three Judges of King Charles I

Rebels.— Kings will be tyrants from policy when subjects
are rebels from principle.

BURKE, *On the French Revolution*

Rebuff.

Welcome each rebuff

That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand but go!
Be our joys three parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the
throe!

R. BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*, st. 6

Reckless.— Thus from your presence forth I go,

A lost and lonely man;
Reckless alike of weal or woe,
Heaven's benison or ban:
He who has known the tempest's worst,¹
May bare him to the blast;
Blame not these tears; they are the first —
Are they the last?

PRAED, *The Last*, st. 6

I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so incensed that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.— SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 1

Redeemer.— For sure he must be sainted man,

Whose blessed feet have trod the ground
Where the Redeemer's tomb is found.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 21

Redress.— Ring in redress to all mankind.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 3

Refusal.— Who listens once will listen twice:

Her heart, be sure, is not of ice,
And one refusal no rebuff.

BYRON, *Maseppa*, st. 6

¹Through many a clime 't is mine to go,
With many a retrospection cursed;
And all my solace is to know,
Whate'er betides, I've known the worst.

What is that worst? Nay, do not ask —
In pity from the search forbear:
Smile on — nor venture to unmask
Man's heart, and view the hell that's there.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 84 (8, 9)

Refuse.— For ane I'll get better, it's waur I'll get ten —
I was daft to refuse the Laird o' Cockpen.
LADY NAIRNE, *The Laird o' Cockpen*, st. 8

Reign.— Here we may reign secure; and, in my choice,
To reign is worth ambition though in Hell:
Better to reign in Hell than serve in Heaven.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 261–263

How monarchs die is easily explained,
And thus it might upon the tomb be chiselled;
"As long as George the Fourth could reign he reigned,
And then he mizzled."
HOOD, *Epigram on a Royal Demise*

Rejoice.— Rejoice, and men will seek you;
Grieve, and they turn and go;
They want full measure of all your pleasure,
But they do not need your woe.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Solitude*, st. 2

Religion.— For his religion, it was fit
To match his learning and his wit;
"Twas Presbyterian, true blue;
For he was of that stubborn crew
Of errant saints, whom all men grant
To be the true Church Militant;
Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun;
Decide all controversies by
Infallible artillery;
And prove their doctrine orthodox
By apostolic blows and knocks;
Call fire, and sword, and desolation,
A godly, thorough Reformation,
Which always must be carried on
And still be doing, never done;
As if religion were intended
For nothing else but to be mended.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 189–206

My little woman, said Mr. Snagsby, likes to have her
religion rather sharp. DICKENS, *Bleak House*, xix

And this was all the religion he had,—
To treat his engine well;
Never be passed on the river;
To mind the pilot's bell;
And if ever the Prairie Belle took fire,—
A thousand times he swore,
He'd hold her nozzle agin the bank
Till the last soul got ashore.
JOHN HAY, *Jim Bludso of the Prairie Belle*, st. 3

Religion—Remember

I don't go so much on religion,
 I never ain't had no show;
 But I've got a middlin' tight grip, sir,
 On the handful o' things I know.
 I don't pan out on the prophets,
 And free-will, and that sort of thing,—
 But I b'lieve in God and the angels,
 Ever sence one night last spring.

JOHN HAY, *Little Breeches*, st. 1

With sweet kind natures, as in honeyed cells,
 Religion lives, and feels herself at home;
 But only on a formal visit dwells
 Where wasps instead of bees have formed the comb.
 HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 32

Now conscience chills her, and now passion burns;
 And atheism and religion take their turns;
 A very heathen in the carnal part,
 Yet still a sad, good Christian at her heart.
 POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, lines 65–68

In religion,
 What damned error, but some sober brow
 Will bless it and approve it with a text,
 Hiding the grossness with fair ornament.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

Religions.— Even gods must yield — religions take their turn:
 'Twas Jove's — 'tis Mahomet's — and other creeds
 Will rise with other years, till man shall learn
 Vainly his incense soars, his victim bleeds;
 Poor child of doubt and death, whose hope is built on
 reeds.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 3

Remedies.— Our remedies oft in ourselves do lie,
 Which we ascribe to heaven.
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 1

Remedy.— The remedy is worse than the disease.
 DRYDEN, *Juvenal*, Satire xvi, line 31

Remember.— I sit beside my lonely fire,
 And pray for wisdom yet:
 For calmness to remember,
 Or courage to forget.
 HAMILTON AÏDÉ, *Remember or Forget*, st. 4

I remember, I remember,
 The house where I was born,
 The little window where the sun
 Came peeping in at morn;

He never came a wink too soon
Nor brought too long a day,
But now I often wish the night
Had borne my breath away!

I remember, I remember,
The fir-trees dark and high;
I used to think their slender tops
Were close against the sky:
It was a childish ignorance,
But now 't is little joy
To know I'm farther off from heaven
Than when I was a boy.¹

HOOD, *I Remember, I Remember*, st. 1, 4

Other arms may press thee,
Dearer friends caress thee,
All the joys that bless thee,
Sweeter far may be;
But when friends are nearest,
And when joys are dearest,
Oh! then remember me!

T. MOORE, *Go Where Glory Waits Thee*, st. 1

Remember thee!
Ay, thou poor ghost, while memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember thee!
Yea, from the table [tables] of my memory
I'll wipe away all trivial fond records,
All saws of books, all forms, all pressures past,
That youth and observation copied there;
And thy commandment all alone shall live
Within the book and volume of my brain,
Unmixed with baser matter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

¹ There was a time when I was very small,
When my whole frame was but an ell in height.

Then seemed to me this world far less in size,
Likewise it seemed to me less wicked far.

They perished, the blithe days of boyhood perished,
And all the gladness, all the peace I knew!
Now have I but their memory, fondly cherished;
God! may I never lose that too! LONGFELLOW, *Childhood*, from
the Danish of J. I. Baggesen, st. 1, 3, 9

I remember — I remember
How my childhood fled by, —
The mirth of its December,
And the warmth of its July;
On my brow, love — on my brow, love,
There are no signs of care;
But my pleasures are not now, love,
What childhood's pleasures were.

PRAED, *I Remember, I Remember*, st. 1

Remote—Requiem

Remote.— Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, st. 1

Removes.— Three removes are as bad as a fire.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*

Remuneration.— Remuneration! Oh! that's the Latin word for three farthings: . . . Remuneration! why, it is a fairer name than French crown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iii

Repentance.— He who seeks repentance for the past

Should woo the angel Virtue in the future!

E. G. BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*, v, 2

Is there no place

Left for repentance, none for pardon left?

None left but by submission.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 79-81

Who by repentance is not satisfied

Is nor of heaven nor earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v, 4

Reproof.— Fear not the anger of the wise to raise;

Those best can bear reproof, who merit praise.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 582, 583

That man is not alive

Might so have tempted him as you have done,

Without the taste of danger and reproof.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Reptile.— Every foul bird comes abroad and every dirty reptile rises up.

LINCOLN, *Letter to C. D. Drake*,
Oct. 5, 1863

Reputation.— At ev'ry word a reputation dies.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, iii, line 16

My reputation is at stake;¹

My fame is shrewdly gored.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3

Requiem.— A requiem for the chief,

Whose fiat millions slew,

The soaring eagle of the Alps,

The crushed at Waterloo:

The banished who returned,

The dead who rose again,

And rode in his shroud the billows proud

To the sunny banks of Seine.

L. H. SIGOURNEY, *The Return of Napoleon*
from St. Helena, st. 8

¹Oh, I have lost my reputation! I have lost the immortal part of myself,
and what remains is bestial. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

Resign.— With a sigh I resign
 What I once thought was mine,
 And forgive her deceit with a tear.

BYRON, *The Tear*, st. 9

Resolute.— The star of the unconquered will,
 He rises in my breast,
 Serene, and resolute, and still,
 And calm, and self-possessed.

LONGFELLOW, *Light of the Stars*, st. 7

Rest.— Peace waits us on the shores of Acheron:
 There no forced banquet claims the sated guest,
 But silence spreads the couch of ever-welcome rest.¹
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 7

Absence of occupation is not rest;²
 A mind quite vacant is a mind distressed.

COWPER, *Retirement*

Let us cross over the river and rest under the shade of
 the trees.—STONEWALL JACKSON, *Last Words*, quoted
 in J. E. COOKE, *Life of Stonewall Jackson*, xxxviii

For some we loved, the loveliest and the best
 That from his Vintage rolling Time has pressed,
 Have drunk their cup a round or two before,
 And one by one crept silently to rest.
 OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 22

So may he rest; his faults lie gently on him!
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Silvia. And so, good rest.
Proteus. As wretches have o'ernight
 That wait for execution in the morn.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iv, 2

I am sick of Time,
 And I desire to rest.
 TENNYSON, *Come Not When I Am Dead*, st. 2

¹There is a calm for those who weep,
 A rest for weary pilgrims found,
 They softly lie and sweetly sleep
 Low in the ground. JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Grave*, st. 1

²Rest is not quitting
 The busy career;
 Rest is the fitting
 Of self to its sphere. J. S. DWIGHT, *True Rest*, st. 4

Rest—Revenge

For ever and for ever, all in a blessed home —
 And there to wait a little while till you and Effie come —
 To lie within the light of God, as I lie upon your breast —
 And the wicked cease from troubling, and the weary are
 at rest.¹

TENNYSON, *The May Queen*, Conclusion, st. 15

Resting-place.— Yet not to thine eternal resting-place
 Shalt thou retire alone,— nor couldst thou wish
 Couch more magnificent. Thou shalt lie down
 With patriarchs of the infant world,— with kings,²
 The powerful of the earth,— the wise, the good,
 Fair forms, and hoary seers of ages past,
 All in one mighty sepulchre.

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, lines 31-37

Rests.— So peaceful rests, without a stone, a name,
 What once had beauty, titles, wealth, and fame.
 How loved, how honoured once, avails thee not,
 To whom related, or by whom begot;
 A heap of dust alone remains of thee,
 'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be!

POPE, *Elegy to an Unfortunate Lady*, lines 69-74

Retreat.— Let us make an honourable retreat; though not
 with bag and baggage.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Return.— You know how little while we have to stay,
 And, once departed, may return no more.³

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 3

Revelry.— There was a sound of revelry by night,
 And Belgium's capital had gathered then
 Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright
 The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men;
 A thousand hearts beat happily; and when
 Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
 Soft eyes looked love to eyes that spake again,
 And all went merry as a marriage-bell;
 But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 21

Revenge.— A man that studieth revenge keeps his own
 wounds green, which otherwise would heal and do well.

BACON, *Essay IV: Of Revenge*

Sweet is revenge — especially to women.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 124

¹ There the wicked cease from troubling, and the weary be at rest.

Job iii, 17

² Kings have no such couch as thine,
 As the green that folds thy grave.

TENNYSON, *A Dirge*, st. 6

³ And once departed come no more.

LONGFELLOW, *A Fragment*, st. 1

The fairest action of our human life
Is scorning to revenge an injury:
For who forgives without a further strife
His adversary's heart to him doth tie:
And 'tis a firmer conquest truly said
To win the heart than overthrow the head.

LADY ELIZABETH CAREW, *Revenge of Injuries*,
(from *The Tragedy of Marian*)

Revenge, at first though sweet,
Bitter ere long back on itself recoils.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, lines 171, 172

Cæsar's spirit, ranging for revenge,
With Ate by his side come hot from hell,
Shall in these confines with a monarch's voice
Cry "Havoc!" and let slip the dogs of war.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 1

If it will feed nothing else, it will feed my revenge.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 1

Patience is the honest man's revenge.
CYRIL TOURNEUR, *The Atheist's Tragedy*, v, 2

Reverence.— But yesterday the word of Cæsar might
Have stood against the world; now lies he there,
And none so poor to do him reverence.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

Rhetoric.— For rhetoric, he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 81, 82

Rhyme.— For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which, like ships, they steer their courses.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 463, 464

Those that write in rhyme still make
The one verse for the other's sake;
For one for sense, and one for rhyme,
I think's sufficient at one time. *Ibid.*, II, i, lines 27-30
I'll rhyme you so eight years together.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Neither rhyme nor reason.¹ *Ibid.*

¹ 'T is hard to fit the reason to the rhyme.— DRYDEN, *Art of Poetry*, line 328
Valentine. How now, sir! what are you reasoning with yourself?
Speed. Nay, I was rhyming: 'tis you that have the reason.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, ii, 1

I was promised on a time,
To have reason for my rhyme;
From that time unto this season,
I received nor rhyme nor reason.
SPENSER, *Lines on His Promised Pension*

Rhyme—Riches

As much love in rhyme
As would be crammed up in a sheet of paper,
Writ o' both sides the leaf, margent and all,
That he was fain to seal on Cupid's name.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2

Rhymes.— Ring out, ring out my mournful rhymes,
But ring the fuller minstrel in.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 5

Rhyming.— I was not born under a rhyming planet.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 2

Rialto.— What news on the Rialto?
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3; iii, 1

Riband.— Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat.
R. BROWNING, *The Lost Leader*, lines 1, 2

Rich.— A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 10

If thou art rich, thou'rt poor;
For, like an ass whose back with ingots bows,
Thou bear'st thy heavy riches but a journey,
And death unloads thee.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1

When thou art old and rich,
Thou hast neither heat, affection, limb, nor beauty,
To make thy riches pleasant. *Ibid.*

Rage canine of dying rich;
Guilt's blunder! and the loudest laugh of hell.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, lines 108, 109

Riches.— Riches make them wings, and they
Do as an eagle fly away.¹ HOLMES, *After the Fire*

Let none admire
That riches grow in Hell; that soil may best
Deserve the precious hane.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 690–692

What riches give us, let us then inquire?
Meat, fire, and clothes. What more? Meat, clothes,
and fire.
Is this too little?
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, lines 79–81

¹Prov. xxiii. 5.

Richmonds—Right

337

Richmonds.— I think there be six Richmonds in the field;
Five have I slain to-day instead of him.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 4

Ride.— An two men ride of a horse, one must ride behind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 4

Rift.— It is the little rift within the lute,
That by and by will make the music mute,
And ever widening slowly silence all.

The little rift within the lover's lute,
Or little pitted speck in garnered fruit,
That rotting inward slowly moulders all.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, lines 388-393

Right.— One who never turned his back, but marched breast
forward,

Never doubted clouds would break,
Never dreamed, though right were worsted, wrong would
triumph,

Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,

Sleep to wake.

R. BROWNING, *Asolando*, Epilogue, st. 3

Blest, too, is he who can divine

Where real right doth lie,
And dares to take the side that seems
Wrong to man's blindfold eye.

For right is right, since God is God;

And right the day must win;

To doubt would be disloyalty,

To falter would be sin.

F. W. FABER, *The Right Must Win*

Let us have faith that right makes might, and in that
faith let us to the end dare to do our duty as we under-
stand it.

LINCOLN, *Address at Cooper Institute*,
New York, Feb. 27, 1860

With malice toward none; with charity for all; with
firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right,
let us strive on to finish the work we are in; to bind
up the nation's wounds; to care for him who shall have
borne the battle, and for his widow, and his orphan —
to do all which may achieve and cherish a just and last-
ing peace among ourselves, and with all nations.

LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Address*,
March 4, 1865

All nature is but art, unknown to thee;

All chance, direction, which thou canst not see;

Right—Ring

All discord, harmony not understood;
 All partial evil, universal good:
 And, spite of pride, in erring Reason's spite,
 One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, lines 289-294;
 Epistle iv, lines 145, 394

God and our right!¹ SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1
 Follow you the star that lights a desert pathway, yours
 or mine.
 Forward, till you see the Highest Human Nature is divine.
 Follow Light, and do the Right — for man can half-
 control his doom —
 Till you find the deathless Angel seated in the vacant
 tomb. TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years*
 After, lines 275-278

Rights.— They made and recorded a sort of institute and
 digest of anarchy, called the Rights of Man.

BURKE, *Speech on the Army Estimates*, February, 1790

They have rights who dare maintain them.
 LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 17

Every man must be guaranteed his liberty and his
 right to do as he likes with his property or his labour, so
 long as he does not infringe the rights of others.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Message to Congress*,
 January, 1904

Ring.— Your wedding-ring wears thin, dear wife; ah, sum-
 mers not a few,
 Since I put it on your finger first, have passed o'er me
 and you;
 And, love, what changes we have seen,— what cares and
 pleasures, too,—
 Since you became my own dear wife, when this old ring
 was new!

W. C. BENNETT, *The Worn Wedding Ring*, st. 1

I'll tell you a story that's not in Tom Moore:—
 Young Love likes to knock at a pretty girl's door:
 So he called upon Lucy —'t was just ten o'clock —
 Like a spruce single man, with a smart double knock.

The meeting was bliss; but the parting was woe;
 For the moment will come when such comers must go:
 So she kissed him, and whispered—poor innocent thing—
 "The next time you come, love, pray come with a ring."

HOOD, *Please to Ring the Belle*

¹God defend the right!
 Heaven still guards the right.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3
Ibid., iii, 2

Ring out the old, ring in the new.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 2

Ring out a slowly dying cause,
And ancient forms of party strife.

Ibid., st. 4

Ringlet.— [He] preferred in his heart the least ringlet that
curled

Down her exquisite neck to the throne of the world.

T. MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of the Harem*

Rival.— Light me another Cuba; I hold to my first-sworn
vows,

If Maggie will have no rival, I'll have no Maggie for
spouse.¹

KIPLING, *The Betrothed*, st. 26

Rivals.— Of all the torments, all the cares,
With which our lives are cursed;

Of all the plagues a lover bears,

Sure rivals are the worst!

W. WALSH, *Rivalry in Love*

River.— Over the river they beckon to me,
Loved ones who've crossed to the farther side.

The gleam of their snowy robes I see,

But their voices are lost in the dashing tide.

N. A. W. PRIEST, *Over the River*

Rivulets.— Even as rivulets twain, from distant and separate
sources,

Seeing each other afar, as they leap from the rocks, and
pursuing

Each one its devious path, but drawing nearer and
nearer,

Rush together at last, at their trysting-place in the
forest;

So these lives that had run thus far in separate channels,
Coming in sight of each other, then swerving and flowing

asunder,

Parted by barriers strong, but drawing nearer and
nearer,

Rushed together at last, and one was lost in the other.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, viii,

lines 94-101

Roar.— I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove; I will
roar you an 't were any nightingale.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, i, 2

¹The ardent flame of love
My bosom cannot char,
I smoke, but do not burn,
So I have my cigar.

Hood, *The Cigar*, st. 13

Robbed—Rocks

Robbed.— He that is robbed, not wanting what is stolen,
Let him not know 't, and he's not robbed at all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Robe. My robe,
And my integrity to heaven, is all
I dare now call my own.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Robin Adair.— Come to my heart again,

Robin Adair;
Never to part again,
Robin Adair;
And if thou still art true,
I will be constant too,
And will wed none but you,
Robin Adair!

LADY CAROLINE KEPPEL, *Robin Adair*

Rock.— Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,

Make me a child again just for to-night!
Mother, come back from the echoless shore,
Take me again to your heart as of yore;
Kiss from my forehead the furrows of care,
Smooth the few silver threads out of my hair;
Over my slumbers your loving watch keep,—
Rock me to sleep, mother, rock me to sleep!

E. A. ALLEN, *Rock Me to Sleep*, st. 1

"Rock of ages, cleft for me,"

"Twas a woman sung them now,
Pleadingly and prayerfully;

Every word her heart did know.
Rose the song as storm-tossed bird

Beats with weary wing the air,
Every note with sorrow stirred,

Every syllable a prayer,—

"Rock of ages, cleft for me,"

Let me hide myself in thee."

E. H. RICE, "Rock of Ages"

He smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue gushed forth. He touched the dead corpse of public credit, and it sprang upon its feet.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech on Alexander Hamilton*

Rocket.— And the final event to himself [*Mr. Burke*] has been that as he rose like a rocket, he fell like the stick.

THOMAS PAINE, *Letter to the Addressers*

Rocks.— Now I hold it is not decent for a scientific gent

To say another is an ass,— at least, to all intent;

Nor should the individual who happens to be meant

Reply by heaving rocks at him, to any great extent.

BRET HARTE, *The Society upon the Stanislaus*, st. 6

Rod.— Severe by rule, and not by nature mild,
 He never spoils the child and spares the rod,
 But spoils the rod and never spares the child,
 And so with holy rule deems he is reconciled.
 HOOD, *The Irish Schoolmaster*, st. 12

And wilt thou . . . kiss the rod?¹
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, v, 1

Rogue.— Damnable both-sides rogue.
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iv, 3
 A pestilence on him for a mad rogue!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Roller.— The league-long roller thundering on the reef.
 TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 580

Roman.— Let's do it after the high Roman fashion.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 15 [13]
 Who is here so rude that would not be a Roman?²
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2
 This was the noblest Roman of them all.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, v, 5

Romans.— For Romans in Rome's quarrels
 Spared neither land nor gold,
 Nor son nor wife, nor limb nor life,
 In the brave days of old.
 Then none was for a party;
 Then all were for the state;
 Then the great man helped the poor,
 And the poor man loved the great:
 Then lands were fairly portioned;
 Then spoils were fairly sold:
 The Romans were like brothers
 In the brave days of old.
 MACAULAY, *Horatius*, st. 31, 32
 Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears;
 I come to bury Cæsar, not to praise him.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

¹Whate'er thy lot,— whoe'er thou be,—
 Confess thy folly,— kiss the rod,
 And in thy chastening sorrows see
 The hand of God. JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Grave*, st. 24

How wayward is this foolish love,
 That, like a testy babe, will scratch the nurse,
 And presently, all humbled, kiss the rod!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, i, 2

²Cf. speech of Lord Palmerston in the Don Pacifico case, cited by JUSTIN MCCARTHY, *History of Our Own Times*, xix.

Rome.— Rome shall perish — write that word
 In the blood that she has spilt;
 Perish, hopeless and abhorred,
 Deep in ruin as in guilt. COWPER, *Boadicea*, st. 4

Rome, Rome! thou art no more
 As thou hast been!
 On thy seven hills of yore
 Thou sat'st a queen.
 FELICIA HEMANS, *Roman Girl's Song*, st. 1

The holy Church,
 The great metropolis and see of Rome.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, v, 2

Romeo.— O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Rose.— The rose that all are praising
 Is not the rose for me.
 T. H. BAYLY, *The Rose That All Are Praising*

'Tis the last rose of summer
 Left blooming alone;¹
 All her lovely companions
 Are faded and gone.
 T. MOORE, *The Last Rose of Summer*, st. 1

"Would," thought he, as the picture grows,
 "I on its stalk had left the rose!
 Oh, why should man's success remove
 The very charms that wake his love?"²
 SCOTT, *Marmion*, iii, st. 17

¹One rose of the wilderness left on its stalk,
 To mark where a garden had been. CAMPBELL, *Lines Written*
on Visiting a Scene in Argyleshire, st. 2

The one red leaf, the last of its clan.
 S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*, I, line 49

One sad, ungathered rose
 On my ancestral tree. HOLMES, *My Aunt*, st. 6

Earthlier happy is the rose distilled,
 Than that which withering on the virgin thorn
 Grows, lives, and dies in single blessedness.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Midsommer-Night's Dream*, i, 1

²The butterfly from flower to flower
 The urchin chased; and, when at last
 He caught it in my lady's bower,
 He cried, "Ha, Ha!" and held it fast.
 Awhile he laughed, but soon he wept,
 When looking at the prize he'd caught
 And found he had to ruin swept
 The very glory he had sought. JOSEPH SKIPSEY, *The Butterfly*

He that sweetest rose will find
Must find love's prick and Rosalind.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

The rose upon my balcony the morning air perfuming,
Was leafless all the winter time and pining for the spring;
You ask me why her breath is sweet, and why her cheek
is blooming:

It is because the sun is out and birds begin to sing.

THACKERAY, *The Rose upon My Balcony*, st. 1

Go, lovely rose!
Tell her, that wastes her time and me,
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be.

WALLER, *Go, Lovely Rose*, st. 1

Rosebud.—A rosebud set with little wilful thorns,
And sweet as English air could make her, she.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Prologue, lines 153, 154

Rosebuds.—Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,¹

Old Time is still a-flying;
And this same flower that smiles to-day,
To-morrow will be dying.

HERRICK, *To the Virgins, to Make Much of Time*

Rosemary.—There's rosemary, that's for remembrance.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Roses.—There is a garden in her face,
Where roses and white lilies blow.

RICHARD ALLISON, *An Houre's Recreation in Musick*

She wore a wreath of roses
The night that first we met.

T. H. BAYLY, *She Wore a Wreath of Roses*, st. 1

Poor Peggie hawks nosegays from street to street,
Till — think of that, who find life so sweet! —
She hates the smell of roses!

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg, Her Birth*

Fresh-blown roses washed in dew.³

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, line 22

¹ Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds before they be withered.

SOLOMON, *Wisdom*, ii, 8

² For you there's rosemary and rue; these keep

Seeming and savour all the winter long:

Grace and remembrance be to you both,

And welcome to our shearing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

³ As clear

As morning roses newly washed with dew.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, ii

Rotten.— Something is rotten in the state of Denmark.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4

Rove.— We hold our greyhound in our hand,

Our falcon in our glove;

But where shall we find leash or band

For dame that loves to rove?

Let the wild falcon soar her swing,

She'll stoop when she has tired her wing.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, i, st. 17

Row.— A darned long row to hoe.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, i, st. 13

Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,

The rapids are near and the daylight's past.¹

T. MOORE, *Canadian Boat Song*, st. 1

Rue.— There's rue for you; and here's some for me: we may call it herb-grace [herb of grace] o' Sundays.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Ruin.— With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout,

Confusion worse confounded.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, lines 995, 996

Rum.— There's naught, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 34

Rum I take to be the name which unwashed moralists apply alike to the product distilled from molasses and the noblest juices of the vineyard. "Burgundy" in all its sunset glow" is rum. Champagne, soul of "the foaming grape of Eastern France," is rum. Hock, which our friend, the Poet, speaks of as—

"The Rhine's breastmilk, gushing cold and bright,

Pale as the moon, and maddening as her light"²

—is rum.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

Running. In running, every pace
Is but between two legs a race,
In which both do their uttermost
To get before, and win the post;

¹O comrades, hold! the longest reach is past;
The stream runs swift, and we are flying fast.

LAMPMAN, *Between the Rapids*, st. 2

²Burgundy in all its sunset glow. BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 180

³HOLMES, *The Banker's Dinner*, st. 5.

Yet when they 're at their races' ends,
They 're still as kind and constant friends,
And, to relieve their weariness,
By turns give one another ease.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, i, lines 895-902

With that, he gave his able horse the head,
And, bending forward, struck his armed heels
Against the panting sides of his poor jade
Up to the rowel-head, and, starting so,
He seemed in running to devour the way,
Staying no longer question.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 1

Runs.— He that runs may read.¹

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, line 80

Rust.— I were better to be eaten to death with [a] rust than
to be scoured to nothing with perpetual motion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 2

Rusty.— Something to keep our souls from getting rusty.

HOLMES, *How Not to Settle It*, st. 6

Sabbath.— Raise not your scythe, suppressors of our vice!

Reforming saints, too delicately nice!
By whose decrees, our sinful souls to save,
No Sunday tankards foam, no barbers shave,
And beer undrawn and beards unmown display
Your holy reverence for the Sabbath day.²

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
lines 632-637

Did wisely from expensive sins refrain,
And never broke the Sabbath, but for gain:
Nor was he ever known an oath to vent,
Or curse, unless against the government.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, lines 587-590

¹ Make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Habakkuk, ii, 2

² What! shut the Gardens! * lock the latticed gate!

Refuse the shilling and the Fellow's ticket!
And hang a wooden notice up to state,
"On Sundays no admittance at this wicket!"
The birds, the beasts, and all the reptile race
Denied to friends and visitors till Monday!
Now, really, this appears the common case
Of putting too much Sabbath into Sunday —
But what is your opinion, Mrs. Grundy?

HOOD, *An Open Question*, st. 1

* The Zoological Gardens, London.

Sack.—O monstrous! but one halfpenny-worth of bread to this intolerable deal of sack.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

If I do grow great, I'll grow less; for I'll purge, and leave sack, and live cleanly, as a nobleman should do.

Ibid., v, 4

Sad.—In sooth, I know not why I am so sad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

To make a sweet lady sad is a sour offence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 1

'Tis impious, in a good man, to be sad.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 676

Sadder.—A sadder and a wiser man,

He rose the morrow morn.

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 624, 625

Saddest.—Of all sad words of tongue or pen,

The saddest are these: "It might have been."

WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 53¹

Safety-valve.—So she came tearin' along that night —

The oldest craft on the line —

With a nigger squat on her safety-valve,

And her furnace crammed, rosin and pine.

JOHN HAY, *Jim Bludso, of the Prairie Belle*, st. 4

Sage.—He thought as a sage, though he felt as a man.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Hermit*, st. 1

Sailor.—Lives like a drunken sailor on a mast,

Ready, with every nod, to tumble down

Into the fatal bowels of the deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, iii, 4

Cease, rude Boreas, blustering railer!

List, ye landsmen, all to me;

Messmates, hear a brother sailor

Sing the dangers of the sea.

G. A. STEVENS, *The Storm*, st. 1

¹Few poems have been parodied as much as this. The following humorous imitations are selected as examples of this form of poetical wit:

If, of all words of tongue and pen,
The saddest are, "It might have been,"

More sad are these we daily see:

"It is, but had n't ought to be."

BRET HARTE, *Mrs. Judge Jenkins*, st. 23, 24

These words are the saddest of tongue or of pen:

"Mr. Billings of Louisville touched me for ten."

EUGENE FIELD, *Mr. Billings of Louisville*, st. 4

O mother, praying God will save
 Thy sailor,— while thy head is bowed,
 His heavy-shotted hammock-shroud
 Drops in his vast and wandering grave.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, vi, st. 4

The greatest sailor since our world began.
 TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the*
Duke of Wellington, st. 6

The sailor's wife the sailor's star shall be.
 F. E. WEATHERLY, *Nancy Lee*

Sailors.— Believe not what the landmen say
 Who tempt with doubts thy constant mind:
 They'll tell thee, sailors, when away,
 In every port a mistress find.
 J. GAY, *Black-Eyed Susan*, st. 5

I recollect how sailors' rights was won,
 Yard locked in yard, hot gun-lip kissin' gun.
 LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 235, 236

We know what risks all landmen run,
 From noblemen to tailors;
 Then, Bill, let us thank Providence,
 That you and I are sailors.
 WILLIAM PITT (of Malta), *The Sailor's Consolation*

Saint. I'm not a saint,
 Not one of those self-constituted saints,
 Quacks — not physicians — in the cure of souls
 Censors who sniff out moral taints,
 And call the devil over his own coals —
 Those pseudo Privy Councillors of God,
 Who write down judgments with a pen hard-nibbed;
 Ushers of Beelzebub's Black Rod,
 Commending sinners, not to ice thick-ribbed,
 But endless flames, to scorch them up like flax,—
 Yet sure of heaven themselves, as if they'd cribbed
 Th' impression of Saint Peter's keys in wax!
 HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 2

Able to corrupt a saint.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 2

O cunning enemy, that, to catch a saint,
 With saints dost bait thy hook! Most dangerous
 Is that temptation that doth goad us on
 To sin in loving virtue.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

Kneel undisturbed, fair saint!
 Pour out your praise or plaint
 Meekly and duly;
 I will not enter there,
 To sully your pure prayer
 With thoughts unruly.

THACKERAY, *At the Church Gate*, st. 4

Saint Keyne.— A well there is in the West country,
 And a clearer one never was seen;
 There is not a wife in the West country
 But has heard of the Well of Saint Keyne.

“If the husband of this gifted well
 Shall drink before his wife,
 A happy man henceforth is he,
 For he shall be master for life.

“But if the wife should drink of it first,
 Heaven help the husband then!”
 The stranger stooped to the well of Saint Keyne,
 And drank of the water again.

SOUTHEY, *The Well of Saint Keyne*, st. 1, 10, 11

Saint Patrick.— Oh, St. Patrick was a gentleman,
 Who came of decent people;
 He built a church in Dublin town,
 And on it put a steeple.
 His father was a Gallagher;
 His mother was a Brady;
 His aunt was an O'Shaughnessy,
 His uncle an O'Grady.

H. BENNETT, *St. Patrick Was a Gentleman*, st. 1

On the eighth day of March it was, some people say,
 That St. Patrick at midnight he first saw the day;
 While others declare 't was the ninth he was born,
 And 't was all a mistake between midnight and morn;
 For mistakes will occur in a hurry and shock,
 And some blamed the babbly—and some blamed the
 clock —

Till with all their cross-questions sure no one could know
 If the child was too fast, or the clock was too slow.

S. LOVER, *The Birth of St. Patrick*, st. 1

Saints. Saints will aid if men will call:
 For the blue sky bends over all!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*, I, lines 330, 331

We are n't no thin red 'eroes, nor we are n't no black-
guards too,
But single men in barricks, most remarkable like you;
An' if sometimes our conduct is n't all your fancy paints:
Why, single men in barricks don't grow into plaster
saints. KIPLING, *Tommy*

Salad.— Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltiness agree.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, st. 1

My salad days,
When I was green in judgment.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 5

To make this condiment your poet begs
The pounded yellow of two hard-boiled eggs;
Two boiled potatoes, passed through kitchen sieve,
Smoothness and softness to the salad give;
Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl,
And, half suspected, animate the whole;
Of mordant mustard add a single spoon,
Distrust the condiment that bites too soon;
But deem it not, thou man of herbs, a fault
To add a double quantity of salt.
Four times the spoon with oil from Lucca crown,
And twice with vinegar, procured from town;
And lastly, o'er the flavoured compound toss
A magic *soupeçon* of anchovy sauce.
O green and glorious! O herbaceous treat!
'T would tempt the dying anchorite to eat;
Back to the world he'd turn his fleeting soul,
And plunge his fingers in the salad-bowl;
Serenely full, the epicure would say,
"Fate cannot harm me,— I have dined to-day."
SYDNEY SMITH, *Recipe for Salad*

Salt.— I have eaten your bread and salt,
I have drunk your water and wine,
The deaths ye died I have watched beside,
And the lives that ye led were mine.
KIPLING, *Departmental Duties*, Prelude, st. 1

Samaritan.— Yes! you find people ready enough to do the
Samaritan without the oil and the twopence.
SYDNEY SMITH, *Wit and Wisdom: Table Talk*

Sands.— Come unto these yellow sands.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2 (Ariel's Song)

Sandstone.— Then Abner Dean, of Angel's, rose to a point of order, when

A chunk of old red sandstone took him in the abdomen,
And he smiled a kind of sickly smile, and curled up on
the floor

And the subsequent proceedings interested him no more.

BRET HARTE, *The Society upon the Stanislaus*, st. 7

Sandwich.— How Shem's proud children reared the Assyrian
piles,

While Ham's were scattered through the Sandwich Isles.

HOLMES, *A Modest Request, The Speech*, lines 21, 22

Sarcastic.— He was a most sarcastic man, this quiet Mr.
Brown,

And on several occasions he had cleaned out the town.

BRET HARTE, *The Society upon the Stanislaus*, st. 5

Satan. Satan trembles when he sees

The weakest saint upon his knees.

COWPER, *Exhortation to Prayer*, st. 3

Satire.— Fools are my theme, let satire be my song.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, line 6

Satire should, like a polished razor keen,

Wound with a touch that's scarcely felt or seen.

LADY M. W. MONTAGU, *To the Imitator of the
First Satire of Horace*, ii

Satire's my weapon, but I'm too discreet

To run amuck, and tilt at all I meet.

POPE, *Horace*, II, Satire i, line 69

Savage.— I am as free as nature first made man,

Ere the base laws of servitude began,

When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

DRYDEN, *The Conquest of Granada*, I, i, 1

I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my dusky
race.

Iron-jointed, supple-sinewed, they shall dive, and they
shall run,

Catch the wild goat by the hair, and hurl their lances in
the sun;

Whistle back the parrot's call, and leap the rainbows of
the brooks,

Not with blinded eyesight poring over miserable books.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 168-172

Saviour.—Owning her weakness,
Her evil behaviour,
And leaving, with meekness,
Her sins to her Saviour!

Hood, *The Bridge of Sighs*, st. 18

Say.—Though I say it that should not say it.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Wit at Several Weapons*, ii, 2; FIELDING, *The Miser*, iii, 2; CIBBER, *Rival Fools*, ii; *Fall of British Tyranny*, iv, 2

Scaffold.—He is coming! he is coming!
Like a bridegroom from his room,
Came the hero from his prison
To the scaffold and the doom.
There was glory on his forehead,
There was lustre in his eye,
And he never walked to battle
More proudly than to die.
W. E. AYTOUN, *The Execution of Montrose*, st. 15

Scale.—A feather will turn the scale.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iv, 2

Scandal.—No scandal about Queen Elizabeth, I hope.
R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Critic*, ii, 1

Scandals.—Dead scandals form good subjects for dissection.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 31

There's a lust in man no charm can tame
Of loudly publishing our neighbour's shame;
On eagles' wings immortal scandals fly,
While virtuous actions are but born and die.
STEPHEN HARVEY, *Juvenal's Satire*, ix

Scars.—He jests at scars that never felt a wound.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Scattered—All are scattered now and fled,
Some are married, some are dead.
LONGFELLOW, *The Old Clock on the Stairs*, st. 8

Schnapps.—Und he gife dem moral lessons,
How pefore de battle pops:
"Take a liddle brayer to Himmel,
Und a goot long trink of schnapps."
C. G. LELAND, *Breitmann in Bivouac*, st. 2

¹The weight of a hair will turn the scales between their avoidupois.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, ii, 4

Schoolboy—Screech-owls

Schoolboy.— A schoolboy's tale, the wonder of an hour.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 2

The whining schoolboy, with his satchel
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Schoolmaster.— Let the soldier be abroad if he will, he can do nothing in this age. There is another personage, a personage less imposing in the eyes of some, perhaps insignificant. The schoolmaster is abroad, and I trust to him, armed with his primer, against the soldier in full military array.

LORD BROUGHAM, *Speech*, Jan. 29, 1828

Science.— Here about the beach I wandered, nourishing a youth sublime

With the fairy tales of science, and the long result of Time.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 11, 12

Scoff.— Truth from his lips prevailed with double sway,
And fools, who came to scoff, remained to pray.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 13

Scornful.— Never a scornful word should grieve ye,
I'd smile on ye sweet as the angels do;—

Sweet as your smile on me shone ever,

Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.

D. M. MULOCK CRAIK, *Too Late*, st. 2

Scotch.— Tell them . . . how well I speak of Scotch politeness, and Scotch hospitality, and Scotch beauty, and of everything Scotch, but Scotch oat-cakes, and Scotch prejudices.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, May 27, 1775

Scotia.— From scenes like these old Scotia's grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, revered abroad.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 19

Scoundrels.— Some of the craftiest scoundrels that ever . . . crawled and crept through life by its dirtiest and narrowest ways will gravely jot down in diaries the events of every day, and keep a regular debtor and creditor account with Heaven, which shall always show a floating balance in their own favour.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, xlv

Screech-owls.— The time when screech-owls cry, and bandogs howl,

And spirits walk, and ghosts break up their graves.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, i, 4

Scribbler.—Who shames a scribbler? break one cobweb
 through,
 He spins the slight, self-pleasing thread anew:
 Destroy his fib or sophistry, in vain,
 The creature's at his dirty work again,
 Throned in the centre of his thin designs,
 Proud of a vast extent of flimsy lines!
 POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 89-94

Scripture.—The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.¹
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Scruple.—I will not bate thee a scruple.
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, ii, 3

Scruples.—His scruples thus silenced, Tom felt more at ease,
 And went with his comrades the apples to seize;
 He blamed and protested, but joined in the plan:
 He shared in the plunder, but pitied the man.
 COWPER, *Pity for Poor Africans*, st. 11

Scylla.—When I shun Scylla . . . I fall into Charybdis.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 5

Sea.²—We were the first that ever burst
 Into that silent sea.
 COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 105, 106

Safe in ourselves, while on ourselves we stand,
 The sea is ours, and that defends the land.
 Be, then, the naval stores the nation's care,
 New ships to build, and battered to repair.
 DRYDEN, *Epistle to John Dryden*, lines 146-149

In calm magnificence the sun declined,
 And left a paradise of clouds behind:
 Proud at his feet, with pomp of pearl and gold,
 The billows in a sea of glory rolled.
 JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, i, st. 5

When the loud trumpet of eternal doom
 Shall break the mortal bondage of the tomb;
 When with a mother's pangs the expiring earth
 Shall bring her children forth to second birth;

¹Satan uses Bible words.—WHITTIER, *The Witch of Wenham*, I, st. 14

²Cf. OCEAN.

Sea—Continued

Then shall the sea's mysterious caverns, spread
With human relics, render up their dead.¹

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, st. 6

The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!

B. W. PROCTER, *The Sea*, st. 1

A thousand miles from land are we,
Tossing about on the roaring [stormy] sea.

B. W. PROCTER, *The Stormy Petrel*, st. 1

Like the ocean-bird, our home
We'll find far out on the sea.

EPHES SARGENT, *A Life on the Ocean Wave*, st. 2

The empire of the sea.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 2

Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an
acre of barren ground, long heath, brown furze, any
thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 1

Rolled to starboard, rolled to larboard, when the surge
was seething free,
Where the wallowing monster spouted his foam-foun-
tains in the sea.

TENNYSON, *The Lotos-Eaters — Choric Song*, st. 8

And compassed by the inviolate sea.

TENNYSON, *To the Queen*

Of Christian souls more have been wrecked on shore
Than ever were lost at sea!

C. H. WEBB, *With a Nantucket Shell*, st. 4

¹What hidest thou in thy treasure-caves and cells?
Thou hollow-sounding and mysterious main!
Pale glistening pearls and rainbow-coloured shells,
Bright things which gleam unrecked of and in vain! —
Keep, keep thy riches, melancholy sea!
We ask not such from thee.

Yet more! the billows and the depths have more!
High hearts and brave are gathered to thy breast!
They hear not now the booming waters roar,
The battle thunders will not break their rest.

To thee the love of woman hath gone down,
Dark flow thy tides o'er manhood's noble head,
O'er youth's bright locks, and beauty's flowery crown;
Yet must thou hear a voice — Restore the dead!
Earth shall reclaim her precious things from thee! —
Restore the dead, thou sea!

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Treasures of the Deep*, st. 1. 4. 6

- Seamen.** The church
And yard are full of seamen's graves, and few
Have any names.
JEAN INGELow, *Brothers, and a Sermon*
- Seas.**— Ye gentlemen of England
That live at home at ease,
Ah! little do you think upon
The dangers of the seas.
MARTYN PARKER, *Ye Gentlemen of England*
- See.**— Oh, wad some power the giftie gie us
To see oursel's as others see us!¹
It wad frae monie a blunder free us
And foolish notion. BURNS, *To a Louse*, st. 8
- To see and not be seen.— BEN JONSON, *Epithalamion*, st. 3; DRYDEN, *Ovid's Art of Love*, I, line 109; GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*, Letter 71
- Seed.**— The seed ye sow, another reaps;
The wealth ye find, another keeps;
The robes ye weave, another wears;
The arms ye forge, another bears.
Sow seed,— but let no tyrant reap;²
Find wealth,— let no impostor heap;
Weave robes,— let not the idle wear;
Forge arms,— in your defence to bear.
SHELLEY, *Song to the Men of England*, st. 5, 6
- Seeds.**— We scatter seeds with careless hand,
And dream we ne'er shall see them more;
But for a thousand years
Their fruit appears,
In weeds that mar the land,
Or healthful store. KEBLE, *Example*, st. 1
- Seek.** 'Tis in vain
To seek him here that means not to be found.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 1
- Seen.** Oh, woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1
- Self-approving.**— One self-approving hour whole years outweighs
Of stupid starers, and of loud huzzas.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 255, 256

¹Oh, that you could turn your eyes toward the napes of your necks, and make but an interior survey of your good selves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 1

²Cf. WORKER.

Self-defence—Serpent

Self-defence.— Self-defence is nature's eldest law.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, line 458

Selfishness.— Selfishness, Love's cousin.

KEATS, *Isabella, or the Pot of Basil*, st. 31

Self-love.— Self-love, my liege, is not so vile a sin

As self-neglecting. SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 4

Self-sacrifice.— The long self-sacrifice of life is o'er.

The great World-victor's victor will be seen no more.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 4

Selleth.— When he that selleth house or land

Shows leak in roof or flaw in right.

HOLMES, *Latter-Day Warnings*, st. 2

Senator.— *Brabantio*. Thou art a villain.

Iago. You are — a senator.—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Sense.— Know, sense, like charity, begins at home.

POPE, *Umbra*, line 16

Sensible.

A sensible man,

He stays to his home an' looks arter his folks;

He draws his furrer ez straight ez he can,

An' into nobody's tater-patch pokes.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, iii, st. 1

Separation.— When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bonds which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Independence*

Serpent.— The trail of the Serpent is over them all!

T. MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*

My serpent of old Nile.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 5

The serpent that did sting thy father's life

Now wears his crown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Wouldst thou have a serpent sting thee twice?

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Servant.— Servant of God, well done!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, VI, line 29

Let me be your servant:

Though I look old, yet I am strong and lusty;¹
For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood,
Nor did not with unbashful forehead woo
The means of weakness and debility;
Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly.—SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 3

Served. O Cromwell, Cromwell!

Had I but served my God with half the zeal
I served my king, he would not in mine age
Have left me naked to mine enemies.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Serves.— Not thine, nor mine, to question or reply

When He commands us, asking "how?" or "why?";
He knows the cause; His ways are wise and just;
Who serves the King must serve with perfect trust.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *A Legend of Service*, st. 6

Service.— I'll do the service of a younger man.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 3

Servitor.— Then rose the dumb old servitor, and the dead,

Steered [oared] by the dumb, went upward with the flood.
TENNYSON, *Launcelot and Elaine*, lines 1146, 1147

Sex. The masculine attire

In which they roughen to the sense, and all
The winning softness of their sex is lost.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Autumn, lines 576–578

Sexton.— Nigh to a grave that was newly made,
Leaned a sexton old on his earth-worn spade;

A relic of bygone days was he,
And his locks were white as the foamy sea;
And these words came from his lips so thin:
"I gather them in: I gather them in."

PARK BENJAMIN, *The Old Sexton*, st. 1

O sextant! there are one kermoddity

Wich's more than gold wich don't cost nothin',
Wuth more than anything except the sole of man!
I mean pewer are, sextant, I mean pewer are.

ARABELLA M. WILLSON, *To the Sextant*

¹ Old as I am, my lusty limbs appear
Like winter greens, that flourish all the year.

POPE, *January and May*, lines 135, 136

Shadow—Sheepfold

Shadow. Hence, horrible shadow!
Unreal mockery, hence!—SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Shadows.—"Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical lore,
And coming events cast their shadows before."¹
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lochiel's Warning*, st. 5

Come like shadows, so depart.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 1

Shaft.— Oh, many a shaft at random sent,
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken.
SCOTT, *Lord of the Isles*, Canto v, st. 18

Shaken.— When taken
To be well shaken.
G. COLMAN, THE YOUNGER, *The Newcastle Apothecary*

Shakespeare.— Kitty. Shikspur? Shikspur? Who wrote it?
No, I never read Shikspur.
Lady Bab. Then you have an immense pleasure to
come. J. TOWNLEY, *High Life Below Stairs*, ii, 1

Shame.— As Mary rose at Jesus' word,
Redeemed and white before the Lord!
Reclaim thy lost soul! In His name,
Rise up, and break thy bonds of shame.
WHITTIER, *A Woman*

Shamed.— Whatever record leap to light
He never shall be shamed.—TENNYSON, *Ode on the
Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 7

She.— Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible she,
That shall command my heart and me.
CRASHAW, *Wishes to His Supposed Mistress*, st. 1
The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Sheepfold.— De massa ob de sheepfol'
Dat guards de sheepfol' bin
Goes down in de gloomerin' meadows,
Wha'r de long night rain begin —
So he le' down de ba's ob de sheepfol',
Callin' sof', "Come in! Come in!"
Callin' sof', "Come in! Come in!"

¹The spirits
Of great events stride on before the events.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Death of Wallenstein*, v. 1, line 101

Den up t'ro' de gloomerin' meadows,
T'ro' de col' night rain and win',
And up t'ro' de gloomerin' rain-paf',
Wha'r de sleet fa' pie'cin' thin,
De po' los' sheep ob de sheepfol',
Dey all comes gadderin' in.

SARAH PRATT MCLEAN GREEN, *De Sheepfol'*, st. 2, 3

Sheet.— A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast
And fills the white and rustling sail
And bends the gallant mast.

A. CUNNINGHAM, *A Wet Sheet and a
Flowing Sea*, st. 1

Sheets.— After I saw him fumble with the sheets, and play
with flowers, and smile upon his fingers' ends, I knew
there was but one way; for his nose was as sharp as a
pen, and a' babbled of green fields.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 3

Sheridan.— Sighing that Nature formed but one such man,
And broke the die — in moulding Sheridan!
BYRON, *Monody on the Death of R. B. Sheridan*, st. 3

Shilling.— Happy the man who, void of cares and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A splendid shilling.

JOHN PHILIPS, *The Splendid Shilling*

Ship.— The ship was cheered, the harbour cleared.
COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, line 21

As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean. *Ibid.*, lines 117, 118

A ship is worse than a gaol. There is in a gaol, better
air, better company, better conveniency of every kind;
and a ship has the additional disadvantage of being in
danger.¹ SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1776

Don't give up the ship!— JAMES LAWRENCE, *Excla-
mation on being wounded on board the "Chesapeake"*

Thou, too, sail on, O Ship of State!
Sail on, O Union, strong and great!
LONGFELLOW, *Building of the Ship*, st. 25

¹ Ships are but boards, sailors but men: there be land-rats and water-rats,
water-thieves and land-thieves, I mean pirates: and then there is the peril
of waters, winds, and rocks. SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

In case signals cannot be seen or clearly understood,
no captain can do wrong if he places his ship alongside
that of an enemy. — HORATIO, VISCOUNT NELSON,¹
quoted by SOUTHEY, *Life of Nelson*, ix

Ships.— I have ships that went to sea
More than fifty years ago;
None have yet come home to me,
But are sailing to and fro.²
R. S. COFFIN, *Ships at Sea*, st. 1

Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other in
passing,
Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the darkness;
So on the ocean of life we pass and speak one another,
Only a look and a voice, then darkness again and a
silence.³ LONGFELLOW, *Elisabeth*, iv, lines 1-4

Spanish sailors with bearded lips,
And the beauty and mystery of the ships,
And the magic of the sea.
LONGFELLOW, *My Lost Youth*, st. 3

Shirt.— To treat a poor wretch with a bottle of Burgundy
and fill his snuff-box is like giving a pair of laced ruffles
to a man that has never a shirt on his back.⁴
TOM BROWN, *Laconics*

The loss of wealth is loss of dirt,
As sages in all times assert;
The happy man's without a shirt.
J. HEYWOOD, *Be Merry, Friends*

With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat, in unwomanly rags,
Plying her needle and thread —
Stitch — stitch — stitch!

¹Order issued by Nelson before the battle of Trafalgar. Cf. DUTY, quotation from NELSON; also FIRE, quotation from VILLENEUVE.

²To-day a song is on my lips:
Earth seems a paradise to me:
For God is good, and, lo, my ships
Are coming home from sea! G. ARNOLD, *Jubilate*, st. 3

³And soon, too soon, we part with pain,
To sail o'er silent seas again. T. MOORE, *Meeting of the Ships*, st. 3

⁴Such dainties to them, their health it might hurt;
It's like sending them ruffles when wanting a shirt.
GOLDSMITH, *The Haunch of Venison*, st. 2

In poverty, hunger, and dirt,
And still with a voice of dolorous pitch,—
Would that its tone could reach the rich! —
She sang this "Song of the Shirt!"¹

Hood, *The Song of the Shirt*

There's but a shirt and a half in all my company; and
the half-shirt is two napkins tacked together and thrown
over the shoulders like an herald's coat without sleeves.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iv, 2

He always used to wear a shirt
For thirty days, all seasons, day and night:
Good man, he knew it was not right
For dust and ashes to fall out with dirt;
And then he only hung it out in the rain,
And put it on again. SOUTHEY, *Saint Romauld*, st. 2

Shoe.— No man knows so well where the shoe pinches as he
who wears it.²—LINCOLN, *Letter to Secretary Chase*,
June 28, 1864

Shoes.— Here's to the day when it is May,
And care as light as a feather,
When your little shoes and my big boots
Go tramping over the heather.

Here's to the night when our delight
Shall hold the stars in a tether,
And your little shoes and my big boots
Are under the bed together.—BLISS CARMAN, *A Toast*

Shop. Miss, the mercer's plague, from shop to shop
Wandering, and littering with unfolded silks
The polished counter, and approving none,
Or promising with smiles to call again.
COWPER, *The Task: Winter Walk at Noon*,
lines 279-282

Shopkeepers.— To found a great empire for the sole purpose
of raising up a people of customers, may at first sight
appear a project fit only for a nation of shopkeepers.³
ADAM SMITH, *Wealth of Nations*, IV, vii, 3

Short.— This is the short and the long of it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 2

¹"He sang The Song of the Shirt."
Inscription on Hood's monument in Kensal Green Cemetery

²This saying is, of course, proverbial.

³A nation of traders. NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, II, 186

Shot.— By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
 Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
 Here once the embattled farmers stood,
 And fired the shot heard round the world.
 EMERSON, *Concord Hymn*, st. 1

Shout. The inhuman shout which hailed the wretch
 who won.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 140

Showest.— Have more than thou showest,
 Speak less than thou knowest,
 Lend less than thou west,
 Ride more than thou goest,
 Learn more than thou trowest,
 Set less than thou throwest; . . .
 And thou shalt have more
 Than two tens to a score.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 4

Shrew.— The veriest shrew of all.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2

Shrieks.— Not louder shrieks to pitying heav'n are cast,
 When husbands, or when lapdogs breathe their last;
 Or when rich china vessels fall'n from high,
 In glitt'ring dust and painted fragments lie!¹
 POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, iii, lines 157-160

Shroud. When thoughts
 Of the last bitter hour come like a blight
 Over thy spirit, and sad images
 Of the stern agony, and shroud, and pall,
 And breathless darkness, and the narrow house,
 Make thee to shudder, and grow sick at heart,—
 Go forth, under the open sky, and list
 To Nature's teachings.
 BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, lines 8-15

Sewing at once with a double thread
 A shroud as well as a shirt.
 HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*

How swift the shuttle flies, that weaves thy shroud.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 810

Sick. You'll be sick to-morrow
 For this night's watching.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 4

¹ And mistress of herself, though china fall.
 POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, line 268

Sickness.— I'm sick of gruel, and the dietetics,

I'm sick of pills, and sicker of emetics,
I'm sick of pulses' tardiness or quickness,
I'm sick of blood, its thinness or its thickness,—
In short, within a word, I'm sick of sickness!

Hood, *Fragment, Probably Written during Illness*

Side-curl.— When a young female wears a flat circular side-curl, gummed on each temple,— when she walks with a male, not arm in arm, but with his arm against the back of hers,— and when she says "Yes?" with the note of interrogation, you are generally safe in asking her what wages she gets, and who the "feller" was you saw her with.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Sides.— Much may be said on both sides.

H. FIELDING, *The Covent Garden Tragedy*, i, 8

Sigh.— Here's a sigh to those who love me,

And a smile to those who hate;¹

BYRON, *To Thomas Moore*, st. 2

What a sigh is there! The heart is sorely charged.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 1

Sighed.— Had sighed to many, though he loved but one,³

And that loved one, alas! could ne'er be his.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 5

Sighed and looked, and sighed again.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, line 113

Sighs.—My story being done,

She gave me for my pains a world of sighs:

She swore, in faith, 't was strange, 't was passing strange,

'T was pitiful, 't was wondrous pitiful:

She wished she had not heard it, yet she wished

That heaven had made her such a man: she thanked me,

And bade me, if I had a friend that loved her,

I should but teach him how to tell my story,

And that would woo her. Upon this hint I spake:

She loved me for the dangers I had passed,

And I loved her that she did pity them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

¹ With a pardon for the foes who hate,

And a prayer for those who love us.

ELIZA COOK, *Song for the New Year*, st. 3

² He raised a sigh so piteous and profound

That [as] it did seem to shatter all his bulk.— SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 1

³ He'd sparked it with full twenty gals,

He'd squired 'em, danced 'em, druv 'em,

Fust this one, an' then thet, by spells —

All is, he couldn't love 'em.

LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 9

Sight—Simplicity

Sight.— And out of mind, as soon as out of sight.¹

LORD BROOKE, *Sonnet lvi*

Silence.— There was silence deep as death;

And the boldest held his breath

For a time. T. CAMPBELL, *Battle of the Baltic*, st. 2

Silence, like a poultice, comes

To heal the blows of sound.

HOLMES, *The Music-Grinders*, st. 10

Silence in love bewrays more woe

Than words, tho' ne'er so witty;

A beggar that is dumb you know,

May challenge double pity.

RALEIGH, *The Silent Lover*, st. 8

Silk.— And ye sall walk in silk attire,

And siller hae to spare,

Gin ye'll consent to be his bride,

Nor think o' Donald mair.

SUSANNA BLAMIRE, *The Siller Croun*, st. 1

Some marrowy crapes of China silk,

Like wrinkled skins on scalded milk.

HOLMES, *Contentment*, st. 6

Simile.— One simile, that solitary shines

In the dry desert of a thousand lines.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Epistle i,
lines 111, 112

Simon.— The real Simon Pure.

SUSANNA CENTLIVRE, *A Bold Stroke for a Wife*, v, 1

Simplicity.— Give me a look, give me a face,

That makes simplicity a grace:

Robes loosely flowing, hair as free:

Such sweet neglect more taketh me,

Than all the adulteries of art;

They strike mine eyes, but not my heart.²

BEN JONSON, *The Silent Woman*, i, 1

She 's modest as ony, and blithe as she 's bonnie,—

For guileless simplicity marks her its ain;

And far be the villain, divested of feeling,

Wha 'd blight in its bloom the sweet flower o' Dumblane.

R. TANNAHILL, *The Flower o' Dumblane*, st. 3

¹To-day man is; to-morrow he is gone. And when he is out of sight, quickly also is he out of mind.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *Imitation of Christ*, I, xxiii, 1

²A sweet disorder in the dress

Kindles in clothes a wantonness: . . .

A careless shoe-string, in whose tie

I see a wild civility:

Do more bewitch me, than when art

Is too precise in every part.

HERRICK, *Delight in Disorder*

In the complicated agitation of modern existence, our
wearied souls dream of simplicity.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*, Preface

Sin.— This unradicable taint of sin.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 126

'Twas best, he said, mankind should cease to sin.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT, *The Smoothe Divine*, line 11

Said I not so, that I would sin no more?

Witness my God, I did;

Yet I am run again upon the score:

My faults cannot be hid.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Vows Broken and Renewed*, st. 1

The sin ye do by two and two ye must pay for one by
one.

KIPLING, *Tomlinson*

Man-like is it to fall into sin,
Fiend-like is it to dwell therein,
Christ-like is it for sin to grieve,
God-like is it all sin to leave.

LONGFELLOW, *Sin*, from the German of F. von Logau

O Thou, who didst with pitfall and with gin

Beset the road I was to wander in,

Thou wilt not with predestined evil round

Enmesh, and then impute my fall to sin!

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 80

For Charlie's sake I will arise;

I will anoint me where he lies,

And change my raiment, and go in

To the Lord's house, and leave my sin

Without, and seat me at his board,

Eat, and be glad, and praise the Lord.

For wherefore should I fast and weep,

And sullen moods of mourning keep?

I cannot bring him back, nor he,

For any calling, come to me.

The bond the angel Death did sign,

God sealed — for Charlie's sake, and mine.

J. W. PALMER, *For Charlie's Sake*, st. 4

Water cannot wash away your sin.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iv

Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 1

God said of old to a woman like me,

"Go, sin no more," or your Bibles lie;

But you, you mangle his merciful words

To "Go, and sin till you die!"

R. H. STODDARD, *On the Town*, st. 15

No mercy now can clear her brow
 For this world's peace to pray;
 For, as love's wild prayer dissolved in air,
 Her woman's heart gave way! —
 But the sin forgiven by Christ in Heaven
 By man is cursed alway!

N. P. WILLIS, *Unseen Spirits*, st. 5

Sinful.— A sinful heart makes feeble hand.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 31

Sing.— Swans sing before they die,—'twere no bad thing
 Did certain persons die before they sing.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *On a Bad Singer*

Single.— Nothing in the world is single,
 All things by a law divine
 In one another's being mingle—¹
 Why not I with thine?

SHELLEY, *Love's Philosophy*, st. 1

Oh, fie upon this single life! forego it.

J. WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*, iii, 2

Sink.— Sink or swim, live or die, survive or perish, I give my
 hand and my heart to this vote.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Eulogy on Adams and
 Jefferson*, delivered in Boston, Aug. 2, 1826

Sinned. Sinned I not
 But in mistaking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Sinning. I am a man
 More sinned against than sinning.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 2

Sins.— Compound for sins they are inclined to,
 By damning those they have no mind to.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 215, 216

When you break up housekeeping, you learn the extent
 of your treasures;

Till he begins to reform, no one can number his sins.

JOHN HAY, *Distichs*, ix

Unto each man comes a day when his favourite sins all
 forsake him,

And he complacently thinks he has forsaken his sins.

Ibid., xi

¹ Another reading is: In one spirit meet and mingle.

That frown upon Saint Giles's sins, but blink
The peccadilloes of all Piccadilly.¹

Hood, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 12

Commit

The oldest sins the newest kind of ways.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 5 [4]

Sires. Few sons attain the praise
Of their great sires, and most their sires disgrace.

POPE, *The Odyssey*, II, lines 315, 316

Sixpence.— I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damned
first.

CANNING, *The Friend of Humanity and
the Knife-Grinder*, st. 9

Skies.— They change their skies above them,
But not their hearts that roam!

KIPLING, *The Native-Born*, st. 2

Skimble-skamble.— A deal of skimble-skamble stuff.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Skin. That whiter skin of hers than snow,
And smooth as monumental alabaster.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2

Skull.— Behold this ruin! 'Twas a skull²

Once of ethereal spirit full.

This narrow cell was Life's retreat;

This space was Thought's mysterious seat,

What beauteous visions filled this spot!

What dreams of pleasure long forgot!

Nor hope, nor joy, nor love, nor fear

Have left one trace of record here.

ANONYMOUS, *To a Skeleton*, st. 1

¹ Piccadilly,

A place where peccadilloes are unknown.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiii, st. 27

² Remove yon skull from out the scattered heaps:

Is that a temple where a god may dwell?

Why even the worm at last disdains her shattered cell.

Look on its broken arch, its ruined wall,

Its chambers desolate, and portals foul:

Yes this was once ambition's airy hall,

The dome of thought, the palace of the soul:

Behold through each lack-lustre, eyeless hole,

The gay recess of wisdom and of wit,

And passion's host, that never brooked control:

Can all, saint, sage, or sophist ever writ,

People this lonely tower, this tenement refit?

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 5, 6

The thoughts once chambered there,

Have gathered up their treasure and are gone.

FELICIA HEMANS, *Lines to a Butterfly Resting on a Skull*, st. 2

That skull had a tongue in it, and could sing once.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Sky—Slayer

Sky.— The sky, one blue, interminable arch,
Without a breeze, a wing, a cloud.— JAMES MONT-
GOMERY, *The Pelican Island*, Canto i, st. 2
That inverted bowl they call the sky.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 72

Slander.— Where it concerns himself,
Who's angry at a slander, makes it true.
BEN JONSON, *Catiline*, iii, 1
'Tis slander,
Whose edge is sharper than the sword; whose tongue
Outvenoms all the worms of Nile; whose breath
Rides on the posting winds and doth belie
All corners of the world: kings, queens, and states,
Maids, matrons, nay, the secrets of the grave
This viperous slander enters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 4
Slander, meanest spawn of hell
(And women's slander is the worst).
TENNYSON, *The Letters*, st. 5

Slanderous.— Done to death by slanderous tongues.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 3

Slaughter.— Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 18

Slaves.— Slaves cannot breathe in England; if their lungs
Receive our air, that moment they are free;
They touch our country, and their shackles fall.
COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 40-42

They are slaves who fear to speak
For the fallen and the weak;
They are slaves who will not choose
Hatred, scoffing, and abuse,
Rather than in silence shrink
From the truth they needs must think;
They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three.
LOWELL, *Stanzas on Freedom*, st. 4

Mechanic slaves
With greasy aprons, rules, and hammers.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2

Slayer.— If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways
I keep, and pass, and turn again.
EMERSON, *Brahma*, st. 1

Sleep. Sleep hath its own world,
A boundary between the things misnamed
Death and existence. BYRON, *The Dream*, st. 1

While I am sleeping, I neither fear nor hope, have
neither pain nor pleasure: and well fare him that in-
vented sleep, a cloak that covers all human thoughts;
the food that slakes hunger; the water that quencheth
thirst; and the fire that warmeth cold; the cold that
tempers heat; and finally a current coin, with which all
things are bought, a balance and weight that equals the
king to the shepherd; the fool to the wiseman; only one
thing (as I have heard) sleep hath ill, which is, that it is
like death, in that between a man asleep, and a dead
man, there is little difference.—CERVANTES, *Don*
Quixote (Tudor Translation, ed Henley), II, lxxviii

O sleep! it is a gentle thing,
Beloved from pole to pole!
To Mary Queen the praise be given!
She sent the gentle sleep from Heaven,
That slid into my soul.
COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 292-296

Still let me sleep, embracing clouds in vain,
And never wake to feel the day's disdain.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Sonnet liv*

We do not know what it is, dear, this sleep so deep and
still;
The folded hands, the awful calm, the cheek so pale and
chill;
The lids that will not lift again, though we may call and
call;
The strange, white solitude of peace that settles over all.
MARY MAPES DODGE, *The Two Mysteries*, st. 1

My fevered eyes I dared not close,
But stared aghast at sleep:
For sin had rendered unto her
The keys of hell to keep!
HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*

Be not afraid, ye doubting [waiting] hearts that weep,
For God still [still He] giveth his beloved sleep,
And if an endless sleep he wills, so best.
Epitaph of T. H. Huxley, from a poem by his
wife, HENRIETTA A. HUXLEY

O, magic sleep! O comfortable bird,
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind
Till it is hushed and smooth.
KEATS, *Endymion*, 1, lines 453-455

Sleep—Sleeping

How calm they sleep beneath the shade
 Who once were weary of the strife,
 And bent, like us, beneath the load
 Of human life!

CRAMMOND KENNEDY, *Greenwood Cemetery*

Now I lay me down to take my sleep,
 I pray the Lord my soul to keep:
 If I should die before I wake,
 I pray the Lord my soul to take.—*New England Primer*

No boy knows when he goes to sleep.¹

J. W. RILEY, *No Boy Knows*

Give me to drink mandragora . . .
 That I might sleep out this great gap of time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 5

O sleep! O gentle sleep!
 Nature's soft nurse, how have I frightened thee,
 That thou no more wilt weigh my eyelids down²
 And steep my senses in forgetfulness?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 1

Sleep that sometimes shuts up sorrow's eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, iii, 2

Tired nature's sweet restorer, balmy Sleep!³
 He, like the world, his ready visit pays
 Where fortune smiles; the wretched he forsakes;
 Swift on his downy pinions flies from woe,
 And lights on lids unsullied with a tear.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 1-5

Sleeping.— Thus was I, sleeping, by a brother's hand
 Of life, of crown, of queen, at once dispatched:
 Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
 Unhouseled, disappointed, unaneled,
 No reckoning made, but sent to my account
 With all my imperfections on my head.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

¹If ignorance be indeed a bliss,
 What blessed ignorance equals this,
 To sleep — and not to know it? — HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg*, Her Dream

²The timely dew of sleep,
 Now falling with soft slumbrous weight, inclines
 Our eyelids. MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 614-616

Sleep shall neither night or day
 Hang upon his pent-house lid. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 3

³Innocent sleep,
 Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleeve of care,
 The death of each day's life, sore labour's bath,
 Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,
 Chief nourisher in life's feast. SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, ii, 2

Sleeps—Smile

371

Sleeps.— He that sleeps feels not the toothache.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, v, 4

There are a kind of men so loose of soul,
That in their sleeps will mutter their affairs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iii, 3

Sleeve. I will wear my heart upon my sleeve
For daws to peck at. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Slept.— Then went to bed and slept as sound
As if I'd paid a note.—LANIER, *A Florida Ghost*, st. 15
God's finger touched him, and he slept.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lxxxv, st. 5

Slippery. So slippery that
The fear's as bad as falling.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 3

Sluggard.— 'Tis the voice of the sluggard, I heard him com-
plain,
"You have waked me too soon, I must slumber again."
WATTS, *The Sluggard*

Slumbers.— To all, to each, a fair good night
And pleasing dreams and slumbers light.
SCOTT, *Marmion*, L'Envoy

Smart. *Leonato.* I will be heard.
Antonio. And shall, or some of us will smart for it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Smell.— The smell of grain, or tedded grass, or kine.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, line 450

A very ancient and fish-like smell.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 2

Smile.— Too foolish for a tear, too wicked for a smile.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ode to Tranquillity*, st. 4

He smiled as he sat by the table,
With the smile that was childlike and bland.
BRET HARTE, *Plain Language from Truthful James*, st. 4

She looked down to blush, and she looked up to sigh,
With a smile on her lips and a tear in her eye.
SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 12

Smitest.— Man of age, thou smitest sore.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto iii, st. 10

Smoky.— Holding these smoky localities responsible for the conflagrations within them has a very salutary effect.

LINCOLN, *Letter to J. R. Underwood*,

Oct. 26, 1864

Snake.— We have scotched the snake, not killed it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 2

Snakes.— There's not a mile in Ireland's isle

Where dirty varmin musters,

But there he put his dear fore-foot,

And murdered them in clusters.

The toads went pop, the frogs went hop,

Slap-dash into the water;

And the snakes committed suicide

To save themselves from slaughter.

HENRY BENNETT, *St. Patrick Was a Gentleman*

Snapper-up.— A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 3 [2]

Sneer.— There was a laughing devil in his sneer.

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 9

Snow.— Now fades the last long streak of snow,

Now bourgeons every maze of quick.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cxv, st. 1

Snow-flakes.— Where the snow-flakes fall thickest there's nothing can freeze.

HOLMES, *The Boys*, st. 2

Soap.— Seemed washing his hands with invisible soap,
In imperceptible water.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*, Her Christening

Sober.— And he that will to bed go sober,

Falls with the leaf still in October.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Bloody Brother*,

ii, 2 (Song)

If I do not put on a sober habit,

Talk with respect, and swear but now and then,

Wear prayer-books in my pocket, look demurely,

Nay, more, while grace is saying, hood mine eyes

Thus with my hat, and sigh, and say "Amen,"

Use all the observance of civility,

Like one well studied in a sad ostent

To please his grandam, never trust me more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2

Soiling—Somebody

373

Soiling.— Soiling another, Annie, will never make one's self clean.
TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, st. 9

Soldier.— Providence and courage never abandon the good soldier.

COIGNET, cited by W. M. SLOANE, *Napoleon Bonaparte*, III, 248

When you're wounded and left on Afghanistan's plains,
And the women come out to cut up what remains,
Jest roll to your rifle and blow out your brains
An' go to your Gawd like a soldier.

KIPLING, *The Young British Soldier*, st. 13

"A soldier of the Union mustered out"
Is the inscription on an unknown grave
At Newport News, beside the salt-sea wave,
Nameless and dateless.

LONGFELLOW, *A Nameless Grave*

Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er,
Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto i, st. 31

A soldier,
Full of strange oaths and bearded like the pard,
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Soldiers.— The worn white soldiers in khaki dress,

Who gave up their lives at the Queen's command,
For the pride of their race, and the peace of the land.

KIPLING, *Ballad of Bon Da Thone*, st. 6, 8

Solitude.— He makes a solitude, and calls it — peace.

BYRON, *Bride of Abydos*, Canto ii, st. 20

O Solitude! where are the charms
That sages have seen in thy face?

COWPER, *Alexander Selkirk*, st. 1

Solitude sometimes is best society,
And short retirement urges sweet return.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, lines 249, 250

Somebody.— Somebody's courting somebody,

Somewhere or other to-night;
Somebody's whispering to somebody,
Somebody's listening to somebody,

Under this clear moonlight.— ANONYMOUS, *Somebody*

Son.— That unfeathered two-legged thing, a son.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, line 170

Song.— Here lived the soul enchanted

By melody of song;
Here dwelt the spirit haunted
By a demoniac throng;
Here sang the lips elated;
Here grief and death were sated;
Here loved and here unmated
Was he, so frail, so strong.

J. H. BONER, *Poe's Cottage at Fordham*, st. 1

His song was only living aloud,

His work, a singing with his hand!

LANIER, *Life and Song*, st. 5

Be good, sweet maid, and let who will be clever;
Do noble things, not dream them, all day long:
And so make life, death, and that vast forever
One grand, sweet song.

KINGSLEY, *A Farewell*, st. 2

Songs.— Such songs have power to quiet

The restless pulse of care,
And come like the benediction
That follows after prayer.¹

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*, st. 9

Sons.— Good wombs have borne bad sons.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

Sore. You rub the sore,

When you should bring the plaster.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 1

Sorrow.— The path of sorrow, and that path alone,

Leads to the land where sorrow is unknown;
No traveller ever reached that blessed abode,
Who found not thorns and briers in his road.

COWPER, *Epistle to a Lady in France*, lines 9-12

They say 'tis a sin to sorrow,
That what God doth is best;
But 'tis only a month to-morrow
I buried it from my breast.

R. S. HAWKER, *Lament of a Cornish Mother*, st. 1

¹It flooded the crimson twilight,
Like the close of an angel's psalm,
And it lay on my fevered spirit

With a touch of infinite calm.— A. A. PROCTER, *A Lost Chord*, st. 3

A feeling of sadness and longing,
That is not akin to pain,
And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*, st. 3

Here bring your wounded hearts, here tell your anguish—
Earth has no sorrow that Heaven cannot heal.

T. MOORE, *Come, Ye Disconsolate*

A countenance more in sorrow than in anger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

Gnarling sorrow hath less power to bite
The man that mocks at it and sets it light.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3

If hearty sorrow
Be a sufficient ransom for offence,
I tender 't here.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v, 4

O Sorrow, wilt thou live with me,
No casual mistress, but a wife.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lix, st. 1

Sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering happier things.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, line 76

Sorrows.—Pity the sorrows of a poor old man!

Whose trembling limbs have borne him to your door,
Whose days are dwindled to the shortest span,
O, give relief, and Heaven will bless your store.

T. MOSS, *The Beggar*

When sorrows come, they come not single spies,
But in battalions.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Soul.—Sweet friends! What the women lave

For its last bed of the grave
Is a tent which I am quitting,
Is a garment no more fitting,
Is a cage from which, at last,
Like a hawk my soul hath passed.

What ye lift upon the bier
Is not worth a wistful tear.
'Tis an empty sea-shell,—one
Out of which the pearl is gone;
The shell is broken, it lies there;
The pearl, the all, the soul, is here.

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *After Death in Arabia*, st. 3, 4

Soul—Continued

Part they must: body and soul must part;
Fond couple! linked more close than wedded pair.¹

R. BLAIR, *The Grave*

O God! it is a fearful thing
To see the human soul take wing
In any shape, in any mood.

BYRON, *Prisoner of Chillon*, st. 8

But whither went his soul, let such relate
Who search the secrets of the future state:
Divines can say but what themselves believe;
Strong proofs they have, but not demonstrative:
For, were all plain, then all sides must agree,
And faith itself be lost in certainty.
To live uprightly then is sure the best,
To save ourselves, and not to damn the rest.
The soul of Arcite went where heathens go,
Who better live than we, though less they know.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, lines 2120-2129

Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.

W. E. HENLEY, *Out of the Night That
Covers Me*, st. 1

Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,
Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!

HOLMES, *The Chambered Nautilus*, st. 5

My soul is like the oar that momentarily
Dies in a desperate stress beneath the wave,
Then glitters out again and sweeps the sea:
Each second I'm new-born from some new grave.

LANIER, *Struggle*

The sun is but a spark of fire,
A transient meteor in the sky,
The soul, immortal as its sire,
Shall never die.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Grave*, st. 30

¹ Body and soul, like peevish man and wife,
United jar, and yet are loth to part.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 175, 176

The look, the air, that frets thy sight,
 May be a token, that below
 The soul has closed in deadly fight
 With some infernal fiery foe,
 Whose glance would scorch thy smiling grace,
 And cast thee shuddering on thy face.

A. A. PROCTER, *Judge Not*, st. 2

O limed soul, that, struggling to be free,
 Art more engaged! SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 3

Now my soul hath elbow-room.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, v, 7

Why should this worthless tegument endure
 If its undying guest be lost forever?
 Oh, let us keep the soul embalmed and pure
 In living virtue; that when both must sever,
 Although corruption may our frame consume,
 The immortal spirit in the skies may bloom.
 HORACE SMITH, *Address to a Mummy*, st. 13

For of the soule the bodie forme doth take;
 For soule is forme, and doth the bodie make.
 SPENSER, *Hymne in Honour of Beautie*, lines 132, 133

So passed the strong heroic soul away.
 TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 909

Where wert thou, Soul, ere yet my body born
 Became thy dwelling-place? Didst thou on earth,
 Or in the clouds, await this body's birth?
 Or by what chance upon that winter's morn
 Didst thou this body find, a babe forlorn?
 Didst thou in sorrow enter, or in mirth?
 Or for a jest, perchance, to try its worth
 Thou tookest flesh, ne'er from it to be torn?
 Nay, Soul, I will not mock thee; well I know
 Thou wert not on the earth, nor in the sky;
 For with my body's growth thou too didst grow;
 But with that body's death wilt thou too die?
 I know not, and thou canst not tell me, so
 In doubt we'll go together,— thou and I.
 SAMUEL WADDINGTON, *Soul and Body*

A soul immortal, spending all her fires,
 Wasting her strength in strenuous idleness,
 Thrown into tumult, raptured or alarmed
 At aught this scene can threaten or indulge,
 Resembles ocean into tempest wrought,
 To waft a feather or to drown a fly.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 149-154

Souls—Sparkled

Souls.— Of two souls — one must bend, one rule above.

R. BROWNING, *Beatrice Signorini*, line 86

'Tis an awkward thing to play with souls,
And matter enough to save one's own:
Yet think of my friend, and the burning coals
He played with for bits of stone!

R. BROWNING, *A Light Woman*, st. 12

We are only we
While souls and bodies in one frame agree.

DRYDEN, *Translation of Lucretius*, III, lines 17, 18

These are the times that try men's souls.

T. PAINE, *The Crisis*, No. 1

Thou almost mak'st me waver in my faith,
To hold opinion with Pythagoras,
That souls of animals infuse themselves
Into the trunks of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Sound.— A winged and wandering sound.

MARIA TESSELSCHADE VISSCHER, *The Night-
ingale* (trans. Sir John Bowring)

Sow.— He has the wrong sow by the ear.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, ii, 1

The sow that was washed [is turned] to her wallowing
in the mire. 2 *Peter* ii, 22

Spaniel.

You play the spaniel,
And think with wagging of your tongue to win me.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 3 [2]

I am your spaniel; and, Demetrius,
The more you beat me, I will fawn on you:
Use me but as your spaniel, spurn me, strike me,
Neglect me, lose me; only give me leave,
Unworthy as I am, to follow you.
What worser place can I beg in your love
(And yet a place of high respect with me),
Than to be used as you use your dog?

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1

Sparkled.— She sparkled, was exhaled, and went to heaven.¹

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, V, line 601

¹ That loving soul, which on the parent's breast
Had sparkled as a dew-drop, was exhaled,
To mingle mid the brightness of the skies.

L. H. SIGOURNEY, *Dew-drops*

Speak. I trust I may have leave to speak;
And speak I will.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 3

I speak as my understanding instructs me and as my
honesty puts it to utterance.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, i, 1

Spectres. They drink out of skulls newly torn from
the grave,
Dancing 'round them the spectres are seen;
Their liquor is blood, and this horrible stave
They howl: "To the health of Alonzo the Brave,
And his consort, the Fair Imogene!"
M. G. LEWIS, *Alonzo the Brave and the Fair Imogene*

Speculation.— Speculation is a round game; the players see
little or nothing of their cards at first starting; gains
may be great — and so may losses. . . . A mania pre-
vailed, a bubble burst, four stockbrokers took villa
residences at Florence, four hundred nobodies were
ruined, and among them Mr. Nickleby.
DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, i

Speech.— Men ever had, and ever will have, leave
To coin new words well suited to the age.
Words are like leaves, some wither every year,
And every year a younger race succeeds.

Use may revive the obsoletest words,
And banish those that now are most in vogue;
Use is the judge, the law, and rule of speech.
ROSCOMMON, *Art of Poetry*, lines 73-91

Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to
you, trippingly on the tongue: but if you mouth it, as
many of your players do, I had as lief the town-crier
spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with
your hand, thus, but use all gently; for in the very tor-
rent, tempest, and, as I may say, the whirlwind of pas-
sion,¹ you must acquire and beget a temperance that may
give it smoothness. Oh, it offends me to the soul to
hear a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to
tatters, to very rags, to split the ears of the groundlings,
who for the most part are capable of nothing but in-
explicable dumb-shows and noise: I would have such a
fellow whipped for o'erdoing Termagant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

¹"As I may say, whirlwind of your passion" according to different versions.

Speech—Spirit

Mend your speech a little,
Lest it [you] may mar your fortunes.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1

His speech was like a tangled chain; nothing impaired,
but all disordered.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v, 1

Rude am I in my speech,
And little blessed with the soft phrase of peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Speech ventilates our intellectual fire;
Speech burnishes our mental magazine.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 478, 479

Spider.— The spider's touch, how exquisitely fine!
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.¹

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle i, lines 217, 218

Spin.— Spin, spin, Clotho, spin!
Lachesis, twist! and, Atropos, sever!
Darkness is strong, and so is Sin,
But surely God endures for ever!

LOWELL, *Villa Franca*, st. 7

Spirit.— The letter kills, the spirit keeps alive²
In law and gospel.

R. BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*, XI,
lines 1531, 1532

O Lord! since we have feasted thus,
Which we so little merit,
Let Meg now take away the flesh,
And Jock bring in the spirit!

BURNS, *On a Sheep's Head*

I am thy father's spirit,
Doomed for a certain term to walk the night,
And for the day confined to fast in fires,
Till the foul crimes done in my days of nature
Are burnt and purged away. But that I am forbid
To tell the secrets of my prison-house,
I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young blood,
Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their spheres,
Thy knotted and combined locks to part,

¹ Much like a subtle spider which doth sit,
In middle of her web, which spreadeth wide;
If aught do touch the utmost thread of it,
She feels it instantly on every side.

SIR J. DAVIES, *The Immortality of the Soul*

² The letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

2 Cor. iii, 6

And each particular hair to stand on end,
Like quills upon the fretful porpentine [porcupine]:
But this eternal blazon must not be
To ears of flesh and blood.—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Rest, rest, perturbed spirit! *Ibid.*

When that this body did contain a spirit,
A kingdom for it was too small a bound;
But now two paces of the vilest earth
Is room enough: this earth that bears thee dead
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 4

These foolish drops do something [somewhat] drown
my manly spirit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 3

Our tastes, our needs, are never twice the same.

Nothing contents us long, however dear,
The spirit in us, like the grosser frame,
Outgrows the garments which it wore last year.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Year Outgrows
the Spring*, st. 4

Spirits. Spirits, when they please,
Can either sex assume, or both; so soft
And uncompounded is their essence pure,
Not tied or manacled with joint or limb,
Nor founded on the brittle strength of bones,
Like cumbrous flesh; but, in what shape they choose,
Dilated or condensed, bright or obscure,
Can execute their airy purposes,
And works of love or enmity fulfil.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 423-431

Glendower. I can call spirits from the vasty deep.

Hotspur. Why, so can I, or so can any man;
But will they come when you do call for them?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

Spirits of peace, where are ye? are ye all gone,
And leave me here in wretchedness behind ye?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Take, O boatman, thrice thy fee,
Take, I give it willingly;
For, invisible to thee,
Spirits twain have crossed with me.

UHLAND, *The Passage* (trans. Sarah Austen), st. 6

Spiritual.—Millions of spiritual creatures walk the earth
Unseen, both when we wake and when we sleep.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 677, 678

Spleen—Squadron

Spleen.— You shall digest the venom of your spleen,
Though it do split you; for, from this day forth,
I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
When you are waspish.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

Splendour.— The splendour falls on castle walls
And snowy summits old in story;
The long light shakes across the lakes,
And the wild cataract leaps in glory.
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, iii

Spoke.— When I spoke that, I was ill-tempered too.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

Sport.— Sport that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter holding both his sides.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 31, 32

Spot.— My family . . . think it indispensable that [Mr. Micawber] should be upon the spot . . . in case of anything turning up.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, xii

Out, damned spot! out, I say.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 1

Spring.— The spring comes slowly up this way.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*, I, line 22

Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's pleasant king.

T. NASH, *Spring, the Sweet Spring*

Come, gentle Spring, ethereal mildness, come.¹

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Spring, line 1

Spring-time.— Noiselessly as the spring-time

Her crown of verdure weaves,
And all the trees on all the hills
Open their thousand leaves.

C. F. ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 3

Squadron.— A fellow almost damned in a fair wife;

That never set a squadron in the field,
Nor the division of a battle knows
More than a spinster; . . .

Mere prattle, without practice,
Is all his soldiership.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

¹"Come, gentle spring! ethereal mildness! come."

O Thomson! void of rhyme as well as reason;

How couldst thou thus poor human nature hum?

There's no such season!

HOOD, *Spring, A New Version*

Square.— Utopia is a pleasant place,
But how shall I get there?
"Straight down the crooked lane,
And all round the square."

HOOD, *A Plain Direction*, st. 2

Square Deal.— A man who is good enough to shed his blood
for his country¹ is good enough to be given a square deal
afterward. More than that no man is entitled to, and
less than that no man shall have.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech at Springfield*,
Ill., July 4, 1903

Squeezing.— What holds a pretty girl's
Hand without squeezing?

F. LOCKER, *On an Old Muff*

Staff.— The boy was the very staff of my age.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2

Stage. All the world's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players:
They have their exits and their entrances;
And one man in his time plays many parts,
His acts being seven ages.²

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

A kingdom for a stage, princes to act
And monarchs to behold the swelling scene!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, Prologue

Stammer.— I would thou couldst stammer, that thou mightst
pour this concealed man out of thy mouth, as wine comes
out of a narrow-mouthed bottle, either too much at once,
or none at all.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Stand.— Here I stand; I cannot do otherwise; God help me!

MARTIN LUTHER, *His Defence before the
Diet of Worms*

Standard.— But still he waves the standard, and cries, amid
the rout —

"For Church and King, fair gentlemen, spur on and fight
it out!"

And now he wards a Roundhead's pike, and now he
hums a stave,

And here he quotes a stage-play, and there he fells a
knave.

PRAED, *Sir Nicholas at Marston Moor*, st. 5

¹Alluding to coloured troops.

²The world's a theatre, the earth a stage
Which God and nature do with actors fill.

T. HEYWOOD, *Apology for Actors*

Star.—“No sight? no sound?” “No; nothing save
The plover from the marshes calling,
And in yon western sky, about
An hour ago a star¹ was falling.”

“A star? There's nothing strange in that.”
“No, nothing; but, above the thicket,
Somehow it seemed to me that God
Somewhere has just relieved a picket.”

BRET HARTE, *Relieving Guard*, st. 2, 3

Yet, if thou wilt remember one
Who never can forget,
Whose lonely life is not so lone
As if we had not met,
Believe that in the frosty sky
Whereon is writ his destiny,
Thy light is lingering yet,
A star before the darkened soul,
To guide, and gladden, and control.

PRAED, *A Farewell*, st. 7

It were all one
That I should love a bright particular star
And think to wed it, he is so above me:
In his bright radiance and collateral light
Must I be comforted, not in his sphere.
The ambition in my love thus plagues itself:
The hind that would be mated by the lion
Must die for love.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 1

Stare. And then with a riding-whip
Leisurely tapping a glossy boot,
And curving a contumelious lip,
Gorgonized me from head to foot
With a stony British stare.—TENNYSON, *Maud*, xiii, st. 2

Stars. When the patient stars look down
On all their light discovers,
The traitor's smile, the murderer's frown,
The lips of lying lovers,
They try to shut their saddening eyes,
And in the vain endeavour
We see them twinkling in the skies,
And so they wink for ever.

HOLMES, *Album Verses*, st. 6, 7

Starve.—But still the great have kindness in reserve,
He helped to bury whom he helped to starve.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 247, 248

¹Thomas Starr King died in San Francisco, March 4, 1864.

State.— A thousand years scarce serve to form a state;

An hour may lay it in the dust.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto ii, st. 84

In friendship false, implacable in hate;

Resolved to ruin or to rule the state.

DRYDEN,
Absalom and Achitophel, I, lines 173, 174

What constitutes a state?

Not high raised battlements or laboured mound,

Thick wall or moated gate;

Not cities proud with spires and turrets crowned;

Not bays and broad-armed ports,

Where, laughing at the storm, rich navies ride;

Not starred and spangled courts,

Where low-browed baseness wafts perfume to pride.

No: — men, high-minded men, . . .

Men, who their duties know,

But know their rights, and, knowing, dare maintain;

Prevent the long aimed blow

And crush the tyrant while they rend the chain:

These constitute a state,

And sovereign law, that state's collected will,

O'er thrones and globes elate

Sits empress, crowning good, repressing ill.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Ode in Imitation of Alcæus*

I have done the state some service, and they know't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2

Statesman.— Statesman, yet friend to truth! of soul sincere,

In action faithful, and in honour clear;

Who broke no promise, served no private end,

Who gained no title, and who lost no friend;

Ennobled by himself, by all approved,

And praised, unenvied, by the Muse he loved.¹

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle v, lines 67-72

Statuary.

She was one

Fit for the model of a statuary

(A race of mere impostors, when all's done —

I've seen much finer women, ripe and real,

Than all the nonsense of their stone ideal).

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 118

Statue.— The more the marble wastes

The more the statue grows.

MICHAELANGELO BUONAROTTI, *Sonnet*

(trans. Mrs. Henry Roscoe)

¹This quotation was also used as an epitaph on the tomb of James Craggs in Westminster Abbey, with a change in the last line to "Praised, wept, and honoured by the Muse he loved."

Stature.— *Jaques*. What stature is she of?

Orlando. Just as high as my heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Steal.— Thieves for their robbery have authority

When judges steal themselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

"Convey," the wise it call. "Steal!" foh! a fico for the phrase!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, i, 3

We steal by line and level.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iv

Stealing.— In vain we call old notions fudge,

And bend our conscience to our dealing;

The Ten Commandments will not budge,

And stealing will continue stealing.

LOWELL, *Epigram: International Copyright*

B, taught by Pope to do his good by stealth,

'Twixt participle and noun no difference feeling,

In office placed to serve the Commonwealth,

Does himself all the good he can by stealing.

LOWELL, *Epigram: A Misconception*

When to bed the world are bobbing,

Then's the time for orchard-robbing;

Yet the fruit were scarce worth peeling

Were it not for stealing, stealing.

T. RANDOLPH, *Fairies' Song* (trans. from the

Latin, by Leigh Hunt)

Steam.— Soon shall thy arm, unconquered steam! afar

Drag the slow barge, or drive the rapid car;

Or on wide waving wings expanded bear

The flying-chariot through the field of air.¹

E. DARWIN, *A Botanic Garden*, I, i

Steed.— And there lay the steed with his nostril all wide,

And through it there rolled not the breath of his pride:

And the foam of his gasping lay white on the turf,

And cold as the spray of the rock-beating surf.

BYRON, *Destruction of Sennacherib*, st. 4

Like the impatient steed of war,

He snuffed the battle from afar.—SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 1

¹ I blow the bellows, I forge the steel,

In all the shops of trade;

I hammer the ore and turn the wheel

Where my arms of strength are made;

I manage the furnace, the mill, the mint,

I carry, I spin, I weave,

And all my doings I put into print

On every Saturday eve.

G. W. CUTTER, *The Song of Steam*

Steeds.— The steeds are all bridled, and snort to the rein;
Curved is each neck, and flowing each mane;
White is the foam of their champ on the bit:
The spears are uplifted; the matches are lit;
The cannon are pointed and ready to roar,
And crush the wall they have crumbled before.

BYRON, *Siege of Corinth*, st. 22

Steer. I argue not
Against Heaven's hand or will, nor bate a jot
Of heart or hope; but still bear up, and steer
Right onward.
MILTON, *Sonnet to Cyriac Skinner*

Stenches.— In Köhln, a town of monks and bones,
And pavements fanged with murderous stones,
And rags, and hags, and hideous wenches;
I counted two-and-seventy stenches,
All well defined, and several stinks!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Cologne*, lines 1-5

Stephen.— King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him a crown;
He held them sixpence all too dear,
With that he called the tailor lown.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

Steps.— He who, from zone to zone,
Guides through the boundless sky thy certain flight,
In the long way that I must tread alone,
Will lead my steps aright.
BRYANT, *To a Waterfowl*, st. 8

Stile.— I 'm sittin' on the stile, Mary,
Where we sat side by side.
And the red was on your lip, Mary,
And the love-light in your eye.
LADY DUFFERIN, *Lament of the Irish Immigrant*, st. 1

Stimulating.— There are companies of men of genius into
which I sometimes go, where the atmosphere of intellect
and sentiment is so much more stimulating than alcohol,
that, if I thought fit to take wine, it would be to keep
me sober.— HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

Stolen.— Stolen sweets are always sweeter;
Stolen kisses much completer.
T. RANDOLPH, *Fairies' Song* (trans. from the
Latin, by Leigh Hunt)

Stolid.— A thing that grieves not and that never hopes,
 Stolid and stunned, a brother to the ox.
 EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 1

Stomach. He was a man
 Of an unbounded stomach, ever ranking
 Himself with princes.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

Stomachs. Our stomachs
 Will make what 's homely savoury.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 6
 They have only stomachs to eat, and none to fight.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 7

Stone.— As cold as any stone.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 3
 The earth upon her corpse was pressed,
 This post was driven into her breast,
 . And a stone is on her face.
 SOUTHEY, *The Cross-Roads*, st. 27
 The stone that is rolling can gather no moss.
 THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good*
Husbandry, Good Husbandry Lessons, st. 46

Stonewall.— Appealing from his native sod,
In forma pauperis to God,
 "Lay bare Thine arm! Stretch forth Thy rod:
 Amen!"— That 's Stonewall's Way.
 J. W. PALMER, *Stonewall Jackson's Way*, st. 3

Storm.— And, pleased the Almighty's orders to perform,
 Rides in the whirlwind, and directs the storm.¹
 ADDISON, *The Campaign*, lines 291, 292
 Poor creatures! how they envies us!
 And wishes, I've a notion,
 For our good luck, in such a storm,
 To be upon the ocean!
 WILLIAM PITT (of Malta), *The Sailor's*
Consolation, st. 2
 So foul a sky clears not without a storm.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2
 Like a storm he came,
 And shook the house, and like a storm he went.
 TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, lines 215, 216

¹This line is frequently ascribed to Pope as it is found in the *Dunciad*, iii, line 264. Cf. God. Quotation from Cowper.

Stormy.— I've seen your stormy seas and stormy women,¹
And pity lovers rather more than seamen.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 53

Story.— Story! God bless you! I have none to tell, sir.
CANNING, *The Friend of Humanity and the*
Knife-Grinder, st. 6

A woman's story at a winter's fire,
Authorized by her grandam.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iii, 4

Straight.— There is no force however great
Can stretch a cord however fine
Into a horizontal line
That shall be accurately straight.
W. WHEWELL, *The Unconscious Poetizing*
of a Philosopher

Strangers.— I do desire we may be better strangers.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

Straw.— Take a straw and throw it up into the air, you may
see by that which way the wind is.
JOHN SELDEN, *Table Talk: Libels*

Street.— A street there is in Paris famous,
For which no rhyme our language yields,
Rue Neuve des Petits Champs its name is —
The New Street of the Little Fields.
THACKERAY, *The Ballad of Bowillabaisse*, st. 1

Strength. If you had the strength
Of twenty men, it would dispatch you straight.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 1

Who trusts the strength will with the burden grow,
That God makes instruments to work his will,
If but that will we can arrive to know,
Nor tamper with the weights of good and ill.
TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*, st. 9

Strenuous.— I wish to preach, not the doctrine of ignoble
ease, but the doctrine of the strenuous life, the life of
toil and effort, of labour and strife; to preach that high-
est form of success which comes, not to the man who

¹This only proved as a spark to the powder,
And the storm I had raised came faster and louder;
It blew and it rained, thundered, lightened, and hailed
Interjections, verbs, pronouns, till language quite failed
To express the abusive, and then its arrears
Were brought up all at once by a torrent of tears,
And my last faint, despairing attempt at an ob-
servation was lost in a tempest of sobs.

W. A. BUTLER, *Nothing to Wear*

Strenuous—Strokes

desires mere easy peace, but to the man who does not shrink from danger, from hardship, or from bitter toil, and who out of these wins the splendid ultimate triumph.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech before the Hamilton Club*, Chicago, April 10, 1899

Strife.— A man whose soul is pure and strong, whose sword is bright and keen,
Who knows the splendour of the fight and what its issues mean;
Who never takes one step aside, nor halts, though hope be dim,
But cleaves a pathway through the strife, and bids men follow him.—HENRY VAN DYKE, *Another Chance*, st. 7
Better a day of strife
Than a century of sleep.

A. J. RYAN, *The Rosary of My Tears*

Oh, hush thee, my baby, the time soon will come,
When thy sleep shall be broken by trumpet and drum;
Then hush thee, my darling, take rest while you may,
For strife comes with manhood, and waking with day.¹
SCOTT, *Lullaby of an Infant Chief*, st. 3

Strike.— Strike when the iron is hot.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Westward Ho!* ii, 1;
G. FARQUHAR, *The Beaux Stratagem*, iv, 1

Strikes.— A mechanic his labour will often discard
If the rate of his pay he dislikes;
But a clock — and its case is uncommonly hard —
Will continue to work though it strikes.
HOOD, *Epigram on the Superiority of Machinery*

Strings.— 'Tis good in every case, you know,
To have two strings unto your bow.²

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*, IV

Stripes. Stripes, that Mercy, with a bleeding heart,
Weeps when she sees inflicted on a beast.
COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 24, 25

Strokes. Hercules himself must yield to odds;
And many strokes, though with a little axe,
Hew down and fell the hardest-timbered oak.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, ii, 1

¹ Yet must they wake again,
Wake soon to all the bitterness of life,
The pang of sorrow, the temptation strife,
Aye to the conscience pain.

G. W. BETHUNE, *Hymn to Night*

² He that has two strings to his bow. BUTLER, *Hudibras*, III, i, line 3
I had two strings to my bow. FIELDING, *Love in Several Masques*, v, 13

Strong.— Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never the
twain shall meet,
Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's great Judg-
ment Seat;
But there is neither East nor West, Border, nor Breed,
nor Birth,
When two strong men stand face to face, though they
come from the ends of the earth.

KIPLING, *Ballad of East and West*

Know how sublime a thing it is
To suffer and be strong.

LONGFELLOW, *Light of the Stars*, st. 9

Struggle.— Hath hope been smitten in its early dawn?

Have clouds o'ercast thy purpose, trust, or plan?

Have faith, and struggle on!

R. S. S. ANDROS, *Perseverance*, st. 6

Say not the struggle nought availeth,
The labour and the wounds are vain.

If hopes were dupes, fears may be liars;
It may be, in yon smoke concealed
Your comrades chase e'en now the fliers,
And, but for you, possess the field.

A. H. CLOUGH, *Say not, the Struggle Nought*

Availeth, st. 1, 2

Study.— No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en;

In brief, sir, study what you most affect.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 1

Style.— Style is the dress of thoughts.

CHESTERFIELD, *Letter to His Son*, Nov. 24, 1749

Sublime.— The sublime and the ridiculous are often so nearly
related, that it is difficult to class them separately. One
step above the sublime makes the ridiculous, and one
step above the ridiculous makes the sublime.

THOMAS PAINE, *Age of Reason*, II, *ad finem*

Submission.— Yielded with coy submission, modest pride,
And sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 310, 311

Submission bondage, and resistance death.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, i, st. 16

Success.— 'Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we'll do more, Sempronius; we'll deserve it.¹
ADDISON, *Cato*, i, 2

Such a nature,
Tickled with good success, disdains the shadow
Which he treads on at noon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, i, 1

Sue.— Come not cringing to sue me!
Take me with triumph and power,
As a warrior storms a fortress!
I will not shrink or cower.
Come, as you came in the desert,
Ere we were women and men,
When the tiger passions were in us,
And love as you loved me then!
W. W. STORY, *Cleopatra*, st. 12

Suez.— Ship me somewhere east of Suez, where the best is
like the worst,
Where there are n't no Ten Commandments an' a man
can raise a thirst;
For the temple-bells are callin', and it's there that I
would be —
By the old Moulmein Pagoda, looking lazy at the sea.
KIPLING, *Mandalay*

Sufferance.— Sufferance is the badge of all our tribe.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Sufferings.— To each his sufferings: all are men,
Condemned alike to groan;
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own. THOMAS GRAY, *Ode*
on a Distant Prospect of Eton College, st. 10

Suggestion.— They'll take suggestion as a cat laps milk.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 1

Sun.— Let others hail the rising sun:
I bow to that whose course is run.
DAVID GARRICK, *On the Death of Mr. Pelham*

Brushing with hasty steps the dews away,
To meet the sun upon the upland lawn.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 26

¹ "'Tis not in mortals to command success:"
But do you more, Sempronius — *don't* deserve it.
And take my word, you won't have any less:
Be wary, watch the time, and always serve it.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiii, st. 18

Taking the year together, my dear,
There is n't more cloud than sun.

R. PEALE, *Faith and Hope*

The weary sun hath made a golden set,
And, by the bright track of his fiery car
Gives signal [token] of a goodly day to-morrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, v, 3

An hour before the worshipped sun
Peered forth the golden window of the east,
A troubled mind drave me to walk abroad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1

Sunbeams.— He had been eight years upon a project for
extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, which were to
be put in phials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm
the air in raw, inclement summers.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: A Voyage to Laputa*, v

Sunday.— In spite of all hypocrisy can spin,
As surely as I am a Christian scion,
I cannot think it is a mortal sin —
(Unless he's loose) to look upon a lion.
I really think that one may go, perchance,
To see a bear, as guiltless as on Monday —
(That is, provided that he did not dance)
Bruin's no worse than bakin' on a Sunday —
But what is your opinion, Mrs. Grundy?

HOOD, *An Open Question*, st. 11.

Sunflower.— The heart that has truly loved never forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close,
As the sunflower turns on her god, when he sets,
The same look which she turned when he rose.

THOMAS MOORE, *Believe Me, If All Those
Endearing Young Charms*, st. 2

Superfluity.— Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, but
competency lives longer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

Supper.— This night he makes a supper, and a great one.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 3

About the sixth hour; when beasts most graze, birds
best peck, and men sit down to that nourishment which
is called supper.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1

Being full of supper and distempering draughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Suspicion.— See what a ready tongue suspicion hath!

He that but fears the thing he would not know
Hath by instinct knowledge from others' eyes
That what he feared is chanced.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, i, 1

Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind;
The thief doth fear each bush an officer.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, v, 6

Swan.— Sweet swan of Avon!

BEN JONSON,

To the Memory of Shakespeare, line 71

I will make thee think thy swan a crow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 2

Swap.— It is not best to swap horses while crossing the river.

LINCOLN, *Reply to the National Union*

League, June 9, 1864

Swashing.— We'll have a swashing and a martial outside,

As many other mannish cowards have
That do outface it with their semblances.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 3

Swear.— For though an oath obliges not,

Where any thing is to be got,
As thou hast proved, yet 'tis profane,
And sinful, when men swear in vain.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, iii, lines 101-104

It's 'most enough to make a deacon swear.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, line 91

Do not swear at all;

Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,
Which is the god of my idolatry,
And I'll believe thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Sweet.— How sad and bad and mad it was —

But then, how it was sweet!

R. BROWNING, *Confessions*, st. 9

Sweet are all things, when we learn to prize them,
Not for their sake, but His who grants them or denies
them!

AUBREY DE VERE, *Sad Is Our Youth*

Sweetness.— And ever, against eating cares,

Lap me in soft Lydian airs,

Married to immortal verse,¹

Such as the meeting soul may pierce,

In notes with many a winding bout

Of linked sweetness long drawn out.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 135-140

¹ Wisdom married to immortal verse. — WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*:
Churchyard Among the Mountains (Book VII), line 541

Sweets.— The fly that sips treacle is lost in the sweets.

GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*, ii, 2

Sweets to the sweet:¹ farewell!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Swig.

I'll meet 'im later on
At the place where 'e is gone —
Where it's always double drill and no canteen;
'E'll be squattin' on the coals,
Givin' drink to poor damned souls,
An' I'll get a swig in hell from Gunga Din.

KIPLING, *Gunga Din*, st. 5

Swimmer.— A solitary shriek — the bubbling cry

Of some strong swimmer in his agony.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 53

Swine.— Or sheer swine, all cry and no wool.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, line 852 [850]

Sword.— "I would," quoth grim old Oliver, "that Belial's
trusty sword

This day were doing battle for the Saints and for the
Lord!" PRAED, *Sir Nicholas at Marston Moor*, st. 6

Full bravely hast thou fleshed

Thy maiden sword.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 4

Nay, never lay thy hand upon thy sword;²

I fear thee not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Swords.— And sheathed their swords for lack of argument.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 1

Swore.— "Our armies swore terribly in Flanders," cried my
uncle Toby,—"but nothing to this. For my own part,
I could not have a heart to curse my dog so."

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, III, xi

Syllables.— Syllables govern the world.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table Talk: Power*, 3

Table-talk.

Let it serve for table-talk;
Then, howsoe'er thou speak 'st, 'mong other things
I shall digest it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 5

¹The sweetest garland to the sweetest maid.

T. TICKELL, *To a Lady with a Present of Flowers*

²Nay, never look upon your lord

And lay your hands upon your sword.

SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, st. 14

Tailor.— Be sure your tailor is a man of sense;
 But add a little care, a decent pride,
 And always err upon the sober side.
 HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 47

Take. The good old rule
 Sufficeth them, the simple plan,
 That they should take, who have the power,
 And they should keep who can.
 WORDSWORTH, *Rob Roy's Grave*, st. 10

Tale.— A tale should be judicious, clear, succinct;
 The language plain, and incidents well linked.
 COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 235, 236

I cannot tell how the truth may be;
 I say the tale as 't was said to me.
 SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto ii, st. 22

Mark now, how a plain tale [how plain a tale] shall put
 you down.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Thereby hangs a tale.
 SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7; *Merry
 Wives of Windsor*, i, 4; *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 1

I will a round unvarnished tale deliver
 Of my whole course of love.—SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

Talk. The herd of such,
 Who think too little, and who talk too much.¹
 DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, lines 533, 534

A gentleman, nurse, that loves to hear himself talk,
 and will speak more in a minute than he will stand to
 in a month. SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

This gentleman will out-talk us all.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 2

In after-dinner talk
 Across the walnuts and the wine.²
 TENNYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*, lines 31, 32

Talked.— I believe they talked of me, for they laughed
 consumedly.—G. FARQUHAR, *The Beaux Stratagem*, iii, 1

¹ E'en wit's a burthen, when it talks too long.
 DRYDEN, *Jurnal*, Satire vi, line 573

² My lips let loose among the nuts and wine.
 HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 2

Talking.— Words learned by rote a parrot may rehearse,
But talking is not always to converse.

COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 7, 8

Talking is like playing on the harp; there is as much
in laying the hand on the strings to stop their vibra-
tions as in twanging them to bring out their music.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

A good old man, sir; he will be talking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 5

Tall.— I am more than common tall.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 3

Taste.—"I don't at all take it ill that you speak your senti-
ment; it is your sentiment only that I find bad. I have
been most egregiously deceived in your narrow under-
standing. . . . Say no more, my child," said he; "you
are yet too raw to make proper distinctions. Know that
I never composed a better homily than that which you
disapprove; for my genius (thank Heaven!) has as yet
lost nothing of its vigour. Henceforth I will make a
better choice of a confidant, and keep one of greater
ability than you. . . . Adieu, Mr. Gil Blas; I wish you
all manner of prosperity, with a little more taste!"¹

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*, lviii

Tastes.— Such and so various are the tastes of men.

MARK AKENSIDE, *Pleasures of the
Imagination*, III, line 567

Tea.— Tea! thou soft, thou sober, sage, and venerable liquid;
thou female-tongue-running, smile-smoothing, heart-
opening, wink-tipling cordial, to whose glorious insi-
pidity I owe the happiest moments of my life, let me fall
prostrate. COLLEY CIBBER, *The Lady's Last Stake*, i, 1

Teach.— If I am right, thy grace impart,

Still in the right to stay;

If I am wrong, oh, teach my heart

To find that better way.

POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 8

I can easier teach twenty what were good to be done,
than to be one of the twenty to follow mine own teaching.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 2

¹ Th' assuming Wit, who deems himself so wise,
As his mistaken patron to advise,
Let him not dare to vent his dang'rous thought,
A noble fool was never in a fault.

POPE, *January and May*, lines 162-165

Teach—Tears

Delightful task! to rear the tender thought,
To teach the young idea how to shoot.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*, Spring, lines 1152, 1153

Tear.— The lips may beguile,
With a dimple or smile,
But the test of affection's a tear.

BYRON, *The Tear*, st. 1

Forgive this foolish tear,
But let the old oak stand.

G. P. MORRIS, *Woodman Spare That Tree*, st. 3

What a hell of witchcraft lies
In the small orb of one particular tear!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, lines 288, 289

Tears.— More tears are shed in playhouses than in churches.

T. GUTHRIE, *The Gospel in Ezekiel*, xv

Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, line 620

Some reckon their age by years,
Some measure their life by art;
But some tell their days by the flow of their tears,
And their lives by the moans of their heart.

A. J. RYAN, *The Rosary of My Tears*

The rose is sweetest washed with morning dew,
And love is loveliest when embalmed in tears.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto iv, st. 1

A child will weep a bramble's smart,
A maid to see her sparrow part:
A stripling for a woman's heart:
But woe awaits a country when
She sees the tears of bearded men.¹
Then, oh! what omen, dark and high,
When Douglas wets his manly eye!

SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 16.

The tears live in an onion that should water this
sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 2

The big round tears
Coursed one another down his innocent nose
In piteous chase. SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 1

¹A woman's tear-drop melts, a man's half sears,

Like molten lead, as if you thrust a pike in

His heart, to force it out, for (to be shorter)

To them [women] 'tis a relief, to us a torture.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto v, st. 118

Tears—Tedious

399

Ere yet the salt of most unrighteous tears
Had left the flushing in her galled eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

If you have tears, prepare to shed them now.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 2

My tears,

The moist impediments unto my speech.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 5 [4]

The pretty and sweet manner of it forced
Those waters from me which I would have stopped;
But I had not so much of man in me,
And all my mother came into mine eyes
And gave me up to tears.²

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 6

One whose subdued eyes,
Albeit unused to the melting mood,
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees,
Their medicinal gum.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2

She drinks no other drink but tears,
Brewed with her sorrows, mashed [sorrow, meshed] upon
her cheeks. SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, iii, 2

A sea of melting pearl, which some call tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iii, 1

Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, iv, line 21

Tedious. He's as tedious

As is a tired horse, a railing wife;
Worse than a smoky house: I had rather live
With cheese and garlic in a windmill, far,
Than feed on cates and have him talk to me
In any summer house in Christendom.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, iii, 1

¹He has strangled

His language in his tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 1

²Too much of water hast thou, poor Ophelia,

And therefore I forbid my tears: but yet

It is our trick; nature her custom holds,

Let shame say what it will: when these are gone,

The woman will be out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 7

Cromwell, I did not think to shed a tear

In all my miseries; but thou hast forced me.

Out of thy honest truth, to play the woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

Oh! I could play the woman with mine eyes

And braggart with my tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 3

Tedious—Tempter

Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,¹
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iii, 4

Tedious it were to tell, and harsh to hear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2

Tediousness.— Our house is hell, and thou, a merry devil,
Didst rob it of some taste of tediousness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 3

Tell.— All down the long and narrow street he went
Beating it in upon his weary brain
As though it were the burthen of a song,
Not to tell her, never to let her know.

TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, lines 791-794

Temper.— There was a stock of temper we both had for a
start,

Although we never suspected 't would take us two apart.

W. CARLETON, *Betsey and I Are Out*, st. 4

Oh! blessed with temper, whose unclouded ray
Can make to-morrow cheerful as to-day;
She, who can love a sister's charms, or hear
Sighs for a daughter with unwounded ear;

Charms by accepting, by submitting sways,
Yet has her humour most, when she obeys.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, lines 257-264

Tempest.— If after every tempest come such calms,
May the winds blow till they have wakened death!
And let the labouring bark climb hills of seas
Olympus-high, and duck again as low
As hell's from heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 1

Temples.— The groves were God's first temples.

BRYANT, *A Forest Hymn*, line 1

Tempted.— 'Tis one thing to be tempted, Escalus,
Another thing to fall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 1

Tempter.— The tempter or the tempted, who sins most?

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

¹ What is so tedious as a twice-told tale? POPE, *Odyssey*, XII, *ad finem*

This act is as an ancient tale new told,

And in the last repeating troublesome.—SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 2

Tender.— More tender and more true.—SCOTT, *Marmion*, v, 16

Tennis. Renouncing clean
The faith they have in tennis, and tall stockings,
Short blistered breeches, and those types of travel.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, i, 3

Tent.—'Tis but a tent where takes his one day's rest
A Sultán to the realm of Death addressed;
The Sultán rises, and the dark Ferrash
Strikes, and prepares it for another guest.
OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 45

Terms.— Many holiday and lady terms.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, i, 3

Terrors.— The knell, the shroud, the mattock, and the grave;
The deep damp vault, the darkness, and the worm;
These are the bugbears of a winter's eve,
The terrors of the living, not the dead.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, lines 10-13

Text. Many a holy text around she strews,
That teach the rustic moralist to die.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 22

Texts. Old Brown, . . .
Mad as he was, knew texts enough to wear a parson's
gown. E. C. STEDMAN, *How Old Brown Took*
Harper's Ferry, st. 7

Thankful.— I doubt whether that practice of piety, . . . to
be thankful because we are better off than somebody
else, be a very rational religious exercise.
THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*, lxvi

Thanks.— Thanks, the exchequer of the poor.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, ii, 3

Theoric.— The bookish theoric. SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 1

Thief.— *Dogberry*. If you meet a thief, you may suspect him,
by virtue of your office, to be no true man; and, for such
kind of men, the less you meddle or make with them,
why, the more is for your honesty.

Second Watch. If we know him to be a thief, shall we
not lay hands on him?

Dogberry. Truly, by your office, you may; but I
think they that touch pitch will be defiled: the most
peaceable way for you, if you do take a thief, is to let
him show himself what he is and steal out of your com-
pany. SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 3

Thievery—Thorn

Thievery. I'll example you with thievery:
 The sun's a thief, and with his great attraction
 Robs the vast sea; the moon's an arrant thief,
 And her pale fire she snatches from the sun:
 The sea's a thief, whose liquid surge resolves
 The moon into salt tears; the earth's a thief,
 That feeds and breeds by a composture stolen
 From general excrement: each thing's a thief.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iv, 3

Thieves.—A plague upon it when thieves cannot be true one
 to another.—SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 2

Thing.—Is this the Thing the Lord God made and gave
 To have dominion over sea and land;
 To trace the stars and search the heavens for power;
 To feel the passion of Eternity?
 EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 2

Think.—Could we but think with the intensity
 We love with, we might do great things.
 P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*, Scene — Home

What I think I utter, and spend my malice in my
 breath.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 1

Thinking.—There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking
 makes it so.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

Thirsty.—When my thirsty soul I steep,
 Every sorrow's lulled to sleep.
 Talk of monarchs! I am then
 Richest, happiest, first of men;
 Careless o'er my cup I sing,
 Fancy makes me more than king;
 Gives me wealthy Croesus' store,
 Can I, can I wish for more?
 T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, xlviii

Thorn.—If Heaven a draught of heavenly pleasure spare,
 One cordial in this melancholy vale,
 'Tis when a youthful, loving, modest pair,
 In other's arms breathe out the tender tale,
 Beneath the milk-white thorn that scents the evening
 gale.
 BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 9

A weary lot is thine, fair maid,
 A weary lot is thine!
 To pull the thorn thy brow to braid,
 And press the rue for wine!

A lightsome eye, a soldier's mien,
A feather of the blue,
A doublet of the Lincoln green,—
No more of me you knew,
My love!
No more of me you knew.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*, Canto iii, st. 28

Thorns.— The rills of pleasure never run sincere,
(Earth has no unpolluted spring);
From the cursed soil some dang'rous taint they bear,
So roses grow on thorns, and honey wears a sting.
ISAAC WATTS, *Lyric Poems: Earth and Heaven*,
lines 9-12

Thought.— Thought is deeper than all speech,
Feeling deeper than all thought.
C. P. CRANCH, *Thought*, st. 1

Tic-tac! tic-tac! go the wheels of thought; our will cannot stop them; they cannot stop themselves; sleep cannot still them; madness only makes them go faster; death alone can break into the case, and, seizing the ever-swinging pendulum, which we call the heart, silence at last the clicking of the terrible escapement we have carried so long beneath our wrinkled foreheads. . . . Will nobody block those wheels, uncouple that pinion, cut the string that holds those weights, blow up the infernal machine with gunpowder? . . . If anybody would only contrive some kind of a lever that one could thrust in among the works of this horrid automaton and check them, or alter their rate of going, what would the world give for the discovery?

"From half a dime to a dime, according to the style of the place and the quality of the liquor,"—said the young fellow whom they call John.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

The weapons which your hands have found
Are those which Heaven itself has wrought,
Light, Truth, and Love; your battle-ground
The free, broad field of Thought.

WHITTIER, *To the Reformers of England*, st. 8

Thoughts.— And as I walk by the vast, calm river,
The awful river so dread to see,
I say, "Thy breadth and thy depth for ever
Are bridged by his thoughts that cross to me."
JEAN INGELow, *Divided*, viii, st. 2

They are never alone that are accompanied with noble thoughts.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*, I

Thoughts—Thumbs

Thanks to the human heart by which we live,
 Thanks to its tenderness, its joys, and fears,
 To me the meanest flower that blows can give
 Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode on Intimations of
 Immortality*, st. 11

Thoughts shut up want air,
 And spoil, like bales unopened to the sun.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, lines 467, 468

Threats.— There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats
 For I am armed so strong in honesty
 That they pass by me as the idle wind,
 Which I respect not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Thrift.— Thrift is a blessing, if men steal it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Throats.— Men may sleep, and they may have their throats
 about them at that time; and some say knives have
 edges.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 1

Throne. A little shed
 Where they shut up the lambs at night.
 We looked in, and seen them huddled thar,
 So warm and sleepy and white;
 And thar sot Little Breeches, and chirped,
 As peart as ever you see,
 "I want a chaw of terbacker,
 And that's what's the matter of me."

How did he git thar? Angels.
 He could never have walked in that storm.
 They just scooped down and toted him
 To whar it was safe and warm.
 And I think that saving a little child,
 And bringing him to his own,
 Is a derned sight better business
 Than loafing around the Throne.

JOHN HAY, *Little Breeches*, st. 6, 7

In that fierce light which beats upon a throne.
 TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King*, Dedication, line 26

Thumb.— Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1

Thumbs.— By the pricking of my thumbs,
 Something wicked this way comes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 1

Thumps.— The man that hails you Tom or Jack,
And proves by thumps upon your back
How he esteems your merit,¹
Is such a friend that one had need
Be very much his friend indeed
To pardon or to bear it.

COWPER, *Friendship*, st. 29 [26]

Thunder.— From peak to peak, the rattling crags among
Leaps the live thunder!

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 92

They will not let my play run; and yet they steal my
thunder.

JOHN DENNIS, cited in *Biographia Britannica*, V

The thunder,
That deep and dreadful organ-pipe.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iii, 3

Thwack.— With many a stiff thwack, many a bang,
Hard crab-tree and old iron rang.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, ii, lines 831, 832

Tickling.— Here comes the trout that must be caught with
tickling.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 5

Tide.— There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood,² leads on to fortune.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

Even at the turning o' the tide.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 3

Tiger.— Tiger! Tiger! burning bright,
In the forests of the night;
What immortal hand or eye
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?

WILLIAM BLAKE, *The Tiger*, st. 1

Timbrel.— Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!
Jehovah has triumphed — his people are free.

T. MOORE, *Sound the Loud Timbrel*

¹ Another reading is: "His sense of your great merit."

² "There is a tide in the affairs of men
Which, taken at the flood,"— you know the rest,
And most of us have found it, now and then;
At least we think so, though but few have guessed
The moment, till too late to come again.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 1

Time.— Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow—
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 182

Rich with the spoils of time.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 14

Time murders our youth with his sorrow and sin,
And pushes us on to the windowless inn.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Youth and Time*, st. 4

Time was, Time is, but Time shall be no more.
W. MARSDEN, *What is Time?*

The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 7

Who [*Time*], in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wandered all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days:
But from this earth, this grave, this dust
My God shall raise me up, I trust!¹
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Even Such Is Time*²

Time is best measured by tears.
A. J. RYAN, *The Rosary of My Tears*

Time rolls his ceaseless course.³
SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto iii, 1

The inaudible and noiseless foot of Time.⁴
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, v, 3

Rosalind. Time travels in divers paces with divers
persons. I'll tell you who Time ambles withal, who
Time trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who
he stands still withal.

Orlando. I pr'ythee, who doth he trot withal?

¹ According to a London edition of 1751
And from which grave, and earth, and dust,
The Lord shall raise me up, I trust.

² Said by Oldys to have been written by Raleigh the night before his execution.

³ Remorseless Time!
Pierce spirit of the glass and scythe! — what power
Can stay him in his silent course, or melt
His iron heart to pity? On, still on,
He presses, and forever. G. D. PRENTICE, *The Closing Year*, st. 5

⁴ Too late I stayed, — forgive the crime!
Unheeded flew the hours:
How noiseless falls the foot of Time
That only treads on flowers. — W. R. SPENCER, *Too Late I Stayed*

Rosalind. Marry, he trots hard with a young maid between the contract of her marriage and the day it is solemnized: if the interim be but a se'nnight, Time's pace is so hard that it seems the length of seven year.

Orlando. Who doth he gallop withal?

Rosalind. With a thief to the gallows, for though he go as softly as foot can fall, he thinks himself too soon there.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

The time is out of joint. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

We see which way the stream of time doth run.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 1

Old Time the clock-setter, that bald sexton Time.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iii, 1

Time goes on crutches till Love have all his rites.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, ii, 1

What seest thou else

In the dark backward and abysm of time?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, i, 2

Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his back,

Wherein he puts alms for oblivion,

A great-sized monster of ingratitude:

Those scraps are good deeds past; which are devoured

As fast as they are made, forgot as soon

As done. SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3

Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, v

Time tries the troth in everything.

TUSSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*,

The Author's Epistle, i

We take no note of time

But from its loss.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 55, 56

Time wasted is existence; used, is life.¹

Ibid., II, line 150

Times.—The times and titles now are altered strangely

With me since first you knew me.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iv, 2

¹ Dost thou love life, then do not squander time, for that is the stuff life is made of.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*

Timid—To-day

Timid.— Then shrieked the timid, and stood still the brave.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 52

Tintinnabulation. The tintinnabulation that so musically wells

From the bells, bells, bells, bells,

Bells, bells, bells —

From the jingling and the tinkling of the bells.

POE, *The Bells*, st. 1

Toad.— Squat like a toad, close at the ear of Eve.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, line 800

Tobacco.— Sublime tobacco !¹ which from east to west

Cheers the tar's labour or the Turkman's rest; . . .

Magnificent in Stamboul, but less grand,

Though not less loved, in Wapping or the Strand;

Divine in hookas, glorious in a pipe,²

When tipped with amber, yellow, rich, and ripe;

Like other charmers, wooing the caress

More dazlingly when daring in full dress;

Yet thy true lovers more admire by far

Thy naked beauties — Give me a cigar!

BYRON, *The Island*, Canto ii, st. 19

What a glorious creature was he who first discovered
the use of tobacco.

FIELDING, *The Grub Street Opera*, iii, 1

Peart and chipper and sassy,

Always ready to swear and fight,—

And I'd larnt him ter chaw terbacker,

Jest to keep his milk-teeth white.

JOHN HAY, *Little Breeches*, st. 2

To-day. Happy the man, and happy he alone,

He, who can call to-day his own:

He who, secure within, can say,

To-morrow do thy worst, for I have lived to-day.³

DRYDEN, *Paraphrase of Horace*, III,

Ode 29, lines 65-68

Never leave that till to-morrow which you can do
to-day.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*

¹ Divine tobacco!

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, III, Canto v, 32

² A short frail pipe, which yet had blown

its gentle odours over either zone,

And, puffed where'er winds rise or waters roll,

Had wafted smoke from Portsmouth to the Pole.

BYRON, *The Island*, Canto ii, st. 19

³ Boldly say each night,

To-morrow let my sun his beams display,

Or in clouds hide them; I have lived to-day.

COWLEY, *Essay XI: Of Myself*

Cf. LIFE.

Rise from your dreams of the future,—
 Of gaining some hard-fought field;
 Of storming some airy fortress,
 Or bidding some giant yield;
 Your future has deeds of glory,
 Of honour (God grant it may!)
 But your arm will never be stronger,
 Or the need so great as to-day.

A. A. PROCTER, *Now*, st. 2

Toe.— Come, and trip it as you go
 On the light fantastic toe.¹

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 33, 34

Together.— I would change life's Spring for his roughest
 weather,

If we might bear the storm together;
 And give my hopes for half thy fears,
 And sell my smiles for half thy tears.

Give me one common bliss or woe,
 One common friend, one common foe,
 On the earth below, or the clouds above,
 One thing we both may loathe, or love.

PRAED, *To* ———, st. 9, 10

They have seemed to be together, though absent;
 shook hands, as over a vast; and embraced, as it were,
 from the ends of opposed winds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, i, 1

Toil.— Heaven is blessed with perfect rest, but the blessing
 of Earth is toil.

HENRY VAN DYKE,
The Toiling of Felix, Envoy, st. 5

He that will not live by toil
 Has no right on English soil!
 God's word's our warrant!

KINGSLEY, *Alton Locke's Song*, st. 2

Perchance, when long, long years are o'er —

I care not how they flow —
 Some note of me to that far shore
 Across the deep may go;
 And thou wilt read, and turn to hide
 The conscious blush of woman's pride;
 For thou alone wilt know
 What spell inspired the silent toil
 Of mid-day sun and midnight oil.

PRAED, *A Farewell*, st. 9

¹Come, knit hands, and beat the ground
 In a light fantastic round.

MILTON, *Comus*, lines 143, 144

Toiler—Tommy

Toiler.— Round swings the hammer of industry, quickly the
sharp chisel rings,
And the heart of the toiler has throbbings that stir not
the bosom of kings,—
He the true ruler and conqueror, he the true king of his
race,
Who nerveth his arm for life's combat, and looks the
strong world in the face.

D. F. MAC-CARTHY, *The Bell-Founder*

Toilet.— Rufa, whose eye quick-glancing o'er the Park,
Attracts each light gay meteor of a spark,
Agrees as ill with Rufa studying Locke,
As Sappho's di'monds with her dirty smock;
Or Sappho at her toilet's greasy task,
With Sappho fragrant at an ev'ning masque.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, lines 21-26

Toiling.— Toiling, rejoicing, sorrowing,
Onward through life he goes;
Each morning sees some task begin,
Each evening sees it close;
Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.
LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*, st. 7

Toll.— Toll for the brave!
The brave that are no more!
COWPER, *On the Loss of the Royal George*, st. 1

Tolling.— Hear the tolling of the bells —
Iron bells!
What a world of solemn thought their monody compels.
POE, *The Bells*, st. 4

Tom.— Poor Tom's a-cold.—SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 4

Tomb.— When some proud son of man returns to earth,
Unknown to glory, but upheld by birth,
The sculptor's art exhausts the pomp of woe,
And storied urns record who rests below;
When all is done, upon the tomb is seen,
Not what he was, but what he should have been.
BYRON, *Inscription on the Monument of a
Newfoundland Dog*, lines 1-6

Tombs.— Gilded tombs do worms enfold.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 7

Tommy. It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an'
"Chuck him out, the brute!"
But it's "Saviour of 'is country," when the guns begin
to shoot.
KIPLING, *Tommy*

To-morrow—Tongue

411

To-morrow.— *To-morrow!*— Why, to-morrow I may be
Myself with Yesterday's seven thousand years.¹

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 21

And if the wine you drink, the lip you press,
End in what all begins and ends in — Yes;

Think then you are To-day what Yesterday
You were — To-morrow you shall not be less.

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 42

To-morrow shall be like

To-day, but much more sweet.²

C. G. ROSSETTI, *The Unseen World*, st. 2.

To-morrow, and to-morrow, and to-morrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day

To the last syllable of recorded time,
And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief candle!

Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage³

And then is heard no more: it is a tale

Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,

Signifying nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, v, 5

In human hearts what bolder thought can rise
Than man's presumption on to-morrow's dawn?
Where is to-morrow?

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, I, lines 373-375

Tongue.— Within this hollow cavern hung

The ready, swift, and tuneful tongue:

If Falsehood's honey it disdained,

And when it could not praise was chained;

If bold in Virtue's cause it spoke,

Yet gentle concord never broke,—

This silent tongue shall plead for thee

When Time unveils Eternity!

ANONYMOUS, *To a Skeleton*, st. 3

The firste vertue, sone, if thou wilt lere,

Is to restreyne, and kepe wel thy tonge.⁴

CHAUCEUR, *The Manciple's Tale*, lines 228, 229

¹To-morrow, when You shall be You no more?

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 53

²We were, fair queen,

Two lads that thought there was no more behind

But such a day to-morrow as to-day,

And to be boy eternal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, i, 2

³Our little hour of strut and rave.— LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 4

⁴Give thy thoughts no tongue,

Nor any unproportioned thought his act.— SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

Tongue—Tongues

When this poor lisping stammering tongue
Lies silent in the grave.

COWPER, *Praise for the Fountain Opened*, st. 5

Let the candied tongue lick absurd pomp,
And crook the pregnant hinges of the knee,
Where thrift may follow fawning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 2

With doubler tongue
Than thine, thou serpent, never adder stung.

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, iii, 2

Sir, would she give you so much of her lips
As of her tongue she oft bestows on me,
You'd have enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 1

My tongue will tell the anger of my heart,
Or else my heart, concealing it, will break;
And rather than it shall, I will be free
Even to the uttermost, as I please, in words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 3

What a spendthrift is he of his tongue!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 1

The tongue is a fire,¹ as you know, my dear, the tongue
is a fire.

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, st. 7

We must be free or die, who speak the tongue
That Shakespeare spake, the faith and morals hold
Which Milton held.

WORDSWORTH, *It Is Not to Be Thought of*

Tongues.—Alas! they had been friends in youth;

But whispering tongues can poison truth;²
And constancy lives in realms above;
And life is thorny; and youth is vain;
And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*, II, lines 408–413

How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,
Like softest music to attending ears!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2

Music of thousand tongues, formed by one tongue alone.
M. T. VISSCHER, *The Nightingale* (trans. Bowring)

¹ *James* iii, 6.

² A tonge cutteth friendship al a-two.

CHAUCER, *The Manciples Tale*, line 238

Toothache. There was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Tough.— He's hard-hearted, sir, is Joe — he's tough, sir,
and de-vilish sly! DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, vii

Tower. That tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew!
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 4

Tract.— I pray for grace — repent each sinful act —
Peruse, but underneath the rose, my Bible;
And love my neighbour, far too well, in fact,
To call and twit him with a godly tract
That's turned by application to a libel.
HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 4

Trade.— Hence merchants, unimpeachable of sin
Against the charities of domestic life,
Incorporated, seem at once to lose
Their nature; and, disclaiming all regard
For mercy and the common rights of man,
Build factories with blood, conducting trade
At the sword's point, and dyeing the white robe
Of innocent commercial justice red.¹
COWPER, *The Task: The Winter Evening*,
lines 676–683

Traders.— Within this hour it will be dinner-time:
Till that, I'll view the manners of the town,
Peruse the traders, gaze upon the buildings,
And then return and sleep within mine inn,
For with long travel I am stiff and weary.
SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, i, 2

Traveller.— A traveller between life and death.
WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*, st. 3

¹ How long, O cruel nation,
Will you stand, to move the world, on a child's heart, —
Stifle down with a mailed heel its palpitation,
And tread onward to your throne amid the mart?
Our blood splashes upward, O gold-heaper,
And your purple shows your path!
But the child's sob in the silence curses deeper
Than the strong man in his wrath.
E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*, st. 13

The kilns and the curt-tongued mills say Gol
There's plenty that can, if you can't, we know.
Move out, if you think you're underpaid.
The poor are prolific; we're not afraid;
Trade is trade. LANIER, *The Symphony*, lines 46–50

Treason.—Treason doth never prosper: what's the reason?

Why, if it prosper, none dare call it treason.¹

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams*, iv, 3

Cæsar had his Brutus; Charles the First, his Cromwell;
and George the Third — (Treason! cried the Speaker . . .) — may profit by their example. If this be treason, make the most of it.

PATRICK HENRY,

*Speech on the Resolutions Concerning
the Stamp Act, in the Virginia Assembly, May, 1765*

Tree.—And all amid them stood the Tree of Life,

High eminent, blooming ambrosial fruit

Of vegetable gold; and next to Life,

Our death, the Tree of Knowledge, grew fast by,

Knowledge of good, bought dear by knowing ill.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 218-222

Tremble.—I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Notes on Virginia*:

Query xviii

Trencher-man.—He is a very vallant trencher-man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, i, 1

Trick.—I know a trick worth two of that.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 1

Trickled. His answer trickled through my head

Like water through a sieve.

C. L. DODGSON, *Through the Looking-Glass*, viii

Trifle.—Think naught a trifle, though it small appear;

Small sands the mountain, moments make the year,

And trifles life.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Satire vi, lines 205-207 [208-211]

Triton.—This Triton of the minnows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iii, 1

Trivial.—What dire offence from am'rous causes springs,

What mighty contests rise from trivial things.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, Canto i, lines 1, 2

Troubadours.—Oh, the troubadours of old! with the gentle minstrelsie

Of hope and joy, or deep despair, whiche'er their lot might be;

For years they served their ladye-loves ere they their passions told,—

Oh, wondrous patience must have had those troubadours of old!

FRANCES BROWN, *Oh, the Pleasant Days of Old!*

¹Let them call it mischief;

When it is past, and prospered, 't will be virtue.

BEN JONSON, *Castiline*, iii, 3

Trowel.— Well said: that was laid on with a trowel.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 2

True.— He serves all who dares be true.
EMERSON, *The Celestial Love*, st. 8

This above all: to thine own self be true,
And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

'Tis true 'tis pity;
And pity 'tis 'tis true. *Ibid.*, ii, 2

My man's as true as steel.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4

Trumpet.— He has sounded forth the trumpet that shall never
call retreat;
He is sifting out the hearts of men before his judgment-
seat. JULIA WARD HOWE, *Battle-Hymn*
of the Republic, st. 4

Trumps.— Like a man with eight trumps in his hand at a
whist-table. LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, line 40

Trust.— Put not your trust in money, but put your money in
trust. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, ii

This be our motto, In God is our trust.
F. S. KEY, *The Star-Spangled Banner*, st. 4

What a fool Honesty is! and Trust, his sworn brother,
a very simple gentleman! I have sold all my trumpery;
. . . they throng who should buy first, as if my trinkets
had been hallowed and brought a benediction to the
buyer. SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

Truth.— No pleasure is comparable to the standing upon the
vantage ground of truth. BACON, *Essay I: Of Truth*

Truth is within ourselves; it takes no rise
From outward things. R. BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, i

Truth, crushed to earth, shall rise again;
Th' eternal years of God are hers;
But Error, wounded, writhes in pain,
And dies among his worshippers.¹
BRYANT, *The Battle-Field*, st. 9

¹ Truth outlives pain, as the soul does life.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, VII, line 774

Does not Mr. Bryant say that Truth gets well if she is run over by a
locomotive, while Error dies of lockjaw if she scratches her finger?
HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, v
Whoever knew truth put to the worse in a free and open encounter?
MILTON, *Areopagitica*

Truth—*Continued*

'Tis strange,— but true; for truth is always strange;
Stranger than fiction.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 101

"Truth," I cried, "though the Heavens crush me for
following her; no Falsehood! though a whole celestial
Lubberland were the price of the apostasy."

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*, II, vii

The good old bishops took a simpler way;
Each asked but what he heard his father say,
Or how he was instructed in his youth,
And by tradition's force upheld the truth.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, lines 736-739

I did n't know Truth was such an invalid. . . . How
long is it since she could only take the air in a close car-
riage, with a gentleman in a black coat on the box?

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, v

Truth is invariable; but the Smithate of truth must
always differ from the Brownate of truth. *Ibid.*, xii

The time is racked with birth-pangs; every hour
Brings forth some gasping truth, and truth new-born
Looks a misshapen and untimely growth,
The terror of the household and its shame,
A monster coiling in its nurse's lap
That some would strangle, some would only starve;
But still it breathes, and —

— moves transfigured into angel guise,
Welcomed by all that cursed its hour of birth,
And folded in the same encircling arms
That cast it like a serpent from their hold.

HOLMES, *Truths*, lines 1-15

Many loved Truth, and lavished life's best oil
Amid the dust of books to find her, . . .
Many in sad faith sought for her,
Many with crossed hands sighed for her;
But these, our brothers, fought for her,
At life's dear peril wrought for her,
So loved her that they died for her.¹

LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*, st. 3

Men in earnest have no time to waste
In patching fig-leaves for the naked truth.

LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, lines 261, 262

¹Immortal truth
That heroes fought for, martyrs died to save.

HOLMES, *Truths*, lines 31, 32

Truth for ever on the scaffold, Wrong for ever on the throne,¹—

Yet that scaffold sways the future, and, behind the dim unknown,

Standeth God within the shadow, keeping watch above his own. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, st. 8

Were truth our uttered language, angels might talk with men,

And God-illuminated earth should see the Golden Age again.—GERALD MASSEY, *This World is Full of Beauty*

Truth is as impossible to be soiled by any outward touch as the sunbeam. MILTON, *Doctrine and*

Discipline of Divorce, Introduction

I do not know what I may appear to the world, but to myself I seem to have been only like a boy playing on the sea-shore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smooth pebble, or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me.

SIR ISAAC NEWTON, *Memoirs*, by Brewster, II, xxvii

'Tis not the many oaths that make the truth,

But the plain single vow that is vowed true.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, iv, 2

Power i' the truth o' the cause.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, iii, 3

If they speak more or less than truth, they are villains and the sons of darkness.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, ii, 4

Tell truth and shame the devil!

Ibid., iii, 1

The good I stand on is my truth and honesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 1

Truth hath a quiet breast.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, i, 3

Truth is truth

To the end of reckoning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v

Truth will come to light; . . . truth will out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2

¹ Showed worth on foot, and rascals in the coach.

DRYDEN, *Art of Poetry*, line 376

Wrong rules the land, and waiting justice sleeps.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Wanted*

Captive Good attending Captain Ill.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet lxxvi*

Truth—Twin

Ring in the love of truth and right.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 6

Who never sold the truth to serve the hour,

Nor paltered with Eternal God for power.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 7

The sages say, Dame Truth delights to dwell,

Strange mansion! in the bottom of a well.

JOHN WOLCOTT, *Birthday Ode*

How happy is he born and taught

That serveth not another's will;

Whose armour is his honest thought

And simple truth his utmost skill!

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Character of a Happy Life*, st. 1

Truths. Never earth's philosopher

Traced, with his golden pen,

On the deathless page, truths half so sage

As he wrote down for men.

C. F. ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 7

Truth-teller.— Truth-teller was our England's Alfred named.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, st. 7

Tub.— Every tub must stand upon its own bottom.

Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress, I, Stage iii;

MACKLIN, *Man of the World*, i, 2

Turkey-cock.— Here he comes, swelling like a turkey-cock.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, v, 1

Twain.— They two are twain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 1

Tweedle-dum.— Strange! all this difference should be

'Twixt Tweedle-dum and Tweedle-dee!'

JOHN BYROM, *Epigram on the Feuds about Handel and Bononcini*

Twin.— In form and feature, face and limb,

I grew so like my brother,

That folks got taking me for him,

And each for one another.

It puzzled all our kith and kin,

It reached an awful pitch;

For one of us was born a twin,

And not a soul knew which.

HENRY S. LEIGH, *The Twins*, st. 1

¹ These lines have also been attributed to Swift and Pope; they are assigned to Byrom in the Chalmers edition of *The English Poets* (1810).

Type.— So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, lv, st. 2

Tyranny. A name of fear
That tyranny shall quake to hear.¹

BYRON, *The Giaour*, lines 119, 120

Where law ends, tyranny begins.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech on*

Wilkes's Case, Jan. 9, 1770

Tyrant. A tyrant throned in lonely pride,
Who loves himself, and cares for naught beside;
Who gave thee, summoned from primeval night,
A thousand laws, and not a single right,—
A heart to feel, and quivering nerves to thrill,
The sense of wrong, the death-defying will;
Who girt thy senses with this goodly frame,
Its earthly glories and its orbs of flame,
Not for thyself, unworthy of a thought,
Poor helpless victim of a life unsought,
But all for him, unchanging and supreme,
The heartless centre of thy frozen scheme!

HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, st. 10

Tyrants.—'Tis time to fear when tyrants seem to kiss.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, i, 2

Unborn.— The child may rue that is unborn
The hunting of that day.²

R. SHEALE, *Chevy-Chase*,³ st. 2

Uncion.— Lay not that flattering uncion to your soul.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Undeiled.— Clear and cool, clear and cool,
By laughing shallow, and dreaming pool;
Cool and clear, cool and clear,
By shining shingle, and foaming weir;
Under the crag where the ouzel sings,
And the ivied wall where the church-bell rings,
Undeiled, for the undeiled;
Play by me, bathe in me, mother and child.

KINGSLEY, *Songs from the Water Babies*, I, st. 1

¹ [He] beckoned to the people, and in bold voice and clear
Poured thick and fast the burning words which tyrants quake to hear.
MACAULAY, *Virginia*, st. 5

² The woe's to come; the children yet unborn
Shall feel this day as sharp to them as thorn.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iv

³ There are very many versions of this old ballad; the one here quoted belonging to the sixteenth or seventeenth century.

Undisputed—United

- Undisputed.**—Thou say'st an undisputed thing
In such a solemn way. HOLMES, *To an Insect*, st. 1
- Unfaltering.**—And thus, with eyes that would not shrink,
With knee to man unbent,
Unfaltering on its dreadful brink,
To his red grave he went.
SIR F. H. DOYLE, *The Private of the Buffs*, st. 4
- Unfortunate.**—One more unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death! HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*
- Unhand.** Unhand me, gentlemen!
By heaven I'll make a ghost of him that lets me!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 4
- Uniform.**—The uniform 'e wore
Was nothin' much before,
An' rather less than 'arf o' that be 'ind,
For a piece o' twisty rag
An' a goatskin water-bag
Was all the field-equipment 'e could find.
KIPLING, *Gunga Din*, st. 2
- Union.**—We join ourselves to no party that does not carry
the flag and keep step to the music of the Union.
RUFUS CHOATE, *Letter to Massachusetts Whig
Convention*, Oct. 1, 1855
- The Federal Union — it must be preserved.
ANDREW JACKSON, *Toast on the Jefferson
Birthday Celebration*, 1830
- The flag of our Union for ever.
G. P. MORRIS, *The Flag of Our Union*
- When my eyes shall be turned to behold for the last
time the sun in heaven, may I not see him shining on
the broken and dishonoured fragments of a once glorious
Union, on States dissevered, discordant, belligerent; on
a land rent with civil feuds, or drenched, it may be, in
fraternal blood.—DANIEL WEBSTER, *Second Speech on
Foote's Resolution (The Reply to Hayne)*, Jan. 26, 1830.
- United.**—United we stand — divided we fall!^{1 2}
G. P. MORRIS, *The Flag of Our Union*

¹The motto of the State of Missouri.

²By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall.

JOHN DICKINSON, *Liberty Song*
"We must indeed all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang sepa-
rately."
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,* cited in J. T. MORSE,
Benjamin Franklin, viii

* Said at the time of the adoption of the Declaration of Independence.

Unkind.— Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 1

Unkindliness.— Killed with inutterable unkindliness.
TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, line 884

Unkindness. Give me a bowl of wine.
In this I bury all unkindness.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iv, 3

Unknown.— Not to know me argues yourselves unknown.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, line 830

Unrewarded.— Nothing went unrewarded but desert.
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, I, line 560

Urn.— Can storied urn, or animated bust,
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
Can honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or flattery soothe the dull, cold ear of death?
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*, st. 12

Usance.— I hate him for he is a Christian,
But more for that in low simplicity
He lends out money gratis and brings down
The rate of usance here with us in Venice.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3

Use.— Use almost can change the stamp of nature.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Use gave me fame at first, and fame again
Increasing gave me use. . . .
I rather dread the loss of use than fame.
TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, lines 491, 492, 517

Uses.— To what base uses we may return, Horatio! Why
may not imagination trace the noble dust of Alexander,
till he find it stopping a bung-hole? . . . As thus:
Alexander died, Alexander was buried, Alexander re-
turneth into dust; the dust is earth; of earth we make
loam; and why of that loam, whereto he was converted,
might they not stop a beer-barrel?
Imperious [Imperial] Cæsar, dead and turned to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away:
Oh, that that [the] earth, which kept the world in awe,
Should patch a wall to expel the winter's flaw!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Usurer.— The usurer is the greatest Sabbath-breaker, be-
cause his plough goeth every Sunday.
BACON, *Essay XLI: Of Usury*

Utopianism.— Utopianism: that is another of the devil's pet words. I believe the quiet admission which we are all of us so ready to make, that because things have long been wrong, it is impossible they should ever be right, is one of the most fatal sources of misery and crime.

RUSKIN, *Architecture and Painting*, iii

Vagrom.— *Dogberry*. You are thought here to be the most senseless and fit man for the constable of the watch; therefore bear you the lantern. This is your charge: you shall comprehend all vagrom men; you are to bid any man stand in the prince's name.

Second Watch. How if a' will not stand?

Dogberry. Why, then, take no note of him, but let him go; and presently call the rest of the watch together and thank God you are rid of a knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 3

Valentine.— To-morrow is Saint Valentine's Day,

All in the morning betime,
And I a maid at your window,

To be your Valentine. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Valiant.— Thou may'st be valiant in a better cause;
But now thou seem'st a coward.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 4

I do not think a braver gentleman,
More active-valiant or more valiant-young,
More daring or more bold, is now alive
To grace this latter age with noble deeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 1

As valiant as the wrathful dove or most magnanimous mouse.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iii, 2

Ring in the valiant man and free.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 8

Valley.— Love is of the valley.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, line 183

Valour.

He

That kills himself t' avoid misery, fears it,
And at the best shows but a bastard valour:
This life's a fort committed to my trust,
Which I must not yield up till it be forced;
Nor will I: he's not valiant that dares die,¹
But he that nobly hears calamity.

P. MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*, iv, 3

¹Cf. COWARD.

Valour—Vengeance

423

The better part of valour is discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part I*, v, 4

Ten to one is no impeach of valour.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, i, 4

You are the hare of whom the proverb goes,
Whose valour plucks dead lions by the beard.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, ii, 1

In a false quarrel there is no true valour.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

My valour is certainly going! — it is sneaking off! I
feel it oozing out, as it were, at the palms of my hands.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*, v, 3

Vampirism.— Long illness is the real vampyrism; think of
living a year or two after one is dead, by sucking the
life-blood out of a frail young creature at one's bedside!

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, ix

Variety.— Variety's the very spice of life,

That gives it all its flavour.¹

COWPER, *The Task: The Time-Piece*, lines 606, 607

Vaux.— I wonder if Brougham thinks as much as he talks,
Said a punster, perusing a trial:

I vow, since his Lordship was made Baron Vaux,

He's been *Vaux et praterea nihil!*

ANONYMOUS, *A Voice, and Nothing Else*

Veil.— There was the Door to which I found no Key;

There was the Veil through which I could not see;

Some little talk awhile of Me and Thee

There was — and then no more of Thee and Me.

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 32

Veins.— But long o' her his veins 'ould run

All crinkly, like curled maple.

LOWELL, *The Courtin'*, st. 10

Vengeance.— Roused the vengeance blood alone could quell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 23

Vengeance to God alone belongs;

But when I think on all my wrongs,

My blood is liquid flame!

SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 7

¹Variety alone gives joy;
The sweetest meats the soonest cloy.

PRIOR, *The Turtle and Sparrow*, lines 234, 235

Vengeance—Vice

Can vengeance be pursued further than death?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 3

Old Brown

Osawatomie Brown,

Raised his right hand up to heaven, calling Heaven's
vengeance down.

E. C. STEDMAN, *How Old
Brown Took Harper's Ferry*, st. 4

Venice.— I stood in Venice, on the Bridge of Sighs;
A palace and a prison on each hand.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 1

Venom.— We must supplant those rough rug-headed kerns,
Which live like venom where no venom else
But only they have privilege to live.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, ii, 1

Venture.— Vessels large may venture more,
But little boats should keep near shore.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*

Ventures.— My ventures are not in one bottom trusted.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

Venus.— Venus smiles not in a house of tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 1

Verbosity.— He draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer
than the staple of his argument.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 1

Verse.— Who says in verse what others say in prose.¹

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Epistle i,
line 202

Verses.— Tear him for his bad verses.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, iii, 3

Veteran.— Superfluous lags the veteran on the stage.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, line 308

Vice.— When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honour is a private station.

ADDISON, *Cato*, iv, 4

Vice itself lost half its evil by losing all its grossness.

BURKE, *On the French Revolution*

¹ Prose poets like blank verse.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 201

Prose is verse, and verse is merely prose.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, line 236 [241]

Whose [Emerson's] prose is grand verse, while his verse, the Lord knows,
Is some of it pr— no, 'tis not even prose.

LOWELL, *Fable for Critics*, lines 530, 531

Before any vice can fasten on a man, body, mind, or moral nature must be debilitated. The mosses and fungi gather on sickly trees, not thriving ones; and the odious parasites which fasten on the human frame choose that which is already enfeebled.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

If he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1763

Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As, to be hated, needs but to be seen;¹
Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then embrace.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle ii, lines 217-220

There is no vice so simple but assumes
Some mark of virtue on his outward parts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

Vices.—The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices
Make instruments to plague us.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, v, 3

Vicissitudes.—The sad vicissitudes of things.

R. GIFFORD, *Contemplation*

Victory.—A victory is twice itself when the achiever brings home full numbers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, i, 1

"What they fought each other for,
I could not well make out;
But everybody said," quoth he,
"That 't was a famous victory."

"With fire and sword the country round
Was wasted far and wide,
And many a childing mother then,
And new-born baby, died;
But things like that, you know, must be
At every famous victory."

"But what good came of it at last?"
Quoth little Peterkin.

"Why, that I cannot tell," said he;

"But 't was a famous victory."

SOUTHEY, *Battle of Blenheim*, st. 6, 8, 11

¹Truth has such a face and such a mien
As to be loved needs only to be seen.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, lines 33, 34

Villain—Virgins

Villain.— If God writes a legible hand, that fellow's a villain.

JAMES QUIN (speaking of Charles Macklin's features), cited in Watkins' Biographical Dictionary

O villain, villain, smiling damned villain!
My tables.— meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

Hamlet. There's ne'er a villain dwelling in all Denmark
But he's an arrant knave.

Horatio. There needs no ghost, my lord, come from
the grave
To tell us this. *Ibid.*

Villainy.— Trust not those cunning waters of his eyes,
For villainy is not without such rheum.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 3

Vine.— You know, my friends, with what a brave carouse

I made a second marriage in my house;

Divorced old barren Reason from my bed,

And took the Daughter of the Vine to spouse.

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 55

Vintners. I wonder often what the vintners buy

One half so precious as the stuff they sell.

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 95

Violet.— And from his ashes may be made

The violet of his native land.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xviii, st. 1

Violets.— Weep no more, lady, weep no more,

Thy sorrowe is in vaine;

For violets pluckt the sweetest showers

Will ne'er make grow againe.

THOMAS PERCY, *The Friars of Orders Gray*, st. 12

Lay her i' the earth:

And from her fair and unpolluted flesh

May violets spring! I tell thee, churlish priest,

A ministering angel shall my sister be,

When thou liest howling. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Virgins.— Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,

And all, save the spirit of man, is divine.

BYRON, *Bride of Abydos*, Canto i, st. 1

Virtue.— Virtue is like precious odours, most fragrant when they are incensed or crushed; for prosperity doth best discover vice, and adversity doth best discover virtue.

BACON, *Essay V: Of Adversity*

Virtue is its own reward!¹ JOHN HOME, *Douglas*, iii, 1

Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die:
Which in life did harbour give
To more virtue than doth live.

BEN JONSON, *Epiaph on Elizabeth L. H.*

Let this great maxim be my virtue's guide;
In part she is to blame that has been tried —
He comes too near that comes to be denied.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *The Lady's Resolve*, lines 9-11

Know then this truth (enough for man to know)
"Virtue alone is happiness below."

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 309, 310

Assume a virtue, if you have it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iii, 4

Virtuous.— For blessings ever wait on virtuous deeds;
And though a late a sure reward succeeds.

CONGREVE, *Mourning Bride*, v, 3

Sir Toby. Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous,
there shall be no more cakes and ale?

Clown. Yes, by Saint Anne; and ginger shall be hot
i' the mouth too. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 3

Visage. That large-moulded man,
His visage all agrin as at a wake,
Made at me through the press.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, v, lines 509-511

Vision.— At the dead of the night a sweet vision I saw,
And thrice ere the morning I dreamt it again.

CAMPBELL, *The Soldier's Dream*, st. 2

¹ Why to true merit should they have regard?
They know that virtue is its own reward.

GAY, *Epistle to Paul Methuen*, lines 41, 42

Virtue is to herself the best reward. HENRY MORE, *Cupid's Conflict*

Our revels now are ended. These our actors,
 As I foretold you, were all spirits, and
 Are melted into air, into thin air:
 And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,
 The cloud-capped towers, the gorgeous palaces,
 The solemn temples, the great globe itself,
 Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve,
 And, like this insubstantial pageant faded,
 Leave not a rack behind. We are such stuff
 As dreams are made on,¹ and our little life
 Is rounded with a sleep.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, iv, 1

Vital.—Vital spark of heavenly flame!

Quit, oh quit this mortal frame.²

POPE, *The Dying Christian to His Soul*, st. 1

Voice.—Give every man thy [thine] ear, but few thy voice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

Her voice was ever soft,
 Gentle, and low, an excellent thing in woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, v, 3

I hear a voice you cannot hear,
 Which says I must not stay,
 I see a hand you cannot see,

Which beckons me away. TICKELL, *Colin and Lucy*

Vows.—Thy vows are all broken,

And light is thy fame;

I hear thy name spoken,

And share in its shame.

BYRON, *When We Two Parted*, st. 2

Yet now she says those words were air,
 Those vows were written all in water,
 And, by the lamp that saw her swear,
 Has yielded to the first that sought her.

J. H. MERIVALE, *The Vow* (from the Greek of Meleager)

Those mouth-made vows,
 Which break themselves in swearing!

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 3

¹ Wrought of such stuffs as dreams are; and as baseless
 As the fantastic visions of the evening.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *To-Morrow*, lines 15, 16

² Soon may this fluttering spark of vital flame
 Forsake its languid melancholy frame.

CAMPBELL, *Love and Madness*, st. 12

Vows—Waiting

429

When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows.¹ SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 3

By all the vows that ever men have broke,
In number more than ever women spoke.
SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, i, 1

Vows are but breath, and breath a vapour is.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3

Wager. Most men (till by losing rendered sager)
Will back their own opinions with a wager.
BYRON, *Beppo*, st. 27

Waist.— Her waist is ampler than her life,
For life is but a span. HOLMES, *My Aunt*, st. 1

Wait.— Those who wait the coming rider travel twice as far
as he;
Tired wench and coming butter never did in time agree.
BRET HARTE, *Concepcion de Arguello*, iii, st. 13

They also serve who only stand and wait.
MILTON, *Sonnet on His Blindness*

Waiting.— Only waiting till the shadows
Are a little longer grown,
Only waiting till the glimmer
Of the day's last beam is flown;
Till the night of earth is faded
From the heart, once full of day;
Till the stars of heaven are breaking
Through the twilight soft and grey.
F. L. MACE, "Only Waiting."

¹Fain would I say, "Forgive my foul offence!"
Fain promise never more to disobey;
But, should my Author health again dispense,
Again I might desert fair Virtue's way.
BURNS, *In the Prospect of Death*, st. 2

What shall I do? Make vows and break them still?
"I will be but labor lost!
My good cannot prevail against mine ill:
The business will be crost.

O, say not so; thou canst not tell what strength
Thy God may give thee at the length:
Renew thy vows, and if thou keep the last,
Thy God will pardon all that's past
Vow while thou canst; while thou canst vow, thou mayst
Perhaps perform it when thou thinkest least.

Then once again
I vow to mend my ways;
Lord, say Amen,
And thine be all the praise.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Vows Broken and Renewed*, st. 2, 3

Walks—War

Walks.— She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies.

BYRON, *She Walks in Beauty*, st. 1

Wall.— The weakest goes to the wall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1

Walrus.— "The time has come," the Walrus said,

"To talk of many things:

Of shoes — and ships — and sealing-wax —

Of cabbages — and kings."

C. L. DODGSON ("LEWIS CARROLL"), *Through the Looking-Glass*, iv

Want.— For only one short hour

To feel as I used to feel,

Before I knew the woes of want

And the walk that costs a meall

HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*, st. 9

The more you have,

The more you want.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Epistle ii,

lines 213, 214

Ring out the want, the care, the sin.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 5

War. My voice is still for war.¹

Gods! can a Roman senate long debate

Which of the two to choose, slavery or death!

ADDISON, *Cato*, ii, 1

Just fear of an imminent danger, though there be no
blow given, is a lawful cause of a war.

BACON, *Essay XIX: Of Empire*

It hath been said that an unjust peace is to be preferred before a just war.²

S. BUTLER, *Speeches in the Rump Parliament*

War's a game, which, were their subjects wise,
Kings would not play at.

COWPER, *The Task: The Winter Morning Walk*,

lines 187, 188

¹ War, war is still the cry, "war even to the knife!"*

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto i, st. 86

My sentence is for open war.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, II, line 51

² There never was a good war or a bad peace.

FRANKLIN, *Letter to Josiah Quincy*, Sept. 11, 1773

* This was the answer of General Palafox at Saragoza when summoned to surrender by the French besieging army.

War

431

War, he sung, is toil and trouble,
Honour but an empty bubble.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, v, 5

Both parties deprecated war; but one of them would
make war rather than let the nation survive; and the
other would accept war rather than let it perish. And
the war came.

LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Address*, March 4, 1865

Ez fer war, I call it murder,—
There you hev it plain an' flat;
I don't want to go no furdur
Than my testyment fer that:

An' you've gut to git up airyly
Ef you want to take in God.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, I, i, st. 5

With good old idees o' wut's right an' wut ain't,
We kind o' thought Christ went agin war an' pillage,
An' thet eppyletts worn't the best mark of a saint.

Ibid., iii, st. 5

Not but wut abstract war is horrid,
I sign to thet with all my heart,—
But civlyzation does git forrid
Sometimes upon a powder-cart.

Ibid., vii, st. 5

Long peace, I find,
But nurses dangerous humours up to strength,
License and wanton rage, which war alone
Can purge away.

D. MALLETT, *Mustapha*

War, then, war
Open or understood, must be resolved.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 661, 662

In war the moral element and public opinion are half
the battle.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, IV, 28

War its thousands slays, Peace its ten thousands.

PORTOUS, *Death*, line 178

I have seen war's lightning flashing,
Seen the claymore with bayonet clashing,
Seen through red blood the war-horse dashing,
And scorned, amid the reeling strife,
To yield a step for death or life.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto v, st. 21

War—War-drum

The harsh and boisterous tongue of war.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, iv, 1

The poor souls for whom this hungry war
Opens his vasty jaws.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, ii, 4

In war was never lion raged more fierce,
In peace was never gentle lamb more mild.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, ii, 1

The purple testament of bleeding war. *Ibid.*, iii, 3

Grim-visaged war hath smoothed his wrinkled front;
And now, instead of mounting barbed steeds
To fright the souls of fearful adversaries,
He capers nimbly in a lady's chamber
To the lascivious pleasing of a lute.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 1

War is a virtue,—weakness a sin.

C. D. SHANLY, *Civil War*

War is hell.¹

W. T. SHERMAN²

Satan gave thereat his tail
A twirl of admiration;
For he thought of his daughter War
And her suckling babe Taxation.

SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*, st. 10

To be prepared for war is one of the most effectual
means of preserving peace.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Speech to Both Houses of
Congress*, Jan. 8, 1790

Warble. Sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, lines 133, 134

War-drum.—The war-drum of the white man 'round the
world.

KIPLING, *The Song of the Banjo*, st. 4

¹This is the soldier brave enough to tell
The glory-dazzled world that "war is hell";
Lover of peace, he looks beyond the strife,
And rides through hell to save his country's life.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *On the St. Gaudens Statue of Sherman*

War is a terrible trade.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, iv, line 135

²This saying is commonly ascribed to Gen. Sherman, but has never been definitely located in any of his writings or speeches.

Till the war-drum throbbed no longer, and the battle-
flags were furled

In the Parliament of Man, the Federation of the World.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 127, 128

Warfare.— The world is full of warfare 'twixt the evil and the
good;

I watched the battle from afar as one that understood
The shouting and confusion, the bloody, blundering
fight —

How few they are that see it clear, how few that wage it
right!

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Another Chance*, st. 5

Warmth. What can match, to solve a learned doubt,
The warmth within that comes from "cold without"?

HOLMES, *A Modest Request: The Toast*, lines 49, 50

Warrant.— I hope your warrant will bear out the deed.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, iv, 1

Warrior.— But when the warrior dieth,

His comrades of the war,
With arms reversed and muffled drums,
Follow the funeral car.

They show the banners taken,
They tell his battles won,
And after him lead his masterless steed,
While peals the minute-gun.

C. F. ALEXANDER, *Burial of Moses*, st. 5

He lay like a warrior taking his rest
With his martial cloak around him.

CHARLES WOLFE, *Burial of Sir John Moore*, st. 3

Warriors.— The stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto v, st. 10

Wars.— Why then are you not contented?

Why then will you hunt each other?

I am weary of your quarrels,
Weary of your wars and bloodshed,
Weary of your prayers for vengeance,
Of your wrangles and dissensions;
All your strength is in your union,
All your danger is in discord;
Therefore be at peace henceforward,
And as brothers live together.

LONGFELLOW, *Song of Hiawatha: The Peace-
Pipe*, lines 106-115

Wars—Watches

What would you have me do? go to the wars,
would you? where a man may serve seven years for the
loss of a leg, and have not money enough in the end to
buy him a wooden one? SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, iv, 6

Ring out the thousand wars of old.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cvi, st. 7

Washington.— Where may the wearied eye repose,
When gazing on the great;
Where neither guilty glory glows,
Nor despicable state?
Yes — one — the first — the last — the best —
The Cincinnatus of the West,
Whom envy dared not hate,
Bequeathed the name of Washington,
To make man blush there was but one!

BYRON, *Additional Stanzas to the Ode to
Napoleon Bonaparte*, st. 19

Waspish.— If I be waspish, best beware my sting.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, ii

Wasted.— Oh, the wasted hours of life
That have drifted by!
Oh, the good that might have been —
Lost, without a sigh!
Love that we might once have saved
By a single word,
Thoughts conceived, but never penned,
Perishing unheard;
Take the proverb to thine heart,
Take, and hold it fast —
"The mill cannot grind
With the water that is past."
SARAH DOUDNEY, *The Lesson of the Water Mill*, st. 5

Watch.—"Wal'r, . . . a parting gift, my lad. Put it back
half an hour every morning, and about another quarter
towards the arternoon, and it's a watch that'll do you
credit."
DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, xix

For the watch to babble . . . is most toler-
able and not to be endured.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 3

Watches.—'T is with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 9, 10

Watchman.—"What of the night, watchman?"

What of the night?"

"Cloudy — all quiet;

No land yet — all's right."

Be wakeful, be vigilant;

Danger may be

At an hour when all seemeth

Securest to thee.

C. A. B. SOUTHEY, *Christian Mariner's Hymn*, st. 3

Water.— Water, water, every where,

And all the boards did shrink;

Water, water, every where

Nor any drop to drink.¹

COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*, lines 119-122

The conscious water saw its God and blushed.

R. CRASHAW, *Translation of Divine Epigram on*

John ii

Oh, water for me! Bright water for me!²

EDWARD JOHNSON, *The Water-Drinker*, st. 1

I came like water, and like wind I go.

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 28

Smooth runs the water where the brook is deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part II*, iii, 1

More water glideth by the mill

Than wots the miller of; and easy it is

Of a cut loaf to steal a shive.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, ii, 1

'T is a little thing

To give a cup of water; yet its draught

Of cool refreshment, drained by fevered lips,

May give a shock of pleasure to the frame

More exquisite than when nectarean juice

Renews the life of joy in happier hours.

SIR T. N. TALFOURD, *Ion*, i, 2

Waterloo.— The grave of France, the deadly Waterloo.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 18

¹ In midst of water I complain of thirst.

DRYDEN, *Iphis and Ianthe*, line 144

² Here's that which is too weak to be a sinner, honest water, which ne'er left man i' the mire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, i, 2

Waters.— How gloriously her gallant course she goes!
 Her white wings flying — never from her foes —
 She walks the waters like a thing of life,¹
 And seems to dare the elements to strife.

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 3

The hell of waters! where they howl and hiss,
 And boil in endless torture.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 69

The world of waters is our home,
 And merry men are we.

A. CUNNINGHAM, *A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea*

Unpathed waters, undreamed shores.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, iv, 4 [3]

Waves.— Once more upon the waters! yet once more!
 And the waves bound beneath me as a steed
 That knows his rider.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 2

The waves with all their white crests dancing
 Come, like thick-plumed squadrons, to the shore
 Gallantly bounding.

SIR A. HUNT, *Julian*

Wax.— Since I nor wax nor honey can bring home,
 I quickly were dissolved from my hive,
 To give some labourers room.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, i, 2

Way. She hath a way,

Anne Hathaway;

To make grief bliss, Anne hath a way.

ANONYMOUS, *Anne Hathaway*

The way was long, the wind was cold,
 The Minstrel was infirm and old.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Introduction

Weak. To be weak is miserable,
 Doing or suffering.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, I, lines 157, 158

And if my heart and flesh are weak
 To bear an untried pain,
 The bruised reed He will not break,
 But strengthen and sustain.

WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*, st. 17

¹The master bold, . . .
 Who ruled her like a thing of life
 Amid the crested wave!— L. H. SIGOURNEY, *The Bell of the Wreck*, st. 2

Weakness.— Laments the weakness of these latter times.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, line 569

Weapons.— The race that shortens its weapons lengthens its boundaries. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, i

Wear. Really and truly — I've nothing to wear.
W. A. BUTLER, *Nothing to Wear*

Weariness. Weariness
Can snore upon the flint, when resty sloth
Finds the down pillow hard.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iii, 6

Weary.— Well may the children weep before you!
They are weary ere they run;
They have never seen the sunshine, nor the glory
Which is brighter than the sun.
E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*, st. 12

I will arise, O Christ, when thou callest me; but oh!
let me rest awhile, for I am very weary.
Epitaph in a German churchyard, quoted by
W. E. H. LECKY, *Map of Life*, xvi

Web-feet.— Nor must Uncle Sam's web-feet be forgotten.
. . . Not only on the deep sea, the broad bay, and the
rapid river, but also up the narrow, muddy bayou, and
wherever the ground was a little damp, they have been
and made their tracks.
LINCOLN, *Letter to J. C. Conkling*, Aug. 26, 1863

Wed.— So these were wed, and merrily rang the bells.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, line 80

Wedded.— Hail, wedded love, mysterious law, true source
Of human offspring!
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IV, lines 750, 751

Wedding.— Wedding is great Juno's crown.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 4

Wedding-bells.— Hear the mellow wedding-bells,
Golden bells!
What a world of happiness their harmony foretells.
POE, *The Bells*, st. 2

Wedges.— Never an axe had seen their chips,
And the wedges flew from between their lips,
Their blunt ends frizzled like celery-tips.
HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 5

Wedlock—Welcome

Wedlock. Wedlock without love, some say,
Is but a lock without a key.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, II, i, lines 321, 322

Lawful awful wedlock.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xi, st. 89

Weeds.— Great weeds do grow apace.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, ii, 4

Idle weeds are fast in growth. *Ibid.*, iii, 1

Weep.— Mine eyes smell onions; I shall weep anon.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*, v, 3

I cannot choose but weep, to think that they
should lay him i' the cold ground.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 5

Oh, I could weep
My spirit from mine eyes!
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, iv, 3

Weeping.— A little weeping would ease my heart,
But in their briny bed
My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread!
HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*

I am not prone to weeping, as our sex
Commonly are. SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, ii, 1

Weeps. Look, the good man weeps!
He's honest, on mine honour. God's blest mother!
I swear he is true-hearted; and a soul
None better in my kingdom.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, v, 1

Welcome.— 'T is sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark
Bay deep-mouthed welcome as we draw near home;
'T is sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 123

To say you're [you are] welcome were superfluous.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, ii, 3

Welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3

Well.— Were 't the last drop in the well,
 And I gasping on the brink,¹
 Ere my fainting spirit fell,
 'T is to thee that I would drink.

BYRON, *Lines to Moore*, st. 4

Werther.— Werther had a love for Charlotte
 Such as words could never utter;
 Would you know how first he met her?
 She was cutting bread and butter.

THACKERAY, *Sorrows of Werther*, st. 1

Westminster.— Westminster Abbey or victory!

HORATIO, VISCOUNT NELSON, Exclamation at
 the battle of Cape St. Vincent

Westward-Ho.— *Olivia*. There lies your way, due west.

Viola. Then westward-ho!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 1

Wether.— I am a tainted wether of the flock,
 Meetest for death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Wethers.— To return to our wethers.²

RABELAIS, I, 1

Whale.— His angle-rod made of a sturdy oak;
 His line a cable which in storms ne'er broke;
 His hook he baited with a dragon's tail,
 And sat upon a rock, and bobbed for whale.

W. KING, *Upon a Giant's Angling*

Wheels.— All day the iron wheels go onward,
 Grinding life down from its mark;
 And the children's souls, which God is calling sunward,
 Spin on blindly in the dark.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*, st. 8

And wheels [*bicycles*] rush in where horses fear to
 tread.— HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, vii, *Note*

Whip.— O heaven, that such companions thou'dst unfold,
 And put in every honest hand a whip
 To lash the rascals naked through the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, iv, 2

Whipped.— Thou shalt be whipped with wire, and stewed
 in brine,
 Smarting in lingering pickle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5

¹ Another reading is: As I gasped upon the brink.

² Usually quoted "muttons" from the French word *moutons*.

Whipping—Whistling

Whipping.— Use every man after his desert, and who should
[shall] 'scape whipping? SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

She shall have whipping—cheer enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 4

Whiskey.— No wonder that those Irish lads

Should be so gay and frisky,
For sure St. Pat he taught them that,
As well as making whiskey;
No wonder that the saint himself
Should understand distilling,
Since his mother kept a shebeen shop
In the town of Enniskillen.

HENRY BENNETT, *St. Patrick Was a Gentleman*

Freedom and whiskey gang thegither!

BURNS, *Prayer to the Scotch Representatives, ad finem*

Peat whiskey hot,
Tempered with well-boiled water!
These make the long night shorter,—
Forgetting not
Good stout old English porter.

R. H. MESSINGER, *A Winter Wish*, st. 1

Whistle.— Oh, whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad;
Though father and mither and a' should gae mad.

BURNS, *Oh, Whistle, and I'll Come To You*, st. 1

As clear as a whistle.

JOHN BYROM, *Epistle to Lloyd*, st. 12

With mug in hand to wet his whistle.

COTTON, *Virgil Travestie*, line 6

He has paid dear, very dear, for his whistle.

FRANKLIN, *The Whistle*, November, 1719

The maiden laughed out in her innocent glee,—

"What a fool of yourself with your whistle you'd make!
For only consider, how silly 't would be

To sit there and whistle for — what you might take!"

ROBERT STORY, *The Whistle*

Whistled.— He trudged along, unknowing what he sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of thought.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, lines 84, 85

Whistling.— The school-boy, with his satchel in his hand,
Whistling aloud to bear his courage up.

R. BLAIR, *The Grave*

Whitewood—Widow

441

Whitewood.— The panels of whitewood, that cuts like cheese,
But lasts like iron for things like these.
HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*, st. 5

Why.— Whatever skeptic could enquire for,
For ev'ry why he had a wherefore.¹
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 131, 132

The "why" is plain as way to parish church.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Wicked.— She never followed wicked ways —
Unless when she was sinning.
GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize*, st. 3
I's wicked — I is. I's mighty wicked, anyhow. I
can't help it. H. B. STOWE, *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, xx

Wickliffe.— The Avon to the Severn runs,
The Severn to the sea;
And Wickliffe's dust shall spread abroad,
Wide as the waters be.²
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address before the "Sons of
New Hampshire"*

Widow.— He died of the slow fever called the tertian,
And left his widow to her own aversion.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 34
Widow Machree, and when winter comes in,
Och hone! Widow Machree,
To be poking the fire all alone is a sin,
Och hone! Widow Machree.
Sure the shovel and tongs
To each other belongs,
And the kettle sings songs
Full of family glee;
While alone with your cup,
Like a hermit, you sup,
Och hone! Widow Machree.
SAMUEL LOVER, *Widow Machree*, st. 3

¹ Every why hath a wherefore.

Was there ever any man thus beaten out of season,
When in the why and the wherefore is neither rhyme nor reason?
SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, ii, 2

² Plung to the heedless winds,
Or on the waters cast.
The martyrs' ashes, watched,
Shall gathered be at last;
And from that scattered dust,
Around us and abroad,
Shall spring a plenteous seed
Of witnesses for God.
MARTIN LUTHER, *The Martyrs' Hymn* (trans. W. J. Fox)

Widow—Wife

Is it for fear to wet a widow's eye
That thou consum'st thyself in single life?

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnet ix*

I' faith, he'll have a lusty widow now,
That shall be wooed and wedded in a day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 2

Widower.—Tears of the widower, when he sees
A late-lost form that sleep reveals,
And moves his doubtful arms, and feels
Her place is empty.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xiii, st. 1

Widows.—If for widows you die,
Learn to kiss, not to sigh.

CHARLES LEVER, *Widow Malone*, st. 6

Widow-maker. It grieves my soul,
That I must draw this metal from my side
To be a widow-maker!—SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, v, 2

Wife.—He that hath wife and children hath given hostages
to fortune; for they are impediments to great enter-
prises, either of virtue or mischief.

BACON, *Essay VIII: Of Marriage and Single Life*

What is it, then, to have or have no wife,
But single thralldom or a double strife?

BACON, *The World*, st. 3

What is there in the vale of life
Half so delightful as a wife,
When friendship, love, and peace combine
To stamp the marriage bond divine?

COWPER, *Love Abused*, lines 1-4

The faithful wife, without debate.

HENRY HOWARD, EARL OF SURREY, *The Means
to Attain Happy Life*

The world goes up and the world goes down,
And the sunshine follows the rain;
And yesterday's sneer and yesterday's frown
Can never come over again,

Sweet wife;

No, never come over again.

For woman is warm though man be cold,
And the night will hallow the day;
Till the heart which at even was weary and old
Can rise in the morning gay,

Sweet wife;

To its work in the morning gay

KINGSLEY, *Dolcino to Margaret*

Sail forth into the sea of life,
O gentle, loving, trusting wife!

LONGFELLOW, *Building of the Ship*, st. 24

The wife, where danger or dishonour lurks,
Safest and seemliest by her husband stays,
Who guards her, or with her the worst endures.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, lines 267-269

All these good parts a perfect woman make;
Add love to me, they make a perfect wife;¹
Without her love, her beauty I should take,
As that of pictures, dead; *that* gives it life;
Till then her beauty, like the sun, doth shine
Alike to all; *that* only makes it mine.

SIR T. OVERBURY, *A Wife*

You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, ii, 1

Wilderness.— The wilderness shall blossom as the rose.³

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, line 649

Will.— Be there a will, and wisdom finds the way.

G. CRABBE, *The Birth of Flattery*, st. 18

At war 'twixt will and will not.⁴

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

Willie Winkie.— Wee Willie Winkie rins through the town,

Up stairs and doon stairs, in his nicht-gown,
Tirlin' at the window, cryin' at the lock,
"Are the weans in their bed? — for it's now ten o'clock."

W. MILLER, *Willie Winkie*, st. 1

Willing.— Barkis is willin'. — DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, v

¹A guardian angel o'er his life presiding,
Doubling his pleasures and his cares dividing,
Winning him back when mingling in the throng,
Back from a world we love, alas! too long,
To fireside happiness, to hours of ease,
Blest with that charm, the certainty to please.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*

²Dear as the light that visits these sad eyes,
Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart.— GRAY, *The Bard*, i, 3
Dear as the vital warmth that feeds my life;
Dear as these eyes, that weep in fondness o'er thee.

T. OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*, v, 1

³The desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose. *Isaiah xxxv, 1*

⁴What I will not, that I cannot do.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2

We would, and we would not. *Ibid.*, iv, 4

Willow.— There is a willow grows aslant a brook,
That shows his hoar leaves in the glassy stream.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 7

Win.— Heads I win.— ditto tails.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, *Jonathan to John*, st. 4

Wind. 'T was but the wind.
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street.
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 22

Blow, blow, thou winter wind,
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude;
Thy tooth is not so keen,
Because thou art not seen,
Although thy breath be rude.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, ii, 7

Ill blows the wind that profits nobody.¹
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, ii, 5

Plucking the grass, to know where sits the wind,
Peering in maps for ports and piers and roads.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

More inconstant than the wind, who woos
Even now the frozen bosom of the north,
And, being angered, puffs away from thence,
Turning his face to the dew-dropping south.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 4

Windows.— Windows of her mind.
JOHN CHALKHILL, *The Dwelling of Orandra*

Wine.— Wine and Truth, is the saying.— BUCKLEY, *Theocritus*

Few things surpass old wine: and they may preach
Who please,— the more because they preach in vain,—
Let us have wine and women,² mirth and laughter,
Sermons and soda-water the day after.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 178

¹ *Falstaff*. What wind blew you hither, Pistol?
Pistol. Not the ill wind which blows no man to good.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 3

Except winde stands as never it stood,
It is an ill winde turnes none to good.— THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: The Properties of Winds*

² Then comes witching wine again,
With glorious woman in its train. T. MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*
Who loves not wine, woman, and song,
He is a fool his whole life long! THACKERAY, *A Credo*

It [wine] helps the headache, cough, and phthisic,
And is for all diseases physic.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Drink To-Day*, st. 2

Fill every beaker up, my men,
Pour forth the cheering wine;
There's life and strength in every drop,—
Thanksgiving to the vine!

A. G. GREENE, *The Baron's Last Banquet*, st. 7

If with water you fill up your glasses,
You'll never write anything wise;
For wine's the true horse of Parnassus,
Which carries a bard to the skies!

T. MOORE, from the *Anthologia*, cited in note
to *Odes of Anacreon*

A cup of hot wine with not a drop of allaying Tiber¹
in't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 1

O thou invisible spirit of wine, if thou hast no name
to be known by, let us call thee devil!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, ii, 3

Jars were made to drain, I think,
Wine, I know, was made to drink.

R. H. STODDARD, *Persian Songs: The Jar*, st. 1

Wisdom.—The strongest plume in wisdom's pinion
Is the memory of past folly.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *To an Unfortunate Woman*, st. 6

As if wisdom's old potato could not flourish at its root?
Holmes, *Nux Postcænatica*, st. 7

To observations which ourselves we make,
We grow more partial for th' observer's sake;
To written wisdom, as another's, less.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle i, lines 11-13

Wisdom and goodness to the vile seem vile.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iv, 2

With wisdom fraught,
Not such as books, but such as practice taught.

WALLER, *On the King's Return*

Wisdom is oft-times nearer when we stoop
Than when we soar.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion: Despondency*,
lines 232, 233

The man of wisdom is the man of years.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, V, line 775

¹ With no allaying Thames.

LOVELACE, *To Althea from Prison*, st. 2

Wise. Much too wise to walk into a well.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, *Epistle* ii, line 191

Thou think'st it folly to be wise too soon.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, line 47

Wiseacres.— Down deep in a hollow some wiseacres sit,
Like a toad in his cell in the stone;
Around them in daylight the blind owlets flit,
And their creeds are with ivy o'ergrown.

Contented to dwell deep down in the well
Or move like the snail in the crust of his shell,
Or live like the toad in his narrow abode,
With their souls closely wedged in a thick wall of stone,
By the grey weeds of prejudice rankly o'ergrown.
R. S. NICHOLS, *The Philosopher Toad*

Wisest. So well to know
Her own, that what she wills to do or say
Seems wisest, virtuousest, discreetest, best.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, VIII, lines 548-550

He is oft the wisest man,
Who is not wise at all.
WORDSWORTH, *The Oak and the Broom*, st. 7

Wish.— Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV*, Part II, iv, 5 [4]

A wish, that she hardly dared to own,
For something better than she had known.
WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 6

Wishes.— If wishes would prevail with me,
My purpose should not fail with me.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iii, 2

Wishing. Wishing, of all employments, is the worst.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, IV, line 72

Wit. Although he had much wit,
He was very shy of using it;
As being loth to wear it out,
And therefore bore it not about,
Unless on holy-days, or so,
As men their best apparel do.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 45-50

Don't put too fine a point to your wit, for fear it
should get blunted.
CERVANTES, *The Little Gipsy* (*La Gitanilla*)

His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock it never is at home.¹

COWPER, *Conversation*, lines 303, 304

The greatest sharp some day will find another sharper
wit;

It always makes the devil laugh to see a biter bit.

C. G. LELAND, *El Capitan-General*, st. 12

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits.²

POPE, *Dunciad*, iv, line 90

True wit is nature to advantage dressed,
What oft was thought, but ne'er so well expressed;
Something, whose truth convinced at sight we find,
That gives us back the image of our mind.
As shades more sweetly recommend the light,
So modest plainness sets off sprightly wit.
For works may have more wit than does 'em good,
As bodies perish through excess of blood.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 297-304

You have a nimble wit.³

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

None are so surely caught, when they are caught,
As wit turned fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2

Wilt thou show the whole wealth of thy wit in an
instant?

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 5

Look, he's winding up the watch of his wit; by and
by it will strike.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, ii, 1

A sentence is but a cheveril glove to a good wit: how
quickly the wrong side may be turned outward.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 1

As full of wit as an egg is full of meat.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, VII, xxxvii

¹You beat you pate, and fancy wit will come:
Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.

POPE, *Epigram*

²This man [*Lord Chesterfield*] I thought had been a lord among wits, but
I find he is only a wit among lords.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life*, by Boswell, 1754

³I have a pretty wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, v, 1

Your wit ambles well; it goes easily.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, v, 1

Witchcrafts.— And the Devil will fetch me now in fire,
 My witchcrafts to atone;
 And I, who have troubled [rified] the dead man's grave,
 Shall never have rest in my own.
 SOUTHEY, *The Old Woman of Berkeley*, st. 9

Withered. What are these
 So withered and so wild in their attire,
 That look not like the inhabitants o' the earth,
 And yet are on 't? SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, i, 3

Wives.— Wives may be merry, and yet honest too.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iv, 2

Woe. He scorned his own, who felt another's woe.
 CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*, I, st. 24

Alas! by some degree of woe
 We every bliss must gain;
 The heart can ne'er a transport know
 That never feels a pain. LORD LYTTLETON,
Song: Say, Myra, Why is Gentle Love

What though no friends in sable weeds appear,
 Grieve for an hour, perhaps, then mourn a year,
 And bear about the mockery of woe¹
 To midnight dances and the public show?
 POPE, *Elegy to an Unfortunate Lady*, lines 55–58

Woe worth the chase, woe worth the day,
 That costs thy life, my gallant grey.
 SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*, Canto i, st. 9

One woe doth tread upon another's heel,
 So fast they follow.² SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, iv, 7

Woes.— The graceful tear that streams for other's woes.
 AKENSIDE, *Pleasures of the Imagination*, I, line 6

¹ 'T is not alone my inky cloak, good mother,
 Nor customary suits of solemn black,
 Nor windy suspiration of forced breath,
 No, nor the fruitful river in the eye,
 Nor the dejected 'haviour of the visage,
 Together with all forms, moods [modes], shapes [shows] of grief,
 That can denote me truly: these indeed seem,
 For they are actions that a man might play;
 But I have that within which passeth show;
 These but the trappings and the suits of woe. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

² Woes cluster; rare are solitary woes;
 They love a train; they tread each other's heel.
 YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, III, lines 63, 64

Wolf—Woman

449

Wolf.— The wolf's long howl from Oonalaska's shore.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, i, st. 7

You may as well use question with the wolf
Why he hath made the ewe bleat for the lamb.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1

Woman.— When Eve brought woe to all mankind
Old Adam called her *wo-man*;
But when she wooed with love so kind,
He then pronounced her *woo-man*.
But now, with folly and with pride,
Their husbands' pockets trimming,
The women are so full of whims
That men pronounce them *wimmen*!
ANONYMOUS, *Woman*

Oh, woman! woman! thou should'st have few sins
Of thine own to answer for! Thou art the author
Of such a book of follies in a man,
That it would need the tears of all the angels
To blot the record out!
E. G. BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*, v, 1

Say — the world is a nettle; disturb it, it stings:
Grasp it firmly, it stings not. On one of two things,
If you would not be stung, it behoves you to settle:
Avoid it or crush it. . . . She tried
With the weak hand of woman to thrust it aside,
And it stung her. A woman is too slight a thing
To trample the world without feeling its sting.¹
E. R. BULWER-LYTTON ("OWEN MEREDITH"),
Lucile, iii, 2

As father Adam first was fooled,
A case that's still too common,
Here lies a man a woman ruled —
The devil ruled the woman.
BURNS, *On a Hen-pecked Country Squire*

Extreme in love or hate, in good or ill,
The worst of crimes had left her woman still!
BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto iii, st. 16

¹Nor wife nor maiden, weak or brave,
Can stand and face the public stare,
And win the plaudits she may crave,
And stern the hisses she may dare,
And modest truth and beauty save.— J. G. HOLLAND, *The Mistress
of the Manse: Love's Philosophies*, vii

Woman

Woman—Continued

Woman! thy vows are traced in sand.¹

BYRON, *To Woman*

Till Hymen brought his love-delighted hour,
There dwelt no joy in Eden's rosy bower!

The world was sad! — the garden was a wild!
And man, the hermit, sighed — till woman smiled!

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, ii, st. 4

But what is woman? Only one of
Nature's agreeable blunders.

HANNAH COWLEY, *Who's the Dupe?* ii, 2

She married, — well, — a woman needs
A mate, her life and love to share, —
And little cares sprang up like weeds
And played around her elbow-chair.

F. S. COZZENS, *An Experience and a Moral*

O woman, God beloved in old Jerusalem! The best
among us need deal lightly with thy faults, if only for
the punishment thy nature will endure, in bearing heavy
evidence against us, on the Day of Judgment.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, II, iii

First, then, a woman will, or won't, depend on 't;
If she will do 't, she will; and there's an end on 't.²
But if she won't, since safe and sound your trust is,
Fear is affront, and jealousy injustice.

AARON HILL, *Epilogue to Zara*

¹ Woman's faith, and woman's trust —

Write the characters in dust;
Stamp them on the running stream,
Print them on the moon's pale beam,
And each evanescent letter
Shall be clearer, firmer, better,
And more permanent, I ween,
Than the thing those letters mean.

SCOTT, *The Truth of Woman*, st. 1

² Where is the man who has the power and skill
To stem the torrent of a woman's will?

For if she will, she will, you may depend on 't;
And if she won't, she won't; so there's an end on 't.

ANONYMOUS, Lines on a pillar in Dane John Field, Canterbury, quoted in *The Examiner* (London), May 31, 1829

Men, dying, make their wills, but wives
Escape a work so sad;

Why should they make what all their lives
The gentle dames have had?

J. G. SAXE, *Woman's Will*

He is a fool who thinks by force or skill
To turn the current of a woman's will.

SIR S. TUXE, *Adventures of Five Hours*, v, 3

I would have a woman as true as Death. At the first real lie which works from the heart outward, she should be tenderly chloroformed into a better world.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, xi

Hapless woman ne'er can say,
"My work is done," till judgment day.

ST. JOHN HONEYWOOD, *Darby and Joan*, i

It's oh! to be a slave
Along with the barbarous Turk,
Where woman has never a soul to save,
If this is Christian work!

HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*, st. 2

Oh, the years we waste and the tears we waste
And the work of our head and hand
Belong to the woman who did not know . . .
And did not understand.

KIPLING, *The Vampire*, st. 2

Oh, the toil we lost and the spoil we lost
And the excellent things we planned
Belong to the woman who did n't know why
And did not understand.

Ibid., st. 4

It is the fate of woman
Long to be patient and silent, to wait like a ghost that
is speechless,
Till some questioning voice dissolves the spell of its silence.
Hence is the inner life of so many suffering women
Sunless and silent and deep, like subterranean rivers
Running through caverns of darkness, unheard, unseen,
and unfruitful,
Chafing their channels of stone, with endless and profit-
less murmurs.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, vi,

lines 29-35

Praise of the virtuous woman, as she is described in the
Proverbs,¹—
How the heart of her husband doth safely trust in her
always,
How all the days of her life she will do him good, and
not evil,
How she seeketh the wool and the flax and worketh
with gladness,
How she layeth her hand to the spindle and holdeth the
distaff,
How she is not afraid of the snow for herself or her house-
hold,
Knowing her household are clothed with the scarlet
cloth of her weaving!

Ibid., viii, lines 34-40

¹Proverbs xxxi, 10-21.

Woman

Woman—*Continued*

A cunning woman is a knavish fool.

LORD LYTTTELTON, *Advice to a Lady*

How sweetly sounds the voice of a good woman ;

It is so seldom heard, that, when it speaks,

It ravishes all senses. MASSINGER, *The Old Law*, iv, 2

Thus it shall befall

Him who, to worth in woman overtrusting,

Lets her will rule ; restraint she will not brook ;

And, left to herself, if evil thence ensue,

She first his weak indulgence will accuse

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, IX, lines 1182-1186

Here woman reigns, the mother, daughter, wife,

Strews with fresh flowers the narrow way of life ;

In the clear heaven of her delightful eye,

An angel-guard of loves and graces lie ;

Around her knees domestic duties meet,

And fireside pleasures gambol at her feet.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*, iii, 1

Who trusts himself to woman or to waves

Should never hazard what he fears to lose.

JOHN OLDMIXON, *The Governor of Cyprus*, iii

I'd leave the world for him that hates a woman.

Woman, the fountain of all human frailty!

What mighty ills have not been done by woman!

Who was 't betrayed the Capitol? A woman.

Who lost Mark Antony the world? A woman.

Who was the cause of a long ten years' war,

And laid at last old Troy in ashes? Woman,

Destructive, damnable, deceitful woman!¹

THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*, iii, 1

O woman! lovely woman!² Nature made thee

To temper man: we had been brutes without you ;

Angels are painted fair, to look like you :

There's in you all that we believe of Heaven,

Amazing brightness, purity, and truth,

Eternal joy, and everlasting love.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*, i, 1

Here rests a woman, good without pretence,

Blessed with plain reason and with sober sense :

No conquests she, but o'er herself, desired,

No arts essayed, but not to be admired.

¹ Oh, most pernicious woman!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5

² Woman, lovely woman!

COWPER, *Progress of Error*, line 274

Passion and pride were to her soul unknown,
Convinced that virtue only is our own.
So unaffected, so composed a mind;
So firm, yet soft; so strong, yet so refined;
Heaven, as its purest gold, by tortures tried;¹
The saint sustained it, but the woman died.

POPE, *Epitaph on Mrs. Corbet*

Woman, the last; the best reserved of God.²

POPE, *January and May*, line 64

O woman! in our hours of ease,
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou!³ SCOTT, *Marmion*, vi, 30

Do you know I am a woman? when I think, I must
speak. SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 2

A woman's thought runs before her actions.—*Ibid.*, iv, 1

'T is said a woman's fitness comes by fits.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, iv, 1

One that was a woman, sir; but, rest her soul! she's
dead. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

She's beautiful, and therefore to be wooed;
She is a woman, therefore to be won.⁴
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part I*, v, 3

Oh, tiger's heart wrapped in a woman's hide!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, i, 4

There was never yet fair woman but she made mouths
in a glass.⁵ SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, iii, 2

¹ Mrs. Corbet died of cancer.

² Cf. HEAVEN.

³ Woman's at best a contradiction still.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, line 270

Who is 't can read a woman? SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, v, 5

⁴ She is a woman, therefore may be wooed;
She is a woman, therefore may be won;
She is Lavinia, therefore must be loved.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, ii, 1

⁵ Angelo. Women are frail too.
Isabella. Ay; as the glasses where they view themselves.

Nay, call us ten times frail,
For we are soft as our complexions are.
And credulous to false prints.—SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 4

Woman—Womanly

Was ever woman in this humour wooed?

Was ever woman in this humour won?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard III*, i, 2

She's a very tattling woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 3

Such duty as the subject owes the prince

Even such a woman oweth to her husband;

And when she is froward, peevish, sullen, sour,

And not obedient to his honest will,

What is she but a foul contending rebel

And graceless traitor to her loving lord?

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2

Let still the woman take

An elder than herself: so wears she to him,

So sways she level in her husband's heart:

For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,

Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,

More longing, wavering, sooner lost and worn [won],

Than women's are. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 4

That man that hath a tongue, I say, is no man,

If with his tongue he cannot win a woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iii, 1

Nor ever yet was woman's life complete

Till at her breast the child of him she loved

Made life and love one name.

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Blameless Prince*, st. 134

Man for the field, and woman for the hearth;

Man for the sword, and for the needle she;

Man with the head, and woman with the heart;

Man to command, and woman to obey;

All else confusion.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, v, lines 437-441

One half of woman's life is hope

And one half resignation.

M. A. TOWNSEND, *Her Horoscope*

A perfect woman, nobly planned,

To warn, to comfort, and command;

And yet a spirit still, and bright

With something of angelic light.

WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*, st. 3

Womanly.—Touch her not scornfully;

Think of her mournfully,

Gently and humanly;

Not of the stains of her;

All that remains of her

Now is pure womanly.—HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*, st. 4

Women.—Alas! the love of women! it is known

To be a lovely and a fearful thing;
For all of theirs upon that die is thrown,
And if 't is lost, life hath no more to bring
To them but mockeries of the past alone,
And their revenge is as the tiger's spring,
Deadly, and quick, and crushing; yet as real
Torture is theirs — what they inflict they feel.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 199

Women are skeery, unless they have a home.

W. CARLETON, *Betsy and I Are Out*, st. 13

If women could be fair, and yet not fond,
Or that their love were firm, not fickle still,
I would not marvel that they make men bond
By service long to purchase their good will;
But when I see how frail those creatures are,
I muse that men forget themselves so far.

EDWARD DE VERE, EARL OF OXFORD,
A Renunciation, st. 1

No cause is tried at the litigious bar,
But women plaintiffs or defendants are,
They form the process, all the briefs they write;
The topics furnish, and the pleas indite.

DRYDEN, *Juvenal*, Satire vi, lines 341-344

O, weary fa' the women fo'k,
For they winna let a body bel

JAMES HOGG, *The Women Fo'k*

There are some very pretty . . . women who don't understand the law of the road with regard to handsome faces. Nature and custom . . . agree in conceding to all males the right of at least two distinct looks at every comely female countenance, without any infraction of the rules of courtesy or the sentiment of respect. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, viii

I sometimes think women have a sixth sense, which tells them that others, whom they cannot see or hear, are in suffering. . . . We . . . draw our first breath in their arms, as we sigh away our last upon their faithful breasts!

HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, xi

Nothing so true as what you once let fall,
"Most women have no characters at all."
Matter too soft a lasting mark to bear,
And best distinguished by black, brown, or fair.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, lines 1-4

Women—Woo

If weak women went astray,
Their stars were more in fault than they.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Hans Carvel*, lines 11, 12

Women are not
In their best fortunes strong.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 12[10]

The pleasing punishment that women bear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, i, 1

Women are shrews, both short and tall.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry IV, Part II*, v, 3

Women's weapons, water-drops.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, ii, 4

I am ashamed that women are so simple
To offer war where they should kneel for peace,
Or seek for rule, supremacy, and sway,
When they are bound to serve, love, and obey.
Why are our bodies soft and weak and smooth,
Unapt to toil and trouble in the world,
But that our soft conditions and our hearts
Should well agree with our external parts?

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2

Women, not clothes, were loved

When this old flag was new. R. H. STODDARD,

When This Old Flag Was New, st. 9

Wonder.—And still they gazed, and still the wonder grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, st. 14

Gloucester. Ten days' wonder at the least.

Clarence. That's a day longer than a wonder lasts.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, iii, 2

Woo.—Time to dance is not to woo;

Wooing light makes fickle troth.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Lady's Yes*, st. 4

If fond love thy heart can gain,
I never broke a vow;
Nae maiden lays her skaith to me,
I never loved but you.
For you alone I ride the ring,
For you I wear the blue;
For you alone I strive to sing,
Oh, tell me how to woo.

GRAHAM OF GARTMORE, *If Doughty Deeds My Lady Please*, st. 3

What is the greatest bliss
That the tongue o' man can name?
'T is to woo a bonnie lassie
When the kye comes hame!

JAMES HOGG, *When the Kye Comes Hame*, st. 1

Men are April when they woo, December when they
wed: maids are May¹ when they are maids, but the sky
changes when they are wives.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iv, 1

We cannot fight for love, as men may do;
We should be wooed, and were not made to woo.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*, ii, 1

Woodcock.— So strives the woodcock with the gin.³

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, i, 4

Woodland.— Now rings the woodland loud and long,

The distance takes a lovelier hue,
And drowned in yonder living blue
The lark becomes a sightless song.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, cxv, st. 2

Woodman.— Woodman, spare that tree!⁴

Touch not a single bough!
In youth it sheltered me,
And I'll protect it now.

G. P. MORRIS, *Woodman Spare That Tree*, st. 1

Woodpecker.— The woodpecker tapping the hollow beech-
tree.

T. MOORE, *Ballad Stanzas*, st. 2

Woods.— There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,

There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is society, where none intrudes,
By the deep sea, and music in its roar.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 178

Into the woods my Master went,
Clean forespent, forespent.
Into the woods my Master came,
Forespent with love and shame.

¹ Women are angels, wooing. SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, i, 2

² Her virtue, and the conscience of her worth,
That would be wooed, and not unsought be won.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, VIII, lines 502, 503

³ Now is the woodcock near the gin. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, ii, 5

⁴ Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree.
CAMPBELL, *The Beech-Tree's Petition*, st. 1

Woods—Words

But the olives they were not blind to Him,
 The little grey leaves were kind to Him:
 The thorn-tree had a mind to Him
 When into the woods he came.

LANIER, *A Ballad of Trees and the Master*, st. 1

Fresh woods and pastures new.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, line 193

Wooper.— Last May a braw wooper cam' down the lang glen,
 And sair wi' his love he did deave [*deafen*] me;
 I said there was naething I hated like men,—
 The deuce gae wi'm to believe me!

BURNS, *Last May a Braw Wooper*, st. 1

The wooper who can flatter most will bear away the belle.
 G. W. THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*

Wooring.— Never wedding, ever wooing,
 Still a love-lorn heart pursuing,
 Read you not the wrong you're doing
 In my cheek's pale hue?
 All my life with sorrow strewing,
 Wed, or cease to woo.

CAMPBELL, *The Maid's Remonstrance*, st. 1

If I am not worth the wooing, I surely am not worth
 the winning.

LONGFELLOW,

Courtship of Miles Standish, iii, line 111

Word.— A word and a blow.¹

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1

Word-catcher.— Each wight, who reads not, and but scans
 and spells,

Each word-catcher, that lives on syllables,
 Ev'n such small critics some regard may claim,
 Preserved in Milton's or in Shakespeare's name.
 Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
 Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms!
 The things, we know, are neither rich nor rare,
 But wonder how the devil they got there.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 165-172

Words. He could coin, or counterfeit
 New words, with little or no wit;
 Words so debased and hard, no stone
 Was hard enough to touch them on;
 And when with hasty noise he spoke 'em,
 The ignorant for current took 'em.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, I, i, lines 109-114

¹All words came first, and after blows.

CHARLES LLOYD, *Speech of Courtney*

Words are women, deeds are men.¹

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*

Words are wise men's counters, they do but reckon by them; but they are the money of fools.

HOBBS, *The Leviathan*, I, 4

Well-placed words of glozing courtesy,
Baited with reasons not unplaussible.

MILTON, *Comus*, lines 161, 162

To those who know thee not no words can paint,
And those who know thee, know all words are faint.

HANNAH MORE, *Sensibility*

Words, words, words.²

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, ii, 2

'T is a kind of good deed to say well:
And yet words are no deeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VIII*, iii, 2

You have bereft me of all words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2

Words pay no debts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 2

Work.—Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness.³

CARLYLE, *Past and Present: The Modern Worker*, xi

Now, by Saint Paul, the work goes bravely on!

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III*, iii, 1

Honest toil is holy service; faithful work is praise and prayer.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Toiling of Felix*, Legend, st. 61

¹ I am not so lost in lexicography as to forget that words are the daughters of earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Preface to His Dictionary*

Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things.

SAMUEL MADDEN, *Boulter's Monument* *

² Words, words, mere words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 3

³ This is my work; my blessing, not my doom;

Of all who live, I am the one by whom

This work can best be done in the right way.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Work*, st. 1

* These words have been supposed to be an interpolation by Dr. Johnson. See Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 1756.

Work—work—work—
 Till the brain begins to swim;
 Work—work—work—
 Till the eyes are heavy and dim!
 Seam, and gusset, and band,—
 Band, and gusset, and seam,
 Till over the buttons I fall asleep,
 And sew them on in a dream!
 HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*

Do the work that's nearest,
 Though it's dull at whiles,
 Helping, when we meet them,
 Lame dogs over stiles;
 See in every hedgerow
 Marks of angels' feet,
 Epics in each pebble
 Underneath our feet.¹

KINGSLEY, *The Invitation*, lines 97-104

The best way to live well is to work well. Good work
 is the daily test and safeguard of personal health.

JOSEPH MORTIMER-GRANVILLE, *How to Make the
 Best of Life*, i

To delight in doing one's work in life, that is what
 helps one on, though the road is sometimes very stiff
 and tiring — uphill rather, it would seem, than down-
 hill, and yet downhill it is.

MAX MÜLLER, *Life*, by His Wife, II, xxv

No good work is ever lost; many labourers must be
 content to sow; others will come to reap the harvest.

MAX MÜLLER, *Letter to Mr. Nanjio*, Dec. 27,
 1883, *Life*, by His Wife, II, xxvi

Work is life to me;² and when I am no longer able to
 work, life will be a heavy burden.

MAX MÜLLER, *Letter to Miss Byrd McCall*, Oct.
 22, 1888, *Life*, by His Wife, II, xxix

I have never found the limit of my capacity for work.

NAPOLÉON BONAPARTE, *Life*, by Sloane, III, 163

Worker. That which the worker winneth shall then be
 his indeed,
 Nor shall half be reaped for nothing by him that sowed
 no seed.³—WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Day Is Coming*, st. 8

¹Cf. ADVERSITY.

²Work done is the true happiness of life. MAX MÜLLER, *Letter to
 B. M. Malabari*, March 12, 1890, *Life*, by His Wife, II, xxx

³Cf. SEED.

Workers.— On we march then, we the workers, and the
rumour that ye hear
Is the blended sound of battle and deliverance drawing
near.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The March of the Workers*, st. 4

Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever reaping some-
thing new;
That which they have done but earnest of the things
that they shall do.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 117, 118

Workman.— There the workman saw his labour taking form
and bearing fruit,
Like a tree with splendid branches rising from a humble
root.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Toiling of Felix*, Legend, st. 57

Works.— Every one is the son of his own works.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, I, iv

These are thy glorious works, Parent of good.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, V, line 153

World.— The world's a bubble, and the life of man

Less than a span.¹ BACON,² *The World*, st. 1

Let any man show the world that he feels
Afraid of its bark, and 't will fly at his heels:
Let him fearlessly face it, 't will leave him alone:
But 't will fawn at his feet if he flings 't a bone.

E. R. BULWER-LYTTON ("OWEN MEREDITH"),
Lucile, II, vii

Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home.

EMERSON, *Good-Bye*, st. 1

Into this world we come like ships,
Launched from the docks, and stocks, and slips,
For fortune fair or fatal.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*, Her Birth

There is another and a better world.

A. F. F. VON KOTZEBUE, *The Stranger*
(trans. R. Thompson), i, 1

Fer John P.
Robinson he

Sez the world'll go right, ef he hollers out Geel

LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, I, iii, st. 9

¹This life, which seems so fair,
Is like a bubble.

W. DRUMMOND, *Madrigal: This Life*

²Ascribed also to Raleigh, Donne, and others.

World—*Continued*

This world is full of beauty, as other worlds above;
 And, if we did our duty, it might be full of love.
 GERALD MASSEY, *This World Is Full of Beauty*

The world was all before them, where to choose
 Their place of rest, and Providence their guide.
 They, hand in hand, with wandering steps and slow,
 Through Eden took their solitary way.
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, XII, lines 646-649

Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
 Still by himself abused, or disabused;
 Created half to rise, and half to fall;
 Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all;
 Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurled:
 The glory, jest, and riddle of the world!
 POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle ii, lines 13-18

See how the world its veterans rewards!
 A youth of frolics, an old age of cards;
 Fair to no purpose, artful to no end,
 Young without lovers, old without a friend;
 A fop their passion, but their prize a sot;
 Alive, ridiculous, and, dead, forgot.
 POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle ii, lines 243-248

I think, whatever mortals crave,
 With impotent endeavour,
 A wreath—a rank—a throne—a grave—
 The world goes round for ever;
 I think that life is not too long,
 And therefore I determine
 That many people read a song,
 Who will not read a sermon.

I think the world, though dark it be
 Has aye one rapturous pleasure,
 Concealed in life's monotony,
 For those who seek the treasure;
 One planet in a starless night —
 One blossom on a brier —
 One friend not quite a hypocrite —
 One woman not a liar!
 PRAED, *Chant of the Brazen Head*, st. 1, 11

Hereafter, in a better world than this,
 I shall desire more love and knowledge of you.
 SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 2

How weary, stale, flat, and unprofitable,
Seem to me all the uses of this world!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 2

I hold the world but as the world, Gratiano;
A stage where every man must play a part,
And mine a sad one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1

The world is not thy friend nor the world's law;
The world affords no law to make thee rich.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 1

Let the world slide.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, Induction, 1

And o'er the hills, and far away
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Through all the world she followed him.

TENNYSON, *The Day-Dream*, The Departure, st. 4

The world is too much with us; late and soon,
Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers.

WORDSWORTH, *The World Is Too Much With Us*,
lines 1, 2

Worldly.— Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*, II, 2

Worlds.— Yet not to earth's contracted span

Thy goodness let me bound,
Or think Thee lord alone of man,
When thousand worlds are round.

POPE, *The Universal Prayer*, st. 6

Worm.— I would not enter on my list of friends
(Though graced with polished manners and fine sense,
Yet wanting sensibility) the man
Who needlessly sets foot upon a worm.

COWPER, *The Task: Winter Walk at Noon*,
lines 560-563

The smallest worm will turn, being trodden on,
And doves will peck in safeguard of their brood.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry VI, Part III*, ii, 2

Worms.— The worms they crept in, and the worms they
crept out,

And sported his eyes and his temples about,
While the spectre addressed Imogene.

M. G. LEWIS, *Alonso the Brave and the Fair
Imogene*, st. 12

Wormwood.— His [cup] had been quaffed too quickly, and
he found

The dregs were wormwood.

BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iii, st. 9

Worship.— He wales [chooses] a portion with judicious care;
And "Let us worship God!" he says, with solemn air.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 12

What sought they thus afar?

Bright jewels of the mine?

The wealth of seas, the spoils of war? —

They sought a faith's pure shrine!

Ay, call it holy ground,

The soil where first they trod;

They have left unstained what there they found,—

Freedom to worship God.¹

FELICIA HEMANS, *Landing of the Pilgrim*

Fathers, st. 9, 10

One wishes worship freely given to God,

Another wants to make it statute-labour.

HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson, Esquire*, st. 11

Worst.— When things are at the worst, they sometimes
mend.²

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 1

When the worst comes to the worst, no man is without
a friend who is possessed of shaving-materials.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, I, xvii

In the worst inn's worst room.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii, line 299

We are not the first

Who, with best meaning, have incurred the worst.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, v, 3

When remedies are past, the griefs are ended

By seeing the worst, which late on hopes depended.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, i, 3

¹ And now the aisles of the ancient church

By equal feet are trod,

And the bell that swings in its belfry rings

Freedom to worship God!

WHITTIER, *In the Old South*, st. 9

² Would Heaven this mourning year were past!

One may have better luck at last;

Matters at worst are sure to mend,

The Devil's wife was but a fiend.

PRIOR, *Turtle and Sparrows*, lines 414-417

Things at the worst will cease, or else climb upward

To what they were before.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, iv, 2

Worth.—Worth makes the man, and want of it, the fellow;
The rest is all but leather or prunello.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epistle iv, lines 203, 204

Wrath. Our hame,
Whare sits our sulky, sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.
BURNS, *Tam O'Shanter*, st. 1

Come not within the measure of my wrath.
SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v, 4

Wreck. All at once a sea broke over them,
And they that saw it from the shore have said
It struck the wreck and piecemeal scattered it,
Just as a woman might the lump of salt
That 'twixt her hands into the kneading-pan
She breaks and crumbles on her rising bread.
JEAN INGELow, *Brothers and a Sermon*

Wrecked.—As men wrecked upon a sand, that look to be
washed off the next tide.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, iv, 1

Wrestled.—Sir, you have wrestled well and overthrown
More than your enemies.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, i, 2

Wretched.—The wretched have no friends
DRYDEN, *All for Love*, iii, 1
Lest, when our latest hope is fled, ye taste of our despair,
And learn by proof, in some wild hour, how much the
wretched dare. MACAULAY, *Virginia*, st. 6

Wrinkles.—Wrinkles (the d—d democrats) won't flatter
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto x, st. 24

Writ.—The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all your piety nor wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a line,
Nor all your tears wash out a word of it.¹
OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát* (trans. Fitzgerald), st. 71

¹ What is writ, is writ,—
Would it were worthier!
BYRON, *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, Canto iv, st. 185

Whatever hath been written shall remain,
Nor be erased nor written o'er again;
The unwritten only still belongs to thee:
Take heed, and ponder well what that shall be.
LONGFELLOW, *Moriturus Salutamus*, st. 18

Write—Writing

Write.— He cannot write who knows not to give o'er.

DRYDEN, *Art of Poetry*, line 63

Learn to write well, or not to write at all.

DRYDEN, *Essay upon Satire*, line 281

It may be glorious to write
Thoughts that shall glad the two or three
High souls, like those far stars that come in sight
Once in a century;

But better far it is to speak
One simple word, which now and then
Shall waken their free nature in the weak
And friendless sons of men;

To write some earnest verse or line,
Which, seeking not the praise of art,
Shall make a clearer faith and manhood shine
In the untutored heart.

LOWELL, *Incident in a Railroad Car*, st. 19-21

Why did I write? what sin to me unknown
Dipped me in ink, my parents', or my own?
As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisped in numbers, for the numbers came.
I left no calling for this idle trade,
No duty broke, no father disobeyed.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, lines 125-130

But those who cannot write, and those who can,
All rhyme, and scrawl, and scribble, to a man

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*, II, Epistle i,
lines 187, 188

Thither write, my queen,
And with mine eyes I'll drink the words you send,
Though ink be made of gall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, i, 1 [2]

I once did hold it, as our statists do,
A baseness to write fair, and laboured much
How to forget that learning; but, sir, now
It did me yeoman's service.—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 2

Devise, wit! write, pen! for I am for whole volumes
in folio.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 2

To be a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune; but
to write and read comes by nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado about Nothing*, iii, 3

Writing.— This comes of drinking asses' milk and writing.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, II, line 395

True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learned to dance.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, lines 362, 363;
Imitations of Horace, II, Epistle ii, lines 178, 179

Of all those arts in which the wise excel,
Nature's chief masterpiece is writing well.

SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *Essay on
Poetry*, lines 1, 2

Wrong.— One wrong more to man, one more insult to God!
R. BROWNING, *The Lost Leader*, line 24

Time at last sets all things even —
And if we do but watch the hour,
There never yet was human power
Which could evade, if unforgiven,
The patient search and vigil long
Of him who treasures up a wrong.

BYRON, *Mazeppa*, st. 10

Wrongs.— On adamant our wrongs we all engrave,
But write our benefits upon the wave.
KING, *Art of Love*, lines 971, 972

How will you ever straighten up this shape;
Touch it again with immortality;
Give back the upward looking and the light;
Rebuild in it the music and the dream;
Make right the immemorial infamies,
Perfidious wrongs, immedicable woes?

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*, st. 5

Xerxes.— Xerxes must die,
And so must I. *New England Primer*

Yankee.— The Yankee boy, before he's sent to school,
Well knows the mysteries of that magic tool,
The pocket knife.

And in the education of the lad
No little part that implement hath had.
His pocket knife to the young whittler brings
A growing knowledge of material things.

Thus by his genius and his jack-knife driven,
Erelong he'll solve you any problem given;

Ay, when he undertakes it,
He'll make the thing and the machine that makes it.

For, there's go in it, you may know
That there's go in it, and he'll make it go
JOHN PIERPONT, *Whittling*

Yawp.— I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of the world.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, 52

Year.— The old year lies a-dying.
TENNYSON, *Death of the Old Year*, st. 1

Yes.—"Yes," I answered you last night;
"No," this morning, sir, I say:¹
Colours seen by candle-light
Will not look the same by day.

By your truth she shall be true,
Ever true, as wives of yore;
And her "yes," once said to you,
Shall be "yes" for evermore.
E. B. BROWNING, *The Lady's Yes*, st. 1, 7

Yesterday.— Oh, call back yesterday, bid time return!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Richard II*, iii, 2

Yesterdays.— Oh, for yesterdays to come!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, II, line 312

Yester-year.— Where are the snows of yester-year?
DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI, *The Ballad of Dead Ladies*

Yew.— Old Yew, which graspest at the stones
That name the underlying dead,
Thy fibres net the dreamless head,²
Thy roots are wrapped about the bones.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, ii, st. 1

Yorick.— Alas, poor Yorick! I knew him, Horatio: a fellow of infinite jest, of most excellent fancy: he hath borne me on his back a thousand times; and now, how abhorred in my imagination it is! my gorge rises at it. Here hung those lips that I have kissed I know not how oft. Where be your gibes now? your gambols? your songs? your flashes of merriment, that were wont to set the table on a roar? Not one now, to mock your grinning? quite chap-fallen? Now get you to my lady's chamber, and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to this favour she must come.—SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, v, 1

Young.— Young fellows will be young fellows.
ISAAC BICKERSTAFF, *Love in a Village*, ii, 2

¹ Why, I pray,
Look "Yes" last night, and yet say "No," to-day?
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xii, st. 34

² The dreamless sleep that lulls the dead. BYRON, *Euthanasia*, st. 1

The young lambs are bleating in the meadows,
 The young birds are chirping in the nest,
 The young fawns are playing with the shadows,
 The young flowers are blowing toward the west —
 But the young, young children, O my brothers,
 They are weeping bitterly!
 They are weeping in the playtime of the others,
 In the country of the free.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*, st. 1

And both were young, and one was beautiful.¹

BYRON, *The Dream*, st. 2

Young men think old men fools, and old men know
 young men to be so.

Quoted by CAMDEN as a saying of one Dr. Metcalf

When all the world is young, lad,
 And all the trees are green;
 And every goose a swan, lad,
 And every lass a queen;
 Then hey for boot and horse, lad,
 And round the world away;
 Young blood must have its course, lad,
 And every dog his day.

KINGSLEY, *Songs from the Water Babies*, II, st. 1

Young folks are smart, but all ain't good thet's new;
 I guess the gran'thers they knowed sunthin' tu.

LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, II, ii, lines 307, 308

The atrocious crime of being a young man.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech*,
 March 6, 1741

Young people now-a-days
 Have fallen sadly off, I think, from all the good old ways.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Quaker Widow*, st. 15

Younger.— We shall ne'er be younger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, Induction, 2

Yourself.— Why don't you speak for yourself, John?

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*, iii, line 154

Youth.— A strappan youth; he taks the mother's eye.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, st. 8

¹ Both young — and one how passing fair!

BYRON, *Parisina*, st. 9

Youth—Zaccheus

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
 While proudly riding o'er the azure realm
 In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes;
 Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm:
 Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,
 That hushed in grim repose expects his evening prey.
 GRAY, *The Bard*, ii, 2

He doth not lack an almanac,
 Whose youth is in his soul.
 HOLMES, *Remember—Forget*, st. 5

In youth the heart exults and sings,
 The pulses leap, the feet have wings;
 In age the cricket chirps, and brings
 The harvest home of day.
 LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, st. 17

In the very May-morn of his youth,
 Ripe for exploits and mighty enterprises.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Henry V*, i, 2

Cursed be the social wants that sin against the strength
 of youth!¹
 Cursed be the social lies that warp us from the living
 truth!
 TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, lines 59, 60

There are gains for all our losses,
 There are balms for all our pain,
 But when youth, the dream departs,
 It takes something from our hearts,
 And it never comes again.
 R. H. STODDARD, *The Flight of Youth*, st. 1

God pity them both! and pity us all,
 Who vainly the dreams of youth recall.
 WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, st. 52

Yule.—They bring me sorrow touched with joy,
 The merry, merry bells of Yule.
 TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, xxviii, st. 5

Zaccheus.—Zaccheus he
 Did climb the tree
 Our Lord to see.
New England Primer

¹This filthy marriage-hindering Mammon.
 TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, line 374

INDEX TO AUTHORS

- Adams, John Quincy (1769-1848), 106, 172
 Adams, Samuel (1722-1803), 8
 Adams, Sarah Fuller Flower (1805-1848), 278
 Addison, Joseph (1672-1719), 55, 85, 93, 132, 191, 216, 284, 303, 388, 392, 424, 439
 Aide, Charles Hamilton (1830-), 72, 330
 À Kempis, Thomas. See *Kempis, Thomas*
 Akenside, Mark (1721-1770), 397, 448
 Akerman, Lucy Evelina (-1874), 215
 Aldrich, James (1810-1856), 105
 Aldrich, Thomas Bailey (1836-), 12, 295
 Alexander, Cecil Frances (1818-1895), 73, 154, 184, 264, 382, 418, 433
 Allen, Elizabeth Akers (1832-), 340
 Allison, Richard (18th Century), 343
 Allston, Washington (1779-1843), 283
 Anderson, Alexander (1845-), 16
 Andros, R. S. (-1868), 391
 Angelo, Michael. See *Buonarroti, Michael Angelo*
 Anonymous, 14, 20, 23, 90, 106, 148, 149, 170, 183, 219, 231, 232, 246, 253, 261, 267, 283, 304, 320, 328, 361, 367, 373, 411, 423, 436, 437, 449, 450
 Armstrong, John (1709-1779), 312
 Arnold, Sir Edwin (1832-1904), 55, 74, 76, 231, 375
 Arnold, George (1834-1865), 117, 172, 179, 313, 321, 360
 Arnold, Matthew (1822-1888), 157
 Askew, Anne (152- -1546), 140
 Austin, Alfred (1835-), 103, 219, 220
 Aytoun, Sir Robert (1570-1638), 232
 Aytoun, William Edmonstone (1813-1865), 76, 351
 Bacon, Francis, Lord Verulam (1561-1626), 8, 14, 30, 40, 50, 77, 88, 92, 153, 198, 206, 232, 248, 258, 266, 305, 370, 377, 318, 326, 334, 415, 421, 427, 430, 442, 461
 Bailey, Philip James (1816-1902), 8, 157, 191, 198, 220, 227, 232, 248, 275, 309, 402
 Ball, John (-1381), 149
 Barbauld, Anna Letitia (1743-1825), 220
 Barère de Vieuzac, Bertrand (1755-1841), 28
 Barham, Richard Harris (1788-1845), 22
 Barlow, George (1847-), 96, 112
 Barnfield, Richard (1574-1627), 256
 Baron, Robert (17th Century), 271
 Barrett, Eaton Stannard (1785-1820), 67
 Barrington, George (1755-c. 1840), 64
 Barton, Bernard (1784-1849), 302
 Baxter, Richard (1615-1691), 314
 Bayly, Thomas Haynes (1797-1839), 1, 67, 205, 304, 319, 342, 343
 Beattie, James (1735-1803), 172, 346
 Beaumont, Francis (1584-1616) and Fletcher, John, 2, 41, 261, 270, 305, 309, 351, 372
 Beddoes, Thomas Lovell (1805-1849), 232
 Beecher, Henry Ward (1813-1887), 70, 135
 Beers, Ethel Lynn (1827-1879), 311
 Benjamin, Park (1809-1864), 357
 Bennett, Henry (1785-18- -), 348, 372, 440
 Bennett, William Cox (1820-1890), 338
 Berkeley, George (1685-1753), 109
 Berners, Juliana (c. 1388-14- -), 150
 Bethune, George Washington (1805-1862), 390
 Bickerstaff, Isaac (1735-1812), 86, 185, 262, 468
 Blacker, Colonel William (1777-1855), 311
 Blair, Robert (1699-1746), 9, 162, 282, 376, 440
 Blake, William (1757-1827), 405
 Blamire, Susanna (1747-1794), 364
 Bland, Robert (1779-1825), 182
 Boker, George Henry (1823-1890), 190
 Bonaparte, Napoleon. See *Napoleon Bonaparte*
 Bonar, Horatius (1808-1889), 222

- Boner, John Henry (1845-1903), 122, 244, 374
 Booth, Barton (1681-1733), 88
 Bourdillon, Francis William (1852-), 281
 Bowles, Caroline Anne. See *Sowthey, Caroline Anne Bowles*
 Brainard, John Gardiner Calkins (1796-1828), 56
 Breton, Nicholas (1555-1624), 202
 Bridges, Madeline. See *De Vere, Mary Ainge*
 Brome, Alexander (1620-1666), 87
 Brooke, Fulke Greville, Lord (1554-1628), 364
 Brooks, Maria Gowen (1795-1845), 232
 Brougham, Henry Peter, Lord (1778-1868), 33, 352
 Brown, Frances (1818-1864), 414
 Brown, Tom (1663-1704), 327, 360
 Browne, Sir Thomas (1605-1682), 13
 Browne, William (1591-1643), 180
 Browning, Elizabeth Barrett (1806-1861), 120, 153, 154, 206, 220, 290, 413, 415, 437, 439, 456, 468, 469
 Browning, Robert (1812-1889), 3, 24, 48, 71, 77, 78, 93, 130, 154, 155, 159, 206, 221, 222, 229, 230, 232, 233, 243, 256, 316, 318, 328, 336, 337, 378, 380, 394, 415, 467
 Bryant, William Cullen (1794-1878), 74, 75, 86, 180, 227, 257, 268, 288, 322, 334, 362, 387, 400, 415
 Buchanan, Robert William (1841-1901), 129, 176, 194, 284
 Buckingham, John Sheffield, Duke of (1649-1720), 467
 Buckley, Theodore William Alois (1825-1856), 444
 Bulwer-Lytton, Edward George Earle (1803-1873), 119, 301, 332, 449
 Bulwer-Lytton, Edward Robert (1831-1891), 63, 140, 449, 461
 Bunyan, John (1628-1688), 97, 159, 226, 317, 418
 Buonarrotti, Michael Angelo (1474-1564), 247, 385
 Burke, Edmund (1729-1797), 26, 50, 128, 138, 256, 265, 271, 280, 328, 424
 Burleigh, George Shepard (1821-1903), 248
 Burns, Robert (1759-1796), 14, 18, 19, 30, 37, 38, 44, 58, 77, 87, 103, 105, 119, 120, 130, 142, 145, 165, 172, 183, 184, 187, 188, 191, 192, 201, 203, 209, 211, 230, 244, 248, 249, 254, 257, 261, 263, 264, 270, 271, 294, 305, 307, 310, 311, 317, 324, 352, 355, 380, 402, 429, 440, 449, 458, 464, 465, 469
 Burton, Robert (1577-1640), 232
 Butler, — (16th Century), 292
 Butler, Samuel (1612-1680), 6, 20, 26, 36, 46, 47, 48, 54, 57, 62, 67, 86, 87, 88, 93, 95, 97, 130, 137, 151, 164, 165, 168, 184, 193, 216, 218, 230, 232, 241, 253, 261, 266, 269, 281, 287, 290, 302, 306, 310, 322, 325, 329, 335, 344, 345, 366, 390, 394, 395, 402, 430, 438, 441, 446, 458
 Butler, William Allen (1825-1902), 389, 437
 Byrd, William (c. 1538-1623), 262
 Byrom, John (1692-1763), 183, 418, 440
 Byron, George Gordon Noel, Lord (1788-1824), 2, 3, 4, 9, 12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 20, 24, 26, 28, 29, 30, 33, 34, 37, 40, 41, 51, 55, 57, 60, 62, 63, 64, 66, 67, 71, 72, 73, 76, 77, 79, 85, 92, 94, 95, 97, 98, 106, 107, 109, 110, 112, 117, 123, 124, 125, 129, 131, 135, 136, 142, 148, 150, 152, 154, 159, 160, 166, 168, 171, 172, 176, 177, 181, 189, 190, 192, 193, 203, 204, 206, 207, 210, 212, 216, 218, 219, 220, 223, 232, 233, 242, 245, 253, 256, 262, 264, 265, 269, 270, 271, 272, 274, 276, 277, 283, 285, 286, 288, 296, 304, 306, 309, 316, 323, 324, 328, 330, 333, 334, 344, 345, 350, 351, 352, 359, 362, 363, 365, 367, 369, 372, 373, 376, 385, 386, 387, 389, 392, 395, 398, 405, 406, 408, 410, 416, 419, 423, 424, 426, 428, 429, 430, 434, 435, 436, 438, 439, 441, 444, 449, 450, 455, 457, 464, 465, 467, 468, 469
 Cable, George Washington (1844-), 73
 Calidasa, 227
 Calverley, Charles Stuart (1831-1884), 44, 139
 Cambronne, Pierre Jacques Étienne (1770-1842), 166
 Camden, William (1551-1623), 469
 Camoens, Luis de (1524-1579), 233
 Campbell, Thomas (1777-1844), 9, 13, 19, 31, 39, 60, 73, 93, 98, 110, 115, 142, 152, 203, 225, 233, 274, 287, 288, 300, 342, 358, 364, 427, 428, 448, 449, 450, 457, 458
 Canning, George (1770-1827), 16, 145, 304, 310, 367, 389
 Carew, Lady Elizabeth (fl. 1590), 234, 335
 Carey, Henry (1692-1743), 6, 74, 201
 Carleton, Will M. (1845-), 176, 286, 292, 310, 400, 455
 Carlyle, Thomas (1795-1881), 416, 459
 Carman, William Bliss (1861-), 361
 Carpenter, Henry Bernard (1840-1890), 284
 Carroll, Lewis. See *Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge*
 Cary, Alice (1820-1871), 82, 145

- Cary, Phoebe (1824-1871), 55, 58, 72, 220, 278
 Centlivre, Susannah (c. 1667-1723), 364
 Cervantes, Saavedra Miguel de (1547-1616), 249, 369, 446, 461
 Chalkill, John (17th Century), 444
 Chapman, George (1557-1634), 28, 242
 Chatham, Earl of. See *Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham*
 Chaucer, Geoffrey (c. 1340-1400), 53, 150, 158, 271, 272, 279, 411, 412
 Cherry, Andrew (1762-1812), 26
 Chesterfield, Philip Dormer Stanhope, Earl of (1694-1773), 391
 Choate, Rufus (1799-1859), 59, 149, 420
 Chorley, Henry Fothergill (1808-1872), 286
 Churchill, Charles (1731-1764), 6, 33, 123, 390
 Cibber, Colley (1671-1757), 12, 110, 123, 171, 180, 351, 397, 459
 Clare, John (1793-1864), 207
 Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (1835-), 133
 Cleveland, Mrs., 220
 Cleveland, Stephen Grover (1837-), 289, 297
 Clough, Arthur Hugh (1819-1861), 224, 391
 Coffin, Robert Stevenson (1797-1827), 360
 Coignet, Marie François (1737-1821), 373
 Coke, Sir Edward (1552-1634), 44, 64, 327
 Coleridge, Hartley (1796-1849), 117
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor (1772-1834), 5, 7, 27, 29, 36, 37, 58, 63, 77, 81, 84, 117, 128, 142, 154, 167, 172, 190, 200, 221, 234, 235, 253, 270, 288, 313, 314, 342, 346, 348, 353, 358, 359, 366, 369, 371, 382, 387, 412, 435, 445
 Collins, Mortimer (1827-1876), 311
 Collins, William (1721-1759), 34, 133, 272
 Colman, George, the Younger (1732-1836), 150, 265, 358
 Colton, Charles Caleb (c. 1780-1832), 41
 Congreve, William (1670-1729), 84, 217, 272, 324, 427
 Constable, Henry (1562-1613), 301
 Conway, Katherine Eleanor (1853-), 67
 Cook, Eliza (1818-1889), 1, 4, 12, 47, 110, 112, 113, 133, 143, 145, 173, 181, 226, 258, 317, 363
 Coolidge, Susan. See *Woolsey, Sarah Chauncey*
 Corinthians, Second Book of, 380
 Corn-Law Rhymers, The. See *Elliott, Ebenezer*
 Cornwall, Barry. See *Procter, Bryan Waller*
 Cotton, Charles (1630-1687), 300
 Cotton, Nathaniel (1705-1788), 182, 428, 440
 Cowley, Abraham (1618-1667), 64, 101, 120, 408
 Cowley, Hannah (1743-1809), 450
 Cowper, William (1731-1800), 1, 3, 4, 12, 22, 29, 32, 36, 38, 39, 52, 54, 58, 62, 64, 66, 72, 86, 88, 92, 97, 102, 110, 116, 136, 138, 143, 144, 148, 154, 155, 171, 175, 183, 190, 201, 202, 217, 227, 229, 231, 254, 262, 266, 270, 274, 279, 281, 283, 284, 300, 319, 320, 333, 342, 345, 350, 353, 361, 368, 373, 374, 390, 396, 397, 405, 410, 412, 413, 423, 430, 442, 447, 452, 463
 Cozzens, Frederick Swartwout (1818-1869), 450
 Crabbe, George (1754-1832), 31, 295, 443
 Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock (1826-1887), 35, 51, 80, 97, 108, 140, 184, 207, 208, 217, 221, 352
 Cranch, Christopher Pearse (1813-1892), 403
 Crashaw, Richard (c. 1613-1649), 221, 265, 312, 358, 435
 Crawford, Julia, or Louisa Macartney (c. 1800-c. 1885), 116, 296
 Cross, Maria Evans Lewes. See *Eliot, George*
 Crowquill, Alfred. See *Forrester, Alfred Henry*
 Cunningham, Allan (1784-1842), 286, 359, 436
 Cutter, George Washington (1801-1865), 152, 386
 Dana, Richard Henry (1777-1879), 88
 Daniel, Samuel (1562-1619), 81, 369
 Dante, Alighieri (1265-1321), 185
 Darwin, Erasmus (1731-1802), 386
 Davies, Sir John (1569-1626), 253, 380
 Davis, Thomas Osborne (1814-1845), 59
 Decatur, Stephen (1779-1820), 65
 Defoe, Daniel (1661-1731), 87
 Dekker, Thomas (c. 1570-c. 1641), 32, 61, 297
 Democratic Party Slogan, 131
 Denham, Sir John (1615-1669), 84
 Dennis, John (1657-1734), 405
 De Vere, Aubrey Thomas (1814-1902), 394
 De Vere, Edward, Earl of Oxford (1550-1604), 455
 De Vere, Mary Ainge (1840-), 242
 Dibdin, Charles (1745-1814), 48
 Dibdin, John Thomas (1771-1841), 194

- Dickens, Charles (1812-1870), 28, 32, 42, 45, 48, 51, 54, 56, 62, 75, 85, 92, 122, 131, 166, 171, 187, 191, 192, 193, 195, 197, 198, 216, 225, 229, 230, 234, 257, 271, 273, 285, 287, 303, 309, 314, 315, 329, 352, 379, 382, 413, 434, 443, 450, 464
- Dickinson, John (1732-1808), 420
- Dobell, Sidney Thompson (1824-1874), 254, 277
- Dobson, Henry Austin (1840-), 202
- Doddridge, Philip (1702-1751), 227
- Dodge, Mary Elizabeth Mapes (1838-1905), 77, 369
- Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge (1832-1898), 198, 221, 414, 430
- Dodsley, Robert (1703-1764), 203
- Donne, John (1573-1631), 60
- Doudney, Sarah (1843-), 88, 434
- Dowling, Bartholomew (1823-1863), 91
- Doyle, Sir Francis Hastings Charles (1810-1888), 39, 420
- Drake, Joseph Rodman (1795-1820), 17, 147
- Drayton, Michael (1563-1631), 203, 296
- Drummond, William, of Hawthornden (1585-1649), 461
- Dryden, John (1631-1700), 9, 13, 16, 19, 20, 30, 34, 39, 45, 51, 59, 71, 75, 77, 86, 89, 94, 98, 101, 102, 105, 114, 121, 132, 140, 148, 155, 158, 161, 162, 167, 168, 172, 177, 186, 192, 193, 202, 205, 221, 234, 245, 252, 256, 270, 272, 273, 277, 289, 294, 298, 302, 304, 305, 309, 311, 324, 330, 335, 345, 350, 353, 355, 356, 363, 374, 376, 378, 385, 390, 408, 416, 417, 421, 425, 431, 435, 440, 455, 465, 466
- Dufferin, Lady Helen Selina (1807-1867), 387
- Du Maurier, George Louis Palmella Busson (1834-1896), 237
- Dunbar, Paul Laurence (1872-1906), 234
- Dunlop, John (1755-1820), 234
- Dwight, John Sullivan (1813-1893), 333
- Dwight, Timothy (1752-1817), 58, 365
- Dyer, Sir Edward (c. 1540-1607), 172, 262
- Dyer, John (1700-1758), 257
- Dyke, Henry van (1852-), 98, 155, 207, 221, 234, 324, 357, 390, 409, 432, 433, 459, 461
- Eastman, Charles Gamage (1816-1861), 105
- Ecclesiastes, Book of, 21, 136
- Eliot, George (1819-1880), 50
- Elizabeth, Queen of England (1533-1603), 55
- Elliott, Ebenezer (1781-1849), 119, 173, 294, 301
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo (1803-1882), 24, 39, 86, 104, 143, 159, 199, 234, 253, 362, 368, 415, 461
- Emmet, Robert (1778-1803), 114
- English, Thomas Dunn (1819-1902), 29
- Erasmus, Desiderius (1467-1536), 130
- Ettrick Shepherd, The. See *Hogg, James*
- Everett, David (1769-1813), 2
- Everett, Edward (1784-1865), 111
- Faber, Frederick William (1814-1863), 337
- Fanshawe, Catherine Maria (1765-1834), 167
- Farquhar, George (1678-1707), 64, 279, 396
- Ferguson, Sir Samuel (1810-1886), 8
- Field, Eugene (1850-1895), 62, 280, 346
- Fielding, Henry (1707-1754), 22, 102, 351, 363, 390, 408
- Finch, Francis Miles (1827-), 28, 212
- Finley, John (1797-1866), 16
- Fitzgerald, Edward (1809-1883). See *Omar Khayyam*
- Fletcher, Andrew, of Saltoun (1655-1716), 16
- Fletcher, John (1579-1625), 101, 127, 257, 445. See also *Braunton, Francis and Fletcher, John*
- Ford, John (1586-1639), 88
- Forrester, Alfred Henry (1804-1872), 285
- Foster, Stephen Collins (1826-1864), 200
- Fouché, Joseph, Duke of Otranto (1754-1820), 28
- Francis I. of France (1494-1547), 231
- Franklin, Benjamin (1706-1790), 117, 179, 183, 309, 332, 407, 408, 420, 424, 430, 440
- Free Soil Party Slogan, 142
- Freneau, Philip (1752-1832), 200
- Fuller, Thomas (1608-1661), 31, 172, 254, 269
- Garrick, David (1717-1779), 201, 286, 392
- Garrison, William Lloyd (1805-1879), 262
- Garth, Sir Samuel (1661-1719), 89
- Gay, John (1685-1732), 47, 180, 185, 209, 215, 219, 270, 323, 347, 395, 427
- Gibbon, Edward (1737-1794), 173, 180
- Gibbons, Thomas (1720-1785), 26

- Gifford, Richard (1725-1807), 425
 Gilbert, William Schwenck (1836-189), 189
 Gilder, Richard Watson (1844-1906), 196
 Gilmore, James Roberts (1822-1903), 94
 Goldsmith, Oliver (1728-1774), 1, 12, 26, 68, 93, 95, 119, 130, 136, 141, 145, 159, 166, 168, 182, 185, 197, 202, 206, 211, 212, 214, 234, 249, 256, 261, 274, 282, 290, 294, 295, 300, 302, 303, 305, 316, 323, 332, 336, 349, 352, 355, 360, 441, 456
 Graham, James, Marquis of Montrose (1612-1650), 124, 126, 234
 Graham, Robert, of Gartmore (c. 1797), 456
 Gray, Barry. See Coffin, Robert Stevenson
 Gray, David (1838-1861), 274
 Gray, Thomas (1716-1771), 10, 11, 35, 44, 66, 68, 69, 108, 109, 122, 139, 141, 149, 158, 163, 168, 175, 190, 209, 257, 260, 269, 292, 293, 298, 301, 310, 368, 392, 401, 406, 421, 443, 470
 Green, Sarah Pratt McLean (1858-1938), 359
 Greene, Albert Gordon (1802-1868), 445
 Greene, Robert (c. 1560-1582), 262
 Guthrie, Thomas (1803-1873), 398
 Habakkuk, Book of, 345
 Hare, Julius Charles (1795-1855), 51
 Harrington, Sir John (1561-1612), 141, 414
 Harte, Francis Bret (1839-1902), 5, 31, 50, 141, 162, 171, 280, 304, 340, 346, 350, 371, 384, 429
 Harvey, Stephen (17th Century), 351
 Hawker, Robert Stephen (1803-1875), 63, 155, 374
 Hay, John (1839-1905), 49, 77, 83, 104, 135, 186, 277, 301, 313, 319, 329, 330, 346, 366, 404, 408
 Hayne, Paul Hamilton (1831-1886), 315
 Heber, Reginald (1783-1826), 77, 163, 216
 Hemans, Felicia Dorothea (1793-1835), 17, 113, 121, 149, 176, 209, 342, 354, 367, 464
 Henley, William Ernest (1849-1903), 28, 126, 376
 Henry, Patrick (1736-1799), 217, 414
 Herbert, George (1593-1633), 3, 41, 73, 102, 140, 158, 193, 209, 218, 365, 429, 459
 Herrick, Robert (1591-1674), 14, 100, 101, 129, 234, 254, 343, 364
 Heywood, John (c. 1497-c. 1577), 360
 Heywood, Thomas (c. 1597-c. 1650), 183, 383
 H. H. See Jackson, Helen Hunt Fiske
 Higginson, Francis (1588-1630), 281
 Hill, Aaron (1685-1750), 280, 450
 Hobart, Mrs. Charles, 56
 Hobbes, Thomas (1588-1679), 459
 Hogg, James (1770-1835), 455, 457
 Holland, Josiah Gilbert (1819-1881), 15, 91, 175, 208, 259, 417, 449
 Holmes, Oliver Wendell (1809-1894), 2, 5, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 21, 28, 31, 33, 40, 46, 55, 62, 64, 68, 74, 82, 85, 91, 94, 99, 102, 107, 114, 117, 124, 128, 129, 133, 153, 154, 155, 177, 175, 176, 181, 186, 187, 188, 194, 197, 198, 200, 201, 203, 208, 210, 212, 214, 216, 218, 230, 235, 237, 243, 249, 252, 254, 255, 264, 266, 269, 275, 279, 280, 294, 297, 298, 300, 303, 307, 309, 310, 312, 313, 315, 320, 321, 323, 325, 336, 342, 344, 345, 350, 356, 363, 364, 372, 376, 384, 387, 396, 397, 403, 415, 416, 419, 420, 423, 425, 429, 433, 437, 439, 441, 443, 445, 451, 455, 470
 Home, John (1722-1808), 97, 427
 Honeywood, St. John (1765-1798), 451
 Hood, Thomas (1799-1845), 2, 4, 13, 15, 20, 21, 22, 25, 27, 28, 36, 38, 44, 45, 49, 52, 53, 61, 66, 67, 68, 69, 77, 78, 81, 86, 92, 96, 99, 103, 105, 106, 114, 115, 116, 120, 138, 151, 157, 165, 167, 169, 173, 176, 177, 182, 184, 188, 196, 200, 203, 204, 207, 210, 216, 226, 235, 244, 247, 252, 257, 260, 263, 265, 266, 270, 272, 276, 279, 282, 285, 290, 295, 308, 312, 316, 329, 330, 338, 339, 341, 343, 345, 347, 351, 360, 361, 362, 363, 367, 369, 370, 372, 382, 383, 390, 393, 413, 420, 430, 438, 451, 454, 460, 461, 464
 Hooker, Richard (c. 1553-1600), 212
 Hoole, John (1727-1803), 265
 Hooper, Ellen Sturgis (1816-1841), 104
 Hopkinson, Joseph (1770-1842), 58
 Horatio, Viscount Nelson (1758-1805), 104, 360, 439
 Houghton, Lord (1809-1885), 173
 Hovel, Edward, Lord Thurlow (1781-1829), 277
 Howard, Henry, Earl of Surrey, (c. 1517-1547), 442
 Howarth, Ellen Clementine (1827-1899), 135
 Howe, Julia Ward (1819-1905), 153, 225, 415
 Hughes, Thomas (1823-1896), 131
 Hunt, Sir Aubrey de Vere (1780-1846), 436
 Hunt, Helen Fiske. See Jackson, Helen Hunt Fiske
 Hunt, James Henry Leigh (1784-1859), 204

- Hurdis, James (1763-1801), 210
 Huxley, Henrietta Anne, 369
- Ingelow, Jean (1820-1897), 19, 35, 96, 97, 147, 166, 178, 244, 250, 355, 403, 465
 Ingersoll, Robert Green (1833-1899), 222
 Ingoldsby, Thomas. See *Barham, Richard Harris*
 Irving, Washington (1783-1859), 96
 Isaiah, Book of, 443
- Jackson, Andrew (1767-1845), 420
 Jackson, Helen Hunt Fiske (1831-1885), 78, 109
 Jackson, Thomas Jonathan (Stonewall), (1824-1863), 333
 James, Book of, 412
 Jefferson, Thomas (1743-1826), 6, 161, 217, 289, 299, 307, 356, 414
 Jenner, Edward (1749-1823), 324
 Job, Book of, 334
 Joel, Book of, 98
 John, Gospel of, 154
 Johnson, Edward, 435
 Johnson, Samuel (1709-1784), 34, 126, 135, 171, 192, 193, 195, 206, 221, 266, 274, 298, 307, 312, 352, 359, 424, 425, 447, 459
 Jones, Sir William (1746-1794), 227, 385
 Jonson, Ben (1574-1637), 4, 99, 100, 211, 266, 355, 364, 368, 378, 394, 414, 427
 Judson, Anne Hasseltine. See *Willson, Arabella M.*
 Junius, 173
- Kalidasa. See *Calidasa*
 Keats, John (1795-1821), 20, 185, 191, 219, 235, 274, 356, 369
 Keble, John (1792-1866), 355
 Kemble, John Philip (1757-1823), 93
 Kempis, Thomas à (c. 1380-1471), 116, 155, 287, 364
 Kennedy, Crammond (1842-), 370
 Kenyon, James Benjamin (1858-), 126
 Keppel, Lady Caroline (c. 1735- ?), 340
 Key, Francis Scott (1780-1843), 17, 276, 415
 Khayyām, Omar. See *Omar Khayyām*
 King, William (1663-1712), 279, 439, 467
 Kingsley, Charles (1819-1875), 56, 96, 108, 113, 132, 136, 144, 148, 175, 203, 208, 221, 235, 247, 252, 254, 290, 323, 374, 409, 419, 442, 460
 Kinney, Coates (1826-1904), 325
 Kipling, Joseph Rudyard (1865-), 1, 13, 53, 54, 59, 60, 74, 75, 107, 111, 112, 113, 115, 136, 139, 147, 164, 169, 180, 187, 212, 215, 217, 242, 251, 252, 253, 259, 276, 280, 284, 287, 289, 301, 312, 339, 349, 365, 367, 373, 391, 392, 395, 410, 420, 432, 451, 469
 Kirke, Edmund. See *Gilmore, James Roberts*
 Knox, William (c. 1788-1825), 269
 Körner, Karl Theodor (1791-1813), 151
 Kotzebue, August Frederick Ferdinand (1761-1819), 461
- Lamb, Charles (1775-1834), 158, 175, 210, 307
 Lampman, Archibald (1861-1899), 344
 Landor, Walter Savage (1775-1864), 78, 221
 Lanier, Sidney (1842-1881), 18, 49, 78, 156, 194, 225, 273, 321, 371, 374, 376, 413, 457, 458
 Lanigan, George Thomas (1845-1886), 261
 Lawrence, James (1781-1813), 359
 Lecky, William Edward Hartpole (1818-1903), 42
 Lee, Henry (1756-1818), 132
 Lee, Nathaniel (1653-1692), 165
 Leigh, Henry Sambrooke (1837-1883), 68, 265, 320, 418
 Leland, Charles Goffrey (1824-1903), 297, 351, 447
 Le Sage, Alain René (1668-1747), 397
 L'Estrange, Sir Roger (1616-1704), 306, 318
 Lincoln, Abraham (1809-1865), 6, 40, 58, 108, 109, 199, 276, 292, 302, 319, 332, 337, 361, 372, 394, 431, 437
 Lindsay, Lady Anne (1750-1825), 68
 Lloyd, Charles (1775-1839), 458
 Locker, Frederick (1821-1895), 383
 Lodge, Thomas (c. 1558-1625), 118
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth (1807-1882), 1, 2, 3, 4, 10, 14, 24, 27, 28, 32, 33, 44, 48, 50, 55, 66, 69, 75, 76, 79, 84, 87, 94, 96, 108, 109, 130, 138, 139, 146, 147, 156, 157, 163, 170, 173, 177, 179, 191, 200, 201, 221, 222, 228, 235, 246, 255, 262, 276, 280, 282, 283, 292, 308, 313, 314, 331, 333, 334, 339, 351, 359, 360, 365, 373, 374, 375, 391, 410, 432, 433, 443, 451, 458, 465, 469, 470
 Lord, William Wilberforce (1819-), 164
 Lovelace, Richard (1618-1658), 133, 184, 318, 445
 Lovell, Maria Anne (1803-1877), 224
 Lover, Samuel (1797-1868), 9, 99, 286, 348, 441
 Lowell, James Russell (1819-1891), 7, 8, 10, 19, 24, 27, 31, 34, 39, 40, 42, 46, 50, 60, 62, 67, 77, 83, 95, 102, 111, 114, 115, 131, 143, 146, 152,

- 156, 161, 171, 176, 177, 179, 181, 188, 191, 193, 199, 206, 208, 212, 213, 226, 245, 249, 250, 256, 259, 272, 277, 280, 281, 283, 288, 290, 299, 300, 306, 308, 314, 315, 319, 320, 323, 338, 344, 347, 356, 363, 368, 380, 386, 394, 411, 415, 416, 417, 423, 424, 431, 444, 461, 466, 469
- Ludlow, Fitz Hugh (1836-1870), 211
- Luke, Gospel of, 42, 140, 193, 320
- Luther, Martin (1483-1546), 140, 383, 441
- Lydgate, John (c. 1370-c. 1451), 158
- Lyly, John (c. 1554-1606), 210
- Lytton, George, Lord (1709-), 185, 235, 448, 452
- Lytton, Earl of. See *Bulwer-Lytton, Edward George*; *Bulwer-Lytton, Edward Robert*
- Macaulay, Thomas Babington (1800-1859), 17, 19, 37, 89, 111, 131, 179, 184, 308, 321, 341, 419, 465
- MacCarthy, Denis Florence (1817-1882), 410
- Macdonald, George (1824-), 16, 124, 203
- Mace, Frances Parker Laughton (1836-1899), 429
- Mackay, Charles (1814-1889), 48, 61, 109, 110, 143, 154, 159, 169, 175, 225, 235, 248, 249, 283
- Macklin, Charles (1697-1797), 212, 418
- Madden, Samuel (1686-1785), 459
- Marinn, William (1793-1842), 194
- Mallett, David (c. 1705-1765), 11, 431
- Manners, Lord John (1818-), 284
- Maria del Occidente. See *Brooks, Maria Gouven*
- Mark, Gospel of, 42
- Markham, Edwin (1852-), 38, 79, 147, 165, 180, 188, 195, 207, 388, 402, 406, 467
- Mark Twain. See *Clemens, Samuel Langhorne*
- Marlowe, Christopher (1564-1593), 205, 235, 242
- Marsden, William (1754-1836), 406
- Marvell, Andrew (1621-1678), 186, 286, 299
- Mason, William (1724-1797), 181
- Massey, Gerald (1828-), 38, 105, 186, 235, 255, 267, 417, 462
- Massinger, Philip (1583-1640), 3, 79, 422, 452
- Matthew, Gospel of, 42, 49, 184, 320
- Meredith, Owen. See *Bulwer-Lytton, Edward Robert*
- Merivale, John Herman (1779-1884), 428
- Messinger, Robert Hinckley (1811-1874), 30, 440
- Michael Angelo. See *Buonarroti, Michael Angelo*
- Mickle, William Julius (1735-1788), 138, 244
- Middleton, Thomas (c. 1570-1627), 158
- Miller, William (1810-1872), 443
- Milnes, Richard Monckton. See *Houghton, Lord*
- Milton, John (1608-1674), 6, 7, 15, 18, 19, 29, 30, 40, 41, 46, 47, 49, 56, 63, 66, 70, 71, 72, 73, 84, 85, 90, 93, 94, 98, 106, 107, 108, 114, 116, 118, 121, 122, 123, 129, 134, 139, 147, 161, 165, 169, 170, 172, 177, 178, 186, 187, 188, 196, 199, 200, 213, 216, 217, 225, 228, 231, 256, 258, 263, 264, 268, 270, 277, 279, 281, 282, 291, 294, 295, 299, 303, 307, 312, 319, 329, 332, 335, 336, 343, 344, 357, 370, 371, 373, 381, 382, 387, 391, 394, 398, 408, 409, 414, 415, 417, 421, 429, 430, 431, 432, 436, 437, 446, 452, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462
- Minor, Charles (1780-1865), 15
- Mitchell, Silas Weir (1829-), 79
- Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley (1689-1762), 350, 427
- Montgomery, James (1771-1854), 61, 65, 123, 154, 157, 159, 182, 198, 217, 228, 236, 245, 249, 264, 267, 277, 278, 300, 313, 333, 341, 353, 354, 368, 376, 391, 452
- Montgomery, Robert (1807-1856), 267
- Montrose, Marquis of. See *Graham, James*
- Moore, Clement Clarke (1779-1863), 24, 51
- Moore, Thomas (1779-1852), 9, 17, 20, 23, 31, 47, 64, 74, 85, 100, 101, 106, 116, 118, 125, 143, 148, 149, 153, 158, 170, 173, 203, 204, 211, 222, 231, 236, 243, 257, 258, 274, 280, 286, 305, 327, 331, 339, 342, 344, 356, 360, 375, 393, 402, 405, 444, 445, 457
- More, Hannah (1745-1833), 24, 28, 167, 285, 459
- More, Henry (1614-1687), 427
- Morris, Charles (1745-1818), 32
- Morris, George Pope (1802-1864), 398, 420, 457
- Morris, William (1834-1896), 74, 207, 460, 461
- Mortimer-Granville, Joseph, 460
- Morton, Thomas (c. 1764-1838), 11, 166
- Moss, Thomas (-1808), 375
- Motherwell, William (1797-1835), 222
- Muhlenberg, William Augustus (1796-1877), 228
- Müller, Frederick Max (1823-1900), 79, 90, 96, 460
- Mulock, Dinah Maria. See *Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock*

- Nairne, Lady Carolina (1766-1845), 210, 215, 329
 Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1812), 34, 37, 171, 230, 247, 259, 322, 361, 431, 460
 Nash, Thomas (1567-1601), 382
 Nelson, Horatio. See *Horatio, Viscount Nelson*
 New England Primer, 2, 305, 370, 467, 470
 Newman, John Henry (1801-1890), 214
 Newton, Isaac (1642-1727), 417
 Nichols, Rebecca S. (1820-), 446
 Noel, Thomas (1799-1861), 298
 Norris, John (1657-1711), 9
 Norton, Lady Caroline Elizabeth Sarah Sheridan (1808-1877), 146
 O'Hara, Theodore (1820-1867), 26
 Oldham, John (1653-1683), 195
 Oldmixon, John (1673-1742), 452
 Omar Khayyām (12th Century), 39, 44, 69, 72, 77, 82, 85, 100, 103, 107, 135, 152, 162, 178, 207, 311, 333, 334, 365, 368, 401, 406, 411, 423, 426, 435, 465
 Orange, Prince of. See *William, Prince of Orange*
 O'Reilly, John Boyle (1844-1890), 283
 Osgood, Frances Sargent (1811-1850), 208
 Osgood, Kate Putnam (1841-), 174
 Otranto, Duke of. See *Fouché, Joseph*
 Otway, Thomas (1652-1685), 83, 443, 452
 Overbury, Sir Thomas (1581-1613), 443
 Paine, Thomas (1737-1809), 340, 378, 391
 Palmer, John Williamson (1825-), 365, 388
 Parker, Martyn (-c. 1656), 355
 Parsons, Thomas William (1819-1892), 38
 Paulding, James Kirke (1779-1860), 246
 Payne, John Howard (1791-1852), 182
 Peale, Rembrandt (1778-1860), 393
 Percy, Florence. See *Allen, Elisabeth Akers*
 Percy, Thomas (1729-1811), 145, 426
 Perry, Nora (1832-1896), 30
 Perry, Oliver Hazard (1785-1819), 110
 Peter, Second Book of, 378
 Pettee, G. W., 23
 Phillips, John (1676-1709), 359
 Phillips, Wendell (1811-1884), 247
 Philostratus (2nd Century), 100
 Pierpont, John (1785-1866), 144, 467
 Pike, Albert (1809-1891), 94
 Pindar, Peter. See *Wolcott, John*
 Pinkney, Edward Coate (1802-1828), 176
 Piozzi, Hester Lynch Thrale. See *Thrale, Hester Lynch*
 Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham (1708-1778), 8, 44, 60, 259, 279
 Pitt, William, of Malta (-1840), 188, 285, 347, 388, 419, 469
 Poe, Edgar Allen (1809-1849), 5, 17, 19, 23, 229, 236, 246, 261, 280, 325, 408, 410, 437
 Pollok, Robert (c. 1798-1827), 2, 28, 288
 Pomfret, John (1667-1702), 177
 Pope, Alexander (1688-1744), 6, 14, 27, 30, 35, 36, 38, 41, 46, 49, 53, 57, 59, 61, 65, 66, 67, 68, 71, 75, 79, 84, 87, 91, 92, 94, 95, 100, 105, 107, 108, 113, 115, 117, 120, 123, 124, 126, 127, 128, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 158, 161, 162, 163, 167, 168, 170, 174, 176, 178, 183, 184, 186, 189, 192, 195, 197, 200, 205, 206, 215, 216, 217, 218, 227, 228, 231, 233, 236, 237, 245, 248, 250, 252, 255, 259, 260, 265, 266, 269, 271, 278, 281, 282, 284, 289, 291, 292, 295, 297, 301, 306, 309, 316, 325, 327, 330, 332, 334, 336, 337, 338, 350, 353, 355, 356, 357, 362, 364, 367, 380, 384, 385, 397, 400, 410, 414, 424, 425, 427, 428, 430, 434, 445, 446, 447, 448, 452, 453, 455, 458, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467
 Porteous, Bellby (1731-1808), 272, 431
 Powell, Sir John (1633-1696), 327
 Praed, Winthrop Mackworth (1802-1839), 10, 63, 89, 104, 119, 125, 129, 146, 148, 174, 230, 237, 259, 269, 274, 293, 296, 308, 328, 331, 383, 384, 395, 409, 462
 Prentice, George Denison (1802-1870), 406
 Priest, Nancy Amelia Woodbury (1837-1870), 339
 Prior, Sir James (c. 1790-1889), 298
 Prior, Matthew (1664-1721), 1, 87, 109, 131, 190, 201, 317, 423, 456, 464
 Procter, Adelaide Anne (1825-1864), 51, 127, 158, 198, 291, 293, 374, 377, 409
 Procter, Bryan Waller (1787-1874), 219, 354
 Proverbial Expressions, 87, 102, 120, 178
 Proverbs, Book of, 199, 336, 451
 Psalms, Book of, 35
 Quarles, Francis (1592-1644), 463
 Quin, James (1693-1766), 426
 Rabelais, Francis (1483-1553), 11, 87, 100, 151, 279, 302, 439
 Raleigh, Sir Walter (1554-1618), 55, 237, 364, 406

- Ramsay, Allan (1686-1758), 299
 Randall, James Ryder (1839-), 255
 Randolph, Thomas (1605-1635), 386, 387
 Ray, James (18th Century), 130
 Republican Party Slogan, 142
 Rice, Edward H., 340
 Riley, James Whitcomb (1853-), 153, 309, 324, 370
 Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of (1647-1680), 202, 266
 Rogers, Samuel (1763-1855), 158, 191, 443
 Roland, Manon Jeanne Philpon (1754-1793), 217
 Roosevelt, Theodore (1858-), 54, 96, 117, 170, 222, 310, 338, 383, 389, 390
 Roscommon, Wentworth Dillon, Earl of (c. 1643-1685), 83, 271, 379
 Rossetti, Christina Georgina (1830-1894), 411
 Rossetti, Dante Gabriel (1828-1882), 468
 Rowe, Nicholas (1673-1718), 231, 265
 Royden, Matthew (1580-1622), 117
 Ruskin, John (1810-1900), 302, 422
 Russell, Lord John (1792-1878), 320
 Russell, Irwin (1853-1879), 281
 Ryan, Abram Joseph (1839-1886), 390, 398, 406

 Sargent, Epes (1813-1880), 288, 354
 Saxe, John Godfrey (1816-1887), 255, 316, 320, 450
 Scott, Sir Walter (1771-1832), 3, 4, 6, 15, 16, 26, 39, 46, 47, 49, 58, 65, 79, 82, 83, 85, 97, 119, 129, 136, 138, 144, 214, 226, 229, 237, 267, 270, 272, 279, 299, 304, 306, 317, 326, 328, 342, 344, 358, 366, 371, 372, 373, 386, 390, 395, 396, 398, 401, 402, 403, 406, 423, 431, 433, 436, 448, 450, 453
 Selden, John (1584-1654), 137, 146, 389, 395
 Seward, William Henry (1801-1872), 60, 213
 Sewell, George (-1726), 66
 Shakespeare, William (1564-1616), 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 79, 80, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 150, 151, 152, 153, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 174, 177, 178, 179, 180, 182, 183, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 201, 202, 204, 205, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 237, 238, 239, 240, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 275, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 315, 316, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 349, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 361, 362, 363, 365, 366, 367, 368, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 404, 405, 406, 407, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 452, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458, 459, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 468, 469, 470
 Shanly, Charles Dawson (1811-1875), 432
 Sheale, Richard (16th Century), 419
 Shelley, Percy Bysshe (1792-1822), 27, 81, 175, 204, 205, 209, 219, 268, 279, 297, 355, 366
 Shenstone, William (1714-1763), 192
 Sheridan, Richard Brinsley (1751-1816), 6, 61, 114, 122, 191, 210, 246, 291, 293, 323, 351, 433
 Sherman, William Tecumseh (1820-1891), 432
 Shirley, James (1596-1666), 81, 103, 127, 199
 Sidney, Sir Philip (1554-1586), 168, 235, 251, 493
 Sigourney, Lydia Huntley (1791-1865), 34, 73, 151, 304, 332, 378, 436
 Skipsey, Joseph, 342
 Smith, Adam (1723-1790), 361
 Smith, Horace (1779-1849), 10, 115, 174, 377
 Smith, Samuel Francis (1808-1895), 65

- Smith, Sydney (1771-1841), 296, 297, 347
 Smith, Walter Chalmers (1824-), 305
 Solomon, King of Israel (- 937 B. C.), 343
 Southerne, Thomas (1660-1746), 305
 Southey, Caroline Anne Bowles (1786-1854), 435
 Southey, Robert (1774-1843), 11, 57, 63, 69, 87, 92, 130, 183, 268, 288, 304, 316, 326, 348, 361, 388, 425, 432, 448
 Spencer, William Robert (1769-1834), 406
 Spenser, Edmund (c. 1552-1599), 29, 47, 62, 119, 150, 158, 166, 206, 335, 377, 408
 Sprague, Charles (1791-1875), 278
 Stedman, Edmund Clarence (1833-), 22, 33, 38, 206, 211, 240, 253, 401, 424, 454
 Steele, Sir Richard (1672-1729), 108
 Sterne, Laurence (1713-1768), 62, 82, 142, 156, 180, 189, 209, 278, 287, 298, 315, 395
 Stevens, George Alexander (1710-1784), 346
 Stevenson, Robert Louis (1850-1894), 163, 175, 182, 221
 Still, John (c. 1543-1608), 6
 Stoddard, Richard Henry (1825-1903), 171, 229, 365, 445, 456, 470
 Story, Robert (1795-1860), 440
 Story, William Wetmore (1819-1895), 61, 120, 392
 Stowe, Harriet Beecher (1811-1896), 166, 441
 Stowell, William Scott, Lord (1745-1836), 92
 Suckling, Sir John (1600-1642), 117, 129, 226, 240, 294
 Surrey, Earl of. See *Howard, Henry*
 Swift, Jonathan (1667-1745), 11, 35, 46, 134, 162, 252, 280, 281, 393
 Sylvester, Joshua (1563-1618), 240
 Tabley, John Byrne Leicester, Baron de (1835-1895), 57
 Talfourd, Sir Thomas Noon (1795-1854), 435
 Tannahill, Robert (1774-1810), 364
 Tarlton, Richard (-1588), 202
 Taylor, James Bayard (1825-1878), 34, 86, 223, 240, 241, 276, 312, 469
 Taylor, Jefferys (1793-1853), 48
 Taylor, Sir Henry (1800-1886), 259
 Taylor, Tom (1817-1880), 118, 180, 198, 225, 287, 312, 324, 389
 Tennyson, Alfred (1809-1892), 1, 7, 9, 12, 17, 18, 19, 20, 23, 25, 26, 32, 35, 37, 38, 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 51, 52, 53, 54, 56, 59, 69, 72, 73, 76, 80, 81, 90, 93, 94, 97, 101, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 112, 113, 116, 119, 120, 122, 124, 128, 130, 132, 133, 135, 137, 140, 141, 144, 145, 146, 148, 150, 158, 160, 161, 162, 166, 167, 169, 170, 171, 174, 175, 181, 182, 185, 187, 189, 190, 192, 193, 200, 204, 205, 211, 214, 219, 224, 225, 226, 230, 231, 241, 242, 243, 244, 246, 252, 253, 256, 259, 267, 268, 271, 273, 275, 284, 287, 290, 291, 292, 297, 300, 301, 302, 310, 313, 316, 319, 322, 323, 328, 333, 334, 336, 337, 338, 339, 341, 343, 347, 350, 352, 354, 356, 357, 358, 368, 371, 372, 373, 375, 377, 382, 384, 388, 396, 399, 400, 404, 412, 413, 418, 419, 421, 422, 426, 427, 430, 433, 437, 442, 443, 454, 457, 461, 463, 468, 470
 Terrett, William B., 241
 Thackeray, William Makepeace (1811-1863), 32, 70, 82, 130, 150, 164, 255, 264, 292, 294, 318, 319, 343, 348, 389, 401, 439, 444
 Thaxter, Celia (1836-1894), 155
 Theobald, Lewis (1688-1744), 295
 Thessalonians, First Book of, 320
 Thomson, James (1700-1748), 3, 11, 18, 27, 37, 40, 43, 46, 53, 55, 102, 114, 127, 152, 160, 162, 230, 288, 289, 357, 382, 398, 437
 Thornbury, George Walter (1828-1876), 1, 152, 219, 458
 Thrale, Hester Lynch (1741-1822), 224
 Thurlow, Lord. See *Howell, Edward*
 Tickell, Thomas (1686-1740), 91, 395, 428
 Timothy, First Book of, 267
 Timothy, Second Book of, 131
 Titcomb, Timothy. See *Holland, Josiah Gilbert*
 Tobin, John (1770-1804), 66
 Tourneur, Cyril (c. 1575-1626), 16, 93, 335
 Townley, James (1714-1778), 358
 Townsend, Mary Ashley (1836-1901), 454
 Trumbull, John (1750-1831), 311
 Tucker, St. George (1752-1828), 5
 Tuke, Sir Samuel (-1674), 450
 Tusser, Thomas (c. 1524-1580), 31, 52, 211, 230, 255, 261, 271, 386, 407, 444
 Twain, Mark. See *Clemens, Samuel Langhorne*
 Uhland, Johann Ludwig (1787-1862), 381
 Van Dyke, Henry. See *Dyke, Henry*
 Verulam, Baron. See *Bacon, Francis*
 Villeneuve, Pierre Charles (1763-1806), 132
 Visscher, Maria Tesselschade (1597-1649), 378, 412

- Waddington, Samuel (1844-), 377
 Wagner, Charles (1852-), 190,
 208, 229, 279, 365
 Waller, Edmund (1606-1687), 106,
 343, 445
 Walsh, William (1663-1709), 339
 Walton, Izaak (1593-1683), 7, 9, 10
 Warburton, Thomas, 291
 Washington, George (1732-1799), 432
 Watts, Isaac (1674-1748), 95, 170,
 190, 218, 263, 371, 403
 Weatherly, Frederick Edward (1848-
), 347
 Webb, Charles Henry (1834-), 21,
 354
 Webster, Daniel (1782-1852), 112,
 192, 218, 340, 366, 420, 441
 Webster, John (c. 1580-c. 1640), 366
 390
 Welby, Amelia B. (1819-1852), 258
 Wellesley, Arthur. See *Wellington*,
Duke of
 Wellington, Duke of (1769-1852), 166
 Wesley, John (1703-1791), 55
 Westcott, Edward Noyes (1847-1898),
 82, 133, 134, 187
 Whewell, William (1794-1866), 389
 Whitman, Walt (1819-1892), 43, 51,
 178, 180, 229, 307, 468
 Whittier, Elizabeth Hussey (1815-
 1864), 242
 Whittier, John Greenleaf (1807-1892),
 23, 32, 43, 90, 109, 120, 121, 134,
 144, 147, 154, 160, 172, 185, 186,
 214, 300, 314, 321, 346, 353, 358,
 403, 436, 446, 464, 470
 Wilcox, Ella Wheeler (1855-), 46,
 129, 152, 175, 212, 242, 313, 329,
 381
 Willard, Emma Hart (1787-1870), 84
 William, Prince of Orange (1533-
 1584), 93
 Williams, Sir Charles Hanbury (1708-
 1759), 205
 Willis, Nathaniel Parker (1806-1867),
 47, 366
 Willson, Arabella M. (1789-1826), 357
 Wilson, John (1785-1854), 21
 Wither, George (1588-1667), 120, 201,
 260
 Wolcott, John (1738-1819), 123, 326,
 418
 Wolfe, Charles (1791-1823), 102, 153,
 313, 433
 Woodworth, Samuel (1785-1842), 39,
 49
 Wordsworth, William (1770-1850),
 25, 48, 49, 69, 73, 74, 91, 101, 121,
 128, 164, 180, 182, 188, 201, 225,
 229, 293, 301, 302, 316, 394, 396,
 404, 412, 413, 445, 446, 454, 463
 Wotton, Sir Henry (1568-1639), 7,
 418
 Wyatt, Sir Thomas (c. 1503-1542), 215,
 256
 Young, Edward (1683-1765), 12, 13,
 14, 20, 24, 27, 28, 51, 59, 73, 76, 81,
 82, 84, 92, 94, 98, 104, 124, 127,
 137, 138, 146, 147, 157, 191, 198,
 210, 224, 227, 249, 257, 265, 269,
 272, 302, 305, 312, 316, 317, 318,
 322, 327, 336, 346, 362, 370, 376,
 377, 378, 380, 401, 404, 407, 411,
 414, 445, 446, 448, 468
 Zacharias, Pope (-752), 202

INDEX

A

- Abandon, all hope, 185
 the good soldier, never, 373
 Abashed for that, be not, 96
Abbey, 1
A B C, 1
 like a schoolboy that had lost his, 239
 Abdallah's dead, ye say, 74
 Abdomen, took him in the, 350
Abd, 1
 after midnight, not to be, 24
 Abhor each other, 110
 Abhorred, in my imagination it is, how, 468
 perish hopeless and, 342
 Abhorrent of a calculation crossed, 161
 Abide in my mother's house, I, 276
 Abides no handling, 44
 Ability, and keep one of greater, 397
 Abject spirit, doubting in his, 34
 Able and willing to pull his weight, 54
 to work, when I am no longer, 460
 Abner Dean, of Angel's, 350
 Abode, ever reached that blessed, 374
 like the toad in his narrow, 446
 the strong gods pine for my, 159
 Abodes, aiming at the blessed, 316
 Aboding luckless time, 25
 About, about, in reel and rout, 81
 Above, but 't is not so, 289
 me, he is so, 384
 you, below or else, 240
Abra, 1
 Abreast of truth, who would keep, 281
Abridgment, 1
 Abroad, no news so bad, 281
 our peace at home and safety, 299
 that I should be, 64
 the schoolmaster is, 352
Abaloms, 1
Absence, 1, 2
 of occupation, 333
 Absent child, of my, 165
 together though, 409
 Absolute, that can with logic, 162
 the knave is, 43
 Abstain, the colt who is wise will, 253
 Abstemious, be more, 70
 Abstract war is horrid, not but wut, 431
 Abuse, he bore without, 150
 scoffing and, 368
 Abused, still by himself, 462
 Abusing of God's patience, 113
 Abusive, to express the, 389
 Abyss of time, the dark backward and, 407
 Abyss may be, the depth of the, 293
 Academes, the arts, the, 118
 Accent, that not a single, 210
 with swaggering, 287
 Accents, in still small, 298
 loved, are soon forgot, 209
 Accept their part, 150
 war, the other would, 431
 Acceptance, forge another to take up the, 82
 Accepting, charms by, 400
 Accompanied with noble thoughts, that are, 403
Accompt, 2
 Account, but sent to my, 370
 keep a regular debtor and creditor, 352
 of empty boxes, a beggarly, 33
 Accumulate, on horror's head horrors, 186
 Accumulates, where wealth, 300
 Accursed, prove, 159
 the traitor most, 188
 Accuse, his weak indulgence will, 452
 Accused, by fools, 320
 Accusing spirit, the, which flew up to heaven's chancery, 287
 Ace for me, he trumped death's, 77
 Ache, charm, with air, 5
 Acheron, on the shores of, 333
Aches, 2
 Achieve and cherish, all which may, 337
 greatness, some, 164
 Achiever brings home full numbers, when the, 425
Achieving, 2
 Aching in the potter's hand, clay bleeding and, 107
 of heart, all the, 109
 void, they have left an, 300
 Acknowledged, there can be no less, 212

- Acorns*, 2
 Acquainted, when we were first, 311
 Acquaintance be forgot, should auld,
 14
 decrease it upon better, 238
 Acre of barren ground, for an, 354
 Acres, over whose, 67
 Act a lover's or a Roman's part, to,
 236
 for him, God bade me, 93
 free to think and, 220
 incurs no blame, a necessary, 279
 is as an ancient tale new told, this,
 400
 pleasure in the, 103
 nor any unproportioned thought
 his, 411
 of God, think himself an, 248
 princes to, 383
 the kingliest, 144
 thyself shall see the, 199
 well your part, 184
 Acting bravely, 61
Action, 2
 and pious, 88
 brave, asks word or, 144
 faithful, in, 385
 fine, makes that and the, 102
 in the tented field, 130
 lies, there the, 289
 lose the name of, 61
 men of, 225
 of battery, tell him of his, 214
 the fairest, 335
 Actions, a woman's thought runs be-
 fore her, 453
 of the just, only the, 199
 that a man might play, 448
 Actor stops, a moment yet the, 70
 Actors fill, God and nature do with, 383
 these our, 428
Acts, 2
 already past, the first four, 109
 his, being seven ages, 383
 little nameless unremembered, 201
 so or so, why gals, 283
 the best, 227
 the man for a' that, 248
 unknown facts of guilty, 99
 Adage, poor cat i' the, 45
Adam, 2
 and his wife, 148
 and of Eve, the son of, 317
 called her woman, 449
 dove, when, 149
 first was fooled, as father, 449
 sat under the tree, 13
 Adamant, on, our wrongs we all en-
 grave, 467
 that Adam was not, 2
 Adam's profession, they hold up, 150
 Add a little care, but, 396
 another hue, or, 152
 Adder stung, thou serpent never, 412
 Adder's fork and blind-worm's sting,
 179
 Adding fuel to the flame, 147
 Addle as an egg, beaten as, 322
 Addressed, to the realm of death, 401
Adieu, 2, 3
 Ad infinitum, so proceed, 134
 Adjust it, we never can, 172
 Administered, whate'er is best, 161
 Admiralty, the price of, 113
Admiration, 3
 gave his tail a twirl of, 432
 Admire by far, more, 408
 that riches grow in hell, none, 336
 Admired, but not to be, 452
 never more, 46
 Admission to our hearts, pleads, 85
 Admittance, no, at this wicket, 345
 Admitted to that equal sky, 176
 Ado, no more, 158
 Adore, and infidels, 197
 you, the more I'll, 59
 Adored, in every clime, 127
 Adores the Maker, who, 247
 Adorn a tale, or, 274
Adorned, 3
 thy humble grave, 139
 Adorns and cheers the way, 185
 with arts, and, 234
 Adoption tried, and their, 146
 Adulteries of art, than all the, 364
 Advance the flag of Dixie, 94
 Advanced so nobly, they thus far, 276
 they have thus far so nobly, 276
 Advantage dressed, nature to, 447
 nailed for our, 67
 Advantageous to life, everything, 223
 Adventure of the diver, two points in
 the, 93
 Adversaries do in law, do as, 214
 the souls of fearful, 432
 Adversary's heart, his, 335
Adversity, 3
 doth best discover virtue, 427
 Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy,
 303
Advice, 3
 has often stilled, 93
 may take a knave's, 205
 Advise, his mistaken patron to, 397
 Æons, whirled for a million, 18
 Ætna's breast of flame, in, 233
 Afar, cometh from, 25
 seeing each other, 339
 Affairs, God prosper your, 319
 in their sleeps will mutter their, 371
 of men, a tide in the, 405
 the privatest of men's, 120
 Affect, study what you most, 391
Affection, 3, 4
 limb, nor beauty, 336
 preferment goes by letter and, 315
 too much of amorous, 8
 Affection's a tear, the test of, 398
 Affections, and his, dark as Erebus,
 273
 mild, of, 252
 passions, 197

- Affects to nod, 155
 Afflict me, how dost thou, 61
Affliction, 4
 alters, 240
 of all, 139
 Afford to play cards for money, cannot, 234
 Affords no law, the world, 463
 such pity as my rapier's point, 305
 Afright our souls, dreams, 99
 Afrighted from his nest, 181
Affront, 4
 fear is, 450
 Afghanistan's plains, wounded and left on, 373
 Afire with God, every common bush, 153
Afloat, 4
 Afraid, and not a man, 181
 be not, 369
 not, even with the vineyard's best produce, 288
 of, that I confess I'm, 283
 show the world that he feels, 461
 to strike, and yet, 71
 we're not, 413
 Afric maps, in, 252
 African, to blanch an, 266
 After-days, raise this soul to God in, 293
 twine for me in, 104
 After-dinner talk, in, 396
Afternoon, 4
 another quarter toward the, 434
 a wench married in an, 254
 Afterthought, a mine of, 274
 Again at Christmas did we weave, 52
 that should applaud, 11
Age, 4, 5
 be comfort to my, 326
 before a sprightlier, 228
 boy was the very staff of my, 383
 by years, reckon their, 398
 each, each kindred, 24
 grow dim with, 191
 has no honey, 4
 he can do nothing in this, 352
 he would not in mine, 357
 in every, 127
 in this iron, 194
 lends the graces that are sure to please, 94
 my, is as a lusty winter, 357
 never an, 248
 of chivalry is gone, the, 50
 the cricket chirps, in, 470
 the labour of an, 29
 the toys of, 49
 thou smitest sore, man of, 372
 time-tutored, 65
 to a gaping, 278
 to grace this latter, 422
 well suited to the, 379
 Aged bosom, in an, 60
 man, said the, 162
 which means certainly, 4
- Agencies vary, how widely its, 157
 Agents of the people, servants and, 289
 while night's black, 282
 Ages, and to the next, 258
 believe that in all, 156
 his acts being seven, 383
 in his face, the emptiness of, 180
 in their hearts the feuds of, 130
 in three distant, 309
 look, the suffering, 188
 one increasing purpose, through the, 322
 past, hoary seers of, 334
 past, once in the flight of, 228
 rock of, cleft for me, 340
 Agitation, in the complicated, 365
 A-gley, gang aft, 261
 Agog, and all, 72
 Agonies, out of its, 210
 we suffer, the, 172
Agony, 5
 all night I lay in, 282
 but conquers, 152
 mirth cannot move a soul in, 264
 of some strong swimmer in his, 395
 of the stern, 362
 of this life, the long, 222
 Agree, never did in time, 429
 oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltiness, 349
 then all sides must, 376
 while souls and bodies in one frame, 378
 with our external parts, should well, 456
 with his peculiar whim, 171
 Agree as ill with Rufa studying Locke, 410
 Agues, to find out, 306
 Aha, one stormy gust of long-suspended, 188
 Aid, apt alliterations artful, 6
 if men will call, saints will, 348
 for some wretch's, 216
 of my feller-critter's, 313
 the freeman's laws, to, 144
 the truth, cannon-balls may, 159
 us, boys the Lord will, 38
 we'll win our battle by its, 159
 Aidenn, within the distant, 246
 Aideth the poor, who, 181
 Ails it now, something, 69
 Aim, stick to your, 40
 their horns, bulls, 14
 Aiming at the blessed abodes, still is, 316
 Aimless course, in wayward, 322
 feet, nothing walks with, 160
Air, 5
 all be lost in, 125
 and fame, 123
 and I found them, 302
 a solemn stillness holds, all the, 209
 a sup of New England's, 281
 a vapour, 219
 away! through the sightless, 152

- Air*
 bombs bursting in, 17
 charm ache with, 5
 fills the silent, 268
 he says with solemn, 464
 if their lungs receive our, 368
 I mean power, 357
 into thin air, melted into, 428
 let out to warm the, 393
 lift their fronded palms in, 43
 like the, 176
 love can feed on the, 240
 love free as, 233
 mock our eyes with, 56
 of night, in the icy, 23
 on the desert, 149
 only to kiss that, 100
 out in the empty, 313
 out in the midnight, 40
 perfuming, the morning, 343
 she could only take the, 416
 she says those words were, 428
 that do corrupt my, 69
 the, the skies, 293
 the look, the, 377
 the sea and the, 196
 there is in a gaol better, 359
 thoughts shut up want, 404
 through the field of, 386
 throw it up into the, 389
 trifles light as, 195
 unwholesome, made the, 43
 what is that honour, 185
 when on the undulating, 52
 with weary wing the, 340
Air-drawn dagger, the, 70
Airs of England, the martial, 112
Aisle, through the long-drawn, 10
Aisles of Christian Rome, and groined
the, 39
of the ancient church, now the,
464
Aiax, this love is as mad as, 238
Alabaster, and smooth as monumental,
367
his grandsire cut in, 264
A-land, as men do, 133
Alarmed, raptured or, 377
Alarms, a blow which while it exe-
cutes, 81
Alarum, 5
Albatross, 5
Alcalde, 5
Alchemist, the sovereign, 162
Alcohol, much more stimulating than,
387
Alcoholic, 5
Ala, 6
 no more cakes and, 427
 nor wanted they gude beef and, 267
 take the size of pots of, 6
 than a draught of Old England's,
 281
 the monks of St. Bothan's, 267
Alexander, the noble dust of, 421
Alexandrine, 6
- Alfred named, Truth-teller was our*
England's, 418
Algebra, 6
Alice, don't you remember sweet, 29
Alike, come out, 220
Alive, bears not, 381
 bricks are, 36
 ridiculous, 462
 the spirit keeps, 380
 to grace this latter age, is now, 322
 who think themselves, 75
All a dream, which was not, 98
 a lie, a lie which is, 219
 a muddle, 't is, 271
 are but parts of one stupendous
 whole, 297
 are made of clay, 55
 be masters, we cannot, 255
 hell broke loose, 178
 her men, drawing force from, 277
 I know is, 78
 in all, and, 135
 in all, take him for, 250
 is not lost, 231
 may do what has by man been done,
 94
 my pretty chickens, 49
 night I lay in agony, 282
 night, the sleeping woods, 37
 sorts of people, golden opinions
 from, 290
 that, a man's a man for, 248
 that, and not a man for, 248
 that, brothers be for, 38
 that inhabit this great earth, 201
 that in him lies, 54
 that was, in, 18
 the day, merry heart goes, 174
 things, causes why and wherefore
 in, 288
 things, free to prove, 320
 things, great lord of, 462
 things, prove, 320
 things, see through, 57
 things, there's music in, 212
 things, sweet are, 394
 things, though equal to, 141
 things are bought, with which, 369
 things both great and small, 314
 things by a law divine, 366
 things clad, 116
 things in heaven and earth, 212
 this, must I endure, 110
 this is ours, 106
 was ended now, 109
Alla Hu, 63
 given by, 233
 Illa Allah, la, 232
Allah's throne above, viewed from,
231
Allay the gust, to, 323
 you would quench or but, 327
Alleged, when it is, 253
Allegiance swear, to these I do, 170
Allegory, 6
Alley, 6

- Alley*
and she lives in our, 74
- Alliances*, 6
- Allied, are sure to madness near, 245
by birth, are kindred and, 201
- Alliteration*, 6
- Allow, my good, 160
- All-softening, o'erpowering knell, 92
- Allured him, as the beacon-blaze al-
lures, 25
- Almanac, he doth not lack an, 470
- Almighty*, 6
dollar, the, 96
Master, do not tell me the, 155
- Almighty's orders to perform, pleased
the, 388
- Alms*, 7
for oblivion, wherein he puts, 407
should sue, for, 126
who gives himself with his, 181
- Aloft, that sits up, 48
- Alone*, 7
and warming his five wits, 292
blind and wailing and, 15
heart is left, 172
I am, 146
in his glory, we left him, 153
in the cold I end, 57
they are never, 403
you must drink life's gall, 152
- Alonso the Brave, to the health of, 379
- Alps, the soaring eagle of the, 332
though perched on, 322
- Altar of Mammon, before the, 253
one nearer to God's, 312
- Altar's God, the other to the, 312
- Altars, a priest at her, 63
the hush of our dread high, 1
- Altar-stairs*, 7
- Alter a decree established, can, 315
their rate of going, or, 403
- Altered strangely, titles now are, 407
- Alum and plaster, chalk and, 35
- Alway, I would not live, 228
- Amazement, what a strange delicious,
76
- Amazon, a cruel, haughty, blood-
stained, 143
- Ambassador*, 7
- Amber, pretty in, 458
when tipped with, 408
- Ambition*, 7
death for his, 7
fame, love, wine, 274
in my love, the, 384
mock, let not, 310
to reign is worth, 329
virtue, that make, 125
- Ambition's airy hall, was once, 367
ladder, lowliness is young, 7
- Ambitious*, 7, 8
- Amble well, your wit, 447
withal, who time, 406
- Amen*, 8
like the sound of a great, 51
Lord say, 429
- Amen*
sigh and say, 372
- Amends, by way of, 318
- America*, 8
- Americans*, 8
- Amiss, though there's nothing, 203
- Amorous*, 8
causes springs, dire offence from,
414
- Amos Cottle, Phœbus! what a name,
274
- Amount o' fleas, a reasonable, 134
- Amuse themselves and other children,
they, 321
- Anarchy and wrath, tears and, 143
institute and digest of, 338
- Ancestors no shame, done our, 89
- Ancestral thirst, vengeance, the, 130
tree, on my, 342
- Anchor*, 8, 9
- Anchoret, no prisoner but an, 318
- Anchorite, could tempt the dying, 349
- Anchors, great, 102
- Anchovy sauce, a magic *soupeçon* of,
349
- Ancient as the sun, 180
days, deeds she wrought in, 111
form, keep an, 140
mariner, I fear thee, 253
people, they that marry, 254
tale new told, as an, 400
- Andrew and his love of law, Sir, 235
- Angel*, 9
a guardian, o'er his life presiding,
443
a ministering, shall my sister be,
426
dropped down from the clouds, 187
guise, transfigured into, 416
it may be that Death's bright, 51
of death spread his wings, 77
of Life winds them up, the, 33
of the Resurrection, hand of the, 33
rolls the stone away, till the last, 13
the recording, as he wrote it down,
287
thou, a ministering, 453
till you find the deathless, 338
was a cruel, that the, 143
- Angel-guard of loves and graces lie,
452
- Angelic light, with something of, 454
- Angel's, Abner Dean of, 350
finger rest, where shall the, 91
psalm, like the close of an, 374
touch remain, where, 91
wing, a quill from an, 301
wing, dropped from an, 301
wing, he asks no, 176
- Angels*, 9
are, our acts our, 2
are painted fair, 452
could no more, 24
do, sweet as the, 352
face, her, 119
fear to tread, where, 138

Angels

tell the, 7
 guardian, sung this strain, 37
 how did he git thar, 404
 I b'lieve in God and the, 330
 in heaven above, the, 236
 lackey her, 47
 may, and in the hereafter, 186
 might talk with men, 417
 name Lenore, whom the, 246
 need the tears of all the, 449
 of deliverance, knows not its, 255
 sad as, 287
 say, Sister Spirit, 170
 shared, with, 233
 those evil, 325
 till our passion dies, ne'er like, 297
 uncurtained that repose, 105
 wait, while, 184
 weep, as make the, 251
 weep, tears such as, 398
 within it, 292
 wooing, women are, 457
 would, be gods, 316
Angels' feet, marks of, 460
Anger, 9
 at peace, 208
 countenance more in sorrow than
 in, 375
 in their, was a sin, 141
 of my heart, will tell the, 412
 of the wise, fear not the, 332
 that carries, 209
 they banish our, 212
 Angered, puffs away from thence, and
 being, 444
Angle, 9
Angle-rod made of a sturdy oak, his,
 439
Angling, 10
 Angry at a slander, who's, 368
Anguish, 10
 here tell your, 375
 lessened by another's, 131
 of patience, constant, 109
 to discover, what, 242
 when pain and, 453
 Animal at best, is but an, 248
 unfledged, man is an, 249
 Animals, that souls of, 378
 too, and rampant, 56
 Animate the whole, 349
 Annabel Lee, of the beautiful, 236
 Annals of the human race, the, 228
 of the poor, 310
 Anne Hathaway, 436
 Annie Laurie, but all sang, 241
 Annual income, twenty pounds, 192
 Anoint me, I will, 365
Anointed, 10
 I am the Lord's, 108
 Another blow, to strike, 130
 Helen, like, 177
 man's doxy, heterodoxy is, 291
 man's eyes, through, 170
 man's ground, built on, 187

Another morn than ours, 105
 one, know from, 57
 place there is, 114
 sailing o'er life's solemn main, 138
 star, emigrated to, 109
 still, 53
 then here goes, 286
 though I called, 1
 who'd give her booty for, 270
 Another's gain, or but subserves, 160
Answer, 10
 and cannot, 82
 a letter, may, 216
 be to them, what will thine, 151
 each other in the mist, 52
 for, few sins of thine own to, 449
 for it, guv'ment ain't to, 156
 him, ye owls, 282
 his brute question, how, 147
 in his own, finds a, 144
 me, deep caverns of darkness, 163
 no, dared not, 283
 that, I'll not, 103
 trickled through my head, his, 414
 Answerable, how his spirit stands, 298
 Answered so, will not be, 195
 the wilt thou, 290
 you last night, yes I, 468
Answers, 10
 life's great end, which, 224
 she who ne'er, 189
 where, an echo, 107
Antem, 10
 swells the note of praise, 10
Anti, 10
 Antic the law, old father, 213
 Antidote, with some sweet oblivious,
 263
 Antidotes are poison, his, 303
Antiquity, 10
 from all, 78
 Any, enough to, 141
 man, or so can, 381
 thing is to be got, where, 394
 Anywhere out of the world, 244
 Apart, standing with mute lips, 115
 Ape and tiger die, let the, 20
 like an angry, 251
 there was an, 311
Apes, 10
 humility, is pride that, 316
 Apollyon shoots darts, and, 226
Apology, 11
 Apostasy, were the price of, 416
Apostles, 11
 shrank, while, 67
 would have done, all the, 51
 Apostolic blows and knocks, by, 329
Apothecary, 11
 Appal the devil, which might, 251
 Apparatus of the system, all the, 33
Apparel, 11
 do, as men their best, 446
 wears out more, 126
 Apparition, a lovely, 302
 Appealing from his native sod, 388

- Appear the better reason, 122
 to the world, what I may, 417
 Appeared, wheresoever he, 128
 Appears, Roman honour more, 145
 Appease thee, prayers cannot, 15
 Appeased, the Eternal's wrath, 301
Appetite, 11
 for emetics, contract so strong an,
 109
 for moral good, whets his, 312
 may sicken, the, 273
 the hungry edge of, 191
 wait on, 91
 you have, with what, 35
 Appetites, other women cloy the, 5
Applaud, 11
Applause, 11
Apple, 11
 had she, only one, 115
 pressed with specious cant, 2
Apples, 11
 hearts like, 175
 on the Dead Sea's shore, 76
 to seize, the, 353
 Appliance, by desperate, 86
 Application on it, lays in the, 287
 that's turned by, 413
 Appointed end, rolls to its, 322
 Appreciate heaven well, to, 176
 Apprehend more than cool reason
 comprehends, 243
 Apprehension, is most in, 80
 Apprentice hand, her, 211
 Approach thou like the rugged, 72
 thy grave, 227
Approbation, 11, 12
 gives manhood more, 287
 Approve it, will bless it and, 330
 Approved, by all, 385
 Approving none, and, 361
 April day, of an, 240
 when they woo, men are, 457
 April's breeze unfurled, their flag to,
 362
 Aprons, mechanic slaves with greasy,
 368
 Apron-strings of an American mother,
 the, 8
 Apt alliterations artful aid, 6
 and punctual, are very, 122
 Aptest, the harshest word comes, 114
Arab, 12
 tents are rude for thee, 85
 Arabia, all the perfumes of, 169
 Arabian trees, drop tears as fast as the,
 399
 Arabs, like the, 44
 Arbitrator, that old common, 109
 Arcades ambo, 26
 Arch Fear, the, where he stands, 78
 look on its broken, 367
 the sky one blue interminable, 368
 Archangel call archangel, 275
 the strong, 248
 Arched the flood, by the rude bridge
 that, 362
- Archer*, 12
 little meant, mark the, 358
 Arcite, the soul of, 376
Are, 12
 Argosies of magic sails, 59
Argue, 12
 down or mask your passions, can,
 298
 not against heaven's hand, I, 387
 plead, expound and, 283
 Argues a monstrous life, 80
 yourselves unknown, not to know
 me, 421
 Arguing too, in, 12
 Argument, finer than the staple of
 his, 424
 for a week, 196
 for lack of, 395
 of tyrants, necessity is the, 279
 stir without great, 164
 Arguments, ear-kissing, 106
 use wagers, fools for, 137
 Arise, Columbia, to glory, 58
 for Charlie's sake I will, 365
 or be for ever fallen, 15
 O Christ, I will, 437
 O soul, 126
 the happier to, 121
 these stones, 145
 ye Goths, 193
 Arising, at break of day, 210
 Arithmetic, reading, writing and, 187
Ark, 12
Arm, 12
 alone, to thy, 156
 because his strong right, 248
 brought the freeman's, 144
 for life's combat, nerveth his, 410
 lay bare thine, 388
 in arm, not, 363
 my soul I, 311
 or an, 184
 should conquer twenty worlds,
 though mine, 61
 slumbers in a peasant's, 300
 soon shall thy, 386
 was there, thy, 156
 will never be stronger, your, 409
 w' the auld moon in her, 267
 would wither, there is an, 10
Arm-chair, 12
 saw her die in that old, 173
Armada, 12
 camp, Christendom is an, 42
 so strong in honesty, I am, 404
 Armies swore terribly in Flanders,
 our, 395
 Armour against fate, there is no, 127
 is his honest thought, whose, 418
Arms, 12, 13
 about my dearie, 44
 and fleet in my, 47
 and moves his doubtful, 442
 corners of the world in, 112
 first that ever bore, 150
 fold thine, 35

Arms

forge, in your defence to bear, 355
 gold provokes the world to, 158
 hug it in mine, 90
 in other's, 402
 in the same encircling, 416
 more strong than traitors', 192
 never would lay down my, 8
 of strength are made, where my,
 386
 or to take, 19
 other, may press thee, 331
 our first breath in their, 455
 outstretched, with his, 167
 reversed, with, 433
 rolled in one another's, 108
 strength in her, 142
 take your last embrace, 118
 to, in Dixie, 94
 to front a lie in, 146
 we start from the Mother's, 56
 ye forge, the, 355
Army, an Austrian, 14
 head of the, 171
 of collectors, quite an, 92
Arose from out the azure main, 37
Around, the ice was all, 190
 't was ice, 190
Array, battle's magnificently stern, 19
 change his bed of fiery rich, 8
 in grim, 282
Arrayed, awfully, 14
Arrears, pay glad life's, 78
 were brought up, then its, 389
Arrest, strict in his, 80
Arrows, the slings and, 19
Art, 13
 all nature is but, 337
 but heart which wins, not, 175
 can copy, cherub no, 96
 can wash her guilt away, what, 136
 is long, 163
 is of ending, greater the, 109
 is too precise, than when, 364
 I want that glib and oily, 321
 may err, 277
 measure their life by, 398
 no magical, 72
 not chance, comes from, 467
 not what thou wast, thou, 232
 of beginning, great is the, 109
 of hearts, love is the, 232
 of perceiving, in the, 54
 o' letter-writin', that's the great,
 216
 seeking not the praise of, 466
 than all the adulteries of, 364
 the only, 136
 the sculptor's, 410
 't is all thou, 334
 war's glorious, 272
 whatever thou, 236
 with curious, 33
 without poetry, music, and, 63
Artful aid, apt alliterations, 6
 to no end, 462

Articles of ladies fair, 20

Artificer, 13

Artificial, all things are, 13

tears, with, 118

Artillery, 13

by infallible, 329

Artist wills, made to be fashioned as

the, 107

Arts, 13

and adorns with, 234

and heart of, 232

essayed, no, 452

in which the wise excel, of all those,

467

of peace, the inglorious, 299

the books, the, 118

Ascend, a muse of fire that would, 272

by which he did, 7

Ascent to high office is steep, the, 305

Ascribe to heaven, which we, 330

we all, 156

Ashamed to confess it, nor am I, 283

Ashes, 13

and mingle with forgotten, 81

and of embers spent, 4

and praty-skins, 16

burn, in itself to, 48

e'en in our, 35

laid at last old Troy in, 452

lay, where Milton's, 29

may be made, and from his, 426

of his father, for the, 89

to the taste, 76

watched, the martyrs', 441

Ashore, till the last soul got, 329

Aside she threw, her old-world moulds,

179

Ask it o' yourself', 234

me how many I'd have, 205

me no questions, 323

me to take none, don't, 32

nay do not, 328

not, I, 236

not if neighbour grind, 207

not such from thee, 354

vainly, you should not, 76

where's the North, 284

Asked but what he heard his father

say, 416

enough, I'm sure he has been, 290

one another the reason, but they,

242

the Wilt thou, 290

you, sir, nobody, 246

Askew sets, somehow, 60

Asking, had for only the, 3

how or why, 357

may be had for the, 177

to be done agin it's oillers, 40

Asleep, between a man, 369

in the sun, that hath lain, 322

over the buttons I fall, 460

tide as moving seems, 18

Aspect, distraction in's, 307

he rose, with grave, 85

nothing in nature's, 75

- Aspen made, by the light quivering,
453
Aspire, but light and will, 240
Aspireth to it, honour, 77
Aspires, who, 7
Ass, 13
to say another is an, 340
whose back with ingots bows, 336
will not mend his pace, 33
Assent with civil leer, 71
Asses, 14
nations like o'erloaded, 55
Asses' milk and writing, this comes of
drinking, 466
Assume among the powers of the
earth, and to, 356
a virtue if you have it not, 427
Assumes some mark of virtue, 425
the god, 155
Assurance, 14
to give the world, 250
Assured alone that life and death, 147
of what he's most, 251
Assyrian, 14
piles, Shem's proud children reared
the, 350
Astray, if weak women went, 456
Astronomer, 14
Ate by his side, with, 335
Ate into itself, for lack, 26
Atheism, 14
and religion, and, 330
Atheist, 14
Athena's wisest son, 206
A-tiptoe when this day is named, 66
Atlantic Ocean, the, beat Mrs. Par-
tington, 297
Atlantis, 14
Atmosphere of intellect, where the,
387
Atoms or systems into ruin, 38
Atone, fully and well, 172
my witchcrafts to, 448
Atones, blood for blood, 15
Atropos, sever, 380
Attain, to something nobler we, 170
Attains the upmost round, 7
Attaint, since Lucifer's, 316
Attempt, 14
by fearing to, 97
my last faint, despairing, 389
that dares love, 239
Attempted, something, 410
Attempting to do well, dissuading you
from, 302
Attend all ye who list to hear, 111
Attendance on their lordships' pleas-
ure, 71
Attending Captain Ill, Captive Good,
417
Attention, enforce, 105
Attire doth show her wit, 20
so wild in their, 448
walk in silk, 364
Attraction, with his great, 402
Attractive, 14
Attracts each light gay meteor, 410
Attribute to awe and majesty, 260
to God himself, an, 260
Audit here, whoso seeks an, 36
Augurs because they were bores, 31
Augustine, well hast thou said, 170
Auld Lang Syne, 14
Aunt, they braced my, 208
was an O'Shaughnessy, his, 348
Austrian, 14
Author health again dispense, should
my, 429
in the world, any, 118
of such a book of follies, the, 449
Authority, a little brief, 251
and show by sanction of, 92
be a stubborn bear, 158
for their robbery have, 386
of the circumlocution office, 54
wrest once the law to your, 213
Authorized by her grandam, 389
Authors, 14
Automaton, the works of this horrid,
403
Autumn hath blown, when, 216
of adversity, in the, 3
't was, 32
Autumnal leaves that strow the
brooks, 216
Avail the plough or sail, what, 143
Availed on high, 125
Avaleth, say not the struggle nought,
391
Avals thee not, 334
Avalanche of men, 119
Avarice, 15
Avenge even a look, to, 50
Avenged, 15
Avenging, 15
Aversion, and left his widow to her
own, 441
Avert, courage can, 189
Averted gaze, with, 121
Avoid, all these you may, 218
it, or crush it, 449
the man I should, 126
what is to come, 60
Avoided, trouble afterwards may be,
96
what can be, 157
what cannot be, 65
Avoirdupois, turn the scales between
their, 351
Avon, sweet swan of, 394
to the Severn runs, the, 441
Avowed foe, give me the, 145
Await alike the inevitable hour, 163
Awake, 15
Awakens, when he, 91
Awakes, and the soul, 77
Awards it, the court, 134
Awe and majesty, the attribute to,
260
the lifted hand in, 272
to keep the strong in, 61
which kept the world in, 421

Aweary, 15
 Awes if seen, and, 316
 Awful cope, beneath that, 115
 voice, the, 28
 will, bow before the, 150
 Awfully arrayed, an Austrian army,
 14
 Awkward hand in a row, and, 135
 thing, 't is an, 378
 Awoke one morning, I, 124
 Awry, their currents turn, 61
Aze, 15
 a butcher with an, 41
 had seen their chips, never an, 437
 many strokes though with a little,
 390
 the, the mill, 212
Asia, 15
 Axle-tree, on the, 309
 Azure main, arose from out the, 37

B

Baal, the golden calf of, 42
 Babbie, for the watch to, 434
 Babbled of green fields, and a', 359
 Babe again, awakens my, 91
 forlorn, a, 377
 like a testy, 341
 taxation, and her suckling, 432
 Babes, a blessing on his wife and, 313
 Baboon and monkey, bred out into,
 267
Baby, 15, 16
 died, and new-born, 425
 his, at her breast, 89
 oh hush thee my, 390
 some blamed the, 348
 Baby's dimple be, where shall the, 91
 nest, when he comes down to the,
 91
Bacchus, 16
 Back against a rock he bore, his, 136
 and side go bare, 6
 a wallet at his, 407
 daily burden for the, 40
 harness on our, 90
 has never a shirt on his, 360
 hath borne me on his, 468
 one who never turned his, 337
 on heaven, find me and turn thy,
 159
 the burden of the world, on his, 180
 their own opinions with a wager,
 429
 thumps upon your, 405
 to back in God's name, stand, 131
 unto the ladder turns his, 7
 yard, it's jest your own, 288
 Backed like a weasel, 56
 Background of God, there's a, 314
 Backs his rigid Sabbath, who, 247
 proudly on their, 141
 Backward and abyss of time, the
 dark, 407

Backward, turn backward, 340
 Back-wounding calumny strikes, 42
 Bacon shined, think how, 123
Bachelor, 16
Bachelor's Hall, 16
Bad, 16
 abroad, no news so, 281
 a death, so, 80
 and mad it was, how sad and, 394
 angel fire my good one, 9
 a thousandfold, good or, 157
 man, a bold, 29
 man, this bold, 29
 news, to bring, 281
 nothing either good or, 402
 of every land, something good and,
 8
 one, never fails to see a, 70
 peace, a good war or a, 430
 so you o'ergreen my, 160
 sons, good wombs have borne, 374
 the poor in a loomp is, 310
 things in this world, but two, 24
 wiser being good than, 159
 work follers ye ez long's ye live, 40
 workman, is a, 208
 would make good of, 24
 your sentiment only that I find, 397
 Bade him go, and they, 183
 it blossom there, and, 77
 Badge of all our tribe, sufferance is
 the, 392
 Baffle his design, may, 262
 Baffled oft, though, 142
 to fight better, are, 337
 Bag and baggage, not with, 334
 Baggage, not with bag and, 334
 Bail, a good conscience is my, 318
Bairns, 16
Bait, 16
 thy hook, with saints dost, 347
 Baited, his hook he, 439
 with reasons not unpalatable, 459
 Baits, while good news, 281
 Bake, there's bread in the, 254
 Baker, see you a-shaving of a, 225
 Bakers, we can't go beyond, 225
 Baking on the Sunday, no worse than,
 393
Balance, 16
 and weight, a, 369
 then at the, 172
 which shall show a floating, 352
 Balcony, the rose upon my, 343
 Bald, but now your brow is, 311
 unjointed chat, 47
 Bales, dropping down with costly, 59
 unopened to the sun, like, 404
 Ball, that melts the, 227
 Ballard, with a woeful, 242
 Ballard-makers, increase tailors, and
 breed, 299
 Ballard-mongers, one of these same
 metre, 205
Ballads, 16
 Ball-room's belle, she was not the, 296

- and, 123
 at the place be, 96
 any head, nothing like a, 94
 to the blast, may, 328
 without the giver is, 181
 it, meeting were, 129
 on the bier, 24
 on her wedding-day, 10
 18
 lateless, 118
 for the graves, we, 176
 with a holy kiss, seal the, 204
 gains, on me, my, 193
 large, drag the slow, 386
Bark, 18
 and bite, delight to, 95
 and leaves, 308
 at me, they, 95
 feels afraid of its, 461
 grows sharp and savage, 64
 is my bride, my, 4
 is on the sea, 28
 let no dog, 291
 let the labouring, 400
 our poor devoted, 26
 the watch-dog's honest, 438
 Barkis is willin', 443
Barleycorn, 18, 19
 Barnaby, yet whoop, 26
 Baron's retainers, and the, 265
 Barracks, but single men in, 349
 Barred from real life, and, 76
 my gates with iron, 1, 284
 Barrel, there's beer in the, 254
 Barriers fall, the, 78
 strong, parted by, 339
 Bars, and solitude, locks, 318
 forty flags with their crimson, 134
 nor iron, a cage, 318
 ob desheepfol', he le' down de, 358
 Barter away that precious jewel, 42
 prey for prey, to, 10
 Bartered, hoarded, 157
 Base degrees, scorning the, 7
 from its firm, 136
 is he who 'neath the shade, most,
 64
 so, that would be a bondman, 29
 uses, to what, 421
 Baseless as the fantastic visions, as,
 428
 Baseness to write fair, a, 466
 where low-browed, 385
 Bastard Latin, that soft, 210
Bastion, 19
 Bat night has flown, black, 148
 wool of, 179
 Bate a jot of heart or hope, nor, 387
 his usual height, 135
 me some, 318
 thee a scruple, I will not, 353
 Bated breath and whispering humble-
 ness, 35
 Bath, sore labour's, 370
 Bathe in fiery floods, 90
 in me, mother and child, 247, 419

- Battalions, not single spies but in, 375
 Batten on this moor, and, 269
 Battered to repair, 353
 Battery, boldly by, 14
 tell him of his action of, 214
Battle, 19
 and strife, hatred, 215
 and the breeze, braved the, 110
 are half the, 431
 by its aid, we'll win our, 159
 driven, rushed the steed to, 13
 for the saints and for the Lord, 395
 from afar, he sniffed the, 386
 from afar, I watched the, 433
 he has fought may not be won, 62
 he never walked to, 351
 he that is in, 130
 he who is in, 130
 in the lost, 83
 is the blended sound of, 461
 knows, nor the division of a, 382
 of life, who fell in the, 61
 once begun, freedom's, 142
 pope, how before de, 351
 strikes him dead, in fair, 12
 thunders will not break their rest,
 35
 who shall have borne the, 337
 Battle-flags were furled, and the, 433
 Battle-ground the free broad field of
 thought, 403
 Battlements, not high raised, 385
 sheer o'er the crystal, 122
 Battle's lost and won, when the, 257
 to fight, though a, 78
Battles, 19
 on her side, and he who, 199
 won, they tell his, 433
 Battle-sword, swing the, 151
 Battling Irishman, the rattling, 194
 Bauble still, pleased with this, 49
 Bay, decked his brows instead of, 282
 deep-mouthed welcome, 438
 in some near port or, 73
 of Biscay, in the, 26
 on the Bolivar south across the, 60
 out across the, 215
 outer China 'crost the, 252
 the broad, and the rapid river, 437
 the moon, 36
 toward me o'er the, 315
 threshed the Bolivar out across the,
 54
 Bayonet clashing, seen the claymore
 with, 431
 Bayou, up the narrow, muddy, 437
 Bay's deck thee with all, 124
 and broad-armed ports, not, 385
 Bay-tides rise and fall, and her, 32
Be, 19
 not so to me, if she, 201
 the best is yet to, 24
 the Christ that is to, 51
 to, contents his natural desire, 176
 without body, 76
 with us yet, 139
Be
 wi' you, God, 156
 Beach, go stand upon the, 135
 I wandered, here about the, 352
 night sank upon the dusky, 111
 Beacon peerless, holdin' up a, 290
 Beacon-blaze allures the bird of
 passage, 25
 Beadroll, on Fame's eternal, 47
 Beads and prayer-books, 49
 to tell his, 145
Beak, 19
 with unbloodyed, 41
 Beaker, no playmate shares my, 146
 up, fill every, 445
 Beam, a light about to, 225
 at the full midday, 277
 from the solar, 101
 of milder, calmer, 236
 of the day's last, 429
 on the moon's pale, 450
 Beams, candle throws his, 42
 display, let my sun his, 408
Bear, 19
 another's misfortunes, who could
 not, 265
 an untried pain, to, 436
 authority be a stubborn, 158
 away the belle, will, 458
 bush supposed a, 128
 gave pain to the, 321
 him best, which doth, 213
 his comment, every nice offence
 should, 289
 his courage up, whistling aloud to,
 440
 his friend's infirmities, 145
 how much the heart can, 173
 it at first, one can, 31
 it that the opposed may beware,
 322
 it, to pardon or to, 405
 it with an honest heart, 150
 melancholy as . . . a lugged, 258
 or lion, a, 56
 out the deed, hope your warrant
 will, 433
 the brunt, 78
 the flying-chariot, 386
 the gree, 38
 them, we get them, 311
 the rugged Russian, 72
 those ill we have, 79
 to see a, 395
 up and steer right onward, 387
 Bear-baiting, the Puritans hated, 321
 Beard, a hair more, or a hair less, in
 his, 322
 and wiped his yellow, 181
 neglected, a, 239
 of formal cut, 199
 plucks dead lions by the, 423
 the lion in his den, 85
 Bearded like the pard, 373
 Beards unmown, and, 345
 wag all, when, 261

- Bearing heavy evidence against us,
in, 450
the intent of, 13
Bearings of this observation, the, 287
Bears and lions, let, 95
another, 355
calamity, he that nobly, 422
down truth, appear that malice, 247
no fruit, the tree that, 147
not alive so stout a gentleman, 381
unfeeling, 259
us along, strongly it, 288
Beast, 20
are but beast, bird, man, 316
both man and bird and, 313
I cotched a vild, 200
inflicted on a, 390
lived, while the, 226
Beastly fury, in that, 101
Beasts by his body, of kin to the, 248
most graze, when, 393
the birds, the, 345
to know their friends, nature
teaches, 278
Beat as one, two hearts that, 224
down the gate, as he would, 206
his music out, 97
his pate four days, I will, 216
me, the more you, 378
the ground, knit hands and, 409
your pate and fancy wit will come,
447
Beaten, 20
hymn of the, 61
may be said, he that is, 184
out of season, any man thus, 441
out of them, the dear breath, 35
Beatified, sings like a soul, 210
Beating funeral marches, are, 163
it in upon his weary brain, 400
mend his pace with, 33
of my own heart, the, 173
Beats and blows his numbing hands,
207
upon a throne, that fierce light
which, 404
with weary wing, 340
Beau, every Miss but me has got a,
290
Beauteous eye, seek the, 152
looks, not their, 201
Beauties, more admire by far thy
naked, 408
of the North, pale unripened, 284
Beautiful, 20
and both were young and one was,
469
and gallant craft, 66
and therefore to be wooed, she's,
453
my dreams were always, 98
the, the pure, the bright, 88
Beautifully less, fine by degrees and,
131
Beauty, 20, 21
a land of, 65
Beauty
and all that, 163
and mystery of the ships, 360
and rustic health, simple, 172
and Scotch, 352
as could die, as much, 427
bless, one brief gleam of, 230
bright, when, 236
could I come near your, 59
draws us with a single hair, 168
grew, the conscious stone to, 39
her, and her chivalry, 334
I should take her, 443
Isle of, 1
limb nor, 336
nor saw the, 145
nothing but bowls and, 308
of fresh, 233
of the lilies, in the, 225
of the sun, shows all the, 240
of youth and love and, 204
reigns, nature in all the pomp of,
217
save, modest truth and, 449
she walks in, 430
teaches such, 118
that life was, 104
this world is full of, 462
thy more than, 236
till then her, 443
was far beyond, her, 149
was my vision, whose, 274
what once had, 334
Beauty's chain, and, 233
flowery crown, and, 354
Became him like the leaving it, 223
Beckon to me, over the river they, 339
Beckoned him, hands that madly, 321
smiling sweet, 194
to the people, he, 419
Beckons me away, which, 428
Becks and wreathed smiles, 196
Become a fool and jester, 137
a man, all that may, 72
her, it doth so well, 20
of him, nor do I know what is, 310
that lion's robe, well did he, 226
them with one half so good a grace,
260
Becomes the throned monarch, it, 260
Becoming mirth, within the limit of,
196
Bed, 21
and sickened and went to her, 326
and went to, 123
and with the lark to, 210
are the weans in their, 443
but in their briny, 438
by night, a, 295
divorced old barren Reason from
my, 426
go sober, he that will to, 372
lamp and gone to, 108
lies in his, 165
my grave is like to be my wedding,
254

Bed

now, or up in my, 68
 of fiery rich array, change his, 8
 of honour lain, be in the, 184
 of pain, on the thorny, 293
 of straw, a, 207
 of the grave, for its last, 375
 of time, becomes a, 151
 one heart, one, 174
 that lighted me to, 167
 then went to, 371
 the world, when to, 386
 to call him from his warm, 210
 together, are under the, 361
 when by my, 283
 who quitt'st thy narrow, 115

Bedclothes, 21*Bedfellows*, 21

Beds, while folks are in their, 44
 Bedside, a frail young creature at
 one's, 423

Beer, 21

had stung it newly, some, 226
 in a hive, with one, 184
 of her honey, rob the, 133
 Beechen tree, spare the, 457
 Beech-tree, the woodpecker tapping
 the hollow, 457

Beer, 22

and ale, nor wanted they gude, 267
 and riot, very fond of, 249
 Beefsteak, I like a, 110
 Beelzebub lurks, says that, 226
 Beelzebub's black rod, ushers of, 347
 Been, my dear where have you, 68
 thou art no more as thou hast,
 342

Beer, 22

a cask of good old, 57
 and chronicle small, 138
 a parson much bemused in, 295
 in a pot of, 310
 in the barrel, there's, 254
 no objection to a pot of, 110
 to drink small, 130
 undrawn, and, 345

Beer-barrel, might they not stop a,
 421

Bees and such like hums, 151

no butterflies, no, 285

where wasps instead of, 330

Beetle, 22

that we tread upon, 80

Beeves, and driven the, 267

Befall, thus it shall, 452

Befell, at forty-odd, 22

Before, around, behind, 190

me, even as behind, 154

not dead but gone, 158

Beforehand, the circumlocution office
 was, 54

Beg a cheese, would, 92

when he might earn, or, 248

Began best, that what, 159

ere England's griefs, 166

where faith, law, morals, all, 269

Beggar, 22

and banker, 21
 at Hallowmas, like a, 239
 he prepares to plunge, 93
 is taxed, 176
 that is dumb, a, 364

thou, no, 126

you big black boundin', 147

Beggary account of empty boxes, 33

Beggars, 22

worse in kings than, 122

Beggary, no vice but, 22

in the love, there's, 237

Begged his bread, the living Homer,
 183

Begin it, I'll, 124

it with weak straws, 131

sees some task, 410

to think, at which he can, 210

Beginning, a kiss at love's, 203

as it was in the, 289

build sure in the, 39

great is the art of, 109

no great love in the, 238

of a higher life, 79

of the world, from the, 253

of our end, 109

Begins and ends in, what all, 411

at home, sense like charity, 356

man's general infamy, then, 318

where law ends, tyranny, 419

within himself, when the fight, 130

Begot, by whom, 334

how, 124

in the ventricle of memory, 258

of nothing but, 99

upon itself, 195

Beguile, the lips may, 398

Beguiled, expectation every day, 92

Begun, antiquity appears to have, 10

freedom's battle once, 142

Behaviour, check on loose, 108

of the visage, dejected, 448

Behind, before, around, 190

even as, 154

one must ride, 337

Behold a cat, mad if they, 304

bright Phoebus in his strength, 316

her, to, 108

shall be turned to, 420

Being frantic and unquiet, a, 249

man is a moral accountable, 249

strongly framed, a, 189

this intellectual, 90

this pleasing, anxious, 139

Belfries rock and reel, how the, 23

Belfry, sits the white owl in the, 292

the bell that swings in its, 464

Belgium's capital, and, 334

Belgrade, boldly by battery besieged,
 14

Belial's trusty sword, that, 395

Belle all corners of the world, and
 doth, 368

Bellied him, malice that, 122

our fears, hopes, 105

- Belief, as when 't is in a wrong, 287
 in whom persuasion and, 121
 trembling doubt and certain-sure, 234
 Believe a woman or an epitaph, 67
 but what themselves, 376
 he did, 219
 in princerple, I don't, 193
 me, the deuce gae wi'm to, 459
 not what the landsmen say, 347
 of heaven, all that we, 452
 promise, hope, 124
 that in all ages, 156
 thee, and I'll, 394
 they talked of me, I, 396
 Believed, I long, 92
 these juggling fiends no more, 318
 Believes a God, by night an atheist
 half, 14
 his own, yet each, 434
 Believing old signs, there is no, 239
Bell, 22, 23
 ding, dong, 124
 go fetch me a, 22
 heart as sound as a, 174
 in a cowslip's, 21
 invites me, the, 205
 mock the midnight, 33
 slow falling to the prompter's, 70
 struck in the night, I hear the, 200
 that swings in its belfry, the, 464
 they've hushed the minster, 264
 tolls out, the minster, 264
 twilight and evening, 18
 Belle, she was not the ball-room's, 296
 will bear away the, 458
 Belles had faults to hide, if, 128
 Bellows blows up sin, 134
 I blow the, 386
 'thout them to blow the, 156
Bells, 23
 and all, 133
 and merrily rang the, 437
 brazen, 5
 from hill to hill, 52
 golden, 437
 hear the loud alarum, 5
 hear the tolling of the, 410
 how sweet the sounds of village, 52
 I hear, the, 43
 iron, 410
 jangled, like sweet, 327
 jingling and the tinkling of the, 408
 of these convent, 222
 of Yule, the merry, 470
 soft the music of those village, 52
 that so musically wells from the, 408
 the dead leaf trembles to the, 275
 the sound of cheerful, 52
Belly, 24
 God send thee good ale enough, 6
 in fair round, 199
 Bellyful of fighting, his, 131
 Belongs, to each other, 441
 to thee, the unwritten only still, 465
 Beloved by heaven, 65
 from pole to pole, 369
 one, if anguish, 10
 sleep, God still giveth his, 369
 Below or else above you, 240
 Bemused in beer, a parson much, 295
 Ben Bolt, don't you remember, 29
 Bench, great on the, 164
 Bend a knotted oak, or, 272
 of two souls, one must, 378
 our conscience to our dealing, 386
 Bending forward, and, 345
 staff, I would not break a, 120
 Bends over all, the blue sky, 348
 the gallant mast, and, 359
 Benedick, the married man, 254
 Benediction, and brought a, 415
 and come like the, 374
 Benefit of the people, for the, 289
Benefits, 24
 upon the wave, write our, 467
Berison, 24
 and breathes a, 157
 or ban, heaven's, 328
 Bent in heaven, a silver bow new, 268
 just as the twig is, 107
 like us, beneath the load, 370
 they fool me to the top of my, 137
 Bequeathed by bleeding sire to son, 142
 Bereft me of all words, you have, 459
 Berkeley said there was no matter, 256
 Berries, two lovely, 224
 Berry, could have made a better, 10
 that's as brown as a, 246
 Berth, which happened in his, 22
 Beseems, more fat than bard, 18
 Beset the road, 365
 Besieged Belgrade, 14
Best, 24
 among us, the, 450
 and hold fast the, 320
 blood that hath most iron, 27
 can bear reproof, those, 332
 coat, a hole made in your, 57
 contentment has, the noblest mind
 the, 62
 friend, his own, 249
 he prayeth, 314
 if an endless sleep he wills, so, 369
 is he, the, 248
 is like the worst, where the, 392
 king, fellow with the, 130
 married that dies married young, 254
 men, men of few words are the, 259
 of all ways to lengthen our days, 74
 of rest is sleep, 80
 old friends are, 146
 portion of a good man's life, 201
 that what began, 159
 that what God doth is, 374
 the, the first, the last, 434
 the greatest, worst and, 147
 then is sure the, 376

- Bed*
 now, or up in my, 68
 of fiery rich array, change his, 8
 of honour lain, be in the, 184
 of pain, on the thorny, 293
 of straw, a, 207
 of the grave, for its last, 375
 of time, becomes a, 151
 one heart, one, 174
 that lighted me to, 167
 then went to, 371
 the world, when to, 386
 to call him from his warm, 210
 together, are under the, 361
 when by my, 283
 who quitt'st thy narrow, 115
- Bedclothes*, 21
- Bedfellows*, 21
- Beds*, while folks are in their, 44
- Bedside*, a frail young creature at one's, 423
- Bees*, 21
 had stung it newly, some, 226
 in a hive, with one, 184
 of her honey, rob the, 133
- Beechen tree*, spare the, 457
- Beech-tree*, the woodpecker tapping the hollow, 457
- Beef*, 22
 and ale, nor wanted they guide, 267
 and riot, very fond of, 249
- Beefsteak*, I like a, 110
- Beelzebub* lurks, says that, 226
- Beelzebub's black rod*, ushers of, 347
- Been*, my dear where have you, 68
 thou art no more as thou hast, 342
- Beer*, 22
 a cask of good old, 57
 and chronicle small, 138
 a parson much bemused in, 295
 in a pot of, 310
 in the barrel, there's, 254
 no objection to a pot of, 110
 to drink small, 130
 undrawn, and, 345
- Beer-barrel*, might they not stop a, 421
- Bees* and such like hums, 151
 no butterflies, no, 285
 where wasps instead of, 330
- Beetle*, 22
 that we tread upon, 80
- Beeves*, and driven the, 267
- Befall*, thus it shall, 452
- Befell*, at forty-odd, 22
- Before*, around, behind, 190
 me, even as behind, 154
 not dead but gone, 158
- Beforehand*, the circumlocution office was, 54
- Beg* a cheese, would, 92
 when he might earn, or, 248
- Began best*, that what, 159
 ere England's griefs, 166
 where faith, law, morals, all, 269
- Beggar*, 22
 and banker, 21
 at Hallowmas, like a, 239
 he prepares to plunge, 93
 is taxed, 176
 that is dumb, a, 364
 thou, no, 126
 you big black boundin', 147
- Beggarly account* of empty boxes, 33
- Beggars*, 22
 worse in kings than, 122
- Beggary*, no vice but, 22
 in the love, there's, 237
- Begged his bread*, the living Homer, 183
- Begin it*, I'll, 124
 it with weak straws, 131
 sees some task, 410
 to think, at which he can, 210
- Beginning*, a kiss at love's, 203
 as it was in the, 289
 build sure in the, 39
 great is the art of, 109
 no great love in the, 238
 of a higher life, 79
 of the world, from the, 253
 of our end, 109
- Begins and ends in*, what all, 411
 at home, sense like charity, 356
 man's general infancy, then, . . . 318
 where law ends, tyranny, 419
 within himself, when the fight, 130
- Begot*, by whom, 334
 how, 124
 in the ventricle of memory, 258
 of nothing but, 99
 upon itself, 195
- Beguille*, the lips may, 398
- Beguiled*, expectation every day, 92
- Begun*, antiquity appears to have, 10
 freedom's battle once, 142
- Behaviour*, check on loose, 108
- Behind*, before, around, 190
 even as, 154
 one must ride, 337
- Behold a cat*, mad if they, 304
 bright Phoebus in his strength, 316
 her to, 108
 shall be turned to, 420
- Being frantic and unquiet*, a, 249
 man is a moral accountable, 249
 strongly framed, a, 189
 this intellectual, 90
 this pleasing, anxious, 139
- Belfries* rock and reel, how the, 23
- Belfry*, sits the white owl in the, 292
 the bell that swings in its, 464
- Belgium's capital*, and, 334
- Belgrade*, boldly by battery besieged, 14
- Belial's trusty sword*, that, 395
- Belie* all corners of the world, and doth, 368
- Belied him*, malice that, 122
 our fears, hopes, 105

- Belief, as when 't is in a wrong, 287
in whom persuasion and, 121
trembling doubt and certain-sure,
234
- Believe a woman or an epitaph, 67
but what themselves, 376
he did, 219
in princerple, I don't, 193
me, the deuce gae wi'm to, 459
not what the landsmen say, 347
of heaven, all that we, 452
promise, hope, 124
that in all ages, 156
thee, and I'll, 394
they talked of me, I, 396
- Believed, I long, 92
these juggling fiends no more, 318
- Believes a God, by night an atheist
half, 14
his own, yet each, 434
- Believing old signs, there is no, 239
- Bell*, 22, 23
ding, dong, 124
go fetch me a, 22
heart as sound as a, 174
in a cowslip's, 21
invites me, the, 205
mock the midnight, 33
slow falling to the prompter's, 70
struck in the night, I hear the, 200
that swings in its belfry, the, 464
they've hushed the minster, 264
tolls out, the minster, 264
twilight and evening, 18
- Belle, she was not the ball-room's, 296
will bear away the, 458
- Belles had faults to hide, if, 128
- Bellows blows up sin, 134
I blow the, 386
'thout them to blow the, 156
- Bells*, 23
and all, 133
and merrily rang the, 437
brazen, 5
from hill to hill, 52
golden, 437
hear the loud alarum, 5
hear the tolling of the, 410
how sweet the sounds of village, 52
I hear, the, 43
iron, 410
jangled, like sweet, 327
jingling and the tinkling of the, 408
of these convent, 222
of Yule, the merry, 470
soft the music of those village, 52
that so musically wells from the,
408
the dead leaf trembles to the, 275
the sound of cheerful, 52
- Belly*, 24
God send thee good ale enough, 6
in fair round, 199
- Bellyful of fighting, his, 131
- Belongs, to each other, 441
to thee, the unwritten only still, 465
- Beloved by heaven, 65
from pole to pole, 369
one, if anguish, 10
sleep, God still giveth his, 369
- Below or else above you, 240
- Bemused in beer, a parson much, 295
- Ben Bolt, don't you remember, 29
- Bench, great on the, 164
- Bend a knotted oak, or, 272
of two souls, one must, 378
our conscience to our dealing, 386
- Bending forward, and, 345
staff, I would not break a, 120
- Bends over all, the blue sky, 348
the gallant mast, and, 359
- Benedick, the married man, 254
- Benediction, and brought a, 415
and come like the, 374
- Benefit of the people, for the, 289
- Benefits*, 24
upon the wave, write our, 467
- Berison*, 24
and breathes a, 157
or ban, heaven's, 328
- Bent in heaven, a silver bow new, 268
just as the twig is, 107
like us, beneath the load, 370
they fool me to the top of my, 137
- Bequeathed by bleeding sire to son,
142
- Bereft me of all words, you have, 459
- Berkeley said there was no matter,
256
- Berries, two lovely, 224
- Berry, could have made a better, 10
that's as brown as a, 246
- Berth, which happened in his, 22
- Beseems, more fat than bard, 18
- Beset the road, 365
- Besieged Belgrade, 14
- Best*, 24
among us, the, 450
and hold fast the, 320
blood that hath most iron, 27
can bear reproof, those, 332
coat, a hole made in your, 57
contentment has, the noblest mind
the, 62
friend, his own, 249
he prayeth, 314
if an endless sleep he wills, so, 369
is he, the, 248
is like the worst, where the, 392
king, fellow with the, 130
married that dies married young,
254
men, men of few words are the, 259
of all ways to lengthen our days, 74
of rest is sleep, 80
old friends are, 146
portion of a good man's life, 201
that what began, 159
that what God doth is, 374
the, the first, the last, 434
the greatest, worst and, 147
then is sure the, 376

Bed

now, or up in my, 68
 of fiery rich array, change his, 8
 of honour lain, be in the, 184
 of pain, on the thorny, 293
 of straw, a, 207
 of the grave, for its last, 375
 of time, becomes a, 151
 one heart, one, 174
 that lighted me to, 167
 then went to, 371
 the world, when to, 386
 to call him from his warm, 210
 together, are under the, 361
 when by my, 283
 who quitted thy narrow, 115

Bedclothes, 21*Bedfellows*, 21

Beds, while folks are in their, 44
 Bedside, a frail young creature at
 one's, 423

Bees, 21

had stung it newly, some, 226
 in a hive, with one, 184
 of her honey, rob the, 133
 Beechen tree, spare the, 457
 Beech-tree, the woodpecker tapping
 the hollow, 457

Beef, 22

and ale, nor wanted they gude, 267
 and riot, very fond of, 249
 Beefsteak, I like a, 110
 Beelzebub lurks, says that, 226
 Beelzebub's black rod, ushers of, 347
 Been, my dear where have you, 68
 thou art no more as thou hast,
 342

Beer, 22

a cask of good old, 57
 and chronicle small, 138
 a parson much bemused in, 295
 in a pot of, 310
 in the barrel, there's, 254
 no objection to a pot of, 110
 to drink small, 130
 undrawn, and, 345
 Beer-barrel, might they not stop a,
 421

Bees and such like hums, 151
 no butterflies, no, 285
 where wasps instead of, 330

Beetle, 22

that we tread upon, 80
 Bees, and driven the, 267
 Befall, thus it shall, 452
 Befell, at forty-odd, 22
 Before, around, behind, 190
 me, even as behind, 154
 not dead but gone, 158
 Beforehand, the circumlocution office
 was, 54

Beg a cheese, would, 92
 when he might earn, or, 248
 Began best, that what, 159
 ere England's griefs, 166
 where faith, law, morals, all, 269

Beggar, 22

and banker, 21
 at Hallowmas, like a, 239
 he prepares to plunge, 93
 is taxed, 176
 that is dumb, a, 364
 thou, no, 126
 you big black boundin', 147

Beggary account of empty boxes, 33

Beggars, 22

worse in kings than, 122
 Beggary, no vice but, 22
 in the love, there's, 237
 Begged his bread, the living Homer,
 183

Begin it, I'll, 124

it with weak straws, 131
 sees some task, 410
 to think, at which he can, 210

Beginning, a kiss at love's, 203

as it was in the, 289
 build sure in the, 39
 great is the art of, 109
 no great love in the, 238
 of a higher life, 79
 of the world, from the, 253
 of our end, 109

Begins and ends in, what all, 411
 at home, sense like charity, 356
 man's general infancy, then, . . . , 318
 where law ends, tyranny, 419
 within himself, when the fight, 130

Begot, by whom, 334

how, 124
 in the ventricle of memory, 258
 of nothing but, 99
 upon itself, 195

Beguile, the lips may, 398

Beguiled, expectation every day, 92
 Begun, antiquity appears to have, 10
 freedom's battle once, 142

Behaviour, check on loose, 108

of the visage, dejected, 448

Behind, before, around, 190

even as, 154
 one must ride, 317

Behold a cat, mad if they, 304
 bright Phoebus in his strength, 316
 her to, 108
 shall be turned to, 420

Being frantic and unquiet, a, 249

man is a moral accountable, 249
 strongly framed, a, 189
 this intellectual, 90

this pleasing, anxious, 139

Belfries rock and reel, how the, 23

Belfry, sits the white owl in the, 292

the bell that swings in its, 464

Belgium's capital, and, 334

Belgrade, boldly by battery besieged,
 14

Belial's trusty sword, that, 395

Belie all corners of the world, and
 doth, 368

Belied him, malice that, 122

our fears, hopes, 105

- Belief, as when 't is in a wrong, 287
in whom persuasion and, 127
trembling doubt and certain-sure,
234
- Believe a woman or an epitaph, 67
but what themselves, 376
he did, 219
in principle, I don't, 193
me, the deuce gae wi'm to, 459
not what the landsmen say, 347
of heaven, all that we, 452
promise, hope, 124
that in all ages, 156
thee, and I'll, 394
they talked of me, I, 396
- Believed, I long, 92
these juggling fiends no more, 318
- Believes a God, by night an atheist
half, 14
his own, yet each, 434
- Believing old signs, there is no, 239
- Bell*, 22, 23
ding, dong, 124
go fetch me a, 22
heart as sound as a, 174
in a cowslip's, 21
invites me, the, 205
mock the midnight, 33
slow falling to the prompter's, 70
struck in the night, I hear the, 200
that swings in its belfry, the, 464
they've hushed the minster, 264
tolls out, the minster, 264
twilight and evening, 18
- Belle, she was not the ball-room's, 296
will bear away the, 458
- Belles had faults to hide, if, 128
- Bel lows blows up sin, 134
I blow the, 386
'thout them to blow the, 156
- Bells*, 23
and all, 133
and merrily rang the, 437
brazen, 5
from hill to hill, 52
golden, 437
hear the loud alarum, 5
hear the tolling of the, 410
how sweet the sounds of village, 52
I hear, the, 43
iron, 410
jangled, like sweet, 327
jingling and the tinkling of the, 408
of these convent, 222
of Yule, the merry, 470
soft the music of those village, 52
that so musically wells from the,
408
the dead leaf trembles to the, 275
the sound of cheerful, 52
- Belly*, 24
God send thee good ale enough, 6
in fair round, 199
- Bellyful of fighting, his, 131
- Belongs, to each other, 441
to thee, the unwritten only still, 465
- Beloved by heaven, 65
from pole to pole, 369
one, if anguish, 10
sleep, God still giveth his, 369
- Below or else above you, 240
- Bemused in beer, a parson much, 295
- Ben Bolt, don't you remember, 29
- Bench, great on the, 164
- Bend a knotted oak, or, 272
of two souls, one must, 378
our conscience to our dealing, 386
- Bending forward, and, 345
staff, I would not break a, 120
- Bends over all, the blue sky, 348
the gallant mast, and, 359
- Benedick, the married man, 254
- Benediction, and brought a, 415
and come like the, 374
- Benefit of the people, for the, 289
- Benefits*, 24
upon the wave, write our, 467
- Benison*, 24
and breathes a, 157
or ban, heaven's, 328
- Bent in heaven, a silver bow new, 268
just as the twig is, 107
like us, beneath the load, 370
they fool me to the top of my, 137
- Bequeathed by bleeding sire to son,
142
- Bereft me of all words, you have, 459
- Berkeley said there was no matter,
256
- Berries, two lovely, 224
- Berry, could have made a better, 10
that's as brown as a, 246
- Berth, which happened in his, 22
- Beseems, more fat than bard, 18
- Beset the road, 365
- Besieged Belgrade, 14
- Best*, 24
among us, the, 450
and hold fast the, 320
blood that hath most iron, 27
can bear reproof, those, 332
coat, a hole made in your, 57
contentment has, the noblest mind
the, 62
friend, his own, 249
he prayeth, 314
if an endless sleep he wills, so, 369
is he, the, 248
is like the worst, where the, 392
king, fellow with the, 130
married that dies married young,
254
men, men of few words are the, 259
of all ways to lengthen our days, 74
of rest is sleep, 80
old friends are, 146
portion of a good man's life, 201
that what began, 159
that what God doth is, 374
the, the first, the last, 434
the greatest, worst and, 147
then is sure the, 376

Best

the worst turns the, 78
 to die, 't is, 89
 to weigh, 't is, 84
 who loves another, 243
 Bestial, and what remains is, 332
 Best-laid schemes o' mice and men,
 the, 261
 Bestow, the world has nothing to, 182
 Bestowed, know'st if best, 35
 Bestows on me, as of her tongue she
 oft, 412
 Bestride the world like a colossus, 58
 Bet, a saving, 247
 Beteem the winds of heaven, he
 might not, 243
 Betides, whate'er, 328
 Betime, we rise, 40
Betimes, 24
 Betoken love, 233
 Betray, that men, 136
 Betrayed for gold, 15
 by nothing is so well, 150
 humanity, 188
 the Capitol, who was 't, 452
 Betsey and I are out, 292
 Better and grander, something, 190
 a thousand times told, 203
 but given unsought is, 240
 by their presence, 50
 cheer ere you depart, 48
 days, looked on, 23
 days, we have seen, 74
 fifty years of Europe, 45
 foot before, the, 171
 for ane I'll get, 329
 half, my, 168
 how can man die, 89
 is in some degree, 54
 land, I hear thee speak of the, 209
 made, the good are, 191
 man, I could have better spared a,
 250
 no, and no worse, 80
 off than somebody else, we are, 401
 part of valour is discretion, 423
 reason, appear the, 122
 reckoned, 't is no, 158
 some, and some worse, 316
 spared a better man, I could have,
 250
 than he knew, builded, 39
 than his dog, something, 297
 than she had known, for something,
 446
 than well, all shall be, 74
 the excess, 28
 the instruction, but I will, 197
 the more than less, 28
 . . . the right way to go, 159
 to have loved and lost, 242
 to sink, 28
 world, there is another and a, 461
 world than this, hereafter in a, 462
 Better-furnished gown, a, 161
 Betters always have their will, 66

Betty, give this cheek, 75
 Between the dragon and his wrath, 98
 Beverage to the swelling deep, 101
Beware, 24
 my fangs, 95
 my lord, of jealousy, 195
 my sting, if I be waspish, best, 434
 of desperate steps, 86
 of entrance to a quarrel, 322
 of his echoing growl, 226
 of that man, 302
 of thee, that the opposed may, 322
 the ides of March, 190
 Bewared, once warned is well, 205
 Bewitch me, do more, 364
 Bewrays more woe, silence in love, 364
 Bias, against his sinful, 247
 its various, 172
Bible, 24
 underneath the rose my, 413
 with his ledger, binding up his, 247
 words, Satan uses, 353
 Bibles lie, or your, 365
 Bid defiance to all the force of the
 crown, 44
 the main flood, 135
 time return, 468
 you, if the devil, 156
 Bidding some giant yield, 409
Bier, 24
 on murdered Lincoln's, 225
 to wave, over his, 184
 what ye lift upon the, 375
 Bigger than the moon, no, 63
 Bilbao bar, 'cross, 115
Bile, 24
Bilious, 25
 Bill discounters, money-brokers and,
 193
 the weekly, 94
 to you, God 'll send the, 156
 when you were, 230
Billiards, 25
 Billings of Louisville, Mr., 346
 Billows and the depths have more,
 354
 and trusted to thy, 288
 in a sea of glory, the, 353
 in swelling and limitless, 288
 never break, where, 89
 on the shore, roar of the, 19
 proud, rode in his shroud the, 332
 roll, the, 245
 Bills, virtue suffering from protested,
 269
 Bind, in body and in soul can, 237
 it, no chains can, 262
 fast find, 126
 men down, which, 122
 up my wounds, 187
 up the nation's wounds, to, 337
Bird, 25
 and beast, both man and, 313
 as storm-tossed, 340
 beast, are but beast, bird, man, 316
 comes abroad, every foul, 332

Bird

curseth the warning, 319
 in vain in the sight of the, 280
 not reckoned a religious, 52
 of time has but a little way to
 flutter, 406
 O magic sleep, O comfortable, 369
 on every tree, there sits a, 254
 was dead, how the, 41

Birdie, 25

Birds begin to sing, and, 343
 best peck, 393
 betray, we the, 168
 I love the song of, 235
 in last year's nest, no, 280
 no leaves, no, 285
 the, the beasts, 345
 the young, are chirping in the nest,
 469

Birnam, 25*Birth*, 25

and at my, 277
 a pride of, 316
 are kindred and allied by, 201
 await this body's, 377
 at his, 283
 border nor breed nor, 391
 bring her children to second, 353
 but upheld by, 410
 cursed its hour of, 416
 excuses for his, 250
 is nothing but our death begun, 81
 not on his humble, 257
 of Christ, near the, 52
 of each new era, 115
 of freedom, shall have a new, 276
 of our new soil, new, 8
 the nation's later, 276

Birthdays, 25

Birth-pangs, the time is racked with,
 416

Birthplace of our fathers, the, 111

Birthright, 25

Birthrights proudly, bearing their, 141

Biscay, 26

Bishop, a church without a, 59
 Bishops took a simpler way, the good
 old, 416

Bit me, though he had, 95
 of their champ on the, 387
 the man, went mad and, 95

Bit, 26

delight to bark and, 95
 his nails, when you see Ned Cuttle,
 273

I pray you, 216
 'm, smaller still to, 134
 so nigh, thou dost not, 24
 sorrow hath less power to, 375
 the man recovered of the, 95
 the man that mocks at it, 375
 this fish will, 16
 your thumb at us, do you, 404

Biter bit, to see a, 447

Bits make rich the ribs, dainty, 298
 of stone, he played with for, 378

Bitter a thing it is, 170

cold, 't is, 57
 death must be, then, 241
 experience is, 117
 fancy, sweet and, 124
 indeed, experience is, 117
 love thou art, 241
 make my own less, 1
 sky, freeze thou, 24
 sure the most, 195

Bitterer than a thousand years of
 fire, 81

Bitterest loss, ours is the, 1

Bitterness of life, to all the, 390

Bivouac, 26

Black as the pit, 376
 dress, a, or a white dress, 295
 dwells in white and, 3
 eye, the bright, 117
 eye, white wench's, 118
 not, nor yet too light, 153
 pinch him, 304
 rod, ushers of Beelzebub's, 347
 suits of solemn, 448
 to red began to turn, from, 269
 was white, affirmed that, 66
 we call it, 48

Blackberries, reasons were as plenti-
 ful as, 327

Blackbird 't is to whistle, than to a,
 165

Blackest of lies, is ever the, 219

Blackguards, 26

too, nor we are n't no, 349

Black-jack, 26

Black-leg saint, a, 247

Blackness of darkness, 313

of night, all is for these but the, 207

Bladders, boys that swim on, 153

Blade, 26

at that shade-made, 115

fragment of his, 47

Blades, between two, 213

of grass, two, 162

Blaise, 26

Blame, a necessary act incurs no, 279

as is the, 232

in part she is to, 427

dreading praise not, 8

on the 'other's, or a-passin', 314

that none might doubt or, 274

yet not afraid to, 46

Blamed and protested, he, 353

the baby, some, 348

Blameless, 26

for thy sake, 104

Blanch an African, to, 266

and Sweet-heart, Tray, 95

Bland, their juices rich and, 175

the smile that was childlike and,
 371

Blandishments of life are gone, 66

Blank, 26

verse, prose poets like, 424

Blaspheme custard through the nose,
 322

- Blaspheme the twisted tendril, 69
 Blasphemy, is flat, 43
 shrink not from, 67
 Blast, I cut them down with my, 284
 like a rushing, 151
 of a life, in the, 314
 of that dread horn, 39
 spread his wings on the, 77
 threescore years and ten, keeps in,
 28
 upon his bugle-horn, one, 39
 Blasts denote, and the, 78
 Blaze, burst out into sudden, 123
 can but, 123
 of noon, not the, 4
 Blazed the helmet of Navarre, 179
 Blazon, but this eternal, 381
 Blazoned on the panes, the prophets,
 291
 on the stately tomb, 264
 Bleach, he helped to, 266
 Bleat for the lamb, made the ewe, 448
 Bleating in the meadows, the young
 lambs are, 469
 Bleed, do we not, 197
 Bleeding and aching in the potter's
 hand, clay, 107
 fresh, dead and, 41
 Blenches first, foul fall him that, 214
 Blend, how sweetly those conditions,
 242
 shall, shall change, 78
 Blent, in one red burial, 40
 Bless heaven, see this and, 50
 it and approve it, will, 330
 one brief gleam of beauty, 230
 the turf that wraps their clay, 34
 to curse, to, 157
Blessed, 27
 always to be, 186
 be he who took and gave, 164
 feet walked those, 67
 is he who has found his work, 459
 once, what God, 159
 part to heaven, his, 185
 the memory of the just is, 199
 with perfect rest, heaven is, 409
 with temper, 400
 with the soft phrase of peace, 380
 yea thrice, 266
 Blessedness, let him ask no other, 459
 Blesseth him that gives, it, 260
 Blessing, and with her, 283
 dear, 't is expectation makes a, 117
 her, praying for her, 243
 my, not my doom, 459
 of earth is toil, but the, 409
 prayed for a, 313
 thee, the power of, 27
 thrift is a, 404
 we should use it, a, 69
Blessings, 27
 are a treasure, 16
 ever wait on virtuous deeds, 427
 on your frosty pow, 311
 they say barnes are, 16
- Blest be the man, 29
 by all their country's wishes, 34
 I have been, 233
 in the mansions of the, 221
 it is twice, 260
 too, if it tells me, 116
 too, is he who can divine, 337
 Blew, four-square to all the winds
 that, 413
 free ere the spirit passed, 284
 it, and it rained, 389
 our banner of England, 112
 out the light within this brain, 195
 the fire that burns ye, 131
 you hither, what wind, 444
 Blight, come like a, 362
 ere sin could, 77
 in its bloom, wha'd, 364
 Blighted love shall never blow, 233
 the root may not be, 149
 Blighting was nearest, when, 326
Blind, 27
 and wailing and alone, 15
 be a little, nay intensely, 201
 because love is, 240
 be to her faults a little, 201
 bow-boy's butt-shaft, 118
 love is, 243
 to him, the olives they were not,
 458
 to light, 70
 winged Cupid painted, 69
 Blindly, had we never loved sac, 37
 Blind-worm's sting, 179
 Blink the peccadilloes of all Picca-
 dilly, 367
Bliss, 27
 below, virtue only makes our, 250
 called me thy angel in moments of,
 9
 exceeds all earthly, 262
 has a price for its, 253
 if ignorance be indeed a, 370
 must gain, we every, 448
 of dying, the, 105
 or woe, mine never shall be parted,
 139
 or woe, one common, 409
 that such a dream should be, 293
 to make grief, 436
 what is the greatest, 457
 where ignorance is, 190
 Bliss, her lip so rich in, 204
 in the midst of my, 205
 Blithe, and debonair, buxom, 41
 and gay, were, 265
 as she's bonnie, 364
 Block those wheels, will nobody, 403
 Blocked up the pass, 76
 Blockhead, the bookful, 30
Blocks, 27
Blood, 27
 alone could quell, the vengeance,
 423
 and drop my, 267
 and the quick round of, 220

Blood

and virtue contend for empire, 25
 are cold in, 233
 a very river of sluggish, 133
 be the price of admiralty, if, 113
 build factories with, 413
 burns, when the, 429
 but taste his, 18
 devise laws for the, 33
 drenched . . . in fraternal, 420
 drop of Christian, 134
 enriched our, 22
 every drop of, 199
 false pride in place and, 54
 fire i' the, 70
 for blood atone, 15
 for his country, to shed his, 383
 for wine, who drinks hot, 301
 freeze thy young, 380
 from your veins, better to lose a
 pint of, 280
 guiltless of his country's, 168
 hot and rebellious liquors in my,
 357
 I'm sick of, 363
 is cold, thy, 29
 is liquid flame, my, 423
 is warm within, whose, 264
 must have its course, lad, young,
 469
 of all the Howards, 113
 on the game, there's, 148
 on your new foreign shrubs, there's,
 148
 perish through excess of, 447
 rose in, 142
 run chill, it makes my, 282
 simple faith than Norman, 148
 so cheap, flesh and, 78
 splashes upward, our, 413
 sucks and drains a people's, 64
 taints of, 160
 that she has spilt, in the, 342
 the Douglas, 4
 their liquor is, 379
 thicker than itself with brother's,
 169
 through red, the war-horse dashing,
 431
 where civil, 54
Blood-avenging, 28
 Bloodless lay the untrodden snow, all,
 225
 Blood's lava, and the, 204
 Bloodshed, weary of your wars and,
 433
 Bloody Mary, now of a, 157
 my head is, 28
 sun at noon, 63
 Bloom, in their, 252
 in the skies may, 377
 like a rose, till she, 226
 new hope may, 236
 on its fadeless, 209
 wha'd blight in its, 364
 with all the mimicry of, 64

Blooming alone, left, 342
 old rag over'ead, to the, 112
 Blooms a rose, 105
 Blossom as the rose, the wilderness
 shall, 443
 in their dust, smell sweet and, 199
 one, on a brier, 462
 that hangs on the bough, 21
 there, and bade it, 77
 Blossoms fall, the, 154
 of my sin, even in the, 370
 to-morrow, 164
 Blot, creation's, 26
 it, can burn or, 155
 the record out, to, 449
 Blotted it out forever, and, 287
 Blow a bubble, propose to, 38
 a flower about to, 225
 and the stormy winds do, 19
 and a word and a, 458
 a signal, a shining mark, 81
 blighted love shall never, 233
 bugle, blow, 382
 but give the cock a, 283
 by th', 20
 given, though there be no, 430
 his wreathed horn, Triton, 293
 let the pealing organ, 291
 may the winds, 400
 on whom I please, to, 217
 out fire and all, 132
 out your brains, and, 373
 own genius gave the final, 106
 perhaps may turn his, 145
 prevent the long aimed, 385
 strike another, 130
 that made all England tremble, 87
 the bellerses, 'thout them to, 156
 the bellows, I, 386
 them at the moon, 110
 themselves must strike the, 29
 thou winter wind, 444
 't is Pallas gives this deadly, 294
 up the infernal machine, 403
 wind! come, wrack, 90
 Blowing, a strong nor'wester's, 285
 toward the west, the young flowers
 are, 469
 Blown, flower that once has, 135
 overboard, the mast be now, 231
 was ever feather so lightly, 271
 with restless violence, 90
 Blows, and after, 458
 and buffets of the world, vile, 328
 and knocks, by apostolic, 329
 his nail, 190
 his numbing hands, 207
 no man to good, not the ill wind
 which, 444
 of a lumberer, like the, 314
 of sound, comes to heal the, 364
 soft the zephyr, 470
 the wind that profits nobody, ill,
 444
 up sin, bellows, 134
Bludgeonings, 28

Blue, 28
 a feather of the, 403
 and drowned in yonder living, 457
 and his breeches were, 87
 darkly, deeply, beautifully, 288
 for you I wear the, 456
 pinch him, 304
 the, the fresh, the ever free, 354
 the melting, 117
 Bluffed the eternal sea, 115
Blunder, 28
 free us, it wad frae monie a, 355
 guilt's, 336
 Blundered, some one had, 90
 Blunders are all out, when I hope his,
 284
 one of nature's agreeable, 450
Blunt, 28
 Blunted, for fear it should get, 446
 Blush of woman's pride, the con-
 scious, 409
 she looked down to, 371
 to find it fame, 123
 to give it in, and, 287
 to make man, 434
 unseen, born to, 149
 Blushed and oft did say, laughed and,
 306
 as he gave it in, 287
 saw its God and, 435
 with wine, 100
Blushes, 28
 Blushing honours, bears his, 164
 to a brook, dogrose, 95
 Board, against a, 208
 allots thee for thy, 182
 and seat me at his, 365
 he steps on, 102
 of grave responsible directors, 92
 Boards did shrink, and all the, 435
 ships are but, 359
 Boast of heraldry, 163
 all earthly pomp and, 228
 his wit, to, 304
 of this, 156
 of this I can, 113
 such is the patriot's, 182
 Boasted powers, tarnish all your, 58
 Boats two soul-sides, 243
Boat, 28
 embarked upon that little, 173
 Boatman, take O, 381
 Boats, fortune brings in some, 141
 little, should keep near shore, 424
 't is lucky for the, 244
 Bobbed for whale, and, 439
 Bobbing, to bed the world are, 386
 Bode, what should that, 239
Bodies, 28
 forth, as imagination, 308
 in one frame agree, while souls and,
 378
 perish through excess of blood, as,
 447
 soft and weak and smooth, why are
 our, 456

Bodies
 with two seeming, 224
 Bodkin, with a bare, 323
Body, 28
 and in soul can bind, in, 237
 and soul, like peevish man and
 wife, 376
 and soul must part, 376
 be, they winna let a, 455
 born, ere yet my, 377
 did contain the spirit, this, 381
 flexible and limber, his, 249
 follow, make the, 142
 forme doth take, the, 377
 his soul and, 273
 I'll prove it on his, 320
 is wholesome for the, 269
 kiss a body, gin a, 263
 knew so young a, 171
 love is a, 232
 make, and doth the, 377
 may confine, the, 262
 meet a body, gin a, 203
 mind or moral nature, 425
 of kin to the beasts by his, 248
 pent, here in the, 278
 pine, though the, 263
 to be without, 76
 Body's death, with that, 377
 growth, for with my, 377
 work's expired, when, 21
 Boil and bubble, hell-broth, 179
 . . . an egg, the vulgar, 108
 in endless torture, and, 436
Bold, 28, 29
 dare not be so, 120
 I can meet, 145
 one, aye and a, 251
 quick, ingenious, 33
 stern looks, with, 119
 Bolder thought can rise, what, 411
 Boldly by battery, 14
 let's kill him, 201
 Bolivar out across the Bay, threshed
 the, 54
 out we took the, 215
 south across the Bay, on the, 60
Bolt, 29
 a fool's, 137
 till famine drew the, 110
 Bolts and locks, when banks dis-
 pense with, 216
 and massive, 262
 of heaven, and louder than the, 13
 to throw, presume thy, 71
 Bombs bursting in air, 17
Bond, 29
 at suspicion of a, 233
 forfeit of my, 83
 here appeareth due upon the, 213
 I'll seal to such a, 197
 I would have my, 103
 marvel that they make men, 455
 merely justice and his, 199
 of brotherhood, natural, 38
 of fate, take a, 14

Bond

of love, the very, 240
take then thy, 134
the angel Death did sign, the, 356
Bondage and resistance death, sub-
mission, 391
of the tomb, the mortal, 353

Bondsman, 29

checked like a, 15

Bonds, 29

cancels all, 82
of shame, and break thy, 358
Bondsman's two hundred and fifty
years, 199

Bondsmen, 29

Bone and a hank of hair, a, 136
if he flings it a, 461
of my bone, 134

that phantom of grisly, 78

Bones, 29

a town of monks and, 387
are laid, the warrior's, 264
with aches, fill thy, 2
interred with their, 116
of the English, because on the, 113
on the brittle strength of, 381
rattle his, over the stones, 298
sharp misery had worn him to the,
264
thy roots are wrapped about the,
468
world shall see his, 15

Bonnet, 30

is trimming, while the, 211

unbanded, your, 239

Booby for another, who'd give her,

270

Book, 30

and volume of my brain, the, 331
been gilded, the world's, 207
and candle, bell, 22
go fetch me a, 22
he read aloud the, 280
of fate, hides the, 127
of fate, read the, 127
of follies, of such a, 449
of nature getteth short of leaves,
216

of time, in the, 142

of verses, a, 85

that fashioned others, 263

Bookful, 30

Bookish theoretic, the, 401

Book-learned, 30**Books, 30, 31**

all saws of, 331
amid the dust of, 416
and music, with, 101
as schoolboys from their, 239
dead he lay among his, 75
had they, or, 220
hath thy toil o'er, 215
in running brooks, 3
my only, 118
not such as, 445
old, old wine, 290

Books

our forefathers had no other, 317
poring over miserable, 350
their own faults, 119
they are the, 118
too much, read as well as, 259
we may live without, 63
Bookseller's hack, who once was a,
168

Boot and horse, lad, then hey for, 469
pitched into with a, 44
tapping a glossy, 384

Booth, can set up a small, 67

Boots are green, whiles your, 96

it at one gate, 84

like new, 161

your little shoes and my big, 361

Booty, the lust of, 171

Bo-peep, as if they started at, 129

Border, let that eye be your, 184

nor breed nor birth, 391

Bore, 31

arms, first that ever, 150

him off the field, 138

in vain, against her, 111

it not about, and therefore, 446

without abuse, he, 150

Boreas, cease, rude, 346

Boras, 31

Born and die, are but, 351

a twin, one of us, 418

every moment one is, 69

for liberty, proclaims that man

was, 217

great, some are, 164

in Dublin, the editor was, 294

in the garret, 148

I've been, 21

natural to die as to be, 88

on Christmas Day, was, 51

on itself, 195

so, men are to be, 10

the house where I was, 330

though yourself had never been,

277

to be hanged, 169

to write, 107

't was the ninth he was, 348

under a rhyming planet, not, 336

with, that thou wast, 137

Borne down by the flying, 83

me on his back, he hath, 468

my breath away, had, 331

on thy breast to be, 288

so ill is, 195

Borrow its mirth, earth must, 212

Borrowed, squandered, doled, stolen,

157

Borrower, 31

Borrowing dulls the edge of husband-

ry, 31

who goeth a, 31

Bosom, 31

and one truth, one, 174

and wring his, 136

cannot char, my, 339

Bosom

- carry it round in your, 64
 cleanse the stuffed, 263
 hidden in a mother's, 129
 lifeless head to her, 109
 in an aged, 60
 of kings, that stir not the, 410
 of the north, the frozen, 444
 lodge, that in her, 270
 of darkness, so from the, 138
 of God, her seat is the, 212
 of snow, and the, 246
 of snow, the maid with a, 246
 of the earth, 164
 that slumber in its, 74
 thought that perhaps in its, 163
 was fretting, her stately, 316
 with a glory in his, 225
Bosoms, home to men's business and,
 40
 two, and one troth, 174
Boston, 31, 32
 man, pry that out of a, 188
 State-House is the hub, 188
Both sides, dough on, 41
 were young and one was beautiful,
 469
 young and one how passing fair, 469
Both-sides rogue, damnable, 341
Bottle, 32
 comes out of a narrow-mouthed,
 383
 of Burgundy, with a, 360
 to give him, nor a, 285
Bottom, must stand upon its own,
 418
 of a well, in the, 418
 of the sea, in the, 102
 stir, from the, 178
 trusted, my ventures are not in one,
 424
Bottomless pit, underneath the, 178
Bough, blossom that hangs on the, 21
 there grows a flower on every, 203
 touch not a single, 457
 underneath the, 85
Boughs unite, where the fragrant
 limes their, 296
Bought, all things are, 369
 and sold, hoarded, bartered, 157
 and sold, is, 27
 dear by knowing ill, 414
 golden opinions, I have, 290
 judges and senates have been, 158
 nor sold, the manhood never, 185
Bouillabaisse, 32
Bound beneath me as a steed, and the
 waves, 436
 by a solemn oath, but that he was,
 287
 fast in one, two lives, 224
 heaven is not reached at a single,
 208
 I'll clear at a single, 152
 in to saucy doubts, 41
 of life, nearer the, 278

- Bound so fairly, 30
 thy goodness let me, 463
 to do, a man is, 105
 was too small a, 381
 who can be, 287
Boundaries, lengthens its, 437
Boundary between the things mis-
 named, 369
Bounding, to the shore gallantly, 436
Boundless his wealth, 65
Bounds divide, thin partitions do
 their, 245
 of modesty, not stepping o'er the,
 266
Bounteous beauteous earth, enjoy
 this, 196
Bounty, 32
 is as boundless as the sea, 239
 judgment guide his, 84
 those his former, 86
Bourbon or *Nassau* go higher, can,
 317
Bourgeois every maze of quick, 372
Bourn, from whose, 79
Bout, with many a winding, 394
Bow before the awful will, 150
 he that has two strings to his, 390
 I had two strings to my, 390
 new bent in heaven, a silver, 268
 to have two strings unto your, 390
 to that whose course is run, I, 392
Bow-boy's butt-shaft, 118
Bowed, 32
 by the weight of centuries he leans,
 180
 her own, meekly she, 109
 himself down, 313
Bowels of the deep, into the fatal, 346
Bower, dwelt no joy in Eden's rosy,
 450
 mirth in your, 125
 wandering near her secret, 292
Bowl, 32
 curse on the bonny brown, 26
 fills with milk the, 182
 fill up the, 101
 full of jelly, like a, 24
 has poured, Saki from that, 39
 lurk within the, 349
 mingles with my friendly, 327
 of wine, give me a, 421
 they call the sky, that inverted, 368
 while we drain the, 55
 would break the, 107
Bowls, 33
 and beauty, nothing but, 308
Bows, for a hammock at the roaring, 8
Box, 33
 a gentleman in a black coat on the,
 416
Boxes, 33
Boy, 33
 eternal, and to be, 411
 from a, I wanted with thy
 breakers, 288
 her, belongs where he is wanted, 8

Boy

- knows when he goes to sleep, no, 370
 ne'er a peevish, 107
 playing on the sea-shore, a, 417
 than when I was a, 331
 the Yankee, before he's sent to school, 467
 thou comest, darling, 18
 was the very staff of my age, 383
Boyhood, the blithe days of, 331
Boyhood's years, of, 258
Boyish love, perhaps 't was, 33
Boys, cheer, 48
 get at one end, what the, 135
 like little wanton, 153
 liquor for, 34
 or women tell their dreams, 99
 people that make puns are like wanton, 321
 the Lord will aid us, 38
Boys' copies, setting of, 63
Brace of game, for a few more, 208
Braced my aunt, they, 208
Brady, his mother was a, 348
Brag of, this vault to, 270
 one went to, 312
Braggart with my tongue, and, 399
Bragh, Erin go, 115
Braim, 33
 a fire in thy, 69
 begins to swim, till the, 460
 better store of love than, 232
 children of an idle, 99
 like madness in the, 412
 memory the warder of the, 258
 shallow draughts intoxicate the, 215
 that hath a mint of phrases in his, 303
 the book and volume of my, 331
 the heat-oppressed, 70
 the light within this, 195
 the workings of his, 198
 the written troubles of the, 263
 upon his weary, 400
Brains, 33
 and blow out your, 373
 have such seething, 243
 were out, when the, 90
Bramble's smart, will weep a, 398
Bran and water, fast a week with, 312
Branches, like a tree with splendid, 461
 of an elm, the springy, 219
Brandy, 34
 taste a little, 15
 umbrellas, 44
Brandy-punchy feeling, old particular, 129
Brass, 34
 and a' that, 249
 and then his auld, 294
 collar, braw, 58
 resemble copper wire or, 276

Braw, 34

- and stood still the, 408
 but men less, 145
 could danger, 67
 hearts though stout and, 163
 home of the, 17
 live on, the, 66
 man's monument, a, 299
 men, to all, 39
 on ye, 152
 our soldiers were, 22
 over the unreturning, 166
 that are no more, the, 410
 the flag of the, 110
 the palm of the, 133
 the peace of dead men or of, 299
 the worst turns the best to the, 78
 toll for the, 410
 where they, the, 276
Braved a thousand years, whose flag has, 110
 by his brother, 15
Bravely, as for life and death, 120
Brazen, 34
 of the brave, the, 34
Brazen bells, 5
 mouth, with his, 22
Breach, more honoured in the, 70
 set upon a little, 128
Bread, 34, 35
 a loaf of, 85
 and butter, she was cutting, 439
 and liberty, a crust of, 217
 and rags, a crust of, 207
 and salt, I have eaten your, 349
 and tastes his salt, who breaks his, 12
 as the touch of holy, 205
 but one halfpenny-worth of, 346
 crumbles on her rising, 465
 having looked to government for, 26
 in the bake, there's, 254
 like eating new, 31
 no wife prepares the, 182
 of banishment, the bitter, 17
 or butter wanted weight, if, 6
 should be so dear, that, 78
 the living Homer begged his, 183
 the same pleasure that he gives him, 12
 unsavoury, 182
 when he might earn his, 248
Breadth and thy depth, thy, 403
Break, 35
 a bending staff, I would not, 120
 a country heart, thought to, 174
 and bids it, 165
 break, break, 161
 ere it rise and, 82
 his heart in splinters, and, 317
 into foam, chafe and, 138
 into the case, death alone can, 403
 it to our hope, and, 318
 my heart concealing it will, 412

Break

nor would I, for your sweet sake,
 246
 of day, at, 210
 of the wave, a, 269
 the bowl, boy would, 107
 the bruised reed he will not, 436
 the heart will, 172
 themselves in swearing, vows which,
 428
 them still, make vows and, 429
 then the cords will, 173
 thy bonds of shame, and, 358
 up their graves, and ghosts, 352
 up housekeeping, when you, 366
 where billows never, 89
 whose very strings would, 10
 . . . the vase, you may, 258

Breakers, 35

I wanted with thy, 288
 roar, the, 2

Breakfast, 35

dare eat his, 134
 Breaking, patch hearts that are, 175
 the sleep that knows not, 373
 till the stars of heaven are, 429

Breaks a butterfly, 41

away, lightly and brightly, 269
 down but does n't wear out, a chaise,
 46

forth, diseased nature oftentimes,
 277

his bread and tastes his salt, 12
 light through yonder window, 225
 some heart indignant, 143
 till your proud heart, 144

Breast, 35

a cheer then for the noble, 145
 are gathered to thy, 354
 as I lie upon your, 334
 as in her, 36
 comes upon the robin's, 241
 eternal in the human, 186
 filled her, 109
 gnawing in the, 64
 he rises in my, 333
 hide thy grief within thy, 234
 his baby at her, 89
 his hands upon his, 62
 I buried it from my, 374
 in the green earth's, 108
 murmur in the, 23
 on her white, 197
 over her, 169
 that trembles in the, 313
 that with dauntless, 168
 the broad earth's aching, 143
 the child of him she loved, till at her,
 454
 throbb'd beneath that leathern,
 174
 truth hath a quiet, 417
 two hands upon the, 208
 was driven into her, 388
 was on thy, 288
 win maiden's, 83

Breast

with a dream of her brooding, 97
 within our, 182
 Breast-milk, the Rhine's, 344
 Breasts, can envy dwell in heavenly,
 114

our last upon their faithful, 455
 heads stood in their, 88

Breath, 35

a lightning-flash of, 123
 and spend my malice in my, 402
 and the boldest held his, 364
 a vapour is, 429
 away, had borne my, 331
 beaten out of them, the dear, 35
 be rude, although thy, 444
 blew out the light within this
 brain, 195

breathe without, 76

by summer's ripening, 239

call the fleeting, 421

can float, a, 144

can make them, a, 300

death is that first, 76

in Italy, draws, 145

is sweet, you ask me why her, 343

life's more than, 220

love, wine, a little, 274

mouth-honour, 223

no means of stopping for, 229

of God, his life a, 248

of his pride, not the, 386

rides on the posting winds, 368

suspuration of forced, 448

the doors of, 118

the last, 91

vows are but, 429

weary of, 420

we draw our first, 455

what is death but parting, 77

when the good man yields his, 159

who draw living, 114

with his departing, 61

Breathe and walk again, 293

in England, slaves cannot, 368

not his name, oh, 274

on its fadeless bloom, 209

their last, or when lapdogs, 362

their words in pain, 105

thereon didst only, 99

will share thy destiny, all that, 86

without breath, 76

with syllables which, 210

Breathed as it were, 160

her last, she has, 105

in the face of the foe, 77

of him, 100

the long, long night away, 105

Breathes a benison, and, 157

but still it, 416

labours, fights, lives, 176

no more, spirit, 140

there the man, 65

upon a bank of violets, that, 273

Breathing, 36

less of earth than heaven, 176

- Breathing*
 of roses only, 100
 these only words, 62
Breaths I hate, whose, 69
 in thoughts not, 227
Bred in a book, dainties that are, 30
 in the kitchen, 148
 out, the strain of man's, 267
 where is fancy, 124
Breech, 36
Breeches, and all that, the, 323
 cost him but a crown, his, 387
 short blistered, 401
 were blue, and his, 87
Breed a habit, use doth, 167
 and nurse, 311
 ballad-makers, and, 299
 nor birth, border nor, 391
 of men, this happy, 112
Breeds hard English men, 113
 like the old heroic, 250
 that feeds and, 402
 very valiant creatures, 111
Breeze, a wing a cloud, without a, 368
 blow, we felt the same, 230
 braved the battle and the, 110
 death rides on every passing, 77
 of eve unfurled, the freshening, 111
 the joy to every wandering, 275
 unfurled, their flag to April's, 362
 without a, 200
Breezy dells, all about the, 52
Brevity, 36
Brew, soup or broth, or, 32
Brewed with her sorrows, 399
Brewer's horse, a, 53
Brewing toward my rest, 98
Bribe, 36
 or prayer, no, 274
 too poor for a, 141
Bribed their liberties away, that, 106
Bribery's golden sky, 64
Bribes, 36
Brick, deadlier than stone or, 114
Bricks, 36
Bridal of the earth and sky, 73
 time of law and love, the, 300
Bride, 36
 and my bark is my, 4
 and sought me for his, 68
 came forth on her wedding night,
 55
 consent to be his, 364
 darkness as a, 90
 or maid, mother or, 113
Bride-bed, 36
Bridegroom from his room, like a, 351
 stood at the open door, the, 194
Bridge, 37
 of Sighs, I stood in Venice on the,
 424
 that arched the flood, by the rude,
 362
Bridged by his thoughts, are, 403
Bridled, the steeds are all, 387
Bridle-reins, a shake, 3
- Brief*, 37
 . . . as woman's love, 't is, 238
 in goodness, makes beauty, 21
Briefs they write, all the, 455
Brier, one blossom on a, 462
Briers, 37
 who found not thorns, 374
Bright and yellow, 157
 be it gloomy or, 116
 beyond the gulf of death, 159
 day so cool so calm so, 73
 may our wine be as, 257
 my Burgundy, made, 274
 ones disappear, see my, 19
 short and, 9
 that outward sheweth, 158
 the, the pure, the beautiful, 88
 things which gleam, 354
 to-morrow, shows the, 48
Brighten as they take their flight, 27
Brightens, how the wit, 231
Brighter, look, when we come, 438
 ray, emits a, 185
 suns dispense serener light, 65
Brightest thunderbolt from the dark-
 est storm, 41
Brightness of the skies, mid the, 378
 purity and truth, amazing, 452
Brim, a primrose by a river's, 316
 but sparkles near the, 220
 with the bubbles on its, 321
Brine, and stewed in, 439
Bring bad news, to, 281
 but so much money as 't will, 266
 forth, a gaoler to, 41
 forth a mouse, the labouring moun-
 tain must, 270
 him back, I cannot, 365
 in great logs, 230
 in the spirit, and Jock, 380
 out their music, to, 397
 such fishes back, to, 132
 the plaster, when you should, 374
 the treasure back, will, 149
 with thee, and, 196
Bringer, the first, of unwelcome news,
 281
Bringing him to his own, and, 404
Brings down the rate of usance, 421
 in his revenge, whirligig of time, 407
 in some boats, 141
 the light, memory, 258
 within him hell he, 178
Brink, and I gasping on the, 439
 unfaltering on its dreadful, 420
Brinks, that hit at both, 53
Britain, 37
Britain's glory, forgot was, 241
British, 37
 man, blood of a, 27
 soldier, come you back you, 252
 square, for you broke a, 147
 stare, with a stony, 384
Briton may traverse the pole, 112
Britons, 37
 have a tongue and free quill, 110

Brisons

never will be slaves, 37
 Brittle one, was at best a, 266
 Broad face, he had a, 24
 they lie so, 155
 Broadcloth without, 183
 Broadens slowly down, freedom, 144
 Brogue, with his wonderful, 194
 Broke a British square, for you, 147
 all the vows that ever men have,

429
 and robbed a house below, 306
 a vow, I never, 456
 his leg then, 216
 loose, all hell, 178
 moulded to be, 107
 no promise, who, 385
 over them, all at once a sea, 465
 the die in moulding Sheridan, 359
 the good meeting, 264
 the Sabbath, never, 345
 under me, at length, 153
 vows for thee, 157
 which in storms ne'er, 439

Broken in heart, the, 61
 into shards if we offend, and, 107
 me, grief and solitude have, 32
 oh, pain, that it is, 293
 than kept, bad promises are better,

319
 the cheerful hearts now, 258
 thy vows are all, 428
 vow, renew the, 179
 when the lute is, 209
 when thy sleep shall be, 390
 with storms of state, 29

Broken-hearted, 37
 and languish, 295
 half, 296

Brokenly live on, yet, 172
 Brood, doves will peck in safeguard of
 their, 463

Broodest o'er the troubled sea of the
 mind, 369

Brooding on fancy's eggs, 124
 over bein' a dog, 134

Brook, 37
 and river meet, where the, 246
 a willow grows aslant a, 444
 dogrose blushin' to a, 95
 drowned in the, 137
 is deep, where the, 435
 restraint she will not, 452

Brooks, books in running, 3
 leap the rainbows of the, 350
 in Vallombrosa, that strow the, 216
 make rivers, as, 167

Broth, or brew, soup or, 32

Brother, 37
 and trust his sworn, 415
 braved by his, 15
 forlorn and shipwrecked, 138
 I grew so like my, 418
 John, came and buried, 265
 like a vera, 37
 man, gently scan your, 188

Brother

shall be a friend and, 38
 Sleep, death and his, 81
 though the younger, 216
 to Death, 81
 to the ox, a, 388

Brotherhood, 38

Brother's blood, were thicker than it-
 self with, 169
 hand, by a, 370
 murder, a, 272

Brothers, 38

his, and thy own, 314
 live together, and as, 433
 men the workers, men my, 461
 Romans were like, 341
 sisters, 129
 the counterfeit presentment of two,
 303

they our, 416

Broths, and sauced our, 62

Brougham thinks as much as he
 talks, if, 423

Brought to min', never, 14

Brow, 38

but some sober, 330
 consents to death, 152
 dat float on de mountains, 297
 is beld, but now your, 311
 grace was seated on his brow, 250
 no mercy now can clear her, 366
 of the foeman should scowl, if the,

226
 shed upon my, 76
 the hand that slanted back this, 195
 there are no signs of care on my,

331
 pain and anguish wring the, 453
 to braid, thy, 402
 was brent, your bonnie, 311
 writes no wrinkles on thine azure,
 406

Brown, 38

a little white amidst the, 68
 all the trees are, 290
 as a berry, that's as, 246
 mad as he was, 401
 raised his right hand up to heaven,

424
 this quiet Mr., 350

Brownate of truth, the, 416

Brows, a nightcap decked his, 282
 gathering her, 465

on either of our, 296

Browse on that, we'll, 257

Bruin's no worse than bakin', 393

Bruised reed, he will not break, the,
 436

Brunt, bear the, 78

Brush, needs no painter's, 152
 suggestive of a wet, 171

Brushes his hat, a', 239

Brushing with hasty steps, 392

Brussels lace, chintz and, 75

Brute, 38

an' chuck him out, the, 410

- Brute*
man that blushes is not quite a, 28
question, how answer his, 147
Brutes no longer, deem our nation, 58
we quarrelled like, 323
without you, we had been, 452
Brutus, Cæsar had his, 414
is, no orator as, 291
makes mine greater, 145
Bryant say, does not Mr., 415
Bubble, 38
air, a vapour, 219
burst, a, 379
hell-broth boil and, 179
honour but an empty, 431
is like a, 461
reputation, seeking the, 373
the world's a, 461
Bubbles, 39
borne like thy, 288
do when they burst, just as, 303
on its brim, with the, 321
we buy, 177
Bubbling and loud-hissing urn, 116
Bucket, 39
Buckets, 39
Buckingham, so much for, 171
Bud, like a worm i' the, 298
of love, this, 239
to heaven conveyed, the opening,
77
Budge, 39
the Ten Commandments will not,
386
Buffets of the world, the vile blows
and, 328
Buffoon, a hired, 245
statesman and, 114
Bugbears of a winter's eve, the, 401
Bugle, blow, 382
Bugle-horn, 39
Bugles, 39
Buid, 39
factories with blood, 413
his monument, go, 267
me a nest, behold I will, 156
my faith on that, I, 155
new ships to, 353
three more stately mansions, 376
the ladder by which we rise, 208
Builed, 39
Builders have builed, the, 207
Building, 40
man can raise, the stateliest, 195
Buildings, gaze upon the, 413
Builds a church to God, who, 53
among the stars, 316
himself, each man . . . , 322
on the earth, the earth, 106
on the watery sod, the marsh-hen,
156
stronger than . . . the mason,
164
Built, 40
a paper-mill, thou hast, 317
in your parlour or study, 212
- Built*
on another man's ground, 187
their temple walls, 155
Bulk, seem to shatter all his, 363
Bulldog, 40
Bullets, I'm not afraid of, 283
Bulls aim their horns, 14
dewlapped like, 88
Bully, like a tall, 59
Bumper I drain, a, 51
Bunch of radish, I am a, 324
Bung-hole, till he find it stopping a,
421
Bunker's Hill, 40
Burden, 40
grow, will with the, 389
life will be a heavy, 460
of the world, on his back, the, 180
Burdens down, where we lay our, 278
of the Bible, old, 24
Burgundy, 40
health made bright, my, 274
in all its sunset glow, 344
with a bottle of, 360
Burial, 40
sod, and fill the, 177
sod, beneath the, 114
Burial-ground God's-acre, 157
Buried, Alexander was, 421
because not, 75
Brother John, came and, 265
from human eyes, lies deeply, 186
in a cave, though he's, 15
in thy eyes, be, 174
it from my breast, I, 374
Burma girl a-settin', there's a, 251
Burn, but not enough to, 4
him, pinch him and, 304
in itself to ashes, 48
I smoke but do not, 339
or blot it, can, 155
the blazing hearth shall, 175
the embers that still, 108
the heart to cinders, doth, 298
to the socket, 91
when once their slumbering pas-
sions, 300
Burned each other, Christians have,
51
if with love thy heart has, 234
Burning and consuming element, 4
bright, tiger, 405
burns out another's, 131
core below, up from the, 24
for fear of, 131
Burnished sun, livery of the, 60
Burns most of all, 131
out another's burning, 131
when the blood, 429
ye, blew the fire that, 131
Burnt and purged away, 380
green and blue, 81
Burs, when you stick on conversa-
tion's, 62
Burst all flowery chains, has, 321
and in they, 179

Burst his mighty heart, then, 192
 into that silent sea, 353
 just as bubbles do when they, 303
 now a bubble, 38
 of happy song, hear the, 23
 out into sudden blaze, 123
 till they, 248
 Bursts full-blossomed, century, 143
Burthen, 40
 e'en wit's a, 396
 of a song, as though it were the, 400
 our remembrance, 177
 Burthens, kick off their, 55
 Bury all unkindness, in this I, 421
 Caesar, I come to, 341
 its dead, the dead Past, 147
 the Great Duke, let us, 271
 them, in expectation to, 254
 whom he helped to starve, 384
Bush, 40
 and every common, 153
 an officer, thief doth fear each, 594
 a shelter yields, no, 207
 bird that hath been limed in a, 25
 misdoubteth every, 25
 supposed a bear, 128
 Bushels of chaff, hid in two, 327
 Bushes green, time shall make the,
 233
Business, 40
 be set apart for, 102
 dinner lubricates, 92
 feeling of his, 70
 is a derved sight better, 404
 no public, 54
 of the day, the, 102
 some to, 325
 will be crost, the, 429
 Bust, and worse, 123
 can storied urn or animated, 421
 of Pallas, perched upon a, 325
 Busting out, with the meanness, 256
 Busy in all, than to be, 92
But, 41
Butcher, 41
 Butchered to make a Roman holiday,
 181
 Butchery, furious close of civil, 54
 Butler, cook, pantler, 71
 Butter, fat as, 126
 a smell of bread and, 34
 tired wench and coming, 429
 to plain bread and, 34
 wanted weight, if bread or, 6
 Butterflies, no, no bees, 285
Butterfly, 41
 from flower to flower, the, 342
 Buttock of the night, 282
 Buttons I fall asleep, over the, 460
 when we've matched our, 211
 Butt-shaft, the blind bow-boy's, 118
Buxom, 41
Buy, 41
 a knot that gold and silver can, 206
 as thy purse can, 11
 a world of happy days, 99

Buy

first, they throng who should, 415
 gingerbread, thou should'st have it
 to, 301
 him a wooden one to, 434
 me a new pan, will, 294
 the horse, to, 187
 the spoils of office cannot, 259
 Buyer, a benediction to the, 415
 Buys, he sells, he steals for gold, 157
 out the law, 289
 who, who is the pot, 311
 Buzz for a period, 64
 Bygone days, a relic of, 357

C

C—lies, here Francis, 87
 Cabbages and kings, of, 430
 Cabin-window bright, I see the, 200
Cabined, 41
 Cable broke, the, 231
 his line a, 439
 Cad, here I come to be a farmer's, 200
 Cadence sweet, in, 52
Cæsar, 41
 coffin there with, 174
 had his Brutus, 414
 I come to bury, 341
 imperious, 421
 loved me, as, 7
 Cæsar's hair, the exact shade of
 Julius, 58
 spirit, 335
 Cage from which, is a, 375
 nor iron bars a, 318
 Caged and captured, when, 233
 Cages, 'tis wiser to make, 280
 not in making, 280
 Cain, and the first city, 64
Cake, 41
 we'll eat our, 254
 Cakes and ale, no more, 427
 Calculation crossed, abhorrent of a,
 161
Calamity, 41
 he that nobly bears, 422
 Calculators, sophists, economists and,
 50
Calf, 42
 Calf's-skin on those recreant limbs,
 226
 Call a conscience, thing they, 61
 again, promising with smiles to, 361
 all things by their names, 275
 and call, though we may, 369
 at Number One, to, 290
 back yesterday, bid time return,
 468
 for me, one clear, 17
 for needful rest, each, 304
 for them, come when you do, 381
 him Peter, I'll, 275
 me early, mother dear, 256
 me fool, dost thou, 137
 me not fool, 137

- Call my own, all I dare now, 340
 of incense-breathing morn, the
 breezy, 269
 our own but death, 80
 saints will aid if men will, 348
 spirits from the vasty deep, 381
 the devil over his own coals, 347
 thee devil, let us, 445
 the fleeting breath, 421
 the Muezza's, 154
 the rest, and presently, 422
 thou wilt not slight my, 84
 to-day his own, 408
 unmoved can hear the, 227
 you, hear your country, 94
 Call'dst me dog before thou hadst a
 cause, 95
 Called her his lady fair, 136
 her woman, 449
 that softly, sadly, 321
 the tailor lovn, he, 387
 Callest me, I will arise . . .
 when thou, 437
 Calling heaven's vengeance down, 424
 if you've heard the East a-, 107
 I left no, 466
 nor he for any, 365
 sof' come in, come in, 358
 up and down, love goes, 290
 Calls it peace, makes a solitude and,
 373
 Calm and peaceful shall I sleep, 84
 and tempest, through, 245
 for those who weep, a, 333
 lying so straightly in an icy, 80
 so bright, day so cool, so, 73
 that breathes around, the holy, 298
 the awful, 369
 they sleep, how, 370
 unfit, for a, 304
 with a touch of infinite, 374
 Calmed, soon, 84
 Calmness about its nap, an unnatural,
 171
 to remember, for, 330
 Calms, after every tempest come
 such, 400
 so much the spirit, 344
Calumny, 42
 Came, and the war, 431
 down agen, and so, 202
 down like a wolf, 14
 down the lang glen, 458
 faster and louder, 389
 he mad, how, 245
 into the woods my Master, 457
 know not whence you, 100
 like a storm he, 388
 like water and like wind I go, 435
 to scoff, fools who, 352
 through, a hole where his tail, 87
Camel, 42
 Death, though the black, 126
 in shape of a, 56
Camp, 42
 the grove, the court, the, 237
 Camp-fires before us gleam, her, 281
 Camping-ground, on fame's eternal,
 26
 Camps a leader sage, in, 46
 Can, fill the cup, and fill the, 69
 still be done, 96
 such things be, 56
 the youth replies I, 104
 we'll drink our, 254
 Cancel all our vows, 296
 half a line, lure it back to, 465
Cancer, 42
 Candid censor, a, 91
 friend, save me from the, 145
Candidate, 42
 Candied tongue lick absurd pomp, let
 the, 412
Candle, 42
 as well, 22
 bell, book and, 22
 out, out, brief, 411
 Candle-light, colours seen by, 468
 Candles shine, and the many, 194
 and starlight and moonshine, 304
 Canker, the, and the grief, 223
 Cankers wasting town and state, all
 the, 325
 Cannikin clink, let me the, 100
Cannon, 42
 are pointed, the, 387
 not so loud as that of a, 203
 shot from the mouth of a, 283
 that speaks from the mouth of the,
 314
 Cannon-balls may aid the truth, 159
 Cannon's mouth, even in the, 373
 opening roar, the, 12
Cannon-shot, 42
 Cannot be undone, what's done, 96
 write and those who can, those who,
 466
 Canon 'gainst self-slaughter, 134
Canopy, 43
 Canst, vow while thou, 429
 Canstick turned, a brazen, 309
 Cant of a Saviour's name, where they,
 208
 of not men, but measures, 256
 pressed with specious, 2
 Can't, plenty that can if you, 413
 Can't-be gentlemen, would-be wits
 and, 150
 Canteen, double drill and no, 395
 Canticles of love and woe, the, 24
 Cap and bells, for a, 177
 by night, a, 282
 Capacity for work, I have never found
 out the limit of my, 460
 of loving, man who . . . has the
 largest, 243
 Capable of nothing, for the most are,
 379
 ingenious, forward, 33
 Capers nimbly, he, 432
 Capital, and Belgium's, 334
 Capitol, who was't betrayed the, 452

- Capon lined, with good, 199
Caps, 43
Captain, 43
 any, not under fire, 132
 can do wrong, no, 360
 Ill, Captive Good attending, 417
 of my soul, I am the, 126
 still, be the proud, 126
 Captains and the kings depart, the, 139
 the remark, should, 219
 Captive Good attending Captain Ill, 417
 Captured, when caged and, 233
 Car, and the clattering, 271
 by the bright track of his fiery, 393
 of day, gilded, 73
 or drive the rapid, 386
 rattling o'er the stony street, 444
 Caravan, join the innumerable, 227
 Carcass fit for hounds, a, 201
 is, wheresoever the, 184
 Carcasses, prize as the dead, 69
Card, 43
 insipid as the queen upon a, 193
 Cardinal rose with a dignified look, the, 22
 Cards, an old age of, 462
 for money, cannot afford to play, 234
 little or nothing of their, 379
 two players playing at, 77
Care, 43
 age is full of, 5
 and melancholy, dull with, 196
 and public, 85
 and weep away the life of, 81
 as feeling her, 212
 as light as a feather, 361
 but add a little, 396
 by the chimney with, 51
 crazed with, 66
 death came with friendly, 77
 derides, sport that wrinkled, 382
 for him who shall have borne the battle, to, 337
 housewife ply her evening, 175
 how compounded, with what, 78
 I, how kind she be, what, 201
 I neither know nor, 295
 mettle enough to kill, 45
 killed a cat, 45
 not for feeling, 67
 not how they flow, I, 409
 o' th' main chance, have a, 46
 painter who made it his, 294
 take, 24
 the furrows of, 340
 the ravelled sleeve of, 370
 there are no signs of, 331
 there's neither could nor, 215
 the restless pulse of, 374
 the sin, ring out the want, 430
 the woman who did not, 136
 wales a portion with judicious, 464
 without grief or, 219
 Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable night, 81
 Career, curbed her high, 142
 quitting the busy, 333
 Careful of the type she seems, so, 419
 Careless of censure, 46
 of the single life, so, 419
 word, drops some, 173
Cares, 44
 against eating, 394
 all the torments, all the, 339
 and pleasures, what, 338
 and strife, void of, 359
 dividing, and his, 443
 for naught beside, 419
 for thee, one that, 189
 little, sprang up like weeds, 450
 of life, they increase the, 50
 on God, cast all your, 9
 Caress thee, dearer friends, 331
 wooing the, 408
 Caressed, hated yet, 67
 Careworn brow, to smooth the, 297
 Carnage, amid the thickest, 179
 Carnal part, a very heathen in the, 330
 Carnivorous production, man is a, 256
 Carouse, with what a brave, 426
 Carousing, there's no, 101
 Carpenter, shipwright or the, 164
 Carpet knight so trim, 46
 Carriage, improving the manners and, 253
 take the air in a close, 416
 Carried so high, the head she, 316
 on, which always must be, 329
 Carries anger, that, 209
 Carrion flesh, a weight of, 103
 where'er ye fling the, 184
 Carry all he knew, could, 456
 gentle peace, in thy right hand, 299
 I, I spin, 386
 me to unknown lands, to, 186
 the flag, party that does not, 420
 where winds can, 161
 Cart, I cannot draw a, 251
 Carve him as a dish, let's, 201
 Carved for many a year, have been, 252
 it, twenty years later we have, 275
 not a line, we, 153
Case, 44
 can be no worse, for where your, 86
 can break into the, 403
 is uncommonly hard, its, 390
 let us consider the reason of the, 327
 o' gowd, I'd locked my heart in a, 231
 that's still too common, a, 449
 then closes the, 33
 this appears the common, 345
 when a lady's in the, 209
 Cases, his, his tenures, 214
 of defence, in, 84
 suppose a change o', 142
Cash, 44

- Cask of good old beer, 57
 ran sour, my, 57
 Cassius, as that spare, 126
 is aweary of the world, 15
 Cassock, unbidden from the, 312
 Cast, 44
 all your cares on God, 9
 as rubbish to the void, 160
 away, the other, 265
 into my teeth, 15
 it at his feet, and when he will to,
 107
 it like a serpent, that, 416
 of thought, the pale, 61
 off his friends, he, 145
 or on the waters, 441
 thee shuddering, and, 377
 their shadows before, coming events
 358
 when once, 127
 yet, your colt's tooth is not, 58
 Castle, 44
 hall, the mistletoe hung in the,
 265
 walls, the splendour falls on, 382
 Castle's strength, our, 17
 Castles and towers, the earth builds,
 106
 Castor, smoothing its dilapidated, 171
 Casuists doubt, and soundest, 94
 Cat, 44, 45
 at play, like a, 60
 if your mother's, 277
 lapse milk, take suggestion as a, 392
 mad if they behold a, 304
 melancholy as a gib, 258
 Cataract, the wild, leaps in glory, 382
 Catarrhs, to find out agues, coughs,
 306
 Catastrophe, 45
 Catch a saint, to, 347
 him once upon the hip, 166
 that the one doth, 196
 the conscience of the king, 306
 the driving gale, and, 278
 the wild goat, 350
 Caught a wild beast, then I, 200
 caught when they are, 447
 with mouldy corn, that is, 206
 Catechism, 45
 so ends my, 185
 Caters for the sparrow, providently,
 326
 Caterwauls, squalls, mauls, 44
 Cates, than feed on, 399
 Cathay, 45
 Catherine Street, the paper is pub-
 lished in, 294
 Cats, 45
 Cattle, be not like dumb driven, 179
 'tain't a knowing kind of, 206
 Caty do, what did, 200
 Caught it, when at last he, 342
 when they are caught, 447
 with glare, maidens, like moths, are
 ever, 270
 Caught with tickling, trout that must
 be, 405
 Cauldron, 45
 Cause, 45
 are not ever jealous for the, 195
 a worthier, 144
 before thou had'st a, 95
 be valiant in a better, 422
 bring fame and profit, ere her, 34
 dared for a high, 120
 for God, for the, 19
 good or evil times, which, 317
 he knows the, 357
 if bold in virtue's, 411
 increased devotion to that, 276
 in freedom's, 58
 magnificent and awful, 12
 no, is tried, 455
 o'er munny, 241
 of a long ten years' war, the, 452
 of my love and my hate, the, 327
 of policy, to any, 161
 of war, a lawful, 430
 power i' the truth of the, 417
 ring out a slowly dying, 339
 undertake the noblest, 143
 Caused printing to be used, thou hast,
 317
 Causes springs, dire offence from
 am'rous, 414
 which impelled them, the, 356
 why and wherefore in all things, 288
 Cave, in yon, Honorius long did dwell,
 177
 there is cold meat i' the, 257
 though he's buried in a, 15
 Caved the head of Thompson in, 141
 Cavern, within this hollow, 411
 Caverns of darkness, running through,
 451
 the sea's mysterious, 354
 voices from the deep, 163
 Caves of ocean, the dark unfathomed,
 149
 of the north, from the, 284
 Caviare, 45
 Cavi, 45
 Cawing from a steeple, keeps a-, 52
 Cease, and all tears, 208
 every fierce tumultuous passion, 298
 rude Boreas, 346
 things at the worst will, 464
 thy counsel, 64
 to follow him, lamb will never, 226
 to sin, mankind should, 365
 your tears, 74
 Cecilia, 45
 Celebrity, 46
 Celery tips, their blunt ends frizzled
 like, 437
 Celestial fire, pregnant with, 109
 stuff, the true, 5
 Cell, disdains her shattered, 367
 each in his narrow, 108
 in my heart's most secret, 296
 like a toad in his, 446

- Cell, no, enclose, 262
 this narrow, was life's retreat, 367
 Cells, as in honeyed, 330
 in thy treasure-caves and, 354
 Celt said of purgatory, as the, 321
 Cenotaphed his fame, have, 122
 Censor, a candid, 91
 Censors who sniff out our moral
 taints, 347
Censure, 46
 more tongued with, 165
 'scape, no might can, 42
 Centre, life which is of all life, 76
 moved, the, 53
 the heartless, 419
 throned in the, 353
 Centuries, after the silence of the,
 147
 bowed by the weight of, 180
 forty, look down upon you, 322
 more gave a thumb, 311
 Century, come in sight once in a, 466
 energy sublime of a, 143
 fruit, their, 31
 of sleep, than a, 390
 Ceremony, it useth an enforced, 238
 sauce to meat is, 129
 that to great ones 'longs, no, 260
 Certain age, lady of a, 4
 one thing is, 135
 that the earth was square, 106
 Certainly aged, which means, 4
 Certainty, faith itself be lost in, 376
 to please, the, 443
 Chadbands, Mr., he was a-prayin'
 wunst, 314
 Chafe and break into foam, 138
 as at a personal wrong, 161
 Chaff behind, and leave the, 193
 corn in, 67
 for corn, receiving, 103
 hid in two bushels of, 327
 Chafing their channels of stone, 451
 Chain, ere slumber's, 258
 his speech was like a tangled, 380
 while they rend the, 385
 wove, my heart's, 236
 Chained, the lions were, 226
 when it could not praise was, 411
 Chains and slavery, the price of,
 217
 but he saw not the, 226
 has burst all flowery, 321
 no, can bind it, 262
 with leaden, 122
Chair, 46
 fall back into my, 284
 shall fa', last beside his, 201
 she sat in, jumping from the, 204
Chaise, 46
 Chalk and alum and plaster, 35
 proud of knowing cheese from, 320
 Challenge double pity, may, 364
 each torn flag wavin', 299
 so much I, 189
 to his end, dares send a, 221
 Chamber, capers nimbly in a lady's,
 432
 clothed in white, from that, 55
 door, open thy, 240
 door, perched above my, 325
 door, rapping at my, 261
 get you to my lady's, 468
 made, thy nightly visits to my, 283
 where each shall take his, 227
 Chamberlain, guilt was my grim, 167
 Chambers desolate, its, 367
 opens at once into the secret, 129
 Chameleon love can feed on the air,
 240
 Chameleons quite, bards are not, 123
 Champ on the bit, of their, 387
Champagne, 46
 soul of the foaming grape, 344
 Champagny old-particular brandy-
 punchy feeling, 129
Champion, 46
Chance, 46
 all, direction, 337
 be right by, 136
 comes from art not, 467
 it be shaken, if by, 173
 or by what, 377
 under the bludgeonings of, 28
 without a fair, 292
 Chanced, what he feared is, 394
 Chancery, which flew up to heaven's,
 287
 Chances, enhances life and all its, 284
Change, 46
 and fate fulfill, 154
 by to-morrow, were to, 47
 came o'er the spirit, 98
 life's spring, I would, 409
 o' cases, suppose a, 142
 of place, fly by, 178
 shall, shall blend, 78
 the stamp of nature, use almost
 can, 421
 their skies above them, they, 367
 to cheers, the hisses, 180
 Changed, the law is also, 327
 Changeful as the light, 73
 Changeless law, changing world of, 224
 Changes on the wind, four, 52
 that monthly, 268
 we have seen, what, 338
 when they are wives, the sky, 457
 well, rung her, 244
 Changing the word, by, 85
 world of changeless law, 224
 Channels of stone, chafing their, 451
 run thus far in separate, 339
 Chant thy praise, hypocrisy, power to,
 190
 Chants a doleful hymn, 273
Chaos, 46
 of thought and passion, 462
 is come again, 239
 of insane hurrahs, one whirlwind,
 188
 Chapel there, devil always builds a, 87

- Chap-fallen, quite, 468
 Chapped hands, clapped their, 43
 Char, my bosom cannot, 339
 Character be vindicated, than shall
 my, 114
 genius should marry a person of, 254
 Characteristic, has nothing so, 171
 Characters at all, most women have
 no, 455
 in dust, write the, 450
 our roots in, 62
Charge, 47
 for the golden lilies, 179
 this is your, 422
 Charged, the heart is sorely, 363
 Charger, he turned his, 3
 Charging line, rises along the, 19
 Chariot of fire, the God mount his,
 255
 Charities of domestic life, against the,
 413
 Charity remains, gracious, 219
 a little earth for, 29
 began, pity gave ere, 305
 begins at home, sense like, 356
 for all, with, 337
 for melting, 161
 rarity of Christian, 182
 Charlatan, defamed by every, 150
 Charles, King, that to, 39
 King of England, for, 19
 the First, his Cromwell, 414
 why should your mother, 164
 Charlie's sake, for, 365
 Charlotte, Werther had a love for, 439
 Charm ache with air, 5
 blest with that, 443
 can soothe, what, 136
 can tame, no, 351
 from the sky, 182
 of powerful trouble, 179
Charmers, 47
 Charmers, like other, 408
 Charming, chaste, and twenty-three,
 253
Charms, 47
 and spells around him flung, 283
 by accepting, 400
 remove the very, 342
 solitude, where are the, 373
 strike the sight, 260
 that dotes on truer, 246
 to soothe a savage breast, 272
 to show, a thousand, 143
 who can love a sister's, 400
Charter, 47
 as large a, 217
 of the land, 37
 Chartered libertine, a, 5
 Charybdis, I fall into, 353
 Chase, gloom to, 219
 in piteous, 398
 its tail, the compass, 60
 the glowing hours, to, 71
 woe worth the, 448
 Chased, the urchin, 342
Chaste, 47
 and twenty-three, married, charm-
 ing, 253
 as ice, 42
 Chasten and share, to, 153
 Chastises those whom most he likes,
 177
Chastity, 47
Chat, 47
 Chattering pies in dismal discords
 sung, 25
Chaucer, 47
 Chaw of terbacker, I want a, 404
 terbacker, I'd larnt him ter, 408
Cheap, 47
 flesh and blood so, 78
 in beauty, goodness that is, 21
Cheat, 47
 I, I lie, 247
 is plain, the, 249
 the thirsty moments, to, 288
 Cheated as to cheat, of being, 47
 Check, is an immediate, 108
 them, and, 403
Cheek, 47
 a lean, 239
 a little red, 75
 as it flits across thy, 293
 a something on her, 204
 a villain with a smiling, 11
 feed on her damask, 298
 have rolled, tears adown that
 dusky, 174
 if changing, 233
 is blooming, and why her, 343
 or chin, 91
 pale grew thy, 296
 something upon the soldier's, 312
 so pale and chill, the, 369
 the crimson streak on ocean's, 73
 the rose of her, 153
 Cheek's pale hue, in my, 458
 Cheeks, mashed upon her, 399
 than one, or kiss more, 200
 with artificial tears, 118
Cheer, 48
 at Christmas play and make good,
 52
 but not inebriate, 116
 his soul, to, 182
 'mid the gay, 116
 then for the noble breast, a, 145
 up, my lads, 286
 with festal, 101
 Cheered, the ship was, 359
Cheerful, 48
 as to-day, can make to-morrow, 400
 bells, the sound of, 52
 Cheerfulness, no warmth, no, 285
 Cheers for this Christmas old, give
 three, 51
 the hisses change to, 180
 the tar's labour, 408
 the way, adorns and, 185
Chesse, 48
 and garlic, live with, 399

Cheese

from chalk, proud of knowing, 320
mouldy like their, 94
to him who wants a, 265
whitewood that cuts like, 441
would beg a, 92

Chequered shade, dancing in the, 71

Cherish, 48

factions, and, 101
which may achieve, and, 337

Cherries, 48

those kissing, 226
Cherry and a fig, a, 162
like to a double, 224

Cherub, 48

no art can copy, 96
Cherubim, fluttered by the wings of,
52

Cherubs on its face, and may the, 68

Cheese-board, 48

Chest contrived a double debt to pay,
the, 295

Chester, charge, 47

Cheveril glove, a sentence is but a, 447

Chew and choke as much as possible,
40
Chewed and digested, some few to be,
30

Chickens, 48, 49

Chide me for loving, dare to, 12

Chides his infamous delay, 251

Chief, 49

a requiem for the, 332
in her halls, a, 63
o' Scotia's food, 310

Chiefest surprise, was the, 76

Chief's a rod, and a, 183

Chieftain treats a foe, an Arab, 12

Chiels, facts are, 119

Child, 49

again, make me a, 340
a naked new-born, 227
and never spares the, 341
and spoil the, 232
an old man is twice a, 250
as yet a, 466
bathe in me, mother and, 247, 419
could love it like a, 169
even from a, 92
he never spoils the, 341
I could lie down like a tired, 81
may rue that is unborn, the, 419
of doubt and death, poor, 330
of him she loved, till at her breast
the, 454
of many prayers, thou, 313
of my absent, 165
of thee, I was as it were a, 288
of the skies, the, 58
out of the deep, 18
saving a little, 404
simplicity a, 252
sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's, 432
that bids the world good-night, 96
that knows his own, 127
thou show'st thee in a, 192

Child

was too fast, if the, 348
where is my, 107
who enters life, 77
will weep a bramble's smart, 398

Childhood, 49

fleet, womanhood and childhood,
246
fledged by, how my, 331
in my days of, 307
shows the man, 49
through, 58

Childhood's pleasures were, what, 331

Childish days, sweet, 74
weakness, 't were, 65

Childishness, 49

Childlike and bland, the smile that
was, 371

Children, 50

at my heels, a troop of little, 167
but the young, young, 469
fear to go into the dark, 77
forth, shall bring her, 353
had the measles, if the, 198
he that hath wife and, 442
lodging, wife and, 187
must go as little, 77
nature fits all her, 67
not more the, 59
of an idle brain, 99
pride of a mother in her, 315
reared the Assyrian piles, Shem's
proud, 350
run to lisp, no, 175
spare . . . my poor, 15
stood watching them, the, 132
they amuse themselves and other,
321
thou call'st its, 209
two, in two neighbour villages, 224
weep before you, well may the, 437
yet unborn, the, 419
Children's children, our, 50
children, they enslave their, 60
early words, and the, 235
souls which God is calling sunward,
439

Child's heart, on a, 413

Chill, dark the night, and, 211

it makes my blood run, 282

't would keep away the, 40

waxed dead and, 77

with early showers, 105

Chills, the moral market had the
usual, 269

Chimeras dire, hydras and, 161

Chime, all the way to guide their, 286

faintly as tolls the evening, 286

rang out Tintagel, 155

sounding from the, 115

to chime, from weary, 282

when last I heard their soothing,
23

Chimes at midnight, we have heard

the, 262

Chimings, a few more, 222

- Chimney*, 50
by the, with care, 51
in my father's house, 36
Chimney-piece, leave the bottle on
the, 32
Chimney's top, raven rooked her on
the, 25
Chimney-sweepers, as, 103
Chin, cheek or, 91
close-buttoned to the, 183
compared to that was next her, 226
under her, 30
China 'crost the Bay, 252
fall, though, 362
silk, some marrowy crapes of, 364
vessels, or when rich, 362
Chinese, 50
Chinese, 50
Chiney's mended, the sooner the, 260
Chink, for he made the guineas, 183
to keep the, 92
Chints, let a charming, 75
Chips, never an axe had seen their, 343
Chirped as peart as ever you see, 404
Chirping in the nest, the young birds
are, 469
on my kitchen hearth, 175
Chirps, in age the cricket, 470
Chisel rings, quickly the sharp, 410
Chiselled, upon the tomb be, 329
Chivalry, 50
her beauty and her, 334
Chloroformed into a better world, 451
Choice, and in my, 329
in rotten apples, small, 11
love is not in our, 86
of a confidant, I will make a better,
3
what heart can doubt, 85
while he doth make his, 273
Choir, 50
led earth's most happy, 244
sings, and the sweet, 264
Choke as much as possible, chew and, 40
Choler, 50
Choleric word, but a, 43
Choose aright, and, 89
between the two, I cannot, 117
but hear, cannot, 172
but weep, I cannot, 438
debate which of the two to, 431
executors, let's, 117
not half a kiss to, 243
'tain't for me to, 321
their place of rest, where to, 462
they are slaves who will not, 368
why I rather, 103
Choosing, two pleasures for your, 306
Chord, 51
in melancholy, but has its, 257
of self, smote the, 241
Chords, smote on all the, 241
Chortled in his joy, he, 118
Chorus, was ready, 209
Chose to Congriass, when one's, 60
Chosen, the less is always to be, 116
Chowder-kettle, 51
Chris, 51
above, faith in the, 242
ain't a-going to be too hard, 104
in Heaven, forgiven by, 366
in the name of, 242
is a God, if Jesus, 196
is a man, if Jesus, 196
draws near the birth of, 23
our Saviour was born, Jesus, 51
the Saviour died, who in, 220
was born, 225
went agin war an' pillage, thought,
431
Christ-Church bells, oh, the merry, 23
Christendom, any summer house in,
399
is an armed camp, 42
never a man in, 119
Christian, 51
blood, one drop of, 134
charity, rarity of, 182
England, a labourer in, 208
example, by, 197
faithful man, a, 77
if a Jew wrong a, 197
I hate him for he is a, 421
is, as a, 197
perfectly like a, 265
scion, as surely as I am a, 393
still a sad, good, 330
the true, is the true citizen, 54
work, if this, 451
wrong a Jew, if a, 197
Christians, 51
in converting Jews to, 310
want, so many, 188
Christ-like is it for sin to grieve, 365
Christmas, 51-52
at the season of, 48
holiday, keeping their, 265
Christmas-eve, strangely falls our, 181
Christ's righteousness, all had put on,
220
Chronicle, his own, 320
small beer, and, 138
Chuck him out, the brute, 410
Chunk of old red sandstone, a, 350
Church, 52-53
and King, for, 383
and mart, press too close in, 220
and state, than be true to, 213
and yard are full of seamen's
graves, 355
below the hill, 23
for the cause, for the, 19
high on the roof of the, 314
in Dublin town, he built a, 348
is a little heaven below, 312
Militant, to be the true, 329
steeple, bells, and all, 133
the aisles of the ancient, 464
the holy, 342
where bells have knolled to, 23
with his presence glowed, 87
without a bishop, a, 59

- Church-bell rings, where the, 419
 Church-door, nor so wide as a, 189
 Church-doors, because outside, 217
 Churches, in playhouses than in, 398
 Church-going bell, sound of the, 22
 Church-tower, beside a grey, 224
 Church-way paths to glide, in the, 282
 Churchyard mould, verge of the, 157
 sod, beneath the, 108
 stone, some lie beneath the, 146
 to the, a pauper is going, 298
 Churchyards yawn, when, 282
 Chymist, fiddler, statesman, 114
Cider, 53
Cigar, 53
 give me a, 408
 so I have my, 339
Cigar-box, 53
 Cimmerian desert, in dark, 85
 Cincinnatus of the West, the, 434
 Cinder wench and the white-handed
 lady, 21
 Cinders, ashes, dust, is, 235
 doth burn the heart to, 298
 Cipher too, he could write and, 206
Circle, 53
 close in firm, 102
 of the earth, perish from the, 276
 the world around, let it, 152
 Circles the earth, 112
 Circumstance allows, does the best
 his, 24
 in the fell clutch of, 28
 pride, pomp and, 125
 the lie with, the sixth, 218
 Circular, no sign that it was, 106
 Circulation, the stock of your lies in,
 82
Circumlocution, 54
 Cis, the downright loving of pretty,
 203
 Citadel, a towered, 56
 Cite Scripture, the devil can, 353
 Cities, far from gay, 68
 proud, not, 385
 seven, warred for Homer, 183
Citizen, 54
 before man made us, 259
 City, and the first, 64
 as is usual in our, 92
 full, near a whole, 182
 of Cologne, doth wash your, 58
 of kites and crows, 43
 through the centre of every town
 or, 15
 City's rout, tolls out above the, 264
Civet, 54
Civic, 54
Civil, 54
 be, 87
 discord flow, effects from, 93
 feuds, a land rent with, 420
 leer, assent with, 71
 or over, 324
 right, law an' order, honour, 212
 sort of lie, the most, 219
 Civility, I see a wild, 364
 use all the observance of, 372
 Civilization does git forrid, 431
 the fly-wheel in modern, 55
 Civilized man cannot live without
 cooks, 63
Civilises, 54
 Clad, the naked every day he, 274
 Claim his wage, yet, 248
 Claims, a thousand, to reverence, 323
 himself a sole exclusive heaven, 176
 of long descent, 148
 Clamours, immortal Jove's dread, 125
 Clan, among such a, 247
 the last of its, 342
 Clang, begins the clash and, 275
 of bell and roar of gun, 23
Clanging, 54
 Clap hands and a bargain, 18
 Clapped their chapped hands, 43
 Clapper, tongue is the, 174
Clapper-clawing, 54
 Claps her wings, she, 210
 the gate behind thee, 148
Claret, 55
 is the liquor for boys, 34
 Clash and clang, begins the, 275
 and the shout, the, 136
 Clashed and hammered from a hun-
 dred towers, 284
 Clasp, and clasp it with a, 263
 a sainted maiden, it shall, 246
 something with passion, 48
 the hand of such as Marmion, 97
 Clasp the phantoms, I, 302
 Clasp the earth, the sunlight, 204
 Class, in the same, 309
 them separately, that it is difficult
 to, 391
Classes, 55
 her noblest work she, 211
Classic, 55
 Classical dish, an ancient, 96
 Clause, a servant with this, 102
 Claw, in a wile-cat's, 212
Clay, 55
 and made of the same, 201
 an oozy couch of, 8
 a pit of, for to be made, 303
 around, rank grass overhead and
 damp, 229
 bleeding and aching in the potter's
 hand, 107
 choosing sweet, 179
 dead and turned to, 421
 growing coarse to sympathize with,
 56
 if we are only as the potter's, 107
 in, shovel the, 103
 to bless the turf that wraps their, 34
 touched the lifeless, 27
 Clay-cold heads, ye whose, 298
 Claymore with bayonet clashing, 431
Clean, 55
 and decent, . . . the politician who
 is, 310

Clean

- from my hand, 169
- hearth, a, a clear fire, 175
- hearth and a clear fire, 175
- the palm is hardly, 36
- these hands ne'er be, 169
- will never make one's self, 373
- Cleaned out the town, he had, 350
- Cleanliness*, 55
- Cleanse the stuffed bosom, 263
- Cleansing my streams, 247
- Clear, a conscience, 61
 - all doctrine plain and, 95
 - and cool, 419
 - as a whistle, as, 440
 - at a single bound, I'll, 152
 - fire, a, a clean hearth, 175
 - fire, a clean hearth and a, 175
 - the way, jingle, jingle, 23
 - the way, men of action, 225
 - though deep yet, 84
- Cleared, all debts are, 82
- some great truth, 91
- the harbour, 359
- Clearer one never was seen, a, 348
- Clears not without a storm, so foul a sky, 388
- Cleave alway, to him will I, 196
- the wood, 207
- Cleaves a pathway through the strife, 390
 - cleft for me, rock of ages, 340
 - with the blind bow-boy's butt-shaft, 118
- Clergy*, 55
- Clever, let who will be, 374
- Clicked behind the door, clock that, 295
- Clicking, silence at last the, 403
- Client still will be, such, 184
- Climb*, 55
 - feels the soul within him, 143
 - hills of seas, 400
 - his knees, or, 175
 - spurs them to, 46
 - the tree, Zaccheus he did, 470
 - to eminence, kings, 202
 - upward, will cease or else, 464
- Climber-upward turns his face, 7
- Clime adored, in every, 127
 - in some brighter, 220
 - the cold in, 233
 - through many a, 328
- Climes and starry skies, cloudless, 430
- Cling to thy home, 182
- Clink, let me the cannikin, 100
- Clip him, love will not, 4
- Cloak around him, with his martial, 433
 - that covers all human thoughts, a, 369
 - 'tis not alone my ink, 448
 - who 't was that nimmed a, 306
- Clock*, 55-56
 - and some blamed the, 348
 - back, put the, 111
 - but a, 390

Clock

- does strike by algebra, 6
- tells of a life to be, 280
- the varnished, 295
- was too slow, or the, 348
- Clocks, our brains are seventy-year, 33
- Clock-setter, old Time the, 407
- Clod, become a kneaded, 90
- Cloister*, 56
- Close against the sky, were, 331
 - and like a lily her life did, 105
 - as truly loves on to the, 393
 - behind him tread, 128
 - each evening sees it, 410
 - his eyes, to, 86
 - in firm circle, 102
 - intestine shock and furious, 54
 - lived she at its, 105
 - my mind, could I so, 263
 - of an angel's psalm, like the, 374
 - one stands up, 312
 - up his eyes, 80
 - the gates are mine to, 276
 - the shutters fast, 116
 - wish our happy life to, 89
- Close-buttoned to the chin, 183
- Closed her bright eye, 142
 - her quiet eyelids, 105
 - in deadly fight, the soul has, 377
 - in her, a thousand claims to rever-ence, 323
 - the door, and, 221
 - thy dying eyes were, 139
- Closer walk with God, 155
- Closest kept, burns most of all, 131
- Closet, a private, is to me, 318
- Closing eye requires, the, 35
- Cloth, with the scarlet, of her weav-
ing, 451
- Clothed in white, from that chamber, 55
 - knowing her household are, 451
- Clothes a wantonness, kindles in, 364
 - gars auld, 270
 - meat, fire and, 336
 - were loved, women not, 456
 - when he put on his, 274
- Clotho, spin, 380
- Cloud*, 56
 - a fast-flying, 269
 - can o'ercast, the smile that no, 31
 - is scattered, when the, 209
 - nor speck, nor stain, 268
 - stooping through a fleecy, 268
 - sunshine, storm and, 141
 - takes all away, a, 240
 - than sun, there is n't more, 393
 - the thickest, earth ever stretched, 159
 - where ish de lofely golden, 297
 - without a breeze, a wing, a, 368
- Cloudiness, of storm and, 119
- Cloudless climes and starry skies, 430
- Clouds*, 56
 - above, or the, 409
 - are my minions, the, 284

Clouds

beyond the, 209
 down from the, 187
 hide them, or in, 408
 in vain, embracing, 369
 left a paradise of, 353
 looks in the, 7
 o'erast thy purpose, have, 391
 of glory, trailing, 25
 on earth or in the, 377
 sees God in, 176
 to soar again, through rolling, 106
 were rent asunder, 26
 would break, never doubted, 337
Cloudy, all quiet, 435
Cloven in vain, not a worm is, 160
Clover, and kissing was, 240
Clown, master of lord and, 103
 thou art mated with a, 189
Cloy the appetites they feed, 5
 the hungry edge, 191
 the sweetest meats the soonest, 423
Clubs typical of strife, 88.
Clung into a kiss, 204
Cluster, woes, 448
Clusters, murdered them in, 372
Clutch, denying to his frantic, 115
 of circumstance, in the fell, 28
 thee, let me, 70
Coach, rascals in the, 417
Coaches, 56
Coal that must be cooled, 4
Coals adrift a-deck, all the, 215
 and rice, with handfuls of, 175
 and the burning, 378
 call the devil over his own, 347
 'e'll be squattin' on the, 395
 milk, 44
Coarse, 56
Coat, 57
 for a riband to stick in his, 336
 that sets well here, a, 60
 was red, his, 87
 with a gentleman in a black, 416
Coats, rigged out in their swaller-tail,
 11
Coats-of-arms, is worth a hundred, 246
Cobweb through, break one, 353
Cobwebs, 57
 faster than gnats in, 168
Cock, 57
 a blow, but give the, 283
 crew, as the, 77
 till the first, 135
 to crow like a, 239
 crows, the, 283
Cockle, 57
Code of marriage, in the modern, 253
Codeless myriad of precedent, the, 214
Coffee, 57
Coffin is shielded, the, 317
 my heart is in the, 174
Cohorts were gleaming, his, 14
Coil, this mortal, 98
Coin, and finally a current, 369
 my heart, I had rather, 267

Coin new words, to, 379
 or counterfeit new words, he could,
 458
Coinage of your brain, 33
Coins, authors like, 14
 express, even its minted, 157
 like these, for, 265
Coin-weights shut, two eyes with, 208
Cold, 57
 again, and straight is, 209
 as any stone, as, 388
 as snow, 74
 bitter, taunting truths, 122
 decree, hot temper leaps o'er a, 33
 find one out in the, 64
 hard and, 157
 in clime, the, 233
 it is very, 5
 nor care, there's neither, 215
 of pain, darkness, and, 78
 poor Tom's a-, 410
 that tempers heat, the, 369
 the day in, 189
 the fire that warmeth, 369
 the soup gets, 211
 the weather being, 120
 thy blood is, 29
 till the sun grows, 240
 when yule is, 132
 without, that comes from, 433
Colder thy kiss, 296
Coldly turns away, all, 125
 would I shape reply, 274
Coliseum, 57
Collar, 58
 grows right round his neck, a, 60
Collectors, quite an army of, 92
College fanes, heard once more in, 291
Collop of my flesh, 134
Coin there was never a knight, from
 Trier to, 221
Cologne, 58
Colonel, 58
Colossus, 58
Colour, 58
 and form, let thy future give, 127
 the wars for my, 301
 to mark the changing, 293
Colours, 58
 out, until water takes their, 5
 seen by candle-light, 468
Colt, 58
 who is wise, the, 253
Columbia, 58
 she an', 111
Column, 59
 throws up a steamy, 116
Comb, 59
 have formed the, 330
Combat deepens, 152
 nerveth his arm for life's, 410
Combination, a, and a form, 250
Combine, when friendship, love and
 peace, 442
Come, 59
 again, chaos is, 239

Come

avoid what is to, 60
 away, kiss her and leave her, 55
 away, Sister Spirit, 170
 back, could find out when to, 140
 back from the echoless shore, 340
 back, for those who will never, 132
 back, he'll ne'er, 168
 back, wish to, 168
 back to me, Douglas, 97
 back to me, will never, 161
 beat your pate and fancy wit will,
 447
 bravely onward, and, 232
 from the ends of the earth, though
 they, 391
 from the heart, all offences, 289
 from, where did you, 16
 gentle spring, ethereal mildness, 382
 his wit invites you by his looks to,
 447
 hither, lads, and hearken, 74
 home to men's business and bosoms,
 40
 in, come in, callin' sof', 358
 it may, as come it will, 38
 like shadows, so depart, 358
 look brighter when we, 438
 men may, 116
 night, end, day, 282
 no more, once departed, 334
 of nothing, nothing will, 285
 not when I am dead, 76
 oh for yesterdays to, 468
 one, come all, 136
 out, 't will hardly, 214
 out of the west, young Lochinvar is,
 229
 over again, can never, 442
 the ides of March are, 190
 the melancholy days are, 257
 then let it, 46
 they come, 136
 to good, cannot, 159
 to judgment, a Daniel, 72
 to light, truth will, 417
 to me, for any calling, 365
 to my heart again, 340
 to thee, from the desert I, 86
 to their own, the people will, 301
 to this favour she must, 468
 to thy God in time, 155
 to you, my lad, whistle and I'll, 440
 unto these yellow sands, 349
 what's to, 239
 when it will come, 80
 when you do call for them, 381
 with a ring, pray, 338
 ye in peace here, or come ye in war,
 299
 you back, you British soldier, 252
Comer, by the poorest, 177
 grasps in the, 167
Comers must go, when such, 338
Comes abroad, every foul bird, 332
 again, and it never, 470

Comes at last, death that, 79
 in the light, 224
 something wicked this way, 404
 slowly up this way, spring, 382
 sooner by white hairs, superfluity,
 393
 to do and say, what he, 315
 swelling like a turkey-cock, here he,
 418
 to the worst, when the worst, 464
 with eating, appetite, 11
 your book forth, when, 30
Comest, darling boy, thou, 18
Comfort, 59
 and command, to warn, to, 454
 and for happiness, for, 125
 comes a man of, 93
 flows, from ignorance our, 190
 the weaker vessel, 68
 to my age, be, 326
 Comfortable man, a, 32
 Comforted, must I be, 384
 Comfortless for lack of plenishing, 96
 Comic muse, the subject of the, 234
 Coming, a good time, 159
 an eye will mark our, 438
 butter, tired wench and, 429
 events cast their shadows before,
 358
 he is, 351
 hither, even as their, 157
 of the Lord, 153
 rider, those who wait the, 429
 she's, 264
 welcome the, speed the going guest,
 167
 the wonderful days a-, 74
 through the rye, 203
 yet, it's, 38
 Command, applause of listening sen-
 ates to, 11
 and some, 55
 at Heaven's, 37
 gave up their lives at the Queen's,
 373
 man to, 454
 to obey, to endure, 113
 more invitation than, 108
 my heart and me, that shall, 358
 success, not in mortals to, 392
 to warn, to comfort and, 454
 Commandment on the pulse of life, 86
 thy, all alone shall live, 331
Commandments, 59
 Commands all light, 127
 us, when he, 357
 Commas and points, 67
 Commendable, nor more, 161
 Comment, every nice offence should
 bear his, 289
 one other, is necessary, 291
Commerce, 59
 and honest friendships, 6
 let wealth and, 284
 Commit, pretty follies that them-
 selves, 243

- Commit the oldest kind of sins, 367
 Commits his body, 189
 Committee, sort of managing, 92
 Commodities, an' such grasy, 16
 Commodity, I will turn diseases to,
 301
 there are one, 357
Common, 59
 a case that's still too, 449
 because 't is so, 16
 bliss or woe, give me one, 409
 grief, that 't is a, 1
 law, the . . . is nothing but rea-
 son, 327
 make it too, 160
 men, the roll of, 59
 men, to the crowd of, 81
 my lips are no, 227
 natures, 't is the same with, 280
 realm shall be in, 130
 selfishness, too high for, 159
 sense, rich in saving, 43
 tall, I am more than, 397
 that loss is, 7
Commonwealth, 59
 set up an ordinary, 266
 to serve the, 386
 Compact of fire, love is a spirit all, 240
 sweet, and the, 253
 Companies of men of genius, there are,
 387
 Companions, all her lovely, 342
 I have had, 307
 slept, while their, 177
 thou'dst unfold, that such, 439
Company, 60
 and steal out of your, 401
 better, better air, 359
 but a shirt and a half in all my, 361
 say to yourself in, 85
 shall bear him, 176
 than saved in vulgar, 149
 Comparable to the standing upon the
 vantage-ground, 415
Comparisons, 60
 Compared, is not to be, 112
 to that was next her chin, 226
Compass, 60
 fro roundel to, 53
 though a wide, 159
 Compassed by the inviolate sea, 354
 Compassion in your hearts, heavenly,
 75
 Compassionate, Christ the, 242
 Compelled, and we ourselves, 289
 Compels, solemn thought their mon-
 ody, 410
 Competency lives longer, 393
 Complain, does to the moon, 292
 I heard him, 371
 of thirst, in midst of water I, 435
 writhe but not, 233
 Complaining, work without, 207
 Complete, is not, 253
 Completeness, what she knew not, of,
 204
- Complexion*, 60
 whose fresh, 240
 Complexions are, soft as our, 453
 Complicate, how wonderful is man,
 how, 251
 Complics against his will, he that, 290
 Compose a tragedy, and some com-
 pose a rondo, 146
 Composed, thy decent limbs, 139
 Compost, do not spread the, 60
 Composture stolen, by a, 402
 Compound for sins they are inclined
 to, 366
 o'er the flavoured, 349
 of oddity rare, 197
 of two cardinal virtues, 315
 Compounded, look how, 78
 Compounds, than these poor, 158
 Comprehend all vagrom men, you
 shall, 422
 not, the good they, 156
 Comprehends, more than cool reason
 ever, 243
Compromise, 60
 Compulsion, give no man a reason
 upon, 327
 Compute, we partly may, 172
 Comrade, new-hatched unfledged, 146
 Comrades, and went with his, 353
 chase e'en now the fliers, your, 391
 of the war, his, 433
 Concave and beyond, Hell's, 46
 Conceal the mind, to, 210
 Concealed, from man, 245
 in yon smoke, 391
 Concealment, but let, 298
 Conceding, nature and custom agree
 in, 455
 Conceit, profound, of wisdom, grav-
 ity, 291
 sell us his petty, 67
 so to his own, 307
 Conceive, a heart to, 173
 Concentrating, all, like rays, 204
 Centred all in self, 65
 Concerns himself, where it, 368
 Concert move, in, 204
 Concludes her noblest song, 104
Conclusion, 60
 Concord never broke, gentle, 411
 of sweet sounds, with, 273
 Concur to general use, 117
 Condemn, both the golden mean alike,
 237
 it, is to, 191
 to slaughter I, 305
 Condemned himself, has, in a word, 321
 Condiment that bites too soon, dis-
 trust the, 349
 Condition, on any one, 274
 rise, honour and shame from no, 184
 Conditions blend, how sweetly those,
 242
 govern our, 127
 our new, 8
 our soft, and our hearts, 456

- Conduct is n't all your fancy paints, if
 our, 349
 they must stand or fall, 202
 under them, but for his, 298
 Conference a ready man, 326
Confess, 60
 I'm afraid of, that I, 283
 Confessed a flush, the east hath, 225
 Confidant, a better choice of a, 397
Confidence, 60
 Confident to-morrows, and, 48
 they erred, nor am I, 139
 Confined, cabined, cribbed, 41
 from home, 186
 their wishes all, 68
 to fast in fires, 380
 Confines shall in these, 335
 Confirmation strong as proofs of holy
 writ, 195
 Confiscate unto the state, 134
 Conflagrations, responsible for the, 372
Conflict, 60
 Confounded, confusion worse, 344
 Confront the visage of offence, to, 260
 Confusion, all else, 454
 calamity and, 41
 understood the shouting and, 433
 worse confounded, 344
 Confute, jarring sects, 162
Congenial, 60
 Congregation, has the largest, 87
 Congregations poor and small, 217
Congress, 60
 Connected them with another, which
 have, 356
 Conned by rote, 15
Conquer, 61
 again and again, we'll, 286
 America, you cannot, 8
 go lose or, 150
 like Douglas, 97
 love who run away, only they, 234
 we fight and we, 130
Conquered, 61
 at last, the fever called living is, 229
 he, and he fell, 130
 man, and has died a, 321
 Conqueror, he the true ruler and, 410
 the proud foot of a, 112
 Conquerors, a lean fellow beats all, 61
 Conquers agony, but, 152
 evermore, justice, 199
 every wrong, peace unweaponed,
 300
 reason still, the ruling passion, 297
 Conquest and subjugation, of foreign,
 112
 'tis a firmer, 335
 Conquests she but o'er herself, no, 452
Conscience, 61-62
 a good, is my bail, 318
 a still and quiet, 290
 be honest and clean, 55
 chills her, now, 330
 corrupted with injustice, 12
 of her worth, and the, 457
Conscience
 of the king, catch the, 306
 pain, aye to the, 390
 slept, while, 215
 to our dealing, bend our, 386
 was strong, 183
 we may live without, 63
 Consecrates each grave, it, 157
Consent, 62
 of the governed, from the, 161
 to be his bride, gin ye'll, 364
 Consented, whispering, "I will ne'er
 consent," 62
 Consents, my poverty but not my
 will, 311
 to death, brow, 152
 Consideration, another half-hour's
 good, 210
Considering, 62
Consistency, 62
 Consort, and his, 379
Consistable, 62
 of the watch, for the, 422
 Constancy in wind, hope, 67
 lives in realms above, 412
Constant, 62
 never, to one thing, 83
 then, if thou wilt be, 124
 too, I will be, 340
 Constitutes a state, what, 385
 Constitution which they have estab-
 lished, 289
 a higher law than the, 213
 Constitutions, man is more than, 213
 Constrained to love thee, 110
 Construction, a Pickwickian, 303
 Consume, corruption may our frame,
 377
 the thing that feeds, 132
 Consumed the midnight oil, 215
 Consuming element, burning and, 4
 Consummation have, quiet, 163
 Consumption, discontent, the noble-
 man's, 93
 of the purse, 322
 Consum'st thyself in single life, that
 thou, 442
 Contagion to this world, 282
 Contain, and nourish, 118
 Contaminate our fingers, 36
 Contempt, will grow more, 238
 Contend for Homer dead, 183
 to the uttermost, let a man, 318
 Contending nations know, let fierce, 93
Content, 62
 a mind, 262
 farewell, 125
 to sit by little fires, 132
 with few will be ever, 205
 with poverty, my soul I arm, 311
 Contented, slaves howe'er, 143
 well-breakfasted jurymen, 92
 why then are you not, 433
Contentment, 62
 springs, from health, 172
 Contents us long, nothing, 381

- Contest, let fools, 161
was unequal, the, 297
Contests rise from trivial things, what
mighty, 414
Contiguity of shame, some boundless,
229
Continue goodness, untirable and,
160
Continue, if God wills that it, 199
Continuous unbroken strain, with one,
112
Contract, a debt he never did, 82
of her marriage, the, 407
Contracting parties meet, till the high,
253
Contradiction still, woman's at best a,
453
Contraries, dhrames always go by, 99
Contrary with me, ev'rythink goes,
230
Contrite heart, an humble and a, 139
Contrive, a head to, 173
nor let thy soul, 270
some kind of a lever, would only,
403
wicked custom so, 140
Contrived by man, nothing yet been,
192
Control, gladden and, 384
his, stops with the shore, 288
such base, 262
that never brooked, 367
Controversies, decide all, 329
Contumely, the proud man's, 323
Convenience next suggested, 279
snug, 142
Convenience of every kind, better, 359
Convent bells, chiming of these, 222
Conversation, 62
may upset a freight-train of, 321
Conversations, 62
Converse and live with ease, 107
formed by thy, 162
talking is not always to, 397
Converses more with the buttock, 282
Converted, that loam whereto he was,
421
Converting Jews to Christians, in, 310
Convey, the wise it call, 386
Conveyed, the opening bud to heaven,
77
Conviction, flashing, 314
Convinced at sight, whose truth, 447
Coo, dove, to thy married mate, 97
Cook, 62
pantler, butler, 71
Cookery, 62
Cooks, 63
Cool, so calm, day so, 73
than my heart, 264
Cooled, coal that must be, 4
warmed and, by the same winter
and summer, 197
Coolly, we talked of love as, 241
Cools, till a husband, 189
Cope, beneath that awful, 115
Copied there, youth and observation,
331
Copies, 63
Copper, 63
brass and a' that, on, 249
wire, others rather resemble, 276
Coppers on the railroad tracks, boys
that put, 321
Copy and book, 263
leave the world no, 21
Coral, true, needs no painter's brush,
152
Cord however fine, can stretch a, 389
he knows each, 172
Cordial gives, the dewy, 101
old and rare, a, 78
one, in this melancholy vale, 402
that sparkled for Helen, the, 100
to the soul, 269
wink-tipping, 397
Cords will break, and then the, 173
Core below, up from the burning, 24
of heat, to make a solid, 230
Corinth, 63
Coriolanus' exile, hooting at, 43
Cork, the sub-editor at, 294
Cormorant, 63
Corn in chaff, 67
receiving chaff for, 103
Ruth among the fields of, 120
so take the, 193
that is ketched with mouldy, 206
two ears of, 162
Corner to die in, for a, 176
Corners of the world, doth belie all,
368
of the world in arms, 112
Cornish lads can do, shall understand
what, 63
Cornishmen, 63
Corns out, new ones hunt folks's, 161
Coronets, kind hearts are more than,
148
Corporal sufferance, in, 80
Corporation, shocking, as for our, 256
Corporations, 64
Corpse, diethroned, 80
of public, the dead, 340
the earth upon her, 388
to the rampart we hurried, as his,
102
Corpses, three, lay out on the shining
sands, 132
Corrupt a saint, able to, 347
my air, that do, 69
what plea so tainted and, 213
Corrupted currents, in the, 289
the youth, most traitorously, 317
with injustice, 12
Corrupteth and embaseth it, wanton
love, 23
Corruption, 64
he has touched, 36
may our frame consume, 377
wealth, vice, 18
which rank, 106

Corsair 64.

Corse, thou, dead, 268

Cost, learned at a heavy, 117

nothin', wick don't, 357

price, a little below, 175

too much, who, 202

Costly bales, dropping down with, 59
thy habit as thy purse can buy, 11

Costs a meal, and the walk that, 430

thy life, that, 448

Cottage porch, at my, 162

the poorest man may in his, 44

Cottle, O Amos! Phœbus! what a name, 274

Couch as thine, no such, 334

more magnificent, 334

of clay, or an oozy, 8

of ever-welcome rest, the, 333

the drapery of his, 227

Cough and phthisis, helps the head-ache, 445

Coughing in the street, for, 322

Coughs, 64

catarrhs, to find out agues, 306

Could not, dared not answer no, 283

not, would not, durst not play, 306

Council, great in, 43

the hidings of his, 154

Councils might not want vigour, that

their, 82

Counsel, 64

in his face, 85

Count ever so much, 178

how many sands, 205

our spoons, let us, 425

their chickens ere th're hatched, 48

time by heart-throbs, we should, 227

Counted two-and-seventy stenchs, 387

Countenance and profit, to receive, 318

cannot lie, 117

more in sorrow than in anger, 375

Counter, the polished, 361

throwing . . . goods on the, 15

Countercheck quarrelsome, the, the

fifth, 218

Counterfeit, dread clamours, 125

fair Portia's, 303

new words, coin or, 458

presentment, the, 303

the deep tragedian, I can, 307

Counters, words are wise men's, 459

Countless price, a gem of, 73

Country, 64-65

but it's saviour of 'is, 410

call you, hear your, 94

claims our fealty, our, 259

foreign troop was landed in my, 8

heart, thought to break a, 174

his first best, 182

I tremble for my, 414

lie abroad for the good of his, 7

loss, to do our, 185

messes, herbs and other, 303

Country

more essential service to his, 162

of the free, in the, 469

round was wasted, the, 425

that land thy, 182

the undiscovered, 79

they touch our, 368

to shed his blood for his, 383

woe awaits a, 398

Countrymen, fall was there, my, 121

first in the hearts of his, 132

friends, Romans, 341

Country's blood, guiltless of his, 168

flag is at home, his, 133

glory fast, for his, 58

gut her soul, Earth's biggest, 277

life, to save his, 432

pride, their, 300

thirst, to quench a, 248

wishes blest, by all their, 34

Couple, fond, 376

Coupled and inseparable, still we

went, 224

Courage, 65

but screw your, 119

can avert, that strength and, 189

man! the hurt cannot be much, 189

never abandon the good soldier, 373

never to submit or yield, 231

party, is party expediency, 297

rise, make your, 18

to forget, or, 330

true hearts, 48

up, to bear his, 440

Courageous, to show itself, 68

Course, directing its, 102

great nature's second, 370

how gloriously her gallant, 436

in his silent, 406

is run, to that whose, 392

it is the wisest, 3

lad, young blood must have its, 469

of empire, the, 109

of human events, when in the, 356

of love, of my whole, 396

of nature is the art of God, 13

of one revolving moon, 114

of true love never did run smooth, 238

others may take, what, 217

the desp'rat'st the wisest, 86

time rolls his, 406

to steer, the wise, 91

Coursed one another, the big round

tears, 398

Courses, like ships they steer their, 335

Court, 65

awards it, the, 134

of heaven, the livery of the, 228

refused it in the open, 199

the camp, the grove, 237

was pure, her, 323

Courtesies, 65

in doing, 145

Courtesy, 65

the rules of, 455

- Courtesy*
use the devil himself with, 88
well-placed words of glozing, 459
- Courtesy*, 66
- Courtier's*, the, soldier's, scholar's, 263
- Courtiers*, our, were good, 22
- Courting* somebody, somebody's, 373
- Courtly* sword, from a, 42
- Courts* his love, as I do thee, 254
not starved and spangled, 385
of heaven, before the, 313
- Courtship*, love and matrimony, of,
255
pleasant the snaffle of, 253
- Cousin*, and everybody's, 319
selfishness, love's, 356
Sleep, and not his, 81
- Cousinship*, will virtue, and all return,
319
- Cover* crimes, men can, 119
her guilt to, 136
my head now, to, 68
serves as paste and, 80
up the embers, stays to, 108
- Covercle*, broad as a, 53
- Covers* close, strained the dusky, 263
out of the night that, 376
- Covet* honour, a sin to, 185
- Coward*, 66
conscience, how dost thou, 61
shaked like a, 277
nor slave, find neither, 110
stands aside, while the, 34
the gift of a, 323
thou seem'st a, 422
- Cowards*, 66
crave, each peace ex only, 299
have, as many other mannish, 394
of us all, 61
sots or slaves or, 113
thet carries long in hands o', 143
use, word that, 61
- Cower*, I will not shrink or, 392
- Cowslip's* bell, in a, 21
- Cozened* twice, idiots only may be, 205
- Coxcomb*, and your ploody, 216
- Crab-tree* and old iron rang, hard, 405
- Crack* of timbers, with a, 99
through every hole and, 132
- Cracked* and growled, it, 190
- Cracking* nuts, quarrel with a man for,
322
- Crackling* pile, nor, 155
- Cradle*, England is the, 111
if drink rock not his, 100
is the starting-place, our, 221
of the deep, in the, 84
where it lies, 124
- Cradles* rock us nearer to the tomb, 81
- Craft*, 66
on the line, the oldest, 346
the queerest little, 73
- Crag*, under the, 419
- Crags* among, the rattling, 405
at the foot of thy, 161
- Crammed* rosin and pine, furnace, 346
- Crammed* up, as would be, 336
with heaven, earth's, 153
- Crampe*, rack thee with old, 2
- Cranmer's* at the stake, like, 169
- Cranks* and wanton wiles, 196
- Crannied* wall, flower in the, 135
- Crannies*, pluck you out of the, 135
- Cranny*, in every, 231
- Crapes* of China silk, some marrowy,
364
- Cravat*, virtue may flourish in an old,
171
- Crave* the austere virtues, we, 185
the more you, 100
whatever mortals, 462
- Craving* for more, I still shall be, 205
in the souls of men, this restless,
46
- Crawled* and crept through life, 352
- Crawling* foam, the cruel, 136
- Crawled*, 66
- Crazy* as a loon, 286
- Cream* and mantle, do, 291
vigilant as a cat to steal, 45
- Creation*, a false, 70
called the lords of the, 259
moves, to which the whole, 322
the tire of all, 188
- Creation's* blot, creation's blank, 26
dawn beheld, such as, 406
- Creature* be repaid, from his helpless,
82
cringe to any mortal, 42
dead, poor, speechless, 38
drink, pretty, 101
feels, each, 14
he is a base and ignoble, 248
I am a lone lorn, 230
kills a reasonable, 30
life-blood out of a frail young, 423
no, owns it in the first degree, 284
of earth, the poor, 135
smarts so little, no, 137
thet slow, 212
was stirring, not a, 51
what a glorious, 408
why should every, 101
- Creature's* at his dirty work again, the,
353
- Creatures* are, see how frail these, 455
breeds very valiant, 111
heaven from all, 127
he serveth, the, 319
how they envies us, poor, 388
kings, and meaner, 186
millions of spiritual, 381
such unromantic, 259
the meanest of his, 243
- Credit* go, let the, 44
his own lie, to, 219
in being jolly, some, 198
in that, there ain't much, 197
it's a watch that'll do you, 434
the dead corpse of public, 340
- Creditor* severe, misfortune like a, 265
- Credulous* to false prints, 453

- Creed*, 66
 nor cursing, 155
 of peace, profession of the, 42
 of slaves, the, 279
 outworn, suckled in a, 293
Creeds, and framed their iron, 155
 are with ivy o'ergrown, their, 446
 other, will rise, 330
 than in half the, 97
Creep a little out, did, 129
 home, and take your place, 290
 past, and bade me, 78
Creepeth o'er ruins old, that, 195
Creeping like snail, 352
 nigher, as a lion, 301
 where no life is seen, 195
Creeps this petty pace, 411
Crept in, the worms they, 463
 silently to rest, one by one, 333
Crescent moon, waning, not the, 4
Cressets, of burning, 277
Crest and crowning of all good, the, 38
 behind the snow-white, 179
 gets himself another, 241
Crests dancing, with all their white,
 436
Crew, and as the cock, 77
 he was of that stubborn, 329
 the cock, 57
Crews, an' all their, 299
Cribbed, as if they'd, 347
 confined, cabined, 41
Cricket, 66
 chirps, in age the, 470
Crickets, 66
 cry, the, 83
Cried aloud, I have not winced nor, 28
 "Ha, Ha," he, 342
Cries amid the rout, 383
 protest to the judges, 188
 such hideous, 98
Crime, 66
 fatal sources of misery and, 422
 forgive the, 406
 is it in heaven a, 236
 numbers sanctified the, 272
 the atrocious, of being a young man,
 469
 untold, price of many a, 157
 without a, 142
 worse than a, 28
Crimes, and a thousand, 64
 are committed, how many, 217
 had left her woman still, the worst
 of, 449
 may reach the dignity of, 167
 men can cover, 119
 the register of the, 180
 till the foul, 380
Crimson, a fuller, 241
 bars, forty flags with their, 134
 streak on ocean's cheek, 73
Cringe to any mortal creature, 42
Cringing to sue me, come not, 392
Crisis does divine, tell what, 306
 the, the danger is past, 229
- Crispian*, 66
Critic, 67
Critical, 67
Critic-dame, the, 30
Critics and cold water, loathing, 308
 ev'n such small, 458
 make, or, 219
Croak is loud, the raven's, 184
Croaked as she sate at her meal, the
 raven, 326
Croesus' store, gives me wealthy, 402
Cromwell, Charles the First his, 414
 guiltless of his country's blood, 168
 I charge thee, 7
 823, 123
Crook the pregnant hinges of the
 knee, 412
Crooked lane, straight down the, 383
Cropped, in fight is, 216
Crops the flowery food, 27
Cross, 67
 e'en though it be a, 278
 her hands humbly, 169
 him, I'll, 294
 my prayer, lest the devil, 87
 nearer leaving the, 278
 of England, 'neath the Red, 110
 ours is the heaviest, 1
 over the river, let us, 333
 she wore, a sparkling, 197
 the threshold, his forces dare not, 44
 the Unknown water, 73
 to me, his thoughts that, 403
 with thine, my path might, 230
Cross-bow, with my, 5
Crossed, abhorrent of a calculation, 161
 in hopeless love, 66
 in love, an oyster may be, 293
 in rest, two pale feet, 208
 to the farther side, who've, 339
 with me, spirits twain have, 381
Crosses, no forms or, 220
Crossing the river, swap horses while,
 394
Cross-questions, till with all their, 348
Crossways, for things are running, 53
Crotch-deep in the snow, 313
Crow, 67
 make thee think thy swan a, 394
 the night-, 25
Crowbar, straightened out for a, 188
Crowbars loose the bulldog's grip,
 only, 40
Crowd, 67, 68
 all, 123
 of common men, calls ye to the, 81
Crowd-drawing preacher, makes him
 the, 314
Crowded, feast and your halls are, 129
Crowds, and oft in, 274
Crown, 68
 a fairer name than French, 332
 and a' that, not his, 248
 and beauty's flowery, 354
 and deck thee, I'll, 124
 and kingdom is, both, 262

Crown

- an emperor without his, 73
 better than his, 260
 his breeches cost him but a, 387
 his misery, then to, 317
 it, and, 108
 must tumble down, sceptre and, 103
 nearing gaining the, 278
 no, no cross, 67
 not the king's, 260
 now wears his, 356
 of, of queen, 370
 of his head, from the, 196
 of life, death is the, 81
 of sorrow, sorrow's, 375
 of verdure weaves, her, 382
 ourselves with rosebuds, let us, 343
 the frost is my, 284
 to all the force of the, 44
 wedding is great Juno's, 437
Crowner's quest law, 213
Crowning fact, the, 144
 of all good, the crest and, 38
Crowns all, the end, 109
 him victor glorified, 199
 murders on their, 90
Crows, city of kites and, 43
 the cock, 283
Crucified, till his Lord is, 34
Cruel, 68
 and inconstant, 83
Cruellest she alive, 21
Cruelty to load a falling man, 121
 Crumbled before, they have, 387
Crumbles on her rising bread, she
 breaks and, 465
Crumping snows, and upon the, 207
Cruse of oil, this, 12
Crush it, avoid it or, 449
 of worlds, the, 191
 the tyrant, and, 385
 the wall, and, 387
Crushed a flower, 149
 and some were, 35
 as odours, 191
 at Waterloo, the, 332
 by pain's resistless power, 175
 to earth, truth, 415
 when they are incensed or, 427
Crust of bread and liberty, 217
 of bread and rags, a, 207
 when we share her wretched, 34
 with water and a, 235
Crutch, 68
Crutches, Time goes on, 407
Cry, 68
 and no wool, all, 395
 Church, church, 52
 east and west, 242
 is still They come, 17
 let the nations fear our, 143
 liberty, when they, 217
 mew, be a kitten and, 205
 need a body, 203
 of battle rises, the, 19
 of curs, you common, 69

Cry

- of defiance, a, 84
 of some strong swimmer, the bub-
 bling, 395
 of startled sleepers, 99
 of that spectral host, the, 151
 out itself, Enough, 4
 raise ye no, 17
 she nor swooned nor uttered, 76
 the crickets, 83
 the spirit's yearning, 88
 war is still the, 430
 will be, for ever the, 1
 with no language but a, 192
Crying at the lock, 443
 for the light, an infant, 192
Crystalline delight, twinkle with a, 23
Cuba, light me another, 339
 stout, get me a, 53
Cuckolds, what made them, 306
Cucumbers, extracting sunbeams out
 of, 393
Cuddle doon, bairnies, 16
Cudgel thy brains no more, 33
Cudgel's of, know what wood a, 20
Cultured and capable of sober thought,
 262
Culverin's signal is fired, 63
Cunning hand laid on, 21
 to thrive in, 88
 woman is a knavish fool, a, 452
Cup, 68-69
 alone with your, 441
 each heart and each, 116
 drink of this, 100
 hand me the, 78
 have drunk their, 333
 I sing, careless o'er my, 402
 leave a kiss but in the, 99
 life's enchanted, 220
 o'erflow the, 101
 of hot wine, a, 445
 o' kindness, we'll tak' a, 14
 one, to the dead all ready, 91
 was a fiction, her, 100
Cupboard's a storehouse, 16
Cupid, 69
 might wander, wherever, 240
Cupid's name, to seal on, 336
Cups freshly remembered, in their
 flowing, 275
 that cheer but not inebriate, 116
Cur can lend three thousand ducats, 95
 would lick my hand, 169
Curb a runaway young star, 9
 this cruel devil of his will, 213
Curbed her bright career, 142
Cure love with love, 88
 of souls, in the, 347
 the wise for, 172
 thine heart, wilt thou, 232
Curfew, 69
 he begins at, 135
Curious, it seemed so, 73
 art, with, 33
Curled darlings of our nation, 72

- Curled, the least ringlet that, 339
 up on the floor, and, 350
 Curlier, his hair grew, 311
 Curis, Hyperion's, 250₄
Current, 69
 of a woman's will, turn the, 450
 of the soul, froze the genial, 301
 took 'em, the ignorant for, 458
 Currents turn awry, 61
Curse, 69
Curse, 69
 an oath to vent or, 345
 doing nothing was his, 285
 it hath the primal eldest, 272
 laid a swingeing long, 26
 my dog so, a heart to, 395
 of mankind, the common, 252
 of service, 'tis the, 315
 on all laws but those, 233
 to bless, to, 157
 upon his tongue, laid a, 283
Cursed, 69
 alway, by man is, 366
 and tainted thing, was a, 143
 be he, 29
 be the social lies that warp us, 470
 its hour of birth, all that, 416
 with which our lives are, 339
 Curses dark, rigged with, 18
 deeper than the strong man, 413
 not loud but deep, 223
 on the spoiler's head, 157
 Curseth the warning bird, 319
 Cursing creed, nor, 155
Curtain, 69-70
 Curtains close, draw the, 80
 let fall the, 116
 round, drew my midnight, 167
 Curuck-coo, you love me and I love
 you, 235
 Curve at yonder pig, turned up in
 scornful, 304
 Curves, last in kindly, 18
 Cushion and soft dean invite, 178
 Custard, and blaspheme, 322
Custom, 70
 agree, nature and, 455
 always of the afternoon, 4
 holds, nature her, 399
 so contrive, wicked, 140
 stale her infinite variety, 5
 the ancient Goths had a wise, 82
 Customers, folks that want to be,
 266
 merchant over-polite to his, 15
 raising up a people of, 361
Customs, 70
Cut, 70
 a throat, ever scuttled ship or, 262
 beard of formal, 199
 diamonds, diamonds, 88
 loaf to steal a shive, of a, 435
 our names in big letters, to, 275
 out the purity of his, I, 321
 the halter, will come and, 254
 them down with my blast, I, 284
- Cut*
 up what remains, women come out
 to, 373
 the string that holds those weights,
 403
 Cuts it quite, and, 96
 like cheese, whitewood that, 441
 Cutteth friendship al a'-two, a' tonge,
 412
 Cut-throat, dog, 147
 Cutting bread and butter, she was,
 439
 of it, in the, 134
 Cuttle bite his nails, when you see
 Ned, 273
 Cuttle's aground, you may know Ned,
 273
 Cycle of Cathay, than a, 45
 Cygnet to this pale, faint swan, 273
Cynic, 70
Cynosure, 70
 Cynthia howls, while Ralph to, 282
 Czar, this emperor, this, 80
- D
- Dace, roach and, 32
 Dacian mother, there was their, 181
Dagger, 70
 at the drawn, 191
Daggers, 70
 Daggers-drawing, have always been
 at, 54
 Daguerreotype, the twenty-five-cent,
 124
 Daily burden for the back, 40
 do, what men, 259
 that we are dying, 79
 Daintier sense, hath the, 70
 Dainties that are bred in a book, 30
 to them, such, 360
 Dainty bits make rich the ribs, 298
 Daisies pied, meadows trim with, 256
 Daisy-blossom washed with still rains
 and, 224
 Dale, under the hawthorn in the, 307
 Dales and fields, 235
Dalliance, 70
 silken, 111
 Dam, chickens and their, 49
Dame, 71
 that loves to rove, for, 344
 where sits our sulky, sullen, 465
 Dames have had, the gentle, 450
 ye high, exalted, virtuous, 142
Damn, 71
 his treacherous flatteries, 259
 itself, the world would, 198
 the rest, not to, 376
Damnation, 71
 to sip, calls it, 226
Damnation, 71
 Damned be him that first cries, 214
 beside a duke, genteelly, 149
 better be, than mentioned not at all,
 123

- Damned first, I will see thee, 367
 in a fair wife, almost, 382
 to everlasting fame, 123
 to fame, 123
 many an old host that I know is, 290
 minutes tells he o'er, what, 243
 souls, givin' drink to poor, 395
 villain, smiling, 426
- Damning those they have no mind to, 366
- Damp, wherever the ground was a little, 437
- Damsel that's merry, to the, 246
- Dan Chaucer, well of English unde-
 filed, 47
- Dance*, 71
 and jollity, tipsy, 129
 as those move easiest who have
 learned to, 467
 barefoot on her wedding-day, 10
 her turn, and, 71
 is not to woo, time to, 456
 provided that he did not, 393
- Danced, and then she, 129
 at night, death-fires, 81
 'em, he'd squired 'em, druv 'em, 363
 to see that banner in the sky, 114
- Dances and the public show, mid-
 night, 448
 such a way, she, 129
- Dancing*, 71
 after, The New came, 119
 oh heaven! her, 129
 'round them the spectres are seen,
 379
- Dandled him to rest, who, 89
- Dane slain, the Drury Lane, 115
- Danger and reproof, the taste of, 332
 brave, could, 67
 breathe, does only death and, 300
 in that hour of, 39
 is in discord, all your, 433
 is past, the, 229
 just fear of an imminent, 430
 may be at any hour, 435
 of being in, 359
 of detection increases every day, 82
 or dishonour lurks, where, 443
 on the deep, there's, 304
 out of this nettle, 280
 pleased with the, 304
 soft, making the nettle, 280
 we are in great, 65
 who does not shrink from, 390
- Dangerous*, 71
 and his drink, 101
 humours, nurses, 431
 most, is that temptation, 347
 such men are, 126
 thing, a little learning is a, 215
 to disturb a hornet's nest, 186
- Danger's post, breast that fears not,
 145
- Dangers I had passed, for the, 363
 of the sea, sing the, 346
 of the seas, think upon the, 355
- Dangers thou canst mak' us scorn, 19
- Daniel*, 72
- Danny Deever in the mornin', they're
 hanging, 169
- Danube*, 72
- Dare*, 72
 a heart to feel and, 173
 call it treason, none, 414
 come to us, ere death, 79
 do, what men, 259
 eat his breakfast, 134
 how much the wretched, 465
 look on that, that, 251
 maintain them, they have rights
 who, 338
 more than the strongest, 133
 never grudge the throes, 328
 not be so bold, 120
 not, fain deny, and, 223
 not, letting I, 45
 not be in the right, who, 368
 not perch, where eagles, 106
 not throne above, I, 160
 not, with such a proposal I, 283
 the elements to strife, seems to,
 436
 to do our duty, 337
 to lay bare, none ever, 284
 to vent his dang'rous thought, let
 him not, 397
- Dared for a high cause, who have, 120
 not answer no, 283
 not close, my fevered eyes I, 369
 not disobey, I, 93
- Dares be true, he serves all who, 415
 do more, who, 72
 love attempt, that, 239
 not lend his eye, th' other, 321
 not put it to the touch, 126
 rush on death, 191
 send a challenge to his end, 221
 to take the side, and, 337
- Darest thou, then, 85
- Daring*, 72
 last look of despairing, 86
 more, or more bold, 422
 the loving are the, 34
- Dark*, 72
 and after that the, 18
 and the daylight, between the, 50
 as Erebus, his affections, 273
 benighted way, upon the, 75
 despite the, 145
 fear to go into the, 77
 for ways that are, 50
 her silver mantle threw, o'er the,
 268
 no, still 'tis, 283
 spin on blindly in the, 439
 the night and chill, 211
 the night both drear and, 26
 though to-day be, 186
- Dark-blue ocean, thou deep and, 288
- Darker grows the night, as, 185
- Darkest day, the, 86
 storm, from the, 41

- Darkness*, 72
 a distant voice in the, 360
 again and a silence, then, 360
 again, sink into, 138
 and breathless, 362
 and cold, of pain, 78
 and to me, to, 69
 as a bride, 90
 a voice in the, 84
 deep caverns of, 163
 blackness of, 313
 encompass, sorrows and, 163
 falls from the wings of Night, the, 282
 groping blindly in the, 156
 in secret, 154
 is strong, 380
 of to-day, let us forget the, 48
 right hand in that, 156
 running through caverns of, 451
 so from the bosom of, 138
 swept across the sky, 76
 the, and the worm, 401
 the raven down of, 282
 there's a midnight, 225
 they who walk in, 324
 up to God, slope through, 7
 vigilant in, 70
 villains and the sons of, 417
- Darling*, 72
 of my heart, she is the, 6, 74
 the Frenchman's, 144
 Darling's grave, be weeping at her, 164
- Darlings*, 72
 Darned long row to hoe, a, 344
 sight better business, is a, 404
- Dart*, to wing the, 106
 feather on the fatal, 106
 too often Love's insidious, 236
- Darts*, and Apollyon shoots, 226
- Dash*, 72
Dashest 73
 Dashing, through red blood the war-horse, 431
 Dashings, save his own, 75
 Dastard in war, and a, 237
 Dateless bargain, a, 118
 nameless and, 373
 Dates are thine, these tamarinds and, 12
 Daubed with red, nor need be, 152
- Daughter*, 73
 am I in mother's house, 276
 of Chaos and eternal Night, 46
 of the gods, 94
 of the Vine, and took the, 426
 or hear sighs for a, 400
 still harping on my, 171
 War, he thought of his, 432
 wife, the mother, 452
- Daughters of earth, words are the, 459
 words are men's, 459
 Daunted, mystery the spirit, 69
 Dauntless breast, that with, 168
 spirit and a press, he had a, 315
 David, Josias, young Obadiah, 305
- Daw, no wiser than a, 213
 Dawn and dusk were mine, thy, 230
 beheld, such as creation's, 406
 comes up like thunder, the, 252
 grows bright, the, 283
 in the, 56
 man's presumption on to-morrow's, 411
 no, no dust, 285
 on their rest, ere life shall, 97
 smitten in its early, 391
 the rift of, 207
 through the vast waste, 18
 Dawned in heaven, and the next waking, 105
 Dawning of morn, with the, 98
 Dawn's early light, 17
 Daw's not reckoned a religious bird, 52
 Daws to peck at, for, 371
- Day*, 73
 a chest of drawers by, 295
 after, sermons and soda-water the, 444
 a hand open as, 161
 a hundred years to a, 46
 all the next, 169
 and a new morning brings eternal, 13
 and brings the harvest home of, 470
 and every dog his, 469
 and for the, confined to fast in fires, 380
 and night, all seasons, 361
 and night, stuck to me, 286
 and waking with, 390
 as it fell upon a, 256
 as morning shows the, 49
 a stocking all the, 282
 a summer's, 122
 as sharp to them as thorn, this, 419
 at least one meal a, 256
 be bread and peace, 35
 been, I hae mony, 229
 beguiled, expectation every, 92
 beyond the night, across the, 463
 bricks are alive at this, 36
 brought back my night, 98
 business of the, 102
 but his eternal, 155
 but one, the, 281
 by day, lower to his level, 56
 by day, that see we, 272
 cares that infest the, 44
 close the drama with the, 109
 come night, end, 282
 comes a frost, third, 164
 dog will have his, 45
 dozing all the, 101
 end it, will one, 109
 ended with the, 105
 fight another, 130
 follow as the night the, 415
 for America, is a glorious, 8
 for ever and a, 116
 forget the luvie o' life's young, 222
 for killing folks, ninepence a, 272

Day

forth, from this, 382
 good things of, 282
 he first saw the, 348
 here's to the, 361
 he that outlives this, 66
 in cold, the, 189
 in June, rare as a, 199
 in the light of fuller, 252
 in the spring of, 161
 into the light of, 15
 is aye fair, the, 215
 is called the feast of Crispian, 66
 is done and the darkness, 282
 is done, happy the man that when
 his, 62
 is long, as merry as the, 261
 is named, when this, 66
 it is not yet near, 283
 it is solemnized, the, 407
 I dearly love but one, 74
 knell of parting, 69
 long, not dream them all, 374
 longer than a wonder lasts, a, 456
 men that in a narrower, 106
 must win, right the, 337
 nest at peep of, 25
 next, the fatal precedent, 84
 night is long that never finds the,
 282
 nor brought too long a, 331
 of judgment, on the, 450
 of strife, better a, 390
 once full of, 429
 precincts of the cheerful, 139
 round the chowder-kettle, that, 51
 sleep shall neither night or, 370
 tell what hour o' th', 6
 that is dead, 161
 the darkest, 86
 the events of every, 352
 the hunting of that, 419
 the iron wheels go onward, all, 439
 the maddest, merriest, 256
 the meanest have their, 123
 the night will hallow the, 442
 the pleasures of the present, 227
 this, she was both pantler, 71
 to-morrow as to-day, such a, 411
 to day, this petty pace from, 411
 to shine by night and, 245
 unto each man comes a, 366
 we keep the, 101
 we may not live to see the, 159
 will look on a sultry, 269
 will not look the same by, 468
 woe worth the, 448
 wooed and wedded in a, 442
Daylight, 73
 around them in, 446
 between the dark and the, 50
 comes, when, 224
 Daylight's past, and the, 344
 Day's disasters in his morning face, 93
 disdain, to feel the, 369
 last beam is flown, the, 429

Day's life, the death of each, 370

march nearer home, a, 278
 occupations, pause in the, 50
 nest, where takes his one, 401
 work, done thy long, 35
Days, 74
 and live laborious, 123
 are come, the melancholy, 257
 are dwindled, whose, 375
 are foul, his, 101
 are gone when beauty bright, the,
 236
 are past, when these dark, 237
 as belonged to early, 204
 a world of happy, 99
 come roaring and gleaming, 138
 halcyon, 168
 happy mixtures of more happy, 264
 lived a courtier all my, 66
 looked on better, 23
 may come, and, 236
 mysalad, 349
 of boyhood perished, the blithe, 331
 of childhood, in my, 307
 of her life, all the, 451
 of long-ago, the lusty, 230
 my, are in the yellow leaf, 223
 of my life, kape me from such all
 the, 16
 of nature, done in my, 380
 of old, in the brave, 341
 of yore, of the saintly, 325
 past our dancing, 71
 peat his pate for, 216
 shuts up the story of our, 406
 some tell their, 398
 that length of, 223
 that were earlier, in the, 311
 the light of other, 258
 then if ever come perfect, 199
Deacon, 74
 swear, most enough to make a, 394
 Deacons do, the Deacon swore, as, 74
Dead, 74-76
 already, one cup to the, 91
 and never dream we're, 235
 and turned to clay, 421
 but marks our English, 113
 contend for Homer, 183
 earth that bears thee, 381
 fame, to his, 121
 forgot, and, 462
 for Homer being, 183
 gazed on the face of the, 313
 grace of a day that is, 161
 how can he be, 191
 how the bird was, 41
 if I were, 76
 if only the, 140
 immortal of the, 115
 in fair battle strikes him, 12
 laurel the graves of our, 212
 lay in his shroud of snow, 55
 lions by the beard, plucks, 423
 living a year or two after one is,
 423

Dead

man, between a man asleep and a,
 369
 man's face, sometimes in a, 225
 man's grave, I who have troubled
 the, 448
 men, the peace of, 299
 men, down among the, 172
 not, but gone before, 158
 now, oh would I were, 68
 of the night a sweet vision I saw, 427
 of those immortal, 50
 once, you never shall return, 100
 on the face of the, 311
 poor, speechless creature, 38
 render up their, 354
 rest her soul, she's, 453
 restore the, thou sea, 354
 say I'm sick, I'm, 206
 scandals form good subjects, 351
 selves, on stepping-stones of their,
 170
 shall not have died in vain, these,
 276
 so death is to the, 77
 some are, 351
 some flung up, 35
 steered by the dumb, the, 357
 take up thy, 28
 that from these honoured, 276
 that lull the, 468
 that name the underlying, 468
 the bivouac of the, 26
 the devil to fetch the, 87
 the heifer, 41
 the light in the dust lies, 209
 they said to him, she is, 55
 till you're, 112
 unnoted, and for ever, 65
 whose garlands, 17
 when it goes out, we are, 28
 where rest not England's, 113
 who rose again, the, 332
 yea to the, 185
 Deadlier than stone or brick, 114
 Dead-low-tide, seen except at, 175
 Deadly and chill, waxed, 77
Dead Sea, 76
 Dead-sure thing, duty a, 104
 Deaf as the sea, in rage, 324
 Deal damnation round the land, 71
 lightly with thy faults, need, 450
 of sack, to this intolerable, 346
 of skimble-skamble stuff, a, 367
 Dealers in watered milk, 325
 Dealing, bend our conscience to our,
 386
 out flannel and sheeting, 175
 Dealings, whose sordid, 58
 Dean invite, the cushion and soft, 178
 Deans, dowagers for, 162
 Dear and only love, my, 234
 as remembered kisses after death,
 205
 as the light that visits, 443
 as the ruddy drops, 443

Dear as the vital warmth, 443
 as they grow old, 14
 for earth too, 21
 for my possessing too, 125
 for what makes manhood, 27
 he held them sixpence all too, 387
 none so, 57
 oh, how fondly, 135
 ones wasted, an', 299
 sea-coal fire when not too, 110
 that bread should be so, 78
 they will still be, 179
 'tis expectation makes a blessing,
 117
 to heaven is saintly chastity, 47
 to me as are the ruddy drops, 443
 to me as life itself, 223
 to the heart of our Lord, 160
 Dearer than his horse, a little, 297
 Dearest action in the tented field, 130
 bliss, that, 27
 foe in heaven, 73
 friend to me, 145
 truest the nearest and, 146
 when joys are, 331
 Dearie, my arms about my, 44
 Dears, swears the lovely, 211
Death, 76-81
 a glad relief, make our, 89
 a Sultan to the realm of, 401
 a woman as true as, 451
 alone can break into the case, 403
 and danger breathe, does only, 300
 and existence, the things mis-
 named, 369
 and pain, victor over, 199
 and that vast forever, make life, 374
 are all the same, life and, 155
 assured alone that life and, 147
 a thunder-clap, 123
 a traveller between life and, 413
 be sweeter, if, 241
 befall you, lest worse than, 94
 bravely as for life and, 120
 bright beyond the gulf of, 159
 by slanderous tongues, done to, 368
 can vengeance be pursued further
 than, 424
 come soon or late, 89
 comes, so that when, 54
 dares rush on, 191
 dear as remembered kisses after, 205
 did sign, the angel, 365
 ere thou hast slain, 180
 Falstaff sweats to, 210
 for his ambition, 7
 gone to her, 420
 hail him at the gates of, 61
 has left on her, 20
 hymn to his own, 273
 in battle, for the great prize o', 19
 in that sleep of, 98
 in the Revelation, 11
 in the silent halls of, 227
 into the world, brought, 93
 into the valley of, 90

Death

is master of lord and clown, 103
 is nigh, when, 273
 lays his icy hand on kings, 127
 leaves to its eternal rest, 221
 life is perfected by, 206
 made way for liberty, 217
 mankind are equalized by, 114
 manly brow consents to, 152
 mature, for, 228
 may not enter there, 209
 meetest for, 439
 mitigate the remembrance of, 50
 must be, then bitter, 241
 never taste of, 66
 no certain life achieved by others, 27
 no drinking after, 101
 not guilty of his own, 213
 of each day's life, 370
 or give me, 217
 or life, yield a step for, 431
 our, the tree of knowledge, 414
 poor child of doubt and, 330
 proclaimed through our host, 156
 run their horse to, 22
 should sing, 'tis strange that, 273
 slavery or, 430
 submission bondage and resistance,
 391
 succeeded life in her, 105
 that it is light, 369
 that none but, 206
 the coward sneaks to, 66
 the dull, cold ear of, 421
 the old, old fashion, 191
 the postman, or the bore, can keep
 out, 31
 there was silence deep as, 364
 the way to dusty, 411
 those by, are few, 289
 thou shalt seek, 69
 though the black camel, 126
 till they have wakened, 400
 to engrossing, 118
 to me, sweet is, 241
 to us, 'tis, 306
 uncertain life and sure, 222
 unloads thee, 336
 was not the worst of all, 90
 we owe God a, 89
 were sated, here grief and, 374
 what ugly sights of, 102
 where is thy sting, 163
 which happened in his berth, 22
 with a rust, eaten to, 345
 with that body's, 377
 your ruling passion strong in, 297
Death-bed, 81
Death-fires, 81
 Death-hymn, the wild swan's, 273
 Death's bright angel, it may be that,
 51
 door, is brought to, 31
 mystery, glad to, 244
 Deaths, many times before their, 66
 ye died I have watched beside, 349

Debased and hard, words so, 458
 Debate, after much, 245
 can a Roman senate long, 430
 the faithful wife without, 442
Debasing, 82
 Debilitated, body, mind or moral na-
 ture must be, 425
 Debility, the means of weakness and,
 357
 Debonair, buxom, blithe and, 41
Debt, 82
 but Nature's, 89
 but the debt of nature, I have no,
 278
 dread no foe but, 184
 for so great a, 189
 Debtor to his profession, every man a,
 318
 to you for courtesies, 65
 Debtors do, and as most, 318
Debts, 82
 are paid, my, 89
 to pay, my, 232
 with, to pay full-weight-dollar, 96
 words pay no, 459
Decay, 82
 and men, 300
 and the dearest hopes, 125
 are tainted to, 148
 though the forms, 256
 when love begins to sicken and, 238
 Decayed fortune, the last effort of, 171
Decent, 82
 rumor of oppression and, 229
 should dwell, 30
 with a tear, and forgive her, 333
Deceits, 82
Deceiver, 82
Deceived, 83
 most egregiously, 397
 was still, 92
Deceitour, 83
Deceitours, 83
 Deceiving, what is hope but, 63
 December, seek roses in, 67
 the mirth of its, 331
 when they wed, 457
Decency, 83
 Decent, I hold it is not, 340
 people, who came of, 348
 priest, where monkeys were the
 gods, 316
Decide, 83
 when doctors disagree, 94
 Deck it was their field of fame, the, 288
 my captain lies, where on the, 43
 thee with all bays, 124
 the lion-spirits that tread the, 133
 Decked his brows, a nightcap, 282
 thought thy bride-bed to have, 36
 Decks, many a one on our, 133
 Declaration, for the support of this,
 207
 (of Independence), what the, 8
 of Independence, which make up
 the, 149

- Declare, winds of the world, 111
 Declared how much he knew, all, 266
 Decline your nectared wine, none to,
 152
 Declined, end of language is, 210
 Decrease it, yet heaven may, 238
 life is in, 81
 that now dilate and now, 52
 Decree established, can alter a, 315
 hot temper leaps o'er a cold, 33
 Decrees of Venice, no force in the, 213
 Decried him, envy that, 122
 Dedicate ourselves, rather, 276
 Dedicated, rather to be, 276
 Dee, lived on the river, 262
Deed, 83
 hope your warrant will bear out
 the, 433
 in fiery word or, 248
 is done for freedom, 143
 of shame, beneath our feet each,
 170
 would he do, not a, 34
 Deedless in his tongue, 84
Deeds, 83, 84
 are men, words are women, 459
 but pure in, 97
 by great thoughts and the good, 248
 displayed, his martial, 264
 I tell of the thrice-famous, 111
 not in words, but, 227
 not years, we live in, 227
 of men, through the, 126
 of mercy, to render the, 260
 ready for a hero's, 54
 that doth gentil, 150
 turnpikes leading to free, 31
 words are no, 459
 Deemed of them, if we better, 191
Deep, 84
 across the, may go, 409
 a home on the rolling, 288
 and still, this sleep so, 369
 as a well, 'tis not so, 189
 call spirits from the vasty, 381
 caverns, voices from the, 163
 drew from out the boundless, 18
 fishes that tippie in the, 133
 from the great, 18
 in ruin as in guilt, 342
 in the lowest, 178
 into the fatal bowels of the, 346
 my love as, 239
 out of the, 18
 there's danger on the, 304
 to that last, 18
 to the great, 18
 to the swelling, 101
 where the brook is, 435
 Deeper than all speech, thought is,
 403
 Deep-tangled wildwood, the, 49
Deer, 84
 mice and rats and such small, 261
 my own stricken, 31
 Defamed by every charlatan, 150
 Defect, than the, 28
 Defects, exact my own, 260
 of doubt, 160
Defence, 84
 immodest words admit of no, 83
 to bear, in your, 355
 Defend, foremost to, 176
 the right, God, 338
 the wronged and the weak to, 173
 us, angels and ministers, 9
 Defendant, plaintiff or, 92
 Defendants, women plaintiffs or, 455
 Defended, oft have heard, 260
 Defends the land, that, 353
 Defensive to a house, 112
Defer, 84
Defiance, 84
 bid, to all the force of the crown,
 44
 in their eye, 316
 in their faces stern, 130
 Defiant, mad, but not, 244
 Defies its point, 191
 Defiled, they that touch pitch will be,
 401
 Defined, all well, 387
 Definition of a proverb is, my, 320
 Defy, and I, 218
 they will, 322
Degenerate, 84
 Degree better, is in some, 54
 of delight, we have a, 265
 of woe, by some, 448
 Degrees, and in these, 242
 fine by, 131
 gather by unseen, 167
 it grows up by, 261
 of the lie, the, 218
 Dejected 'haviour of the visage, 448
 Delay, chides his infamous, 251
 in, there lies no plenty, 239
 rises in demand for her, 265
 sweet, reluctant, amorous, 391
 the law's, 323
Deliberates, 85
Deliberation, 85
 Delicious bed, 21
 Delight, gives his youth, 49
 go to 't with, 40
 he drank, 295
 in doing one's work in life, to, 460
 she was a phantom of, 302
 their tales of, 207
 to bark and bite, let dogs, 95
 to the night when our, 361
 twinkle with a crystalline, 23
 we have a degree of, 265
 Delighted spirit, the, 90
 Delightful as a wife, half so, 442
 task, to rear the tender thought,
 398
 Delights, all thoughts, all passions, all,
 234
 to scorn, 123
 Deliver, will a round unvarnished
 tale, 396

- Deliverance, blended sound of battle,
 and, 461
 its angels of, 255
 Delivered, a nation saved, a race, 277
 upon the mellowing of occasion, 258
 Delivers in such apt, 196
 Dells, all about the breezy, 52
 Deluge showers, the rain a, 26
 Delve one yard below their mines,
 110
 Demagogue, who can stand before a,
 259
 Demand for her delay, rises in, 265
 new measures, new times, 281
 Demands, a time like this, 259
 Dem'd, damp, moist, unpleasant body,
 28
Demagogue, 85
 Demi-paradise, 112
 Democrats, wrinkles the damned, 465
 Demon of Drunkenness, the wander-
 ing, 102
 that tempts us within, the, 120
 Demonic throng, by, 374
 Demons down under the sea, the, 236
 Demonstrative, but not, 376
 Demurely, look, 372
Den, 85
 Denied him, fate that then, 122
 him, not she, 67
 in heaven the soul, 176
 that comes to be, 427
 to friends and visitors, 345
 was death, 81
 Denies them, grants them, or, 394
 Denmark, ne'er a villain dwelling in
 all, 426
 rotten in the State of, 344
 Denote me truly, that can, 448
 Deny, he that will this health, 172
 me, fie upon your law, if you, 213
 nothing, I, 60
 would fain, 223
 Depart, and I am ready to, 221
 better cheer, ere you, 48
 come like shadows, so, 358
 the captains and the king, 139
 then quick, 283
 to drink deep, ere you, 100
 Departed, and all but he, 17
 may return no more, once, 334
 once, come no more, 334
 Departing breath, with his, 61
 leave behind us, 138
 Department, the most important, 54
 Departments, with all the public, 54
 Departs, he ne'er, 305
 when youth, the dream, 470
 Departure, a fair, 1
 and no friend take note of thy, 86
 Depend, on exercise, 172
 Depended, late on hopes, 464
 Deplore thee, but we will not, 163
Depolarise, 85
 Deprecated war, both parties, 431
 Depth, far beyond my, 153
 Depth in philosophy bringeth men's
 minds, 14
 of the abyss may be, the, 293
 thy breadth and thy, 403
Depth, 85
 have more, the, 354
 like a pebble, into its, 173
 sounded all the, 140
 through the dark blue, 268
 Deputy of oak, had got a, 216
 Derides, sport that wrinkled care, 382
 Derive, this doctrine I, 118
 Deriving their just powers, 161
 Descend, into the dust, 103
 to, ambition and revenge, 7
 Descends in love, heaven itself, 233
Descend, 85
 claims of long, 148
 precipitous, the, 305
Desert, 85
 air, on the, 149
 as you came in the, 392
 fair virtue's way, I might, 429
 faring, o'er life's drear, 232
 I come to thee, from the, 86
 nothing went unrewarded but, 421
 shall rejoice, the, 443
 shines in the dry, 364
 use every man after his, 440
 Desert-circle spreads, the, 268
Deserted, 86
 mansion, the door of the, 91
 some banquet-hall, 17
 Deserts are small, or his, 126
 Deserve better of mankind, would,
 162
 it, do n't, 392
 it, we'll, 392
 not punishment, 157
 the precious bane, that soil may
 best, 336
 Deserved, as he, 183
 Deserves no name, 147
 the fair, 34
 Design, may baffle his, 262
 unfinished lies, the great, 79
 who knows the inscrutable, 164
 Designs, in the centre of his thin, 353
Desire, 86
 but its surcease, not, 4
 contents his natural, 176
 in your true heart's, 83
 liveth not in fierce, 237
 Lorde, I thee, 140
 more love and knowledge of you,
 I shall, 462
 not a moth with vain, 160
 our low, 233
 prayer is the soul's sincere, 313
 the utmost share of, 100
 thou nurse of young, 185
 thrills the fond soul with wild, 236
 to hear her speak again, 238
 to rest, and I, 333
 too much, can one, 159
 we may be better strangers, 389

Desire

with dead, it doth not die, 237
 will be the, 190
Desired, hurts and is, 79
Desires, 86
 thee, no German maid, 151
 Desirest, more than thou, 199
 Desolation, demonstrating a careless,
 239
 sword and, 329
 Despair, and infinite, 177
 in the jolly black-jack, 26
 or hope, texts of, 24
 the hurried question of, 107
 there breathes, 125
 wasting in, 120
 where reason would, 185
 where seraphs might, 270
 ye taste of our, 465
Despairing, 86
 of what it would, 232
Desperate, 86
 men, often the resort of, 298
 part, a silent and, 61
 Desperatest is the wisest course, 86
 Despicable state, nor, 434
 Despise me, ay, do, 86
Despised, 86
 love, the pangs of, 323
 Despot's heel is on thy shore, the, 255
 Destinies, all men's, 306
Destiny, 86
 grasp of vengeful, 127
 obscure, and, 310
 whereon is writ his, 384
 Destroy his fib or sophistry, 353
 not in after wrath, 107
 one to, 272
 Destroyed, by himself, 306
 by thought, 33
 not one life shall be, 160
 when once, 300
Destroyer, 87
 Destroying others, 306
 Destructive, damnable, deceitful
 woman, 452
 Detect, by his look, 306
 Detection increases every day, danger
 of, 82
 Detector of the heart, a, 81
 Determine, doctors cannot quite, 89
 Detest th' offence, yet, 289
 Detested a quarrel, and, 308
 Detraction will not suffer it, 185
 Deuce gae wi'm to believe me, 458
Devil, 87, 88
 and thou a merry, 400
 bid you, if the, 156
 can cite Scripture, the, 353
 get thee gone, go, poor, 189
 himself, sugar o'er the, 88
 how the, they got there, 458
 if the, to serve his turn, 218
 in his sneer, a laughing, 372
 in, to serve the, 228
 laugh, it always makes the, 447

Devil

let us call thee, 445
 of his will, curb this cruel, 213
 over his own coals, call the, 347
 represent the, 115
 ruled the woman, the, 449
 some play the, 285
 take her, the, 240
 tell truth and shame the, 417
 they bade him go . . . to the, 183
 thought of his old friend, 11
 we'll face the, 19
 which might appal the, 251
 whispered behind the leaves, 13
 will fetch me now in fire, and the,
 448
 with him was God or, 324
 Devil's booth, at the, 177
 cellar, the, 178
 pet words, another of the, 422
 wife was but a fiend, 464
 Devils are here, all the, 178
 Devise, I give and I, 91
 laws for the blood, 33
 wit! write, pen, 466
 Devoid of sense and motion, 90
Devotion, 88
 dust, perhaps a name, 274
 waits the mind above, 233
 the last full measure of, 276
 we take increased, 276
 Devour the way, seamed in running
 to, 345
 Devoured as fast, which are, 407
 Devours them all, 133
 Devoutly, love prays, 235
 Dew, are cooling, 160
 as sunlight drinketh, 204
 drop forgiveness from heaven like,
 140
 falling like, 192
 fresh-blown roses washed in, 343
 morning roses newly washed with,
 343
 of sleep, the timely, 370
 of yon high eastward hill, 269
 resolve itself into a, 134
 soft falls the, 311
 the ripe ruddy, 226
 trembling as the, 245
 washed with morning, 398
 Dewdrop, had sparkled as a, 378
 from its wing, shook the, 210
 shall lingering lie, like a, 203
Dewlapped, 88
 Dews away, brushing . . . the, 392
 drawn up like morning, 19
 Dewy grass among, haste the, 151
 eve, from noon to, 122
Dial, 88
Diamond, 88
Diamonds, 88
 as Sappho's, 410
 three times eight large, 73
 Diaries, will bravely jot down in, 352
 Dicors' oaths, as false as, 287

Dick the shepherd, and, 190
 Dictates to be done, 61
 Did it, alone I, 7
 it, thou canst not say I, 229
 Diddled, taste for being, 103
Die, 88-91
 a bachelor, 16
 a dry death, 80
 are but born and, 351
 as much beauty as could, 427
 because a woman's fair, 120
 because he cannot, 191
 before they sing, persons, 366
 but fools they cannot, 138
 but that which wished to, 76
 but to obtain or, 233
 by God, he shall not, 287
 by which we live and, 30
 cry out . . . enough! and, 4
 dear, die, 232
 do we not, 197
 even fools would wish to, 81
 for Dixie, live or, 94
 for her, to fight and, 189
 for love, must, 384
 glad did I live and gladly, 163
 go and sin till you, 365
 hazard of the, 44
 if for widows you, 442
 if I should, 370
 if need be to, 120
 if we are marked to, 185
 in, for a corner to, 176
 in moulding Sheridan, broke the,
 359
 in music, and, 273
 in that old arm-chair, saw her, 173
 in the last ditch, I will, 93
 in thy lap, 174
 is thrown, all of theirs upon that,
 455
 is to, 136
 it was sure to, 148
 laws and learning, 284
 lay their eggs and, 64
 let me, 241
 let the ape and tiger, 20
 like Hector in the field to, 28
 live or, 366
 love like ours can never, 242
 many times before their deaths, 66
 may sicken and so, 273
 more proudly than to, 351
 no man can help you, 129
 not valiant that dares, 422
 or like Douglas, 97
 shaft that made him, 106
 she must weep or she will, 76
 sinks downward here to, 270
 swans sing before they, 366
 teach the rustic moralist to, 401
 the fading flower shall, 327
 the soul . . . shall never, 376
 the wounded to, 39
 to make men free, let us, 225
 unknown, or, 124

Die
 upon the hand, to, 169
 was not made to, 104
 we must be free or, 412
 with dead desire it doth not, 237
 with love and never dream we're
 dead, 235
 wilt thou too, 377
 Xerxes must, 467
Died, 91
 a conquered man, and has, 321
 Alexander, 421
 and new-born baby, 425
 and they, 284
 and when I, 265
 an' when the vartooos, 111
 blessing her, tell her that I, 243
 but the woman, 453
 for her, that they, 416
 for men, on a man that, 104
 for thee, would God I had, 1
 from time to time, men have, 238
 made way for liberty and, 217
 in bitter pains, 109
 in Christ the Saviour, 220
 in harness, he, 90
 in harness here, 90
 in vain, resolve they have not, 276
 in vain, shall not have, 276
 of the slow fever called the tertian,
 441
 or perish as they, 128
 o' Wednesday, he that, 185
 sleeping when she, 105
 the dog it was that, 95
 to make men holy, as he, 225
 to save, martyrs, 416
 what else can be foretold, 228
 young, well, he, 151
Dies, 91
 a man, every moment, 69
 among his worshippers, 415
 and fancy, 124
 as when a giant, 80
 at every word a reputation, 332
 but never surrenders, the Guard,
 166
 he that, 82
 in a desperate stress, 376
 in single blessedness, 342
 love never, 235
 married young, best married that,
 254
 ne'er like angels till our passion, 297
 of lockjaw, error, 415
 once has blown for ever, 135
 so when a great man, 138
 the good man never, 159
 the same, then, 251
 to-day who, 75
 when love is done, 281
 with the dying sun, 281
 yet never, 28
 Diet, like one that takes, 239
 Dieter, and he her, 62
 Dietetics, gruel and the, 363

- Dieth, when the warrior, 433
 Differ as heaven and earth, men at most, 259
 Difference feeling, no, 386
 should be, strange all this, 418
 there is little, 369
 Different dooms our birthdays bring, 25
 Difficile, Latin was no more, 165
 Difficult, better, though, 159
 Diffused from pole to pole, 161
 Dig the dust, to, 29
 the grave and let me lie, 163
 Digest of anarchy, institute and, 338
 it, I shall, 395
 Digested, some few to be chewed and, 30
Digestion, 91
 Dighton Rock, like that on, 175
 Dignities, a peace above all earthly, 299
 Dignity and love, in every gesture, 161
 into it, interest or, 208
 of crimes, may reach the, 167
 Dilate and now decrease, that now, 52
 Dim and sad, morn came, 105
 my sandals, I would not, 152
 religious light, casting a, 225
 the sun himself grow, 191
 those perplexed and patient eyes were, 118
 Dime, from half a dime to a, 403
 Dimensions, senses, 197
Diminished, 91
 heads, hide their, 172
 Dimmed and gone, now, 258
 Dimmed the light of heaven, 155
Dimple, 91
 or smile, beguile with a, 398
Dine, 92
 Dined or supped on fame, who ever, 123
 to-day, I have, 349
 Dining, where is the man that can live without, 63
 Ding, chiels that winna, 119
 dong, bell, 124
Dinner, 92
 it was presently after, 239
Dinner-bell, 92
 Dinner-time, if it's near, 92
 it will be, 413
 Dinners by the dozen, I'd, 319
 Dipped me in ink, 466
 Dire effects from civil discord flow, 93
Direct, 92
 and honest, to be, 183
 the lie, the seventh, 218
 the understanding to, 173
 Direction, all chance, 337
 I cannot leave you my, 89
 Directly to say I love you, 238
Directors, 92
 Directs the storm, and, 388
 Dirge, hark to the, 298
 is sung, by forms unseen their, 34
 Dirge, sing a, for St. Hugh's soul, 32
Dirty, 92
 in poverty, hunger and, 361
 is loss of, 360
 or, or grubs or worms, 458
 rather turn to, 158
 to fall out with, 361
Dirty, 92
 gods, who worship, 158
 politics, construed to mean, 310
 Disabused, by himself abused or, 462
 Disadvantage, a ship has the additional, 359
 Disagree, when doctors, 94
 Disappear, to see my bright ones, 19
Disappointed, 92
 Disapprove, than that which you, 397
 Disaster, yield the other up to, 155
Disasters, 93
 Discard, his labour will often, 390
 Discern, living sparks we still, 4
 Disciples fight, differing doctors and, 162
Discontent, 93
 Discontented or hungry jurymen, 92
Discord, 93
 all, harmony not understood, 338
 all your danger is in, 433
 Discords, in dismal, 25
Discourse, 93
 is his, 196
 of reason, a beast that wants, 20
 Discover virtue, adversity doth best, 427
 what anguish to, 242
 which to, 72
 Discovered the use of tobacco, who first, 408
 Discovers, on all their light, 384
 Discovery, the world give for the, 403
 Discredit more in hiding, 128
 Discreet, I'm too, 350
Discretion, 93
 that they might not want, 82
 the better part of valour is, 423
 Disdain, to feel the day's, 369
 Disdained if falsehood's honey it, 411
 Disdainful smile, with a, 310
 Disdains her shattered cell, 367
 the shadow which he treads on, 392
Disease, 93
 the remedy is worse than the, 330
 Diseases desperate grown, 86
 physic, is for all, 445
 subject to the same, 197
 to commodity, I will turn, 301
 Disfavour, bring religion's self into, 52
 Disgrace, and most their sires, 367
 hidden from the heart's, 108
 my man's apparel, 68
 saintly mountebanks the porch, 52
 what a burnin', 16
 would be a, 132
 Disguised by philosophic names, murders, 272

- Disgust, that inward, 176
 Dish, an ancient classical, 96
 a noble, 32
 fit for the gods, a, 201
 for a king, 6
 in that one, 32
 that tempts an o'ergorged epicure, 92
 Dishes, pans, pots, 16
 Dishonour lurks, where danger or, 443
 not your mothers, 270
 party faithlessness is party, 297
 past all, 20
 Dishonourable graves, find ourselves, 58
 Dishonoured, lost for evermore, shat-
 tered, 107
 Disinherited, profaned and, 188
 Dislike, and hesitate, 71
 Dislikes, the rate of his pay, he, 390
 Dislimns, the rock, 56
 Disloyalty, to doubt would be, 337
 Dismal discords sung, in, 25
 Dismay, let nothing you, 51
Disobedience, 93
Disobey, 93
 fain promise never more to, 429
 Disorder, a sweet, in the dress, 364
 with most admired, 264
 Disordered, nothing impaired but all, 380
 Disparage their best and dearest
 friend, 322
 Dispatch you straight, it would, 389
 Dispatched, at once, 370
 Dispense with bolts and locks, when
 banks, 216
 Disperse to nought, it, 53
 Displaced the mirth, you have, 264
 Displayed, his martial deeds, 264
 is the net of the fowler, 280
 Dispose, the stars, they say cannot, 306
 Disposed when so, 32
 Disposes, man proposes but God, 155
 Disposition, horridly to shake our, 268
 Dispraised, of whom to be, 312
 Dispute, my right there is none to, 266
 Disputed, downa be, 119
 Disrobe the lion of that robe, 226
 Dissection, form good subjects for, 351
Dissemble, 93
 pause to parley or, 87
 Dissemblers, that are the greatest, 310
 Dissembling, subtle, 83
 Dissensions, of your wrangles and, 433
 Dissever my soul, can ever, 236
 Dissevered, discordant, belligerent, 420
 Dissimulation drops her mask, tired, 81
 Dissolve, the great globe itself . . .
 shall, 428
 the political bonds, to, 356
 Dissolved from my hive, I quickly
 were, 436
 Dissolved in air, love's wild prayer, 366
 in his wine, was, 153
 Distaff, and holdeth the, 451
Distance, 93
 takes a lovelier hue, the, 457
 their lies an outer, 178
 Distant drum, rumble of a, 44
 mien, the, the lofty port, 316
 Distil it out, observingly, 160
 Distilled, earthlier happy is the rose, 342
 in which roses have once been, 258
 Distilling, should understand, 440
 Distinction between virtue and vice,
 no, 425
 Distinctions, to make proper, 397
Distinguish, 93
 Distinguished by black, brown or fair,
 best, 455
 Distraction in 's aspect, 307
 Distress, and double thy, 265
 Distressed, is a mind, 333
 that harass the, 195
 District, wen he gits to the, 60
 Disturb a hornet's nest, dangerous to,
 186
Ditch, 93
 Ditchers and grave-makers, 150
 Dithering stands, needy labour, 207
 Divan, the dry, 102
 Dive, they shall, 350
Diver, 93
 Divers tones, in, 170
 Divide a hair, distinguish and, 93
 for ever can, 206
 thin partitions do their bounds, 245
 Divided duty, a, 104
 excellence, a fair, 168
 we fall, 420
 Dividends, with, 32
 Dividing, and his cares, 443
 by, we fall, 420
Divine, 94
 all save the spirit of man is, 426
 he who can, 337
 human face, 118
 in hookas, 408
 the highest human nature is, 338
 in rapture brief almost, 234
 makes drudgery, 102
 may kill a sound, 201
 of kings, the right, 161
 Providence, the protection of, 307
 thou love, 232
 tobacco, 408
 to forgive, 140
 what crisis does, 306
Divinely, 94
 Diviner's theme, the glad, 98
 Divines can say, 376
Divinity, 94
 doth hedge a king, 202
 in odd numbers, there is, 286
 Division of a battle knows, nor the,
 382

Divorced old barren Reason, 426

Dixie, 94

Do, 94

a hand to, 173
and die, theirs but to, 90
anything, though you, 239
earnest of the things that they shall,

461

it, how not to, 54
it, if it be man's work, 251
it yourself, you must, 96
more, Sempronius, we'll, 392
noble things, not dream them, 374
that I cannot, 443
that I shall be sorry for, 315
the Samaritan, ready enough to, 349
to-day, which you can, 408
to me, for that they, 140
unto the other feller, 82
vum, I, 74
we must what force, 139
what few or none would, 159
what men may, 259
which he can never, 130
you more, Sempronius, 392

Docks and stocks and slips, launched
from the, 461

Doctor, 94

but himself, therein, 200
than fee the, 172

Doctors, 94

and disciples fight, 162
cannot quite determine, 89
give what they would take, and,

214

Doctrine, 95

for of such, 200
from women's eyes this, 118
of ignoble ease, not the, 389
orthodox, prove their, 329

Documents, the things named pants
in certain, 294

Doe, some draw pleas for John, 146

Does a wise one, nor ever, 202

Doff it for shame, 226

Dog, 95

bark, let no, 291
because he hath wakened thy, 322
broodin' over bein' a, 134
but the poor, 176
cut-throat, 147
his day, and every, 469
his faithful, 176
is good fer a, 134
or horse, 38
rather be a, 36
so, a heart to curse my, 395
something better than his, 297
think of that, my, 45
'o be used as you use your, 378
tongue of, 179
will have his day, 45

Doggies gang to heaven, do, 176

Dogmatist, thou testy little, 200

Dogrose, 95

Dog's obeyed in office, a, 289

Dogs, 95

between two, 213

howled, 25

liable to be torn by, 292

of war, let slip the, 335

orses and, 187

shall drink him, men and, 248

throw physic to the, 303

Doing, 96

and still be, 329

battle for the saints, 395

be up and, 2

joy's soul lies in the, 198

nothing was his curse, 285

or suffering, 436

Doings, all my, 386

Dole, with a temporal, 114

Doled, stolen, borrowed, squandered,

157

Doleful dumps the mind oppress, 166

Doll, 96

Dollar, 96

Dolve, when Adam, 149

Domain his own, such a vast, 112

or extension of, 110

Dome, beneath some ample hallowed,

264

more vast, with a, 376

of thought, the, 367

that fired the Ephesian, 123

the hand that rounded Peter's, 39

yet be the, 267

Domestic life, the charities of, 413

Dominies there, and, 176

Dominion over sea and land, to have,

402

Dominions, mid the night's, 284

Donald mair, nor think o', 364

Dove, 96

agin', it's ollers askin' to be, 40

and labour's, 35

as they did, 51

forgot as soon as, 407

for us, what has posterity, 311

in the right way, can best be, 459

nay I have, 296

ne'er can say my work is, 451

so little, 94

something attempted, something,

410

still be doing, never, 329

the deed, I have, 83

things won are, 198

thy long day's work, 35

what has by man been, 94

what's, 172

when love is, 281

what were good to be, 397

will all be, 257

Doom, by which he meets his, 106

can half-control his, 338

did receive, hard, 115

my blessing, not my, 459

the loud trumpet of eternal, 353

to the scaffold and the, 351

unriddled, our, 103

- Doomed for a certain term, 380
to pay, hourly, 106
Dooms one to those dreadful words,
68
our birthdays bring, 25
Doomsday, houses . . . last till, 164
Door, 96
a knock at the, 84
and closed the, 221
another name was on the, 275
good John, shut the, 206
have borne him to your, 375
his fiddle behind the, 261
is brought to death's, 31
new face at the, 119
no spiked and panelled, 31
of darkness through, passed the,
72
of her house, at the, 296
of thy heart, open the, 240
open then the, 77
slam the, 94
stand within that holy, 115
stood at the open, 194
take thy form from off my, 19
the locking of the, 91
the Pale Horse, stands, at my, 186
there was the, 423
were shut, as if a, 52
write on your, 28
Doors, goings in and out these, 222
of breath, the, 118
to let out life, 79
with flame, I shuttered my, 284
Dormouse, 96
Dote on his very absence, 1
nature, they say, doth, 179
upon a jest, 196
when wit doth, 136
Dotes on truer charms, that, 246
yet doubts, who, 243
Double debt to pay, a, 295
drill, and no canteen, it's, 395
quantity of salt, to add a, 349
sense, in a, 318
set, a, 100
thread, sewing at once with a, 362
thy distress, and, 265
wrong, he does me, 134
Doubler tongue than thine, with, 412
Doublet and hose, when he goes in
his, 251
and hose ought, 68
for wearing his new, 322
of the Lincoln green, a, 403
Doubling his pleasures, 443
Doubly dying, and, 65
sure, I'll make assurance, 14
Doubt, 97
against the shafts of, 120
and certain-sure belief, trembling,
234
and death, poor child of, 330
and soundest casuists, 94
beyond, all, 155
defects of, 160
Doubt
dimmed the light of heaven with,
155
distract, horror and, 178
I'll see before I, 195
in, we'll go together, 377
never stand to, 14
no, to be sure, 284
not through the ages, yet I, 322
or blame, that none might, 274
spout out, jealous, 115
to, would be disloyalty, 337
to solve a learned, 433
Doubted, never, clouds would break,
337
Doubting in his abject spirit, 34
Doubtless God never did, 10
Doubts, 97
and fears, saucy, 41
are fear, the littlest, 238
who dotes yet, 243
who tempt with, 347
Dough, my cake is, 41
on both sides, 41
Douglas, 97
blood, ne'er cools the, 4
in his hall, 85
tender and true, 140, 352
wets his manly eye, when, 398
Dove, 97
as valiant as the wrathful, 422
changes on the burnished, 241
more of the serpent than the, 205
roar you as gently as any sucking,
339
the hawk shall nestle with the, 300
with a fondness of a, 173
Dovecote, like an eagle in a, 106
Doves say, what do the, 235
will peck in safeguard of their
brood, 463
Dowagers for deans, 162
Down, 97
as low as high, 7
it merrily, and, 32
now, now up, 39
or pardoned being, 260
quite, quite, 263
smoothing the raven, 282
Downhill it is, yet, 460
Downright loving, the, 203
Downs, and o'er uninhabitable, 252
Downstairs, why did you kick me, 93
Doxy, heterodoxy is another man's,
291
orthodoxy . . . is my, 291
Dozing all the day, 101
Drachmas, drop my blood for, 267
Drag thee down, weight to, 189
the slow barge, 386
Dragon, 98
Dragonish, cloud that's, 66
Dragon's tail, baited with a, 439
Drags its slow length along, 6
Drain, a bumper I, 51
jars were made to, 445

- Drain the bowl, while we, 55
 Drained by fevered lips, 435
 Drains a people's blood, sucks and, 64
 Drama with the day, 109
 Drank as 't were their mother's milk,
 181
 delight, he, 295
 in joy, from which he, 107
 of the water again, and, 348
 your fill, eat and, 228
 Drapery of his couch, wraps the, 227
 Drat that cat, 44
 Draught of cool refreshment, yet its,
 435
 for a nauseous, 172
 he took a long and solemn, 181
 of heavenly pleasure, 402
 of Old England's ale, than a, 281
 sips the nearest, 232
 Draughts, full of supper and distem-
 pering, 393
 intoxicate the brain, shallow, 215
 Draw a cart, I cannot, 251
 a furrer straighter, nor, 249
 from the earth, 188
 in again, did soon, 129
 it, take a sword an', 156
 men as they ought to be, to, 294
 new mischief on, next way to, 271
 pleas for John Doe, some, 146
 sword for liberty, some, 146
 the curtain and show, 69
 the curtains close, 80
 the line somewheres, necessary to,
 225
 them, I would not, 103
 this curtain, 69
 this metal from my side, that I
 must, 442
 up the papers, lawyer, 292
 you to her with a single hair, 168
 Drawers, a chest of by day, 295
 Draweth out the thread of his ver-
 bosity, he, 424
 Drawing nothing up, growing old in,
 39
 Drawn mature and perfect, 288
 out, linked sweetness long, 394
 the wine of life is, 270
 to him, our eyes were, 244
 up like morning dews, 19
 upon his memory, the gentleman
 has, 291
 with the lash, 199
 with the sword, 199
 Draws his furrer ez straight ez he can,
 356
 the sword reluctant, who, 317
 us with a single hair, 168
 Dray, steering like a, 215
 Dread and fear of kings, the, 260
 doth walk in fear and, 128
 no foe but debt, 184
 of something after death, 79
 shape, through this, 188
 that man should, 21
 Dread the loss of use, I rather, 421
 thing, the grave, 162
 to see, river so, 403
 Dreaded of man, 87
 Dreadful note, a deed of, 83
Dream, 98
 a, a shadow, 219
 a hope beyond the shadow of a, 185
 as love's young, 236
 departs, when youth, the, 470
 if this be all an idle, 237
 I wrought a murder in a, 272
 liberty, the prisoner's pleasing, 217
 life is an empty, 221
 life is but an empty, 222
 life, what is it but a, 221
 like the hand which ends a, 77
 of her brooding breast, with a, 97
 of heaven, she did but, 105
 of life, when my, 236
 of passion, in a, 307
 or grave apart, to keep a, 220
 rebuild in it the music and the, 467
 sew them on in a, 460
 should be, bliss that such a, 293
 them all day long, not, 374
 the old men's, 98
 we're dead, and never, 235
 Dreamed, never, . . . wrong would
 triumph, 337
 that life was beauty, 104
Dreaming, 98
Dreams, 98, 99
 and lies down to pleasant, 227
 and slumbers light, pleasing, 371
 are, of such stuffs as, 428
 are made on, such stuff as, 428
 cannot picture, 209
 have boded, my, 211
 infest the grave, if, 98
 may come, what, 98
 of love and truth, 88
 of pleasure, what, 267
 of the future, rise from your, 409
 of youth recall, who vainly the, 470
 your old men shall dream, 98
 Dreamt it again, thrice ere the morn-
 ing I, 427
 of in your philosophy, than are, 303
 Drear and dark, the night both, 26
 Dregs were wormwood, he found the,
 464
 Drenched . . . in fraternal blood,
 420
 me in the sea, 131
 Dress, a black, or a white, 295
 a sweet disorder in the, 364
 of thoughts, style is the, 391
Dressed, 99
 all in my best, I'm, 74
 how then was the devil, 87
 in a little brief authority, 251
 in an opinion, to be, 291
 Dresses, neat-handed Phyllis, 303
 Dressings fit, for every season she
 hath, 20

- Drew from out the boundless deep, 18
 my midnight curtains round, 167
 near, their lips, 204
 them as they are, who, 294
 with one long kiss, once he, 204
 Dries them with his hair, 194
 Drift beyond his love and care, I can-
 not, 43
 Drifted by, that have, 434
Drink, 99-101
 again, gapes for, 101
 a man may, 249
 as friends, eat and, 214
 before his wife, shall, 348
 below, wants but little, 249
 but I, every creature, 101
 but tears, she drinks no other, 399
 deep or taste not, 215
 is another's meat or, 309
 it down, I'll, 78
 John, 't will do you good, 40
 nor any drop to, 435
 of it first, if the wife should, 348
 of schnapps, a goot long, 351
 on my score, all shall eat and, 267
 out of skulls, they, 379
 small beer, to, 130
 the toddy, 321
 the words you send, with mine eyes
 I'll, 466
 'tis to thee that I would, 439
 to me, wittles and, 187
 to my flame, summoned to, 274
 to poor damned souls, givin', 395
 to the general joy, 172
 to the lass, 210
 wine was made to, 445
 with him that wears a hood, 6
 with you, I will not, 41
 your honour's health, glad to, 310
Drinketh dew, as sunlight, 204
Drinking, 101, 102
asses' milk and writing, this comes
 of, 466
 can do for him, what, 34
 deep, call, 102
 fresh and fair, with constant, 101
 largely sobers us again, 215
 is the soldier's pleasure, 16
 joys did first ordain, 16
 very merry, dancing, 71
Drinks, and, 101
 all night, he that, 169
 hot blood for wine, who, 301
 no other drink but tears, 399
 Drip of the suspended oar, the light,
 286
 Drive, the horse I, 186
 the rapid car, or, 386
 Driven into her breast, this post was,
 388
 to church as to the parish pound, 52
 Driver sings, which the mad, 298
 Drives, that the devil, 87
 Driving far off each thing, 47
 the poor fry, 133
 Drones, purge the land of these, 133
 Droop and drowse, begin to, 282
 with heaviness, when they, 293
 Drop be spilt, let not a, 78
 every, hinders needle and thread
 438
 in the well, were't the last, 439
 into thy mother's lap, thou, 228
 my blood, and, 267
 of allaying Tiber in 't, not a, 445
 of blood, until every, 199
 of Christian blood, 134
 of ink, a small, 192
 tears as fast as the Arabian trees,
 399
 there's a spell in its every, 100
 to drink, nor any, 435
 Dropped a tear upon the word, 287
 from an angel's wing, 301
 Droppeth as the gentle rain, it, 260
 Dropping buckets into empty wells,
 39
 Droppings of the sky, the, 101
 Drops, dear as the ruddy, 443
 dear to me as are the ruddy, 443
 do something drown, these foolish,
 381
 her mask, tired dissimulation, 81
 in his vast and wandering grave, 347
 like kindred, 110
 of rain, stones with, 252
 two, two mites, 265
 of red, the bleeding, 43
 that warm my heart, ruddy, 443
 the closing eye requires, 35
Dross, 102
 and stuff, 266
 each ounce of, 177
 Dross-allayed, for what he lent him, 82
 Drove 'em, danced 'em, 363
 from out the mother's nest, 106
Drown, 102
 a fly, or to, 377
 my manly spirit, 381
 Providence wun't, 320
 Drowned in the brook, 137
 in yonder living blue, and, 457
 where I am, 131
 Drowns him, sin that often, 101
 Drowse, begin to droop and, 282
 Drowsy ear of night, 22
 man, vexing the dull ear of a, 400
 Drudge, condemned to, 245
 disobedient, for a, 141
 into a kitchen, 232
Drudgery, 102
Drum, 102
 an' a fife, in front of a, 11
 broken by trumpet and, 390
 rumble of a distant, 44
 the spirit-stirring, 125
 Drum-beat, whose morning, 112
 Drums, arms reversed and muffled,
 433
 begin to roll, when the, 180
 like muffled, 163

- Drunk*, 102
 and no be, 249
 and once sober, once, 82
 must get, 193
 my share of wine, I have, 221
 their cup, have, 333
 the monks of St. Bothan's ale, I have, 267
 with choler, 50
 your water and wine, I have, 349
- Drunkenness*, 102
- Drury Lane Dane slain, 115
- Dry, and keep your powder, 311
 as summer dust, 91
 death, fain die a, 80
 if perhaps you're, 321
 streaming tear to, 219
 when mother earth is, 101
- Dublin town, he built a church in, 348
- Ducat, and every part a, 103
 dead, for a, 75
 in six thousand ducats, every, 103
- Ducats*, 103
 lend three thousand, 95
 ten thousand, to have it baned, 325
- Duck again as low, 400
 trailing like a wounded, 54
- Due, give the devil his, 87
 to the devil, and so give his, 87
 to the devil, give his, 87
 to the Moor my lord, 189
 upon the bond, here appeareth, 213
- Dug his fingers into the wet earth, 313
- Duke, genteelly damned beside a, 149
 he was indeed the, 219
 let us bury the Great, 271
 or lord, as, 248
- Dukedom large enough, my library was, 218
 volumes that I prize above my, 31
- Dull and dry, conversations, 62
 as night, 273
 ass will not mend his pace, 33
 at whiles, though it's, 460
 though gentle yet not, 84
 thy palm, do not, 146
 when I am, 196
- Dulled their eyes with sin, 155
- Dulls the edge of husbandry, 31
- Dumb, and the dead, steered by the, 357
 driven cattle, be not like, 179
 modest men are, 265
 terror, when this, 147
 when the lips are, 174
- Dumblane, the sweet flower o', 364
- Dumb-shows and noise, inexplicable, 379
- Dump, game was n't worth a, 77
- Dumps the mind oppress, 166
- Dumpy woman, I hate a, 94
- Duncan, hear it not, 205
- Dunce with wits, and a, 447
- Dunces, a wit with, 447
- Dune and headland, on, 139
- Dungeon, scourged to his, 227
- Dunsinane, till Birnam wood remove to, 25
- Dupe of to-morrow, 92
- Duped people, the, 106
- Dupes*, 103
 if hopes were, 391
- Duplicates of it, often . . . have, 129
- Durance*, 103
- Durst not play, could not, would not, 306
 poet touch a pen to write, never, 308
- Dusk, like the, 246
 of evening, 4
 were mine, thy dawn and, 230
- Dust*, 103, 104
 a heap of, 334
 Alexander returneth into, 421
 and ashes, for, 361
 and from that scattered, 441
 an hour may lay it in the, 385
 away, steal his, 29
 bends above his, 145
 benison o'er the sleeping, 157
 but earth and, 89
 dry as summer, 91
 enclosed here, 29
 every pinch of human, 115
 in glitt'ring, 362
 lay the summer's, 27
 lies dead, in the, 209
 no dawn, no, 285
 of Alexander, the noble, 421
 of books, amid the, 416
 our paper, make, 164
 perhaps a name, 274
 provoke the silent, 421
 returnest, to, 222
 Shovel, and we run to the, 56
 smell sweet and blossom in their, 199
 so nigh is grandeur to our, 104
 the knight's bones are, 29
 this grave, this, 406
 thou art, 222
 thou would'st not save, 76
 to kindred dust, ashes to ashes, 13
 to the vile, 65
 tread is on an empire's, 109
 when the original is, 123
 Wickliffe's, shall spread abroad, 441
 write the characters in, 450
 ye tamely tread, 152
- Dustman's, as big as a, 22
- Dutch cheese, heel of a, 48
- Duties know, who their, 385
 meet, domestic, 452
 new occasions teach new, 281
- Duty*, 104, 105
 and if we did our, 462
 and love a simple, 236
 and so much, 189
 as the subject, such, 454
 broke, no, 466
 dare to do our, 337
 for ever, the picket's off, 311

Duty

- gives from a sense of, 7
 in unobtrusive ways of, 145
 joy was, 214
 party honesty is party, 297
 seemed to call, 90
 so ought they of, 318
 who thought his, 308
Dwell a weeping hermit there, to, 34
 contented to, 446
 dame truth delights to, 418
 nor be where thou dost, 125
 therein, fiend-like is it to, 365
 where peace and rest can never, 299
Dwellest thou, where, 43
Dwelling in all Denmark, ne'er a
 villain, 426
Dwelling-place, became thy, 377
 that the desert were my, 85
 what kind of, 176
Dwelt, bard here, 18
Dwindle, shall, shall blend, 78
Dyeing scarlet, 102
Dying, 105
 after, all reprove's too late, 59
 all away, now, 52
 answer echoes, 382
 cause, ring out a slowly, 339
 daily, that we are, 79
 eyes were closed, thy, 139
 fire, behind a slowly, 301
 groans of the, 83
 hand, with, 47
 man to dying men, and as a, 314
 only fault was, 90
 rich, rage canine of, 336
 sigh, a sick man's, 119
 sun, dies with the, 281
 the old year lies a-, 468
 thus around us, 75
 to-morrow will be, 343
 tongueless, good deed, 83
Dyspepsy, of a mental, 31

E

- Each* age, each kindred, 24
 at some well-remembered grave,
 163
 thing's a thief, 402
Eager air, a nipping and an, 5
 for the fray, 12
Eagle, 106
 fly away, as an, 336
 in his flight, from an, 282
 methinks I see her as an, 277
 pride like any, 316
 the screaming, flew, 181
 the soaring, of the Alps, 332
Eagles, 106
 be gathered together, 184
Eagles' wings, on, 351
Ear, 106
 enchant thine, 93
 falling at intervals upon the, 52

Ear

- give every man thy, 428
 hath not heard, 209
 he has the wrong sow by the, 378
 into my, 78
 it came o'er my, 273
 keep the word of promise to our,
 318
 no Christian, can endure to hear,
 317
 of a drowsy man, vexing the dull,
 400
 of death, the dull, cold, 421
 of Eve, close at the, 408
 of him that hears it, in the, 196
 pierced the fearful hollow of thine,
 283
 plain as whisper in the, 69
 shot through the, 118
 the drowsy, of night, 22
 undulates upon the listening, 52
 voice in my dreaming, 98
 with unwounded, 400
Ear-kissing, 106
Earlier, in the days that were, 311
Earliest at his grave, 67
 hour, to be the very, 210
 to the ground, 146
 years, pedigree traced to earth's,
 300
Early and provident fear, 128
 nothing to him falls, 127
 reason I was up so, 211
 riser Mr. Gray has drawn, 151
 that we may call it, 211
 you've gut to git up, 431
Earn his bread, when he might, 248
 there's little to, 132
Earned a night's repose, 410
 him, than ever proof itself would
 have, 287
Earnest if you fight, gut to be in, 131
 have no time to waste, men in, 416
 in downright, 96
 life is, 222
 of the things that they shall do, 461
 the grateful, of eternal peace, 298
 to do it in, 210
Ear-piercing fife, the, 125
Ears, 106
 fall together by the, 111
 falls into mine, 64
 howled in mine, 98
 if men had, 272
 lend me your, 341
 like softest music to attending, 412
 longer than anything else than
 their, 300
 more learned than the, 2
 noise of waters in mine, 102
 of corn, two, 162
 of flesh and blood, to, 381
 of the groundlings, to split the, 379
 polite, never mentions hell to, 178
 that aged, 106
 that are hoary, takes the, 326

Ears

who shut your saintly, 217
with ravished, 155

Earth, 106, 107

a few feet of cold, 229
again, loves never on, 117
a hell, by making, 177
all that inhabit this great, 201
all things in heaven and, 212
and dashest him again to, 73
and dust, but, 89
and heaven, 'twixt, 255
and lards the lean, 210
and sky, bridal of the, 73
and sky stand presently, till, 391
(as far) as heaven from, 29
a stage, the, 383
a turf of fresh, 269
below, on the, 409
but from this, 406
can yield me but a common grave,

163
circles the, 112
crime deemed innocent on, 66
deny it who can, star of, 113
didst thou on, 377
draw from the, 188
dug his fingers into the wet, 313
enjoy this bounteous, beauteous, 196
ever stretched, the thickest cloud,

159
flop round the, 112
from sullen, 210
gets its price, 176
give him a little, 29
gives us, for what, 176
has no sorrow, 375
has no unpolluted spring, 403
hath bubbles, the, 39
his furrow stands, and to the last of,

79
huge foundation of the, 277
in them than heaven, with less of,
129
is but an echo of the spheres, 272
is dry, when mother, 101
is faded, till the night of, 429
is nor of heaven nor, 332
is toil, but the blessing of, 409
lay her i' the, 426
look not like the inhabitants o' the,

448
loved and lost on, 179
man marks the, 288
men are spread about this, 75
men at most differ as heaven and,
259
model of the barren, 80
more things in heaven and, 303
must borrow its mirth, 212
no life was ever lived on, 98
o'er a' the, 38
of majesty, this, 112
oh that that, 421
on manhood's solid, 250
on the bare, 86

Earth

perish from the circle of the, 276
returns to, 410
round about the, 152
seems a paradise to me, 360
shall glisten in the ray, 159
shall not perish from the, 276
shall reclaim her precious things,

354
should see, and God-illuminated, 417
suck in the, 101
than heaven, breathing less of, 176
than heaven, 'tis less of, 176
that bears thee dead, 381
that heaven upon, 21
the, the sea, 196
the axis of the, 15
the bosom of the, 164
the dust is, 421
the expiring, 353
the gayest soul on, 148
the poor creature of, 135
there be on, 316
the soul he had on, 176
the sunlight clasps the, 204
the thirsty, soaks up the rain, 101
this, 112
though they come from the ends of

the, 391
thou wert not on the, 377
to every man upon this, 89
to heaven, from, 308
to heaven it goes, from, 262
to lift from, 233
too dear, for, 21
treads not the, 150
truth crushed to, 415
two paces of the vilest, 381
words are the daughters of, 459
unseen, spiritual creatures walk the,

381
upon her corpse, the, 388
upon the lap of, 257
was gay, when all the, 148
we rise from the lowly, 208
which bind men down to, 122
who on, 247
with her thousand voices, 154

Earthly dignities, a peace above all,
299

longings, died to all, 91
my vow was, 157
Earthquake's spoil is sepulchred be-
low, 109

Earth's aching breast, the broad, 143
a thief, the, 402
biggest country's gut her soul, 277
breast, in the green, 108
contracted span, yet not to, 463
crammed with heaven, 153
earliest years, whose pedigree
traced to, 300
highest station ends in, 104
woe, to endure life's sorrow and, 242
most happy choir, led, 244
philosopher, and never, 418

Duty
 gives from a sense of, 7
 in unobtrusive ways of, 145
 joy was, 214
 party honesty is party, 297
 seemed to call, 90
 so ought they of, 318
 who thought his, 308
Dwell a weeping hermit there, to, 34
 contented to, 446
 dame truth delights to, 418
 nor be where thou dost, 125
 therein, fiend-like is it to, 365
 where peace and rest can never, 299
Dweldest thou, where, 43
Dwelling in all Denmark, ne'er a
 villain, 426
Dwelling-place, became thy, 377
 that the desert were my, 85
 what kind of, 176
Dwelt, bard here, 18
Dwindle, shall, shall blend, 78
Dyeing scarlet, 102
Dying, 105
 after, all reprove's too late, 59
 all away, now, 52
 answer echoes, 382
 cause, ring out a slowly, 339
 daily, that we are, 79
 eyes were closed, thy, 139
 fire, behind a slowly, 301
 groans of the, 83
 hand, with, 47
 man to dying men, and as a, 314
 only fault was, 90
 rich, rage canine of, 336
 sigh, a sick man's, 119
 sun, dies with the, 281
 the old year lies a-, 468
 thus around us, 75
 to-morrow will be, 343
 tongueless, good deed, 83
Dyspepsy, of a mental, 31

E

Each age, each kindred, 24
 at some well-remembered grave,
 163
 thing's a thief, 402
Eager air, a nipping and an, 5
 for the fray, 12
Eagle, 106
 fly away, as an, 336
 in his flight, from an, 282
 methinks I see her as an, 277
 pride like any, 316
 the screaming, flew, 181
 the soaring, of the Alps, 332
Eagles, 106
 be gathered together, 184
Eagles' wings, on, 351
Ear, 106
 enchant thine, 93
 falling at intervals upon the, 52

Ear

give every man thy, 428
 hath not heard, 209
 he has the wrong sow by the, 378
 into my, 78
 it came o'er my, 273
 keep the word of promise to our,
 318
 no Christian, can endure to hear,
 317
 of a drowsy man, vexing the dull,
 400
 of death, the dull, cold, 421
 of Eve, close at the, 408
 of him that hears it, in the, 196
 pierced the fearful hollow of thine,
 283
 plain as whisper in the, 69
 shot through the, 118
 the drowsy, of night, 22
 undulates upon the listening, 52
 voice in my dreaming, 98
 with unwounded, 400
Ear-kissing, 106
Earlier, in the days that were, 311
Earliest at his grave, 67
 hour, to be the very, 210
 to the ground, 146
 years, pedigree traced to earth's,
 300
Early and provident fear, 128
 nothing to him falls, 127
 reason I was up so, 211
 riser Mr. Gray has drawn, 151
 that we may call it, 211
 you've gut to git up, 431
Earn his bread, when he might, 248
 there's little to, 132
Earned a night's repose, 410
 him, than ever I-roof itself would
 have, 287
Earnest if you fight, gut to be in, 131
 have no time to waste, men in, 416
 in downright, 96
 life is, 222
 of the things that they shall do, 461
 the grateful, of eternal peace, 298
 to do it in, 210
Ear-piercing fife, the, 125
Ears, 106
 fall together by the, 111
 falls into mine, 64
 howled in mine, 98
 if men had, 272
 lend me your, 341
 like softest music to attending, 412
 longer than anything else than
 their, 300
 more learned than the, 2
 noise of waters in mine, 102
 of corn, two, 162
 of flesh and blood, to, 381
 of the groundlings, to split the, 379
 polite, never mentions hell to, 178
 that aged, 196
 that are hoary, takes the, 326

Ears

who shut your saintly, 217
with ravished, 155

Earth, 106, 107

a few feet of cold, 229
again, loves never on, 117
a hell, by making, 177
all that inhabit this great, 201
all things in heaven and, 212
and dashest him again to, 73
and dust, but, 89
and heaven, 'twixt, 255
and lards the lean, 210
and sky, bridal of the, 73
and sky stand presently, till, 391
(as far) as heaven from, 29
a stage, the, 383
a turf of fresh, 269
below, on the, 409
but from this, 406
can yield me but a common grave,
163
circles the, 112
crime deemed innocent on, 66
deny it who can, star of, 113
didst thou on, 377
draw from the, 188
dug his fingers into the wet, 313
enjoy this bounteous, beauteous, 196
ever stretched, the thickest cloud,
159
flop 'round the, 112
from sullen, 210
gets its price, 176
give him a little, 29
gives us, for what, 176
has no sorrow, 375
has no unpolluted spring, 403
hath bubbles, the, 39
his furrow stands, and to the last of,
79
huge foundation of the, 277
in them than heaven, with less of,
129
is but an echo of the spheres, 272
is dry, when mother, 101
is faded, till the night of, 429
is nor of heaven nor, 332
is toil, but the blessing of, 409
lay her i' the, 426
look not like the inhabitants o' the,
448
loved and lost on, 179
man marks the, 288
men are spread about this, 75
men at most differ as heaven and,
259
model of the barren, 80
more things in heaven and, 303
must borrow its mirth, 212
no life was ever lived on, 98
o'er a' the, 38
of majesty, this, 112
oh that that, 421
on manhood's solid, 250
on the bare, 86

Earth

perish from the circle of the, 276
returns to, 410
round about the, 152
seems a paradise to me, 360
shall glisten in the ray, 159
shall not perish from the, 276
shall reclaim her precious things,
354
should see, and God-illuminated, 417
suck in the, 101
than heaven, breathing less of, 176
than heaven, 'tis less of, 176
that bears thee dead, 381
that heaven upon, 21
the, the sea, 196
the axis of the, 15
the bosom of the, 164
the dust is, 421
the expiring, 353
the gayest soul on, 148
the poor creature of, 135
there be on, 316
the soul he had on, 176
the sunlight clasps the, 204
the thirsty, soaks up the rain, 101
this, 112
though they come from the ends of
the, 391
thou wert not on the, 377
to every man upon this, 89
to heaven, from, 308
to heaven it goes, from, 262
to lift from, 233
too dear, for, 21
treads not the, 150
truth crushed to, 415
two paces of the vilest, 381
words are the daughters of, 459
unseen, spiritual creatures walk the,
381
upon her corpse, the, 388
upon the lap of, 257
was gay, when all the, 148
we rise from the lowly, 208
which bind men down to, 122
who on, 247
with her thousand voices, 154
Earthly dignities, a peace above all,
299
longings, died to all, 91
my vow was, 157
Earthquake's spoil is sepulchred be-
low, 109
Earth's aching breast, the broad, 143
a thief, the, 402
biggest country's gut her soul, 277
breast, in the green, 108
contracted span, yet not to, 463
crammed with heaven, 153
earliest years, whose pedigree
traced to, 300
highest station ends in, 104
woe, to endure life's sorrow and, 242
most happy choir, led, 244
philosopher, and never, 418

- Ease*, 107
and sweetness, graceful, 128
gathered, or be with, 228
give one another, 345
in hours of, 453
in mine inn, take mine, 193
in writing comes from art not
chance, true, 467
my heart, a little weeping would,
438
no healthful, 285
not the doctrine of ignoble, 389
that live at home at, 355
they whom youth and, 105
to hours of, 443
Tom felt more at, 353
weary and ill at, 291
with golden, 224
- Easier*, it's a good sight, 133
- Easiest* for his feet, they were, 146
- Easily*, and can more, 166
- Easiness*, a property of, 70
- East*, 107
is east and west is west, 391
is unveiled, the, 225
it is the, 225
I've wandered, 222
nor west, there is neither, 391
of Suez, ship me somewhere, 392
peered forth the golden windows of
the, 393
the great wind overhead is blowing,
279
to west, tobacco which from, 408
to west, trembling on from, 143
wind, but a soul goes out on the, 113
- Easter* day, no sun upon an, 129
wearing his new doublet before, 322
- Eastern* skies, illumed the, 105
windows only, not by, 224
- Eastward* hill, the dew of yon high,
269
to the sea, lookin', 251
- Easy* as lying, 'tis as, 244
gait, and, 186
getting up seems not so, 151
is a bush, how, 128
it is of a cut loaf, 435
man, good, 164
than wrong, though, 159
trips, that the rich by, 176
- Eat*, and be glad, 365
and drank your fill, 228
and drink as friends, 214
and drink on my score, all shall, 267
and some wad, 257
an oyster, to, 292
a rich juicy meal for the worms to,
229
but little meat, I cannot, 6
chat as well as, 47
dried oats, nor, 251
ha'e meat and we can, 257
it, stay and, 48
soft water through hard marble, 252
some part of my leek, make him, 216
- Eat*, tempt the dying anchorite to, 349
they have only stomachs to, 388
thy cake, would'st thou both, 41
together, we still have . . . , 224
up the little ones, 133
with the devil, that must, 87
with you, I will not, 41
- Eaten*, 107
them, and worms have, 238
to death with a rust, 345
your bread and salt, I have, 349
- Eating*, appetite comes with, 11
- Eats* into itself, which, 26
up himself, he that is proud, 320
- Eaves*, 107
- Ebrew* Jew, an, 197
- Echo*, 107
applaud thee to the very, 11
came, the welcome, 274
for evermore, word that shall, 84
lasts a deal longer, its, 203
I asked of, 255
of the spheres, earth is but an, 272
- Echoes* flying, set the wild, 382
on Pontarabian, 39
that start, cruelly sweet are the, 258
- Eclipse*, built in the, 18
- Economists* and calculators, sophists,
50
- Ecstasies*, out of its agonies and, 210
- Ecstasy* of love, the very, 238
the living lyre, waked to, 109
tide is in his, 18
- Eddies* of the mighty stream, are, 322
- Eden*, this other, 112
took their solitary way, through,
462
- Eden's* green and gold, 13
rosy bower, dwelt no joy in, 450
- Edge*, doth lose his, 206
is sharper than the sword, whose,
368
of appetite, the hungry, 191
of battle, on the perilous, 19
of husbandry, dulls the, 31
set my teeth nothing on, 309
- Edges*, and some say knives have, 404
- Editor* was born in Dublin, the, 294
- Education*, 107, 108
of the lad, in the, 467
- Educing* good, still, 160
- El* of science by the tail, holds the,
192
- Effects* from civil discord flow, 93
- Effort*, the last, of decayed fortune,
171
the life of toil and, 389
- Egg*, 108
is full of meat, as full of quarrels
as an, 322
is full of meat, full of wit as an, 447
- Eggs*, 108
and die, lay their, 64
as a weasel sucks, 257
brooding on fancy's, 124
in her nest, she has two warm, 97

- Eggs*
yellow of two hard-boiled, 349
Egotism wrong side out, apology is only, 11
Egoists, 108
Egypt, I am dying, 105
Egypt's dark sea, loud timbrel o'er, 405
fall, when, 322
Eight, may lie abed till, 1
times to-day, that's, 286
to-morrow morn, I'm off at, 132
trump in his hand, a man with, 415
with three times, 73
years, he had been, 393
years together, I'll rhyme you so, 335
Eighteen pence, offered twelve for, 326
hundred pounds, or even, 42
hundred years' profession, after, 42
shillings a week, for, 42
those, upon whom the tower, 193
thousand pounds, 42
Eighth day of March, on the, 348
Either, how happy could I be with, 47
Elate with a dream, 97
Elbow chair, played around her, 450
Elbow chairs, convenience next suggested, 279
Elbow-room, now my soul hath, 377
Elder, 108
race, a type of the true, 308
than herself, the woman take an, 454
Electricity, love, heat, 237
Elery, swan sings her own, 273
Element, burning and consuming, 4
in luck, one constant, 307
one law, one, 322
Elements so mixed in him, and the, 250
the wars of, 191
to strife, to dare the, 436
Elements' rage, and the, 78
Elephants, place, for want of towns, 252
Ell in height, was but an, 331
Elm, the springy branches of an, 219
Elms, 108
Elohim, the strong archangel of the, 248
Eloquence, action is, 2
has drawn upon his memory for his, 291
Eloquent, 108
Elysian, suburb of the life, 76
Embalméd and pure, keep the soul, 377
in tears, 398
Embark, when I, 18
Embarked upon that little boat, 173
Embase him, love did, 232
Embaseth it, corrupteth and, 232
Embellished with He said, and So said I, 62
Embers, 108
spent of ashes and of, 4
Emblem of untimely graves, 88
Embrace, 108
me, as to, 98
take your last, 118
thee, sour adversity, 3
then pity, then, 425
Embraced . . . from the ends of opposed winds, 409
Embraces met, that ever since in love's, 294
Embracing clouds in vain, 369
Emetics, 109
and sicker of, 363
Emigrated, 109
Eminence, kings climb to, 202
raised to that bad, 107
Eminent, for being, 46
Emperor, this Czar, this, 80
without his crown, an, 73
Empire, 109
in thee, contend for, 25
of the sea, the, 354
on, builds what empire far outweighs, 317
to found a great, 361
Emotion, when the heart is so full of, 173
Employ, how fit to, 229
Employed, on selfish thoughts alone, 223
Employment, hand of little, 70
Employments' wishing, of all, 446
Empress, sits, crowning good, 385
Emptiness of ages in his face, the, 180
Empty, and tells her place is, 442
boxes, a beggarly account of, 33
glass, turn down an, 152
hell is, 178
quite, but as, 49
wells, dropping buckets into, 39
Emulation, shouting their, 43
Enchant thine ear, 93
Enchantment, 't is no spell of, 72
to the view, distance lends, 93
Enclose, and no cell, 262
Encompass the tomb, 163
Encounter darkness as a bride, 90
in a free and open, 415
Encumbered, galled, but what, 76
End, 109
and sans, 103
and there an, 90
artful to no, 462
attempt the, 14
dares send a challenge to his, 221
day, come, night, 282
death, a necessary, 80
death the journey's, 77
have not money enough in the, 434
he makes a swan-like, 273
in love of God, all, 269
in lovers' meetings, 198
in what all begins and ends in, 411
is purposed, whose, 157

End

is woe, where the end is, 159
 let us to the, 337
 long agony of this life will, 222
 of fame, what is the, 123
 of honest Jack, an, 168
 of language, nature's, 210
 of life cancels all bonds, 82
 of reckoning, truth to the, 417
 old Time shall lead him to his, 267
 on't, and there's an, 450
 on't, so there's an, 450
 o' the table, 71
 rolls to its appointed, 322
 the black minute's at, 78
 the boys get at one, 135
 them, by opposing, 19
 this strife and sorrow will, 94
 through life to the, 58
 to end, lies frae, 30
 to stand on, 381
 try the man, let the, 251
 which answers life's great, 224
 worst, can't, 159
Endearing young charms, if all those, 47
Endeavour, and in the vain, 384
 resolute in, 54
 themselves, ought they of duty to, 318
 with impotent, 462
Ended, 109
 his cares are now all, 44
 our revels now are, 428
 the griefs are, 464
Ending, 109
 in the frost, the old year is, 290
Endless sleep he wills, if an, 369
Ends and uses, produces noble, 284
 by their privit, 111
 divinity that shapes our, 94
 frizzled like celery tips, their blunt, 437
 in, what all begins and, 411
 in Here he lies, 104
 in place and power all public spirit, 305
 marked, more are men's, 105
 of opposed winds, from the, 409
 of the earth, though they come from the, 391
 their races, 345
 to gain some private, 95
Endure, 110
 a stuff will not, 239
 but still, 35
 life's sorrow and earth's woe, 242
 the toothache patiently, 413
 their going hence, 157
 to hear, no Christian ear can, 317
 to obey, to, 113
 we first, 425
Endured, most tolerable and not to be, 434
Endures forever, surely God, 380

Endures, guards her or with her the worst, 443
Enduring forces, opposing and, 60
Enemies, 110
 have left me naked to mine, 357
 overthrown more than your, 465
Enemy, 110
 his own worst, 249
 men should put an, 33
 ship alongside that of an, 360
 to weigh the, 84
Enemy's dog, mine, 95
Energy sublime, as the, 143
Enfeebled, which is already, 425
Enfold, gilded tombs do worms, 410
Enforced ceremony, it useth an, 238
 who much, 209
Enforcement be, let gentleness my strong, 23
Engaged, art more, 377
Engendered in the eyes, 124
Engine well, to treat his, 329
Engine-driver of broad-gauge mail train, 315
Engineer, 110
Engines, O you mortal, 125
England, 110-112
 a labourer in Christian, 208
 expects every man to do his duty, 104
 Germany, or Spain, 135
 Greece, Italy and, 309
 mother England, 48
 not three good men unchanged in, 259
 shall be in, 130
 slaves cannot breathe in, 368
 the flag of, 284
 the King of, cannot enter, 44
 the roast beef of, 22
 thy name shall yet warrant thy fame, 226
 tremble, made all, 87
England's ale, than a draught of Old, 281
 Alfred named, truth-teller was our, 418
 dead, where rest not, 113
 greatest son, this is, 167
 griefs began, ere, 166
English, 113
 air could make her, sweet as, 343
 gentleman, a fine old, 149
 nation, trick of our, 160
 gun, nor ever lost an, 167
 labourer's wife, as an, 208
 minds and manners, 110
 pluck, the surly, 307
 roast beef, 22
 soil, has no right on, 409
 tongue, all who speak the, 111
 undefiled, well of, 47
Englishman, 113
 American as I am an, 8
 dear, more than all to an, 286
 is proud, 90

Englishman

words I'm an, 47
 Englishman's food, roast beef was the,
 22
 Engrave it, had taken half a lifetime
 to, 264
 on adamant our wrongs we all, 467
 Engraven, deep on his front, 85
 Engrossing death, to, 118
 Enhances life and all its chances,
 noble thought, 284
 Enjoy my Malthus, I never can, 247
 this bounteous beauteous earth, 196
 Enjoyed, peaceful hours I once, 300
 Enlarge itself, never ceaseth to, 53
 Enmesh, with predestined evil round,
 365
 Enmity, proof against their, 302
 works of love or, 381
 Enniskillen, in the town of, 440
Ennoble, 113
 Ennobled by himself, 385
 our hearts, it, 22
 Enoch as a brave God-fearing man,
 313
 Enormous weight could raise, 84
 Enough, cry out itself, 4
 it was not, 183
 she never gave, 141
 we are, 185
 Enquire for, whatever skeptic could,
 441
 Enriched our blood, 22
 Enriches, that which not, 275
Ensign, 114
 'neath the shade of Freedom's, 64
 Enslave their children's children, 60
 Ensnare, tresses man's imperial race,
 168
 Ensnare, if evil thence, 452
 Entails twenty-nine distinct damna-
 tions, 71
 Entangling alliances with none, 6
 Entendeth ay, and most, 150
 Enter death, those who, 77
 here, ye who, 185
 life, souls draw when we, 76
 now, ye cannot, 211
 on my list of friends, I would not
 463
 still, but we can, 211
 the King of England cannot, 44
 there, I will not, 348
 Entereth, knowledge by suffering, 206
 Entering a room, on, 85
 Enterprise, of noble, 18
 Enterprises, impediments to great, 442
 of great pith, 61
 ripe for exploits and mighty, 470
 Enters, this viperous slander, 368
 Entertain, a wilful stillness, 291
 Entertainment, with, 146
 Enthralled, by which men aye have
 been, 321
 Enthroned in the hearts of kings, it is,
 260

Entitle them, the laws of nature and
 of nature's God, 356
 Entitled to, more than that no man
 is, 383
 Entrance to a quarrel, beware of, 322
 Entrances, their exits and their, 383
 Entrap the hearts of men, 168
 Entwine, laurel wreaths, 304
 Envious us, poor creatures how they,
 388
 Envious tongues, to silence, 299
 Environ, what perils do, 302
 Environed me about, 98
Envy, 114
 dared not hate, who, 434
 of less happier lands, 112
 that decried him, 122
 Epaulete worn't the best mark of a
 saint, 431
 Ephesian dome, that fired the, 123
 Epics in each pebble underneath our
 feet, 460
 Epicure, dish that tempts an o'er-
 gorged, 92
 would say Fate cannot harm me, 349
 would say, live while you live, 227
 Epicurus' sty, in, 181
Epitaph, 114
 believe a woman or an, 67
 none wrote his, 145
 Epitaphs, of worms and, 164
Epithet, 114
 suffer love, a good, 239
Epitome, 114
 Equal eye, who sees with, 38
 feet are trod, by, 464
 good produce, 117
 made, and in the dust be, 103
 in full-blown powers, 318
 powers, can ne'er be, 241
 to all things, though, 141
 where all are, 114
Equalized, 114, 115
 Equals the king to the shepherd, 369
 this, what blessed ignorance, 370
 Equivocation will undo us, 43
Era, 115
 Erased, nor be, 465
 Erebus, his affections dark as, 273
 Erect, who stands, 248
 Erecting a grammar school, in, 317
Erim, 115
 Err is human, to, 140
 art may, 277
 upon the sober side, always, 396
 weep for the frail that, 312
 Errand, and in your joyous, 152
 speeds, and his, 36
 Erred, nor am I confident they, 139
 Erring souls, who looks on, 52
 Error, and many an, 315
 dies of lockjaw, 415
 hurled, in endless, 462
 in religion, what damned, 330
 lies, in reas'ning pride, our, 316
 which some truth, the, 120

- Error, wounded, writhes in pain, 415
 Errors fail, some female, 128
 Eruptions, breaks forth in strange, 277
 Escape a work so sad, 450
 calumny, thou shalt not, 42
 not the thunderbolt, innocents, 193
 whipping, and who should, 440
 Escaped my recollection, almost, 89
 Escapement, the clicking of the terrible, 403
 Espied a feather of his own, 106
 Essence, his glassy, 251
 pure, so soft and uncompound is their, 381
 Established law, the slow critter, 212
 Estate and sunneshine flies of, 3
 fallen from his high, 121
 of very small, 175
 who had an old, 149
 Esteem and love were never, 158
 to love, to know, to, 221
 Esteemed above thy life, are not with me, 223
 Esteems your merit, how he, 405
 Eternal beadroll, on Fame's, 47
 day, and a new morning brings, 13
 in the human breast, 186
 Night, Chaos and, 46
 peace, earnest of, 298
 Eternal's wrath appeased, by penitence the, 301
 Eternities, peaks of two, 222
 two, the past, the future, 222
 Eternity, that wander through, 90
 the clock tells of, 280
 through nature to, 89
 to feel the passion of, 402
 when time unveils, 411
 Ethereal sky, all the blue, 132
Euchred, 115
 Euclio said and sighed, 91
 Euphrosyne, in heaven cyleped, 264
 Europe, better fifty years of, 45
 Evade, human power which could, 467
Eve, 115
 brought woe to all mankind when, 449
 close at the ear of, 408
 from noon to dewy, 122
 span, and, 149
 the bugbears of a winter's, 401
 the first of dupes, 103
 the son of Adam and of, 317
 upon the first of men, 2
Even, 115
 measure of immortal hope, 115
 was weary and old, which at, 442
Evening, 116
 bell, twilight and, 18
 bells, those, 23
 by the waters, many an, 226
 care, housewife ply her, 175
 come in the, 59
 dusk of, 4
 each, sees it close, 410
 exhalation in the, 122
Evening
 fantastic visions of the, 428
 skies, the dusk in, 246
 star, sunset and, 17
 Event, one far-off divine, 322
 to himself, the final, 340
 Events, coming, cast their shadows before, 358
 in the course of human, 356
 of every day, the, 352
 stride on before the, 358
Ever, 116
 and a good jest for, 196
 and ever the curse shall be on thee for, 69
 and for ever, 125
 be friends, we must, 146
 for, and for ever, 334
 for, float that standard sheet, 17
 for, never, 55, 280
 independence for, 192
 still for, 125
 we parted for, 296
 Ever-heightening life, every phase of, 224
 Everlasting farewell take, our, 125
 the, had not fixed, 134
 Evermore, adieu for, 3
 and shall be for, 289
 from his grey hairs gone for, 121
 shall be Yes for, 468
 Every bush, misdoubteth, 25
 day, dying thus around us, 75
 day, the rain it raineth, 325
 day they live, something, 138
 ducat in six thousand ducats, 103
 heart beat knoweth, 163
 hour, groaning, 56
 inch a king, 202
 man after his desert, use, 440
 man thy ear, give, 428
 man to do his duty, expects, 104
 minute, sighing, 56
 moment dies a man, 69
 one I knew, to, 320
 tongue brings in a several tale, 61
 word a reputation dies, at, 332
 word, church, church at, 52
 Everything by starts, 114
 else, in, 187
 good in, 3
 is for the best, 24
 we meet, there's fun in, 147
 which now thou art, being, 236
 who has not a conscience in, 62
 Everywhere, Be bold, 28
 I am with thee, 207
 out of the, 16
 Evidence against us, in bearing heavy, 450
 to give in, 289
Evel, 116
 all partial, 338
 and the good, warfare 'twixt the, 433
 behaviour, her, 351

Evil

be thou my good, 186
do him good and not, 451
from seeming, 160
goodness in things, 160
justified in doing, 117
lost half its, 424
love of money is the root of all, 267
manners live in brass, 34
money, the root of, 266
news rides post, 281
no man means, 88
obscures the show of, 213
or extremely, 251
round, thou wilt not with predestined, 365
side, for the good or, 83
sign, an, 25
soul producing holy witness, 11
spirit, an, at his birth, 283
thence ensue, if, 452
turn, wants but one more, 173
we fear nae', 19
Evils, 116
Ewe bleat for the lamb, made the, 448
Ewigkeit, a lay in de, 297
Exact man, and writing an, 326
shade of Julius Caesar's hair, 58
Exactness, with, grinds he all, 262
Exalted sat, Satan, 107
Examination, 't will be found upon, 87
Examine Venus and the moon, 306
well his milk-white hand, 36
Example, by Christian, 197
by the same, 315
may profit by their, 414
you with thievery, I'll, 402
Exceeds all earthly bliss, as far, 262
Excel, of all those arts in which the wise, 467
Excellence a fair divided, 168
it cannot reach, and hates that, 114
Excellent, oh, it is, 151
Excess, better the, 28
of blood, perish through, 447
of ill-got, ill-kept pelf, 300
of it, give me, 273
wasteful and ridiculous, 152
Exchange a peaceful word, nor to, 229
joy is an, 198
Exchequer of the poor, thanks, the, 401
Exclusive heaven, a sole, 176
Excommunicated, nor, 64
Excrement, stolen from general, 402
Excuse for the glass, she'll prove an, 210
the worse by the, 128
Excuses, not forced to frame, 250
Excusing of a fault, 128
Execute, a hand to, 173
I will, 197
laws which the people have made, 289
Executes a freeman's will, 144
blow which while it, 81

Execution in the morn, that wait for,

333
like a pardon after, 59
Executors, 117
Exercise depend, on, 172
Exercises, to such preposterous, 210
Exhalation in the evening, 122
Exhaled, had sparkled as a dewdrop, was, 378
she sparkled, was, 378
Exile, hooting at Coriolanus', 43
return with her from, 319
Exist and to be glad, I manage to, 61
Existence, called the New World into, 16
is a merry treat, 147
secured in her, 191
the things misnamed death and, 369
time wasted is, 407
't is woman's whole, 232
Exits, they have their, 383
Expatiates in a life to come, 186
Expectancy and rose, the, 263
Expectation, 117
every day beguiled, 92
rise, bids, 185
to bury them, in, 254
Expects his evening prey, 470
every man to do his duty, 104
Expediency, 117
party courage is party, 297
Expedient, to pursue the, 141
Expenditure, annual, nineteen nineteen six, 192
Experience, 117
my, tell ye wut it's ben, 40
old, but his, 198
to make me sad, than, 261
Expire, persons died before they, 91
Explain his explanation, 117
it, by trying to, 323
Explained, is easily, 329
Explanation, 117
Exploits and mighty enterprises, ripe for, 470
Exposed he lies, 86
Expound, and argue, he could plead, 283
Express, even its minted coins, 157
Expressed, but ne'er so well, 447
in fancy, but not, 11
Exquisite to last, joys too, 198
Extension of domain, 110
Extent of your treasures, you learn the, 366
proud of a vast, 353
to any great, 340
Extenuate, 117
External parts, agree with our, 456
Extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, for, 393
Extreme gusts will blow out, 132
hate in the like, 237
in love or hate, in good or ill, 449
Extremes, 117
both . . . in, 324

Extremes

is such, the fate of all, 259
 of passion, 'twixt two, 297
 Extremity, a daring pilot in, 304
 Exulting, the people all, 43
 Exults and sings, in youth the heart,
 470

Eye, 117, 118

a blue and sunken, 239
 a lightsome, 403
 all of fire, the, 246
 and a tear in her, 371
 and listless, 274
 and pride in her, 316
 and the love-light in your, 387
 begets occasion, his, 196
 closed her bright, 147
 could never see, a friendly, 128
 dares not lend his, 312
 defiance in their, 316
 fruitful river in the, 448
 has danced to see, many an, 114
 hath not seen it, 209
 heaven in her, 161
 heaven of her delightful, 452
 her, lost its light, 153
 he takes the mother's, 469
 hide her shame from every, 136
 is it for fear to wet a widow's, 442
 like Mars, an, 250
 looks yellow to the jaundiced, 195
 more peril in thine, 302
 of heaven, as the great, 119
 of heaven, the beauteous, 152
 of him who made us, if we offend
 the, 107
 of newt and toe of frog, 179
 quick-glancing, whose, 410
 requires, the closing, 35
 repose, where may the wearied, 434
 seems wrong to man's blindfold, 337
 shoots darts from her merry black,
 226
 shuts up sorrow's, 370
 squints the, 135
 the poet's, 308
 the postern of a small needle's, 42
 there was lustre in his, 351
 to guide the seaman's, 245
 tongue, sword, 263
 what eye but such an, 322
 what immortal hand or, 405
 when Douglas wets his manly, 398
 which hath the merriest, 213
 which would forget to wake, 10
 who sees with equal, 38
 will mark our coming, there is an,
 438
 with its soft black, 148
 Eyebrow, made to his mistress', 242
 Eyelids closed, her quiet, 105
 Eyelids down, weigh my, 370
 heavy and red, with, 360
 if ever from your, 23
 inclines our, 370
 to kiss thine, 293

Eyes, 118

all my mother came into mine, 399
 and feast upon her, 238
 and his temples about, sported his,
 463
 and with rainy, 164
 are heavy and dim, till the, 460
 a stain, what looks to thy dim, 198
 because thou hast hazel, 322
 buried in thy, 174
 close up his, 80
 dear as these, 443
 drink to me only with thine, 99
 engendered in the, 124
 grow dim, that made your, 176
 hath not a Jew, 197
 have dulled their, 155
 hooded, shafts from, 23
 hood mine, 372
 I could play the woman with mine,
 399
 I could weep my spirit from mine,
 438
 I dared not close, my fevered, 369
 I'll drink the words you send, with
 mine, 466
 I strain my, 313
 kindling her undazzled, 277
 knowledge from others', 394
 left the flushing in her galled, 399
 lies deeply buried from human, 186
 light that visits these sad, 443
 love looks not with the, 69
 make thy two, 380
 might sometimes see, our, 321
 mine, have seen the glory, 153
 no speculation in those, 29
 not a friend to close his, 86
 of flame, in he came with, 87
 of the ignorant, 2
 of the sleepers waxed deadly, 77
 revengeful, fix, 28
 sans, 49
 saw with his own, 106
 sees with larger, other, 261
 severe, with, 199
 shall be turned to behold, when my,
 420
 sights of death within mine, 102
 smell onions, mine, 438
 soft, looked love, 334
 tears in his, 307
 that death bandaged my, 78
 that shone, the, 258
 that would not shrink, with, 420
 that you could turn your, 355
 the cynosure of neighbouring, 70
 the mind has a thousand, 281
 the night has a thousand, 281
 the steady keel, while follow, 43
 thet tell o' triumph, 299
 they strike mine, 364
 those cunning waters of his, 426
 through another man's, 170
 try to shut their saddening, 384
 were closed, thy dying, 139

Eyes

were drawn to him, our, 244
 with air, mock our, 56
 with coin-weights shut, two, 208
 with his half-shut, 57
 with streaming, 76
 with the meek, brown, 246
 yawns before our, 178
 Eyesight, not with blinded, 350
 Eye-witness, against thine own, 150

F

Fabric of this vision, the baseless, 428

Face, 118, 119
 and limb, 418
 and may the cherubs on its, 68
 as a nose on a man's, 285
 a stone is on her, 388
 counsel in his, 85
 day's disasters in his morning, 93
 familiar with her, 425
 full of woe, with a, 246
 give me a, 364
 grows old, the, 211
 he had a broad, 24
 his council and his, 154
 his furrowed, 225
 it, let him fearlessly, 461
 look on her, 128
 looks the whole world in the, 292
 must hide, false, 122
 my, is my fortune, 246
 my ten commandments in your, 59
 o' fire, her, 71
 of the dead, gazed on the, 313
 of the dead, on the, 311
 of the foe, breathed in the, 77
 looks the strong world in the, 410
 shade my lifeless, 75
 shuddering on thy, 377
 sometimes in a dead man's, 225
 spit in my, 218
 that can be given to a man's, 219
 that sages have seen in thy, 373
 that smiles in year, 212
 the climber-upward turns his, 7
 the flash, and, 227
 the mist in my, 78
 the emptiness of ages in his, 180
 the public stare, can stand and, 449
 there is a garden in her, 343
 there, you find one, 290
 to face, talked with us, 308
 to face, when two strong men stand,
 391
 too roughly, visit her, 243
 truth has such a, 425
 which all men knew, honest, 171
 voice, or form, or, 274
Faces, 119
 all are gone, the old familiar, 307
 full of kindly, 182
 one of those, children loathe, 176
 stern defiance, in their, 130
 Facing fearful odds, 89

Fact, the crowning, 144
 to put a, 218
 Factions, and cherish, 101
 Factories with blood, build, 413
Facts, 119
 of guilty acts, unknown, 99
 upon his imagination for his, 291
 Fade away, the stars shall, 191
 may flourish or may, 399
 no more, the love that shall, 240
 or sorrow, 77
 Faded and gone, are, 342
 flower, but a little, 135
 till the night of earth is, 429
 Fades o'er the waters blue 2
 the glimmering landscape, 209
 the last long streak of snow, 372
 youth, 221
 Fading away, like fairy-gifts, 47
 in music, 273
Fall, 119
 but if you, 150
 ef we don't, 320
 or land or life, if freedom, 143
 rather than, 322
 swell out and, 52
 with me, my purpose should not,
 446
 Failed him, one word for ever, 283
 till language quite, 389
 who strove and who, 61
Fallings, 119
 Falls, one sure if another, 71
 to see a bad one, never, 70
 Fain die a dry death, 80
 have all men true, 150
 would I climb, 55
Faint, 120
 and yield, where thou would'st
 only, 198
 know all words are, 459
 now, as farewells, 52
 praise, damn with, 71
 weary and, 182
 Fainting spirit fell, ere my, 439
Fair, 120
 all thet's honest, honnable and, 111
 and free, come, thou goddess, 264
 and young, ever, 16
 and young, was she very, 200
 are kind, still the, 141
 arms are, 13
 deserves the, 34
 forms, and hoary seers, 334
 hand that writ, 169
 house built on another man's
 ground, 187
 if women could be, 455
 most divinely, 94
 lady, ne'er won, 120
 learned and, 180
 looks, but love, 189
 loved the brightest, 185
 or foul, be, 221
 the, the chaste, and unexpressive
 she, 358

Fair

this life which seems so, 461
 thoughts be your fair pillow, 304
 to no purpose, 462
 to see, a maiden, 24
 woman, never a, 119

Fairer, 120

Fairies, none but, here are seen, 304
 Fairly bound, so, 30

Fairy gifts fading away, like, 47
 hands their knell is rung, by, 34
 ring, or to tread our, 304
 tales of science, with the, 352

Faith, 120, 121

almost mak'st me waver in my, 378
 and hope, two cardinal virtues, 315
 and love, works of, 267
 and morals hold, the, 412
 and pride, glows with, 173
 and unfaith can ne'er be equal
 powers, 241
 an' truth, wut's words to them
 whose, 19

fought for queen and, 105
 have, and struggle on, 391
 have thine own, 312
 I build my, 155
 in all, is want of, 241
 in God and nature, 156
 in honest doubt, more, 97
 in the Christ, thou who hast, 242
 is but the flower, 327
 itself be lost, 376
 law, morals, all began, 269
 many in sad, 416
 perplexed in, 97
 shall make a clearer, 466
 so long as, 219
 teaches us little, 179
 than Norman blood, simple, 148
 that right makes might, let us have,
 337

they had denied, of the, 34
 they have in tennis, 401
 true, and ready hands, 259
 upon, such as do build their, 329
 woman's, 450

Faithful, 121

I would be so, 97
 of thy word, 124
 wife, without debate, the, 442
 Faithless, among the, 121
 Faithlessness is party dishonour,
 party, 297

Faith's pure shrine, they sought a, 464

Falcon, 121

in our glove, our, 344
 soar her swing, let the wild, 344

Fall, 121

and her bay-tides rise and, 32
 and some by virtue, 365
 and their shackles, 368
 another thing to, 400
 back into my chair, 284
 by dividing, we, 420
 divided we, 420

Fall

doest mark the sparrow's, 84
 ere we come to, 260
 full well he may, as, 308
 half to rise and half to, 462
 he that is down need fear no, 97
 I fear to, 55
 if we must, 259
 in Adam's, 2
 into Charybdis, I, 353
 into sin, man-like is it to, 365
 it had a dying, 273
 lest we, 313
 like a bright, 122
 like men, let us, 259
 no lower, can, 97
 no use buildin' wut's a-goin' to, 40
 of a sparrow, providence in the, 320
 one of them shall not, 320
 or a sparrow, 38
 out with a tailor, didst thou not, 322
 out with dirt, to, 361
 startles thousands with a single, 81
 successive, they, 250
 take them as they, 309
 the blossoms, 154
 the curtains, let, 116
 the weak that, 312
 they must stand or, 202
 together by the ears, 111
 to rise, held we, 337
 to sin, impute my, 365
 upon the sod, as snow-flakes, 144
 with gentlest, 18
 wha' last beside his chair shall, 201
 when Egypt's, 322
 when their leaders, 271
 where fall it may, 10

Fallen, 121

and the weak, for the, 368
 arise, or be for ever, 15
 cold and dead, 43
 from high, rich china vessels, 362
 from his fellow's side, 90
 head, to trample round my, 76
 on evil days, though, 116
 sadly off, have, 469

Falling, 121

a star was, 384
 prone, so that, 313
 star, like a, 122
 the fear's as bad as, 371
 to the prompter's bell, slow, 70
 with soft slumbrous weight, 370

Falling-off, 121*Falls*, 121, 122

as I do, 164
 asunder at the touch of fire, 38
 before us, 17
 from a steady heart, 265
 from the wings of night, 282
 the Coliseum, when, 57
 the great man never, 164
 with the leaf, 372

False, 122

again, proved, 95

False

and friendly be, both, 24
 and hollow, all was, 122
 any other thing that's, 67
 as dicers' oaths, as, 287
 creation, a, 70
 in friendship, 385
 Latin, I smell, 211
 of heart, never say that I was, 2
 pride in place and blood, 54
 prints, credulous to, 453
 to God, while we are doubly, 213
 to any man, canst not then be, 415
 we are by nature, 83

Falsehood, 122

no, 416
 strife of Truth with, 83
 Falsehood's honey it disdained, 411
Falsehoods, 122

for a magazine, furnish, 245

Falstaff sweats to death, 210

Falter, to, would be sin, 337

Faltering feet, often, 324

Fame, 122-124

again increasing, and, 421
 and gives immortal, 272
 and light is thy, 428
 and not to, 53
 and profit, ere her cause bring, 34
 be mine, could, 275
 fresh and gory, from the field of his,
 153
 he sought be just as fleeting yet, 62
 is shrewdly gored, my, 332
 I would give all my, 6
 love, wine, ambition, 274
 name shall yet warrant thy, 226
 nor too fond of, 46
 nor yet a fool to, 466
 out to wealth and, 214
 sang of love and not of, 241
 shall twine for me, 104
 the deck it was their field of, 288
 the speaking-trump of future, 274
 to his dead, 121
 unknown, and to, 257
 use gave me, 421
 wade in wealth or soar in, 104
 wealth, and honour, what are you,
 237
 well secured our, 89
 were thine, that, 275
 what once had . . . wealth and,
 334

Fame's eternal beadroll, on, 47

eternal camping-ground, 26

Familiar, 124

as his garter, 161
 in his mouth as household words,
 275

with her face, 425

Familiarity, I hope upon, 238

Family, 124

glee, full of, 441
 my, think it indispensable, 382
 one of Eve's, 115

Family

wants of a young, 48

Famine drew the bolt, till, 110

Famous, 124

victory, 't was a, 425

Fanatic, foul-tongued, 108

Fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
 our, 454

Fancy, 124

bids, if so your, 153

but not expressed in, 11

feigned, sweet as those by hope-
 less, 205

free, in maiden meditation, 257

her, is so flexible, 319

is some men's, 187

makes me more than king, 402

now my sere, 223

of most excellent, 468

paints, if our conduct is n't all your,
 349

still my sense in Lethe, 98

the lips we press in sparkling, 55
 Fancy's child, sweetest Shakespeare,
 432

Fane of God, the, 114

Fanged with murderous stones, 387

Fangs, beware my, 95

Fantasies that apprehend, such shap-
 ing, 243

Fantastic if too new, alike, 126

round, in a light, 409

toe, on the light, 409

tricks, plays such, 251

Fantasy, nothing but vain, 99

Fantasy's hot fire, it is not, 237

Far and near, from, 52

as springs will, as, 173

away, and o'er the hills and, 463

away, and was it, 176

away, over the hills and, 180

between, few and, 9

between, short and, 9

from gay cities, 68

from home was he, 182

from the madding crowd, 68

see ever so, 178

that little candle, 42

til that hit be so, 53

Far-blazing from the rear of Philip's
 house, 25

Far-called our navies melt away, 139

Fardels bear, who would, 79

Fare like my peers, 78

thee well, and if for ever, 125

thee well, beloved, 125

thee well, Isle of Beauty, 1

worse, one might go farther and,
 321

Farewell, 124, 125

a long farewell, 164

and looks around to say, 70

and mercy sighed, 142

goes out sighing, and, 438

hope, and with hope farewell fear,
 186

Farewell

- hope . . . bade the world, 142
- I only feel, 242
- no sadness of, 18
- remorse, 186
- sweets to the sweet, 395
- to Lochaber, 229
- Farewells*, faint now as, 52
- Farmer, my father's a, 246
- Farmer's cad, here I come to be a, 200
- Farmers stood, here once the em-
battled, 362
- Far-off divine event, one, 322
- Farther, gets the narrower by going,
276
- Farthest from the fear, the, 127
- Farthing, two sparrows sold for a, 320
- Farthings, five sparrows sold for two,
320
- Fashion*, 126
 - our own hands, 67
 - planted, in all the world's new, 303
 - the glass of, 263
 - the high Roman, 341
 - the old, 191
- Fashioned as the artist wills, made to
be, 107
- others, that, 263
- Fashions*, 126
- Fast*, 126
 - and furious, grew, 264
 - and the world goes by, 129
 - and weep, wherefore should I, 365
 - an Œdipus-people is coming, 301
 - a week with bran and water, 312
 - come he, 79
 - if the child was too, 348
 - more grievous torment than a her-
mit's, 235
 - the horse I drive so, 186
 - to, like one that takes diet, 239
- Fasted, on Fridays when they, 267
- when you, 239
- Fasten, before any vice can, 425
- Fastened, unless it is tightly, 206
- Faster, madness only makes them go,
403
- than gnats in cobwebs, 168
- than his tongue, 118
- Fasting, thank heaven, 238
- Fasts I keep, because of the, 78
- Fat*, 126
 - and grows old, one of them is, 259
 - more, than bard beseems, 18
 - oyster, 't was a, 292
 - paunches have lean pates, 298
- Fatal and perfidious bark, 18
- shadows that walk by us still, 2
- dart, feather on the, 106
- vision, art thou not, 70
- word, that, 124
- Fate*, 126, 127
 - a heart for any, 2
 - a heart for every, 2
 - and mine are one, eagle's, 106
 - and wish agree, 15

Fate

- but in our, 86
- cannot harm me, 349
- changeless sentence of mortal, 211
- entailed the mother's throes, 59
- fear no sudden, 227
- forced by, 13
- found a rare soul, 244
- fulfil, change and, 154
- in spite of, 221
- master of his, 141
- of all extremes is such, 259
- of a nation was riding that night,
276
- of the peasant, when a prince to
the, 317
- of woman, it is the, 451
- reserves, which, 119
- take a bond of, 14
- that then denied him, 122
- Fates*, 127
 - may be, though far our, 237
 - when once the, 75
- Father*, 127
 - Adam sat under the tree, 13
 - and mither, though, 440
 - antic the law, old, 213
 - disobeyed, no, 466
 - forgive them, 140
 - hear my prayer, 313
 - is alcalde, he whose, 5
 - I thank thee, 109
 - no more like my, 37
 - of spirits, to the, 298
 - of the man, 49
 - preferring you before her, 189
 - say, asked but what he heard his,
416
 - take them, 13
 - to that thought, thy wish was, 446
 - was a Gallagher, his, 348
 - what is your, 246
 - without your, 320
- Father's brother, but no more like
my father, 37
- grave did utter, 37
- house, chimney in my, 36
- house, nearer my, 278
- life, the serpent that did sting thy,
356
- spirit, I am thy, 380
- Fathers*, 128
 - brothers, sisters, 129
 - deemed it two, our, 139
 - died, land where my, 65
 - fools, we think our, 111
 - the ashes of his, 89
 - the birthplace of our, 111
 - the spirits of your, 288
- Fatter, would he were, 126
- Fattest hog, the, 181
- Fault*, 128
 - a noble fool was never in a, 397
 - dear Brutus, the, 127
 - deem it not a, 349
 - flies every, 231

Fault

- he that does one, 218
 his only, 90
 holds him as one without a, 12
 I see, to hide the, 260
 just hint a, 71
 than they, their stars were more in,
 456
 which needs it most, a, 218
Faultily faultless, 128
Faultless, 128
Faults, 128
 a little blind, be to her, 301
 and folly, your neebours', 305
 England, with all thy, 110
 lie gently on him, his, 333
 need deal lightly with thy, 450
 not free from, 46
 observed, all his, 15
 than hairs, more, 168
 to scan, their merits or their, 305
 were his own, his, 261
 will not be hid, my, 365
Faults' books, their own, 119
Favour, a floating balance in their
 own, 352
 to this, she must come, 468
Favours, when Fortune, 141
Fawn at his feet, 't will, 461
 on you, I will, 378
Fawning publican he looks, how like
 a, 320
 where thrift may follow, 412
Fawns, the young, are playing with
 the shadows, 469
 upon the lamb, when the lion, 226
Fealty, our country claims our, 259
Fear, 128
 above, all, 155
 a name of, 419
 and hope and longing unexpressed,
 234
 and not of, 84
 and the sorrow, the, 109
 and with hope, farewell, 186
 a shadow and a, 69
 a stranger to, 197
 death, to feel the fog, 78
 death as children fear, 77
 each bush an officer, thief doth, 394
 him not, but I, 126
 his terrible shape, I hardly, 78
 if my name were liable to, 126
 is affront, 450
 no fall, he that is down need, 97
 no more the frown, 146
 no more the heat o' the sun, 103
 nor hope, I neither, 369
 nor love, nor, 367
 not guilt, those who, 123
 not the anger of the wise, 332
 of an imminent danger, just, 430
 of burning, for, 131
 of his trial hath no, 5
 of kings, the dread and, 260
 o' hell's a hangman's whip, 184

Fear

- our cry, let the nations, 143
 peace wun't keep house with, 299
 preoccupateth it, 77
 that men should, 80
 the Arch, 78
 thee, ancient mariner, I, 253
 thee not, I, 395
 the farthest from the, 127
 the littlest doubts are, 238
 there is not a word of, 78
 thy skinny hand, I, 253
 'tis time to, 419
 to lament or, 65
 to speak, they are slaves who, 368
 to tread, where angels, 138
 to tread, wheels rush in where
 horses, 439
 to wet a widow's eye, is it for, 442
 we'll come to harm, I, 267
Fear'd, 128
 that what he, 394
Fearful night, 'tis a, 304
 summons, upon a, 57
 thing, it is a, 376
 trip is done, 43
Fearing to attempt, by, 97
Fear's as bad as falling, the, 371
Fears grow great, where little, 238
 he that but, 394
 his fate too much, he either, 126
 it, t' avoid misery, 422
 its joys and, 404
 may be liars, 391
 my hopes for half thy, 409
 not danger's post, breast that, 145
 our hopes belied, 105
 saucy doubts and, 41
 to plunge with all your, 79
 with hope, twining subtle, 186
Fear'st thy death, grossly, 80
Feast, 129
 as you were going to a, 99
 at any good man's, 23
 bare imagination of a, 191
 chief nourisher in life's, 370
 is set, the, 167
 of Crispian, is called the, 66
 of reason and the flow of soul, 327
 one, one house, 170
 upon her eyes, and, 238
Feasted thus, since we have, 380
Feasts, compared to public, 253
Feather, a wit's a, 183
 care as light as a, 361
 is wafted downward, as a, 282
 of his own, espied a, 106
 of the blue, a, 403
 on the fatal dart, 106
 so lightly blown, was ever, 271
 the, whence the pen, 301
 to wait a, 377
 will turn the scale, a, 351
Feathers plucked, their own, 106
 to thy heels, set, 171
 when fowls have no, 142

- Feature, in form and, 418
 to each hard-working, 314
 Features, ah, the coarsest, 259
 February face, such a, 119
 Fed from within, 250
 his former bounty, 86
 on, grown by what it, 11
 our sea for a thousand years, we
 have, 113
 with gazing, 124
 with the same food, 197
 worse, than your hogs and your
 sheep, 523
 Federal Union, the, it must be pre-
 served, 420
 Federation of the world, the, 433
 Fee, set my life at a pin's, 223
 the doctor, than, 172
 the priest hath his, 176
 thrice thy, 381
Feeble, 129
 faith, a, I would not shake, 120
 hand, a sinful heart makes, 366
 hands and helpless, 156
 Feed fat the ancient grudge, 166
 he that doth the ravens, 326
 his sacred flame, 234
 my revenge, it will, 335
 on cates, than, 399
 on her damask cheek, 298
 on the air, Love can, 240
 on this fair mountain, leave to, 269
 upon nothing, to, 308
 were best at home, to, 129
 what would thousand others, 300
 Feeding, starve with, 9
 upon them, to persist in, 109
 Feeds and breeds, that, 402
 three, 181
 Feel and dare, a heart to, 173
 another's woe, teach me to, 260
 as I used to feel, to, 430
 farewell, I only, 242
 for man, it does not, 38
 have felt and, 233
 in any member, no comfortable, 285
 instinctively I, 163
 I only, 125
 it, doth he, 185
 it too well, I can, 327
 like a child, don't, 49
 much more the heart may, 174
 she seems to, 200
 that I am happier than I know, 170
 the friendly stroke, ere we, 89
 the infinite in me, I, 230
 thy very wishes, to, 293
 what they inflict they, 455
 whether a shoe be Spanish or neat's
 leather, 20
 within me a peace, and I, 299
Feeling, 129
 as to sight, 70
 care not for, 67
 deeper than all thought, 403
 divested of, 364
Feeling
 has this fellow no, 70
 from the Godhead, a, 233
 of sadness and longing, 375
Feelings, 129
 I had immortal, 230
 not in figures on a dial, 227
 prove that you have human, 58
 with, when the warmest, 123
Feels at each thread, 380
 her place is empty, and, 442
 his way, the mannikin, 15
 it instantly, she, 380
 not the toothache, he that sleeps,
 371
 the noblest, 227
Few, 129
 and fell at his, 194
 and head, weeping at the, 74
 and when he will to cast it at his,
 107
 are weary and sore, thy, 162
 a stone at the, 229
 blood on your pointer's, 148
 crossed in rest, two pale, 208
 epics in each pebble underneath our,
 460
 fireside pleasures gambol at her, 452
 freedom's soil beneath our, 17
 have trod the ground, blessed, 328
 have wings, the, 470
 Isariot washes the bridegroom's,
 194
 nothing walks with aimless, 160
 marks of angels', 460
 of cold earth, a few, 229
 of peace, war-sick at the, 300
 proud at his, 353
 standing with reluctant, 246
 stays our hurrying, 79
 they pinched her, 208
 they were easiest for his, 146
 tread beneath our, 170
 'twill fawn at his, 461
 walked those blessed, 67
 where my, have trod, 207
 with flying, 71
 Feigned, sweet as those by hopeless
 fancy, 205
 Feigning, the truest poetry is the most,
 309
 Feline foe, mauls some, 44
Fell, 130
 down, all of us, 121
 ere my fainting spirit, 439
 foremost fighting, 131
 I do not love thee, Doctor, 327
 in the battle of life, 61
 like the stick, he, 340
 my lady, 57
 swoop, at one, 49
 the hardest-timbered oak, 390
 till from itself it, 112
 upon a day, as it, 256
 "Feller" was you saw her with, who
 the, 363

- Fellow almost damned in a fair wife,
 a, 382
 and want of it the, 465
 a robustious periwig-pated, 379
 beats all conquerors, a lean, 61
 do unto the other, 82
 he's a good, 178
 in a market-town, a, 326
 in the firmament, no, 62
 may be straighter 'n a string, 187
 no feeling, has this, 70
 should have fewer words than a par-
 rot, 295
 suppose some, 279
 thru, stick a, 156
 whom they call John, the young,
 403
 worm, to trample my, 177
 Fellow-creature's aid, of my, 313
 Fellow-feeling makes one wondrous
 kind, a, 201
 Fellow-man, to whale his, 171
 Fellow's a villain, that, 426
 side, fallen from his, 90
Fellows, 130
 no patience with sech swellin', 156
 young, will be young fellows, 468
 Fells a knave, there he, 383
Felony, 130
 Felt, all that I have, 233
 another's woe, who, 448
 as a man, though he, 346
 a wound, that never, 351
 I have, 221
 or seen, a touch that's scarcely, 350
 the lesser is scarce, 247
 when more is, 178
 Female countenance, at every comely,
 455
 errors fall, some, 128
 heart can gold despise, what, 44
 when a young, 363
 Female-tongue-running, thou, 397
 Fence, ox jumped half over a, 272
 Fens, reek o' the rotten, 69
 Ferrash strikes, the dark, 401
Ferryman, 130
 Festal cheer, with, 101
 Festival, meeting at a, 224
 Fetch me now in fire, and the devil
 will, 448
 the dead, the devil to, 87
 Fetched, 'round be, 159
Fewd, 130
Fends, 130
 Fever, after life's fitful, 223
 called living is conquered at last,
 229
 called the tertian, he died of the
 slow, 441
 once when I had a, 286
 Few and far between, 9
 and short were the prayers we said,
 313
 or none would do beside, 159
 for the gain of a, 297
 Few, their wants but, 68
 they are that see it clear, how, 433
 those by death are, 289
 through which a, 214
 thy voice, but, 428
 to be chewed and digested, 30
 will be ever content, with, 205
 words are the best men, men of, 259
 Fewer men, the, 185
 words than a parrot, 295
 Fevered lips, drained by, 435
 Fiat millions slew, whose, 332
 Fib becomes due, when one, 82
 or sophistry, destroy his, 353
 Fibres net the dreamless head, thy,
 468
 Fibs, I'll tell you no, 323
 Fickle still, were firm, not, 455
 Fico for the phrase, a, 386
 Fiction, but in a, 307
 her cup was a, 100
 stranger than, 416
 Fiddle behind the door, hangs up his,
 261
 Fiddler, statesman, and buffoon, 114
 Fiddler's wife, kissed the, 263
 Fie, foh, and fum, 27
 upon "But yet!", 41
 upon your law, 213
Field, 130
 and the street, smacks of the, 314
 an' hill, snow on, 152
 a scar brought from some well-
 fought, 198
 be lost, what though the, 231
 bore him off the, 138
 but for you possess the, 391
 equipment 'e could find, was all the,
 420
 gaining some hard-fought, 409
 he rushed into the, 131
 he that tossed you down into the,
 207
 I grew up in the, 259
 is slain, if he that in the, 184
 man for the, 454
 of air, through the, 386
 of fame, the deck it was their, 288
 of his fame fresh and gory, from the,
 153
 of thought, the free, broad, 403
 that never set a squadron in the,
 382
 there be six Richmonds in the, 337
 to die, like Hector in the, 28
 where they, upon this, 276
 Fields, and a' babbled of green, 359
 below him, the green, 235
 better to hunt in, 172
 by quiet, 18
 dales and, 235
 floods the calm, 268
 holy, over whose acres, 67
 of corn, Ruth among the, 120
 the little tyrant of his, 168
 the new street of the little, 389

Fields, toiling in the naked, 207
 were won, showed how, 68
 Fiend, a frightful, 128
 Flibbertigibbet, the foul, 135
 the devil's wife was but a, 464
 thou marble-hearted, 192
 Fiend-like is it to dwell therein,
 365
 Fiends, a legion of foul, 98
 be these juggling, 318
 they flew, the, 57
 Fiend-voices that rave, the, 78
 Pierce, safer being meek than, 159
 thing, that, 61
 zeal, showed their, 144
 Pierceness of the dove, 97
 Fiery floods, to bathe in, 90
 shapes, was full of, 277
 Fife, in front of a drum an' a, 11
 the ear-piercing, 125
 Fifteen minutes of hell, to have some,
 176
 Fifth, a, shall close the drama, 109
 Fifty, at, chides his infamous delay,
 251
 miles, he had journeyed, 106
 of them, fought not with, 324
 years, all o', 111
 years ago, more than, 360
 years of Europe, better, 45
 'Fifty-three, runs north of, 212
 Fifty-four-forty or fight, 131
 Fig, a cherry and a, 162
 for the vicar, and a, 26, 226
 Fig-leaves for the naked truth,
 patching, 416
 Fight, 130, 131
 a harder matter to, 219
 always ready to swear and, 408
 a man may, 249
 and die for her, to, 189
 and none to, 388
 better, are baffled to, 337
 differing doctors and disciples, 162
 for freedom, they that, 143
 for love as men do, we cannot, 457
 growl and, 95
 have fought the good, 120
 I dare not, 48
 I have fought my, 221
 it out, spur on and, 383
 let graceless zealots, 120
 not to the strong, the, 324
 on to the last, 58
 or tyranny to, 219
 the bloody, blundering, 433
 the soul has closed in, 377
 through it, and we'll, 171
 through the perilous, 17
 to suffer, resist, 120
 we'll, and we'll conquer, 286
 when a shin in, 216
 when glory leads the, 143
 who knows the splendour of the,
 390
 wut is wuth a, 212

Fighting, 131
 devotion, dust, perhaps a name, 274
 had grown rusty, for want of, 26
 man, but a first-class, 147
 to show you're up to, 299
 Fights, lives, breathes, labours, 176
 he that, and runs away, 130
 he that gained a hundred, 167
 he who, and runs away, 130
 Fig-tree, 131
 Figure moulded, and to this, 107
 Figures on a dial, not in, 227
 Filches from me my good name, he
 that, 275
 Fill a fair and honest cup, then, 68
 and drank your, 228
 another room in hell, 178
 a pit as well as better, 312
 every beaker up, 445
 it high, 101
 our bowls once more, 33
 the cup and fill the can, 69
 the speaking-trump of future fame,
 to, 274
 the world can never, 300
 up one monument, goodness and he,
 267
 with commerce, saw the heavens,
 59
 Filled that they o'erflow, 101
 with signs and portents, more, 165
 with such memories, 258
 Fillip me with a three-man beetle, 22
 Fills the room up, grief, 165
 the white and rustling sail, 359
 Film, though light as, 245
 Fin, fish have no, 142
 Final blow, own genius gave the, 106
 goal of ill, 160
 trump, to wait for the, 77
 Find, didst thou this body, 377
 fast bind, fast, 126
 flowers, will, 135
 her, amid the dust of books to, 416
 he that sweetest rose will, 343
 linen enough, they'll, 226
 me, and thou shalt, 207
 me and turn thy back on heaven,
 159
 out the way, love will, 231
 that better way, to, 397
 the wealth ye, 355
 weeds, may, 135
 Finding a smooth pebble, now and
 then, 417
 Finds the day, night is long that
 never, 282
 Fine, 131
 a point upon it, not to put too, 309
 a sight, is half so, 129
 how exquisitely, 380
 makes that and the action, 102
 within thee growing coarse, 56
 Finely wrought, too, 33
 Finer than the staple of his argument,
 424

- Finger, from his ambitious, 8
 if she scratches her, 415
 its, was in the largest public pie, 54
 rest, the angel's, 91
 to lay his, 108
 touched him and he slept, 371
 writes, the moving, 465
 Fingers bloody red, with, 167
 cannot lick his own, 62
 contaminate our, 36
 he dug his, into the wet earth, 313
 in the salad-bowl, plunge his, 349
 pricking her, 304
 wan, with, 110
 wandered idly, my, 291
 weary and worn, with, 360
 Fingers' ends, smile upon his, 359
 Finish off my lunch, to, 321
 Finished by such as she, 168
 Finite grasp infinity, how can, 192
 Finny prey, surprise the, 168
 Fire, 131, 132
 a clean heart and a clear, 175
 a clear, a clean heart, 175
 against my, 95
 all alone, to be poking the, 441
 and clothes, meat, 336
 and her pale, 402
 and sword and desolation, call, 329
 and sword, with, 425
 and the devil will fetch me now in, 448
 are as bad as a, 332
 a spirit all compact of, 240
 as tapers waste that instant they take, 81
 as the flint bears, 209
 asunder at the touch of, 38
 a woman's story at a winter's, 389
 bastion fringed with, 19
 behind a slowly dying, 301
 bitterer than a thousand years of, 83
 gold must be tried by, 158
 hasty as, 324
 her face o', 71
 if ever the Prairie Belle took, 329
 immortal spark of that, 233
 in thy heart and a fire in thy brain, 69
 I sit beside my lonely, 330
 i' the blood, 70
 i' the flint, 135
 laden, orb'd maiden with white, 268
 love's a, 233
 must be the tongue of, 314
 no seraph's, 176
 not fantasy's hot, 237
 not the fierce heat of, 4
 now stir the, 116
 of life, before the, 221
 of passion, allay the, 327
 oh for a muse of, 272
 O love, O, 204
 on a stallion shod with, 86
 pale his ineffectual, 153
 pregnant with celestial, 109
 Fire
 sat by his, 68
 set the heart on, 4
 shrivelled in a fruitless, 160
 sinks the, 139
 slackens, life declines, when the, 28
 speech ventilates our intellectual, 380
 stars are, 97
 stranded with strings of, 244
 that warmeth cold, the, 369
 the eye all of, 246
 the motion of a hidden, 313
 the right Promethean, 118
 the sun is but a spark of, 376
 the tongue is a, 412
 to touch the, 120
 who can hold a, 191
 with wit, 283
 Fired another Troy, 177
 the Ephesian dome, that, 123
 the shot heard round the world, 362
 Firelight fell, as the, 280
 Fires, 132
 confined to fast in, 380
 live their wonted, 35
 spending all her, 377
 thee, no German Rhine-wine, 151
 Fireside happiness, to, 443
 pleasures gambol, 452
 the light of its own, 173
 Firm a heart, too tender or too, 236
 as the land, 267
 at his dangerous post, 304
 keep the soldiers, 104
 nerves, my, 72
 so, yet soft, 453
 Firmament, 132
 and the wide, 191
 no fellow in the, 62
 now glowed the, 268
 Firmer, better, shall be clearer, 450
 Firmest friend, in life the, 176
 Firmness in the right, with, 337
 shakes off her wonted, 162
 First, 132
 a little more trouble at, 96
 all words came, 458
 American, the, 8
 an' do it, 82
 breath, we draw our, 455
 by whom the new are tried, 126
 city Cain, and the, 64
 cries, Hold, enough, 214
 degree, no creature owns it in the, 284
 disobedience, of man's, 93
 Eve, but if the, 115
 falls, the ripest fruit, 146
 fierce impulse unto crime, 66
 garden made, God the, 64
 garments, came in with our, 191
 green peas, the, 32
 is hailed, when the, 178
 let me be ever the, 146
 magnitude, thou liar of the, 217

First

- of men, Eve upon the, 2
 of men, richest, happiest, 402
 passion woman loves her lover, in
 her, 232
 rank of these, in the, 114
 requisite, the, of a good citizen, 54
 returns the, 159
 rude sketch, 13
 salmon, and the, 32
 sight, that loved not at, 242
 sight they loved, but at, 242
 that came away, I was the, 189
 that ever burst, we were the, 353
 the, in loftiness of thought, 309
 the good die, 91
 they are the, 328
 to welcome, the, 176
 when Britain, 37
 which mates him, 82
 who with best meaning have in-
 curred the worst, 464
 Pir-trees dark and high, the, 331
Fish, 132
 as in the osprey to the, 278
 hangs in the net, here's a, 214
 have no fin, 142
 this, will bite, 16
 what cat's averse to, 44
 wild-fowl, or venison, 36
Fishers, 132
Fishes, 132, 133
 all sorts of, 32
 gnawed upon, men that, 102
Fish-hook, 133
 Fishified, how art thou, 134
 Fish-like smell, ancient and, 371
Fid, 133
 for treasons, stratagems, and spoils,
 273
 the reason to the rhyme, hard to,
 335
 to employ, how, 229
 Pitful fever he sleeps well, 223
 Fitness comes by fits, a woman's, 453
Fits, 133
 all her children, nature, 67
 a woman's fitness comes by, 453
 them all, the handle which, 218
 Pitter being sane, it's, 159
 Fitting of self to its sphere, rest is the,
 333
 Five, arts that thrive at Number, 13
 have I slain to-day, 337
 I dine at, 92
 sparrows sold for two farthings, 320
 wits, alone and warming his, 292
 Fix this thing for good an' all, 40
 Fixed like a plant, 306
 on futurity, 86
 the brazen hasp, and, 263
Flag, 133
 has braved a thousand years, whose,
 110
 has flown, an English, 113
 is stayed, the English, 113

Flag

- of Dixie, advance the, 94
 of England, the meteor, 110
 of England, what is the, 111
 of England blew free, the, 284
 of our union for ever, the, 420
 of the brave, the, 110
 our, was still there, 17
 party that does not carry the, 420
 to April's breeze unfurled, their, 362
 was new, when this old, 456
 wavin' challenge, each torn, 299
 Plagon of sack, seven deadly sins in a,
 26
Flags, 134
 my labour never, 207
 Flame, adding fuel to the, 147
 and feed his sacred, 234
 and its orbe of, 419
 in Ætna's breast of, 233
 in he came with eyes of, 87
 I shuttered my doors with, 284
 lacks oil, after my, 228
 my blood is liquid, 423
 of love, the ardent, 339
 summoned to drink to my, 274
 the volcano's tongue of, 24
 this fluttering spark of vital, 428
 to qualify, absence seemed my, 2
 vital spark of heavenly, 428
 Flames, but endless, 347
 in the light refulgent, 288
 yet from those, 72
 Flanders, our armies swore terribly in,
 395
 Flannel and sheeting, dealing out,
 175
 Flash, and face the, 227
 and in a, 262
 of the lightning, a, 269
 Flashed the red artillery, far, 13
 with Israfil, or, 244
 Flashing, seen war's lightning, 431
 Flashes of merriment, your, 468
 Flat and unprofitable, how weary,
 stale, 463
 with a spade, laid them, 77
 Flatter, averse alike to, 46
 most, the wooer who can, 458
 wrinkles . . . won't, 465
Flatteries, 134
 damn his treacherous, 259
 Flattering unction, lay not that, 419
Flattery, 134
 a stranger to, 197
 soothe, or, 421
 whom 'twere gross, 66
 Flavour of mild decay, a general, 82
 that gives it all its, 423
 Flaw in right, or, 356
 to expel the winter's, 421
 Flaws congealed, sudden as, 161
 Flax, is severed as the, 38
 seeketh the wool and the, 451
 to scorch them up like, 347
Flea, 134

- Fleas*, 134
 a flea has smaller, 134
Fled, all are scattered now and, 351
 as if that soul were, 170
 hope withering, 142
 I waked, she, 98
 whose lights are, 17
Fledge the shaft, to, 106
Fleet in my arms, and, 47
 invincible, when that great, 111
 one, 133
 our years are, 79
Fleeting yet, fame . . . be just as, 62
 time is, 163
Fleets, ten thousand, 288
 time, 221
Flesh, 134
 and blood, to ears of, 381
 and blood so cheap, 78
 are weak, and if my heart and,
 436
 a weight of carrion, 103
 from her fair and unpolluted, 426
 in man's obdurate heart, no, 38
 like cumbrous, 381
 neither fish nor, 132
 now take away the, 380
 rotted off his, 15
 sinks downward, whilst my gross,
 270
 statue of, 115
 thou tookest, 377
 touches the, 77
 wallets of, 88
Fleshed thy maiden sword, 395
Flew a trope, but out there, 335
 from between their lips, the wedges,
 437
 thence up he, 63
Flibbertigibbet, 135
Fliers, your comrades chase e'en now
 the, 391
Flies, and in a moment, 233
 every fault, 231
 from pole to pole, it, 262
 from woe, 370
 of estate and sunneshine, 3
 shoot folly as it, 136
 will crowd, the buzzing, 184
 with swallow's wings, 186
Plieth to it, grief, 77
Flight, an eagle in his, 282
 brighten as they take their, 27
 not attained by sudden, 177
 of ages past, once in the, 228
 of years began, since first the, 75
 O time, in your, 340
 thy certain, 387
Fling away ambition, 7
 her old shoe after, shall, 244
Flings it a bone, if he, 461
Flint, 135
 bears fire, as the, 209
 being incensed he's, 161
 weariness can snore upon the, 437
Flirt and flutter, with many a, 325
Float, a breath can, 144
 a ship, there is water to, 37
 for ever, 17
 over a slave, never, 133
Floated on, they, 56
Floating by, ice mast-high came, 190
Flock, I am a tainted wether of the,
 439
Flocking ghosts, hast thou met the,
 151
Flocks that range the valley free, 305
Flog, 135
Flogging, 135
Flood, 135
 by the rude bridge that arched the,
 362
 gates are open, the, 247
 swallowed in the, 231
 the calm fields, 268
 went upward with the, 357
 which taken at the, 405
Flooded the crimson twilight, it, 374
Floods foamed forth in, 6
 to bathe in fiery, 90
Floor, and curled up on the, 350
 kiver the, 16
 new foot on the, 119
 the nicely sanded, 295
Flop 'round the earth, 112
Flopped down on my marrow-bones,
 I jest, 313
Flourish all the year, that, 357
 at its root, could not, 445
 but thou shalt, 191
 he, and still, 286
 in an old cravat, virtue may, 171
 princes and lords may, 300
 the shelter and grace of our line, 49
Flourished over us, 121
Flow, and dark as winter was the, 225
 backward, one moment, 82
 of soul, feast of reason and the, 327
 of their tears, by the, 398
 you might have let them, 148
Flowed around our incompleteness,
 154
Flower, 135
 about to blow, there's a, 225
 and thorn, 224
 a simple maiden in her, 246
 faith is but the, 327
 he lurks in every, 77
 if thou hast crushed a, 149
 is born to blush unseen, many a,
 149
 is just a flower, a, 316
 may prove a beauteous, 239
 O'Dumblane, the sweet, 364
 of a blameless life, 26
 on every bough, there grows a, 203
 safety, we pluck this, 280
 that smiles to-day, the same, 343
 the meanest, that blows, 404
 to flower, the butterfly from, 342
 was in flushing, our, 326
Floweret of the vale, the meanest, 293

- Flowers*, 135
 and fruits of love, the, 223
 and play with, 359
 no fruits, no, 285
 strews with fresh, 452
 that only treads on, 406
 the young, are blowing toward the west, 469
 was it full of, 176
Flowery food, crops the, 27
Flowing asunder, swerving and, 339
Flown, an English flag has, 113
 black bat night has, 148
 the day's last beam is, 429
Flung magic o'er my way, 148
 to the heedless winds, 441
 up dead, some, 35
Flush of a new-born sun, 13
 the east hath confessed a, 225
Flushing in her galled eyes, left the, 399
Flutter, bird of time has but a little way to, 406
Fluttered by the wings of Cherubim, 52
Flunked, 135
Fly, 136
 as high as metaphysic wit can, 261
 at his heels, 't will, 461
 away, as an eagle, 336
 betimes, then, 234
 by change of place, 178
 I, I mount, 163
 immortal scandals, 351
 like thought, 171
 nor hurt a, 271
 or to drown a, 377
 soon as granted, 237
 that sips treacle, the, 395
 those that, may fight again, 130
 to others that we know not of, 79
 to the desert, fly with me, 85
 turn and, 28
 up, my words, 313
 which way shall I, 177
Flying, borne down by the, 83
 fast, and we are, 344
 feet, with, 71
 fishes play, where the, 252
 her white wings, 436
 old time is still a-, 343
 set the wild echoes, 382
 while nights and larks are, 151
Flying-chariot, bear the, 386
Fly-wheel in our modern civilization, 55
Foam, 136
 chafe and break into, 138
 of his gasping, the, 386
 too full for sound and, 18
 wave may not, 113
 white is the, 387
Foam-fountains in the sea, his, 354
Foamed forth in floods, 6
Foams high and brave, 265
Focus, into one, 204
- Foe*, 136
 an Arab chieftain treats a, 12
 a pitying, 142
 as soon for a trampled, 173
 breathed in the face of the, 77
 but debt, dread no, 184
 could quell thy soul, no foreign, 112
 each I judge thy, 71
 furnace for your, 136
 in one red burial blent, 40
 mauls some feline, 44
 my dearest, 73
 of peace and law, 143
 one common, 409
 overcome but half his, 139
 the avowed, the erect, the manly, 145
 to let in the, 84
 where breathes the, 17
 who never made a, 145
 with some infernal, 377
Foeman should scowl, if the brow of the, 226
 will find neither coward nor slave, 110
Foemen worthy of their steel, 433
Foes, if there were no, 101
 make friends of, 24
 never from her, 436
 of all the, 21
 routed all his, 19
 who hate, with a pardon for the, 363
Fog in my throat, to feel the, 78
Fold, like a wolf on the, 14
 their tents, shall, 44
Folded in the same encircling arms, 416
Folio, for I am for whole volumes in, 466
Folks, and looks arter his, 356
 are in their beds, while, 44
 never understand the folks they hate, 171
 on shore now, them unhappy, 285
Folks's corns out, new ones hunt, 161
Follies and misfortunes of mankind, 180
 of such a book of, 449
 that themselves commit, 243
Follow, and then let virtue, 266
 as the night the day, it must, 415
 him, bids men, 390
 him, I will, 196
 make the body, 142
 mine own teaching, twenty to, 397
 out his plan, 321
 so fast they, 448
 some must, 55
 thee and make a heaven, 169
 thee to the last gasp, 243
 the funeral car, 433
 this and come to dust, 103
 where my feet have trod, 207
 you, unworthy as I am, to, 378
 you the star, 338

- Followed her, the king himself has, 202
 him, through all the world she, 463
 in her path, ever, 143
 wicked ways, she never, 441
 yet are, 70
- Following her, crush me for, 416
- Follows after prayer, that, 374
 fast, and a wind that, 359
 his own instructions, 94
 ye ez long's ye live, 40
- Folly*, 136
 and ignorance, 252
 and with pride, with, 449
 confess thy, 341
 deem it not all a too presumptuous,
 304
 the memory of past, 445
 to be wise, 'tis, 190
 to be wise too soon, 446
 your neebours' faults and, 305
- Folly's all they've taught me, 118
- Fond, fair and yet not, 455
 kiss, ae, 203
 of fame, are, 123
 of fame, nor too, 46
 of grief, to be, 165
 of him, are n't you, 237
 of him, are you so, 237
- Fonder, absence makes the heart
 grow, 1
- Fondly to-day, which I gaze on so,
 47
- Fondness o'er thee, that weep in, 443
 of a dove, with the, 173
- Pontarabian echoes, on, 39
- Food at last is the ivy's, 195
 chief o' Scotia's, 310
 crops the flowery, 27
 fed with the same, 197
 for fools, flattery's the, 134
 for powder, 312
 for seven long year, have been
 Tom's, 261
 for vermin, like Priam, 89
 heavenly, is very light, 123
 it likes, and other, 64
 not ever craving for their, 31
 of love, if music be the, 273
 of sweet and bitter fancy, 124
 of us that trade in love, moody, 273
 pined and wanted, 182
 slakes hunger, the, 369
 they picked the luscious, 300
 was the Englishman's, 22
- Fool*, 136, 137
 a noble, was never in a fault, 397
 as wit turned, 447
 beside that he's a, 323
 but the heart of the, 200
 his whole life long, he is a, 444
 honesty's a, 183
 is knavish, 452
 is love, so true a, 239
 let me play the, 264
 man suspects himself a, 251
 marry a, 255
- Fool*
 more knave than, 205
 of yourself, what a, 440
 their love away, while unthrifths, 232
 the pious, that raised it, 123
 the prize be sometimes with the, 318
 to fame, nor yet a, 466
 to make me merry, rather have, 261
 to the wiseman, the, 369
 who thinks by force or skill, a, 450
 yon brawny, 248
 you would think truth were a, 218
- Fooled, as father Adam first was, 449
- Foolery*, 137
 in the wise, 136
- Fooling thee, she is, 24
- Foolish for a tear, too, 371
 tears upon my grave, drop thy, 76
 thing, never says a, 202
 wit, than a, 137
- Fool's paradise, a, 295
 paradise, in his, 295
- Fools*, 137, 138
 all our yesterdays have lighted, 411
 are as like husbands, 190
 are my theme, 350
 contest, let, 161
 folly in, 136
 have, for so, 217
 like you, we thrive at Westminster
 on, 292
 in spite of all the, 111
 insulted by, 320
 of nature, we, 268
 or knaves, what, 306
 that marry, they are, 255
 the food for, 134
 the paradise of, 295
 they are the money of, 459
 who came to scoff, 352
 who roam, they are, 182
 will learn in no other, 117
 would wish to die, even, 81
- Foot*, 138
 and hand go cold, both, 6
 before, and firmly placed his, 136
 can fall, as softly as, 407
 gorgonized me from head to, 384
 in the grave, with one, 164
 of a conqueror, proud, 112
 of night, hushed as the, 282
 of thy crags, O sea, 161
 of time, noiseless falls the, 406
 of time, the inaudible and noiseless,
 406
 of time, the lazy, 56
 o' man, he was six, 249
 one, in sea, 83
 on the floor, a new, 119
 showed worth on, 417
 to the sole of his, 196
 upon a worm, man who needlessly
 sets, 463
- Football game, in life, as in a, 222
- Footpath way, jog on, the, 174
- Footprints*, 138

- Footsteps he hath turned, 65
 in the sea, his, 154
 roam, howe'er thy, 182
 Pop their passion, a, 462
 Forage for herself alone, to, 106
 Forbade to wade through slaughter,
 368
Forbear, 138
 for Jesus sake, 29
Forbearance, 138
 Forbid, but that I am, 380
 it, almighty God, 217
 my tears, therefore I, 399
 why was Caty not, 200
 Forbidden tree, fruit of that, 93
 Forbore, and, 78
Force, 139
 but this twofold, 260
 from all her men, drawing, 277
 however great, there is no, 389
 in the decrees of Venice, no, 213
 it out, to, 398
 my ramparts, to, 284
 of nature, the, 309
 of temporal power, the, 260
 of the crown, to all the, 44
 or skill, who thinks by, 450
 shall have spent its novel, 297
 upheld the truth, by tradition's, 416
 Forced by Fate, 13
 gait, 't is like the, 309
 me out of thy honest truth, 399
 those waters from me, 399
 till it be, 422
 Forces, all his, dare not cross the
 threshold, 44
 opposing and enduring, 60
 Fordoes me quite, makes me or, 247
 Forefathers had no other books, our,
 317
 of the hamlet, 108
 Fore-foot, there he put his dear, 372
 Forego it, this single life, 366
 Foregone conclusion, a, 60
 Forehead, did not with unashful, 356
 is wrinkled, because his, 309
 kiss from my, 340
 of our faults, the teeth and, 289
 of the morning, than with the, 282
 there was glory on his, 351
 Foreheads, carried so long beneath our
 wrinkled, 403
Foreign, 139
 foe could quell thy soul, no, 112
 land, to what it is in a, 133
 levy, nothing, 223
 nations, intercourse with, 65
 rivals, through fear of, 110
 strand, from wandering on a, 65
 troops, in my country, 8
 Foreman smiles, the, 92
 Foremost captain of his time, 43
 fighting, fell, 131
 man of all this world, 36
 to defend, 176
 Foreseeing man, brave, 8
 Forespent, clean, 457
Forest, 139
 a fool i' the, 137
 like the leaves of the, 216
 no true lover in the, 56
 their trysting-place in the, 339
 the old tree is leafless in the, 290
 there's no clock i' the, 56
 Forestalled to be, 260
 Forests of the night, in the, 405
 Foretell, I can, 315
 Foretells the nature of a tragic vol-
 ume, 38
 world of happiness their harmony,
 437
 Foretold, truly that hour, 296
 what else can be, 228
Forever, 139
 one grand sweet song, that vast,
 374
 Forfeit of my bond, 83
 Forfeits his own blood, he, 27
 Forgave the offence, 280
 Forge another to take up the old ac-
 ceptance, 82
 the arms ye, 355
 the steel, I, 386
 think God can't, 156
Forget, 139
 it soon, I won't, 286
 men's names, new-made honour
 doth, 275
 never can I, 72
 not that I am an ass, 13
 or courage to, 310
 so lost in lexicography as to, 459
 that learning, laboured much how
 to, 466
 the human race, 85
 the love o' life's young day, never
 can, 222
 them all, you'll, 128
 the man wholly, you, 314
 themselves so far, muse that men,
 455
 this lost Lenore, and, 280
 who never can, 384
 Forgetful we are of death, how, 79
Forgetfulness, 139
 not in entire, 25
 steep my senses in, 370
 Forgets, the heart that has truly loved
 never, 393
 Forget'st, what thou hast, 170
Forgetting, 140
 a sleep and a, 25
 that even the sparrow falls, 177
Forgive, 140
 forget and, 139
 her deceit with a tear, and, 333
 him, cursed be my tribe, if I, 193
 me for lying, the Lord, 244
 my foul offence, 429
 this foolish tear, 398
 to love and to, 260
 to pity and perhaps, 138

- Forgiven*, 140
by Christ in Heaven, the sin, 366
hopes to be, 176
little to be, 312
- Forgiveness*, 140
- For lives, for who, 335
- Forgiving*, 140
- Forgot as soon as done, 407
by the world, 140
his own griefs, and, 125
loved accents are soon, 209
should auld acquaintance be, 14
was Britain's glory, 241
- Forgotten*, 140
nor must Uncle Sam's web-feet be,
437
not one of them is, 320
what the inside of a church, 53
- Fork, adder's, 179
- Forked mountain, a, 56
- Forlorn, that would make me less, 293
- Form*, 140
a combination and a, 250
and bearing fruit, taking, 461
and feature, in, 418
a state, scarce serve to, 385
doth take, the bodie, 377
from off my door, take thy, 19
for soule is, 377
his vacant garments with his, 165
let thy future give colour and, 127
in a visible, 78
in perfect rest, a perfect, 302
of prayer can serve my turn, 313
of success, that highest, 389
or face, 274
shall hail him at the gates of death,
61
so fair, a, 176
that sleep reveals, a late-lost, 442
the mould of, 263
- Forma pauperis to God, in, 388
to God, sue in, 312
- Formation of a demeanour, in the, 85
- Formed the whole, who, 233
- Forming, and swiftly, 271
- Forms, all, all pressures past, 331
decay, though the, 256
moods, shapes of grief, 448
no, or crosses, 220
of government, for, 161
of hairs, to observe the, 458
of party strife, ancient, 339
of things unknown, the, 308
to the common mind, education, 107
to his conceit, with, 307
unseen their dirge is sung, by, 34
- For sake him, his favourite sins all, 366
its languid melancholy frame, 428
- For saken his sins, thinks he has, 366
when he's, 4
- For sakes, the wretched he, 370
- For swore, a woman I, 157
- Fortress*, 140
as a warrior storms a, 392
built by Nature, 112
- Fortress*
I can march up to a, 283
of storming some airy, 409
- Fortunate, as he was, 7
- Fortune*, 141
fair or fatal, for, 461
hath given hostages to, 442
joy for his, 7
leads on to, 405
led, by wit or, 214
of outrageous, 19
sent me, 137
smiles, where, 370
the last effort of decayed, 171
to, and to fame, 257
to be a well-favoured man is the
gift of, 466
to dispose, for, 89
to prey at, 168
what is your, 246
while he whose, 266
- Fortune's power, I am not now in, 97
- Fortunes*, 141
lest it may mar your, 380
our, and our sacred honour, 307
strong, women are not in their best,
456
- Forty, a fool at, 137
centuries look down upon you, 322
flags with their silver stars, 134
knows it at, 251
minutes, in, 152
pounds a year, passing rich with,
336
thousand men, with, 202
- Forty-odd befell, at, 22
- Forty-parson power to chaunt thy
praise, 190
- Forty-second Foot, and the, 138
- Fossils*, 141
- Fought all his battles, 19
and bled in freedom's cause, 58
and prayed, the men that, 181
each of us, 113
each other for, what they, 425
for queen and faith, 105
for, that heroes, 416
for her, 416
he, he conquered, and he fell, 130
not with fifty of them, if I, 324
so well, they that had, 80
throughout a weary life, has, 321
with outright, met and, 219
- Foul*, 141
and do n't shirk, don't, 222
be fair or, 221
deeds will rise, 83
fall him that blanches first, 114
his days are, 101
murder most, 272
- Foul-tongued fanatic, you, 108
- Found his work, he who has, 459
it, most of us have, 405
myself famous, 124
out the limit of my capacity for
work, never, 460

- Found that life was duty, 104
 that means not to be, 355
 thee a way, 140
 them air, and I, 302
 't will be, 87
 when, make a note of, 285
 you, when I, 137
- Foundation, no sure, set on blood, 27
 the frame and huge, 277
- Foundations lie, the strong, 267
- Founder, meant to, 115
- Fount about to stream, there's a, 225
- Fountain of all human frailty, the, 452
 spouting through his heir, 248
- Fountains, large streams from little, 2
- Four acts already past, the first, 109
 days, those, 37
 summers after, we met again, 296
 things greater than all things are,
 164
 times the spoon, 349
 hundred nobodies were ruined, 379
- Four-square to all the winds that
 blew, 413
- Fourteen hundred years ago were
 nailed, 67
- Fowl by hatching the egg, sooner have
 the, 108
- Fowler, is the net of the, 280
- Fowls*, 142
- Fox*, 142
- Fraculous indeed, and was very, 198
- Fragment of his blade, 47
- Fragments lie, and painted, 362
 on the broken and dishonoured, 420
- Fragrant, with Sappho, 410
- Frail, it may be, 44
 so, so strong, 374
 that err, weep for the, 312
 too, women are, 453
- Fragility*, 142
 from the organ-pipe of, 273
 the fountain of all human, 452
- Frame agree, while souls and bodies in
 one, 378
 a ladder, we can, 170
 a shock of pleasure to the, 435
 and huge foundation, the, 277
 a shining, 132
 forsake its languid melancholy, 428
 like the grosser, 387
 my face to all occasions, 118
 the law unto my will, 213
 thy fearful symmetry, could, 405
 unequal laws, 115
 when my whole, 331
 with rapture-smitten, 274
 with this goodly, 419
- Framed, equal laws which it had, 59
 their iron creeds, and, 155
 to make women false, 122
- France*, 142
 England, Germany, 135
 fair gentlemen of, 179
 the deadly Waterloo, the grave of,
 435
- France*
 the foaming grape of Eastern, 344
 the king of, 202
- Francis C—— lies, here, 87
- Frantic clutch, denying to his, 115
- Fraud, his heart as far from, 29
- Fraught with menace, more, 165
- Fray, in arms and eager for the, 12
 of such a bloody, 308
- Free*, 142
 and open nature, 183
 and strong, 247
 as air, love, 233
 as aught but the, 133
 as nature, I am as, 350
 both open and both, 84
 deeds, turnpikes leading to, 31
 even to the uttermost, 412
 for who are so, 286
 from faults, not, 46
 himself from God he could not, 39
 his people are, 405
 in the country of the, 469
 I shall be, 78
 let us die to make men, 225
 o'er the land of the, 17,
 only, he soars, 233
 principles, refuge of, 111
 proud fathers slumber at thyside,
 thy, 128
 quill, Britons have a tongue and,
 110
 ring in the valiant man and, 422
 so cleanly I myself can, 296
 souls, we that have, 195
 speech, turnpikes leading to, 31
 that moment they are, 368
 the blue, the fresh, the ever, 354
 thought, turnpikes leading to, 31
 till thou at length art, 376
 to make thy music, 10
 to prove all things, 320
 to think and act, men are, 220
 we must be, or die, 412
 whom the truth makes, 144
 who would be, 29
- Freed, Ned Purdon from misery, 168
- Freedom*, 142-144
 and then glory, 18
 and whiskey gang thegither, 440
 deed is done for, 143
 in all the pride of, 217
 of the press and quill, 110
 reigns, faith with, 219
 ring, let, 65
 shall awhile repair, and, 34
 shall have a new birth of, 276
 stand in the Old South Church, 32
 the kingliest act of, 144
 the nation's later birth of, 276
 to worship God, 464
- Freedom's banner streaming o'er us,
 17
 cause, in, 58
 ensign, 'neath the shade of, 64
 soil beneath our feet, 17

Freedom's tomb, vampire which from,

64

Freeman, 144

Freemen, we call you as, 286

Free-will, and that sort of thing, 330

Freeze, there's nothing can, 372

thou bitter sky, 24

thy young blood, 380

Freezing the marrow with too late,

211

Freight, built for, 66

Freight-train of conversation, upset a,

321

Frémont and victory, 142

French crown, a fairer name than, 332

Frenchman, 144

Frenzy rolling, in a fine, 308

Fresh and simple, hearts are, 156

wild thrill, 33

woods and pastures new, 458

Fresh-blown roses washed in dew, 343

Freshness, a dewy, 268

Fret, 144

me, though you can, 305

Frets his hour, that struts and, 411

thy sight, that, 377

Fretted vault, long-drawn aisle and,

10

Fretting, her stately bosom was, 316

Friar, 145

Fridays when they fasted, on, 267

Friend, 145

a brute, 38

and I've a, 167

and who lost no, 385

becomes her lover, when Psyche's,

242

both itself and, 31

both leal and tried, and a, 57

death, good friend, 78

foe, in one red burial blent, 40

for a soul-bound, 173

found not a generous, 142

her lover has become her, 242

his own best, 249

indeed, be very much his, 405

in life the firmest, 176

in need, may we never want a, 285

is such a, 405

I the court, a, 65

I trusted, but when the, 125

my guide, philosopher and, 167

no man is without a, 464

old without a, 462

one, not quite a hypocrite, 462

one common, 409

plain blunt man that love my, 291

remembered not, 24

save honour, seek no, 184

say Welcome, 221

severe, a, 91

shall be a, 38

take note of thy departure, and no,

86

that loved her, if I had a, 363

the Devil thought of his old, 11

Friend

their best and dearest, 322

then think of the, 125

the world is not thy, 463

the wretched has no, 465

to close his eyes, 86

to truth, statesman yet, 385

with her took my, 57

yet think of my, 378

Friendly be, both false and, 24

eye could never see, 128

grasp, never shall in, 97

love perfecteth, 232

Friends, 145, 146

and visitors, denied to, 345

are dear, when, 220

are many, be glad and your, 152

are wanted most, when, 145

boun' to be good, 111

but served our, 89

dearer, caress thee, 331

eat and drink as, 214

gut to be fas', 111

in sable weeds appear, 448

in youth they had been, 412

I would not enter on my list of, 463

like summer, 3

nature teaches beasts to know their,

278

of foes, make, 24

Romans, countrymen, 341

sisters and, 129

still as kind and constant, 345

troops of, 223

we may live without, 63

were poor but honest, my, 310

Friendship, 146

all a-two, a tongue cutteth, 412

false, in, 385

love and peace combine, when, 442

of all who offer you, 146

O summer, 3

Friendship's solid mason-work below,

needs, 242

Friendships, 146

honest with all nations, 6

Fright the souls, to, 432

Frighted thee, how have I, 370

Frightened when a madman stares, 50

Frightful when one's dead, 75

Fringed with fire, bastion, 19

Frisky, should be so gay and, 440

Frith, intersected by a narrow, 110

Frizzled like celery tips, their blunt

ends, 437

Frog, and toe of, 179

Frogs went hop, the, 372

Frolic and fun, 197

Frolics, a youth of, 462

Froned palms in air, lift their, 43

From, 146

engraven, deep on his, 85

hath smoothed his wrinkled, 432

now his honest, 288

of heaven, the, 277

of Jove himself, the, 250

Front

of them, cannon in, 42
 Front-door and a side-door, have a,
 129

Frost, comes a, 164
 is my crown, the, 284
 so full of, 119
 the old year is ending in the, 290

Frosty, but kindly, 357

Caucasus, thinking on the, 191

Froth, sea was all a boiling seething,
 147

Froward, peevish, when she is, 454

Frown, 146

and we smile, 141

and yesterday's, 442

the murderer's, 384

upon Saint Giles's sins, 367

Frowned not, fair science, 257

Frowning sky, from forth the, 28

Froze the genial current of the soul,
 301

Frozen home, milk comes, 190

F R. S. and L L. D., 1

Fruit, 146, 147

appears, their, 355

blooming ambrosial, 414

in parnered, 347

of that forbidden tree, 93

taking form and bearing, 461

till like ripe, 228

their century, 31

were scarce worth reeling, the, 386

Fruitless fire, shrivelled in a, 160

Fruits, no, no flowers, 285

of love, the flowers and, 223

Fruit-tree tops, all the, 268

Fry, drying the poor, 133

Fudge, in vain we call old notions, 386

Fuel, 147

fresh beauty for its, 233

Full dress, when daring in, 408

for sound and foam, too, 18

for weeks together, 37

I was na, 307

man, reading maketh a, 326

of briars, 37

of deceipts, are, 82

of emotion, when the heart is so,

173

of jealousy, love . . . is, 240

of joy, my songs were, 148

of mirth, little inmate, 175

of supper, being, 393

or no, the moon shine at, 193

the moon is, 57

the moon is at her, 268

without o'erflowing, 84

Full-blossomed on the thorny stem,
 143

Full-but horse, like a, 9

Fullness of perfection lies in him, 168

Full-weight-dollar debts with, to pay,
 96

Fumble with the sheets, after I saw
 him, 359

Fun, 147

frollic and, 197

the mirth and, 264

Function suiting, and his whole, 307

Funeral, 147

car, follow the, 433

marches to the grave, 163

note, not a, 102

Fungi gather, the mosses and, 425

Funnel and a mast, just a, 54

Furious close, intestine shock and, 54

Furled, and the battle-flags were, 433

Furnace crammed rosin and pine, 340

from the hottest, 41

heat not a, 136

I manage the, 386

red like a fiery, 87

sighing like a, 242

the human body is a, 28

unshrinking, through the, 9

Furnaced, has been fiercely, 314

Furnish forth the marriage tables, 147

Furrow ez straight ez he can, he draws
 his, 356

stands, and to the last of earth his,
 79

straighter, nor draw a, 249

Furrowed face, his, 225

Furrows of care, the, 340

Further gone than he, his neighbour,
 284

go, could no, 309

I don't want to go no, 431

Fury, comes the blind, 123

full of sound and, 411

in that beastly, 101

like a woman scorned, nor hell a, 324

of a patient man, beware the, 298

oppose my patience to his, 298

thing that feeds their, 132

Furze, brown, long heath, 354

Future, 147

give colour and form, let thy, 127

has deeds of glory, your, 409

hope links her to the, 258

shame, relief from, 89

should woo the angel virtue in the,
 332

state, the secrets of the, 376

the, the past, 222

yet that scaffold sways the, 417

your dreams of the, 409

Future's heart, leaps beneath the, 115

portal, nor attempt the, 281

Futurity, fixed on, 86

Fuzzy-Wuzzy, 147

G

G—— lies under ground, 168

Gaberdine, 147

Gain, and the people's, 276

but for, 345

it nets, know for the, 206

love were clear, 232

of a few, for the, 297

- Gain or but subserves another's, 160
 some private ends, to, 95
 Gained a hundred fights, he that, 167
 a point, feel I had, 197
 most, learning hath, 31
 no title, who, 385
 Gaining some hard-fought field, of, 409
 the crown, nearer, 278
 Gains for all our losses, there are, 470
 may be great, 379
 or loses, what, 306
 Gait, an easy, 186
 like the forced, 309
 Galatians, a great text in, 71
Gale, 147
 and catch the driving, 278
 comes on, sonorous as the, 52
 it's a stiff, 320
 note that swells the, 293
 that scents the evening, 402
 the lightning and the, 133
Gall, 148
 alone you must drink life's, 152
 in the slanderous tongue, 42
 though ink be made of, 466
 Gallagher, his father was a, 348
 Gallant craft, a beautiful and, 66
 is this that haughty, 231
 Gallantly streaming, were so, 17
 Gallantry, no more to do with, 61
 Galled, but what encumbered, 76
 Gallery of family portraits, man with
 the, 124
 Gallop, that still eternal, 324
 withal, who doth he, 407
 Gallows, with a thief to the, 407
 Gambols, your, your songs, 468
Game, 148
 a few more brace of, 208
 for love, a quiet, 234
 in life as in a football, 222
 never seeing noble, 70
 or fish, wild-fowl or venison, 36
 speculation is a round, 379
 the rigour of the, 175
 war's a, 430
 was n't worth a dump, 77
 Gammon, texts with trading, 247
 Gander, she finds some honest, 255
Gangrened, 148
 Gaol a ship is worse than a, 359
 Gaoler, is as a, 41
 to his pity, his injury the, 192
 Gap of time, this great, 370
 Gapes for drink again, 101
 Gaping age, to a, 278
 who never leave, 133
 wide, that the graves all, 282
 Gaps, fill their, 252
 Garbage floats, down Tiber, 184
Garden, 148
 for parsley, as she went to the, 254
 had been, to mark where a, 342
 in her face, there is a, 343
 made, God the first, 64
 was a wild, the, 450
Gardener, 148
 Adam was a, 2
 Gardeners, no ancient gentlemen but,
 150
 our wills are, 28
 Gardens, our bodies are [our], 28
 shut the, 345
 Garland, the remains of the, 100
 the sweetest, 395
 Garlands dead, whose, 17
 Garlic, live with cheese and, 399
 roach and dace, 32
 Garment no more fitting, is a, 375
 Garments, his vacant, 165
 which it wore last year, 381
 Garnish, eye of heaven to, 152
Garret, 148
 Garrick's a salad, our, 349
 Garrison hung but on him, 113
 Garter, familiar as his, 161
 for the sake of a ribbon, star, or, 42
 Garters, gold, scarfs, 49
 Gasp, follow thee to the last, 243
 Gasping on the brink, and I, 439
 the foam of his, 386
Gate, 148
 alone, at the, 148
 and see through heaven's, 292
 as he would beat down the, 206
 boots it at one, 84
 lock the latticed, 345
 matters not how strait the, 126
 my dog howls at the, 95
 no iron, 31
 now at heaven's, 210
 sings, at heaven's, 210
 sings hymns at heaven's, 210
 the house with the narrow, 187
 the old poor at the, 149
 thick wall or moated, 385
 through glory's morning, 105
 Gates are mine to close, the, 276
 are mine to open, the, 276
 iron, obstruct the prisoner's gaze,
 262
 kneel at thy, 126
 of death, hail him at the, 61
 of hell, as the, 218
 of mercy on mankind, shut the, 368
 of mercy shall be all shut up, 260
 with iron, I barred my, 284
 Gather by unseen degrees, 167
 them in, I, 357
 ye rosebuds while ye may, 343
 Gathered be at last, shall, 441
 together, can never be, 173
 together, the eagles be, 184
 up their treasure, have, 367
 Gathering her brows, 465
 in, dey all comes, 359
 Gaudy, rich, not, 11
 Gave, blessed be he who took and, 164
 ere charity began, his pity, 305
 me fame, use, 421
 me up to tears, and, 399
 she only, 265

- Gave thee, who, 419
up their lives at the Queen's command, 373
- Gay*, 148
as soft, 20
can rise in the morning, 442
cities, far from, 68
from grave to, 162
Lothario, that haughty gallant, 231
Gayest soul on earth, was the, 148
Gaze, obstruct the prisoner's, 262
on thee, I, 285
with averted, 121
Gazed, and still they, 456
on the face of the dead, we steadily, 313
- Gazelle*, 148
Gazes on the ground, and, 130
Gazing fed with, 124
- Gem*, 149
of countless price, 73
- Gems*, 149
in sparkling showers, 107
General joy of the whole table, 172
so likes your music, the, 273
't was caviare to the, 45
use, concur to, 117
- Generalities*, 149
Generation, that each, 54
the cold lair of my dark, 284
Generations dead, said of all the, 228
Generous glass, inspired to wake, 152
open, sincere, whose temper was, 197
- Genius and his jack-knife driven, by his, 467
companies of men of, 387
gave the final blow, thine own, 106
my, . . . has as yet lost nothing, 397
should marry a person of character, 254
- Gent, for any scientific, 171
Gentility, shabby, 171
- Genteelly*,
Gentle dedes, to do the, 150
dedis, that doth, 150
deeds is known, by, 150
he is, 150
minde, the, 150
of manners, 252
ones, one of those, 88
thing, sleep, it is a, 369
yet not dull, 84
- Gentleman*, 149, 150
a fine puss, 54
and scholar, the, 58
a very simple, 415
a worthy, 326
bears not alive so stout a, 381
I do not think a braver, 422
in a black coat, with a, 416
is God Almighty's, 51
porter and, 21
St. Patrick was a, 348
that loves to hear himself talk, 396
- Gentleman*
that makes the king a, 248
the honourable, has said much, 291
will out-talk us all, 396
Gentlemanly vice, a good old, 15
Gentleman's study, in an old, 279
- Gentlemen*, 150
but gardeners, no ancient, 150
but gents, a word not made for, 294
God Almighty's, 51
God rest ye, merry, 51
my Lords and, 75
of England, ye, 355
of France, fair, 179
other, come down Tom-all-Alone's, 314
- Gentleness my strong enforcement be, 23
Gentler, still, sister woman, 188
Gentlest fall, with, 18
Gently and humanly, 454
but use all, 379
scan your brother man, 188
she is sleeping, 105
steer, who in his verse can, 162
to hear, 198
- Gents, a word not made for gentlemen but, 294
- Geographers in Afric maps, 252
Geometric scale, he by, 6
George, and if his name be, 275
the Fourth could reign, as long as, 3
the Third may profit by their example, 414
- Georgius Primus' reign, in, 31
- German*, 151
Germany or Spain, 135
Gesture in every dignity and love, 161
- Get a fish-hook in, 133
at one end, what the boys, 135
away, you won't, 112
before, to, 344
forrid, civlyzation doos, 431
heavy to, 157
in, wish to, 253
money, still get money, boy, 266
no more of me, you, 296
on, but really can't, 247
out of a room, hard for some people to, 212
out, wish to, 253
still thou striv'st to, 170
thar, how did he, 404
thee gone, go poor devil, 189
thee to a nunnery, 286
them, we, bear them, 311
there, but how shall I, 383
up, start again, 220
up airy, you've gut to, 431
you gone, old opinions . . . , 110, 143
- Gets mad, the one thet fust, 245
the narrower by going farther, 276
well, say that truth, 415
- Getting and spending we lay waste our powers, 463
- Getting-up*, 151

- Ghastly dreams, of, 99
 Ghost, ay, thou poor, 331
 of him that lets me, I'll make a, 420
 that is speechless, like a, 451
 there needs no, 426
Ghosts, 151
 break up their graves, and, 352
Giant, 151
 dies, as when a, 80
 wake not thou the, 301
 yield, bidding some, 409
 Gib cat, melancholy as a, 258
 Gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe,
 272
 Gibes now, where be your, 468
Giddy, 151
 Gift, freedom ain't a, 143
 last, best, 177
 of a coward, but that he hath the,
 323
 of a grave, he would quickly have,
 323
 of fortune, is the, 466
 till happier hours restore the, 203
 true love's the, 237
 without the giver, the, 181
Gift-horse, 151
 Gifle, gie us, wad some power the, 355
 Gifts, if sorrow could be won by, 10
 pounds and possibilities is good, 311
 wax poor, rich, 421
Gild, 152
 Gilded car of day, 73
 bath the world's book been, 207
 Gilead, is there balm in, 17
 Gilt o'er dusted, more laud than, 103
 Gin, he smells of Hollands, 181
 now is the woodcock near the, 457
 so strives the woodcock with the,
 437
 with pitfall and with, 365
 Ginger shall be hot i' the mouth, 427
 Gingerbread, thou should'st have it
 to buy, 301
 Gird thee up anew, 126
Girdle, 152
 Girdled with the sky, 268
 Girl a settin', there's a Burma, 251
 gave, sweeter sure never, 205
 here's to the, 246
 Girl-graduates, and sweet, 162
 Girl's door, to knock at a pretty, 338
 hand, holds a pretty, 383
 Girls acts so or so, why, 283
 between two, 213
 golden lads and, 103
 sitting like shopkeepers, 266
 that are so smart, of all the, 6
 Give a cup of water, to, 435
 and I devise, I, 91
 a thousand furlongs of sea, 354
 back the upward looking, 467
 enough, enabled them to, 266
 grandam kingdom, 162
 her booby for another, who 'd, 270
 his due to the devil, and so, 87
 Give, I'd, to feel once more, 33
 in, don't, 131
 it, the law doth, 134
 it in, blush to, 287
 it willingly, I, 381
 me liberty, 217
 me sixpence, if you will, 310
 me sweet kisses, Chloe, 205
 my hopes, and, 409
 no man a reason upon compulsion,
 327
 no reason, so can I, 327
 not what we, 181
 o'er, who knows not to, 466
 place, all other things, 209
 succeed and, 129
 the devil his due, 87
 thee, what strength that God may,
 429
 thee sixpence, I, 367
 thoughts, the meanest flower that
 blows can, 404
 to God each moment, 227
 too much, fortune . . . doth, 141
 unless their subjects, 202
 up, don't, afore the ship goes down,
 320
 up the ship, don't, 359
 up the ship, never, 58
 us, what riches, 336
 way and room, must I, 50
 what they would take, and doctors,
 214
 when lawyers take what they
 would, 214
 Given away, thou hast, 137
 away, 'tis heaven alone, 177
 o'er 't is not amiss ere ye're, 86
 to God, and so was, 56
 to God, worship freely, 464
 to lying, how this world is, 244
 with it, alas, if none is, 129
 with welcome, 't is, 129
 you one face, God has, 118
 Giver, the gift without the, 181
 Givers prove unkind, when, 421
 Gives a kiss, and, 203
 but nothing, 26
 from a sense of duty, 7
 him that, 260
 himself, who, 181
 only the worthless gold, 7
 us back the image of our mind, that,
 447
 what he has he, 84
Glad, 152
 did I live and gladly die, 163
 eat and be, 365
 I manage to exist and to be, 61
 I should be, 310
 I was up so late, 211
 me with its soft black eye, to, 148
 the two or three, thoughts that
 shall, 466
 to death's mystery, 244
 to-morrow, in that great, 94

- Glad*
with all my heart, 296
Gladden and control, 384
Gladiator, 152
Gladness, and all the, 331
of the world's release, the, 300
the lark is so brimful of, 235
worketh with, 451
Glance from heaven to earth, doth,
308
would scorch, whose, 377
Glances bright, see the gleam of, 23
Glare, maidens, like moths, are ever
caught with, 270
the rocket's red, 17
with, which thou dost, 29
Glares at one that nods and winks, 301
Glass, 152
and scythe, fierce spirit of the,
406
an excuse for the, 210
but she made mouths in a, 453
of fashion, the, 263
of time, love took up the, 241
pride is his own, 320
Glasses, stand to your, 91
there, fill all the, 101
where they view themselves, as the,
451
with water you fill up your, 445
Gleam, and one brief, 230
her camp-fires, before us, 281
in the morning, 132
of glances bright, 23
of sunshine, the parting, 111
of their snowy robes, the, 339
unrecked of, 354
Gleamed upon my sight, when first
she, 302
Gleaming, at the twilight's last, 17
our days come roaring and, 138
Glee, laughed out in her innocent, 440
laughed with counterfeited, 93
puzzling with a deal of, 1
Glen, cam' down the lane, 458
Glib and oily art, I want that, 321
Glide, in the church-way paths to, 282
how mirth can into folly, 136
Glideth by the mill, more water, 435
Gliding free, rivers, 228
Glimmer, only waiting till the, 429
Glimpses of the moon, 268
so might I . . . have, 293
Glisten, 152
in the ray, earth shall, 150
Glisteneth, all is not gold that, 158
Glisters, all is not gold that, 158
gold, nor all that, 158
is not gold, all that, 158
Glittering and sounding generalities,
the, 140
eye, with his, 117
in gold, 106
Glitters, all, as they say, that, 158
out again, then, 376
in the west, 109
Globe, all that tread the, 74
in this distracted, 331
itself, the great, 428
over the surface of the whole, 112
round, search the, 194
elate, o'er thrones and, 385
Gloom, amid the encircling, 214
long as there lingers, 219
shrieking through the, 61
Gloomy as usual, 124
or bright, be it, 116
Glories fall, where lights like, 264
its earthly, 419
of this world, some for the, 44
Glorified, till they stand, 255
Glorious charter, deny it who can, 47
day for America, a, 8
I'll make thee, 124
in a pipe, 408
Tam was, 191
to write, it may be, 466
works, Parent of Good, thy, 461
Glory, 152, 153
and shame, through, 236
an' one shame, hev, 208
circling round the soul, a, 233
ez to my principles I, 42
forgot was Britain's, 241
freedom and then, 18
from his grey hairs, the, 121
full meridian of my, 122
glows, where neither guilty, 434
go to war for, 110
guards, and, 26
he had sought, the very, 342
in a sea of, 353
in full-orbed, 268
in his bosom, with a, 225
is like a circle, 53
jest and riddle of the world, the,
462
leads the fight, when, 143
like a sea of, 216
of his works, through all the, 154
of philosophy, the, 269
of the northern sky, the, 245
on his forehead, there was, 351
Rome in the height of her, 112
stood for his country's, 58
that may raise, love and, 293
the grape, 193
the paths of, 163
the rainbow's, 209
the uncertain, 240
the way to, 104
the wild cataract leaps in, 382
to, arise, 58
trailing clouds of, 25
trod the ways of, 140
unknown to, 410
vain pomp and, 310
wails manhood in, 326
we steer, 't is to, 286
which is brighter than the sun, 437
your future has deeds of, 409
Glory-dazzled world, to tell the, 432

- Glory's morning gate, through, 105
 Gloss, an unwholesome, 171
 Gloucester fisherman, the wife of
 some, 99
 Glove, a sentence is but a cheveril, 447
 our falcon in our, 344
 upon that hand, 47
Gloves, 153
 Glow, Burgundy in all its sunset, 344
 leaps with a burning, 173
 a warmth about to, 225
 breast ne'er learned to, 35
 my heart has learned to, 174
 with wisdom, 283
 Glowed the firmament, now, 268
 with his presence, 87
 Glowing hours, to chase the, 71
 Glows with faith and pride, 173
Glow-worm, 153
 Gloze, have taught to, 105
 Glut your ire, and, 193
 Gnarling sorrow hath less power to
 bite, 375
 Gnats in cobwebs, faster than, 168
 Gnawing in the breast, 64
 Go, and like wind I, 435
 and men may, 116
 as good to die and, 89
 at once, but, 157
 before, if money, 267
 but let him, 422
 forth under the open sky, 362
 from your presence forth I, 328
 grieve, and they turn and, 329
 higher, can Bourbon or Nassau, 317
 in it, there's, 467
 in they, 21
 in, would fain, 253
 I have been there and still would,
 312
 know not why you, 100
 must needs, 87
 nor sit nor stand but, 328
 on for ever, I, 116
 onward, all day the iron wheels, 439
 out, would fain, 253
 right, ef he hollers out Gee, 461
 see ere thou, 230
 so much on religion, I do n't, 330
 the curt-tongued, mills say, 413
 't is mine to, 328
 together, maakin' 'em, 241
 to heaven, by easy trips may, 1
 to the wars, would you, 434
 to your Gawd like a soldier, an', 373
 we know not where, 90
 when such comers must, 338
 where munny is, but, 267
 with you, may I, 246
 Goad us on to sin, that doth, 347
 Goal of ill, the final, 160
 comes surest to the, 324
 the grave is not its, 222
 we reach the, 221
 Goat, catch the wild, 350
 shave like the, 153
 Goatskin water-bag, an' a, 420
Goblet, 153
 hallows all it holds, the, 68
 has scorned the flashing, 321
Goblins, 153
God, 153-157
 a death, we owe, 89
 a little, round, fat, oily man of, 289
 all end in love of, 269
 Almighty's gentleman, 51
 Almighty's gentlemen, 51
 Almighty's guns were going off, 147
 Almighty's storm, we euchred, 115
 alone belongs, vengeance to, 423
 a mighty fortress is our, 140
 and blushed, saw its, 435
 and good books, I trust in, 31
 and Mammon, yon servitor of, 247
 and man is, know what, 135
 and nature, faith in, 156
 and nature hath assigned, that, 262
 and nature, which, 383
 and our right, 338
 and the angels, I b'lieve in, 330
 and the Prophet, 63
 are hers, the eternal years of, 415
 as lightning does the will of, 144
 at home with, 108
 bade me act for him, 93
 beloved in old Jerusalem, O woman,
 450
 be thanked, the meanest, 243
 be this juice the growth of, 69
 be ye fixed on your, 5
 blessed once, what, 159
 by his spirit, of kin to, 248
 by night an atheist half believes a,
 14
 calls virtue, when, 227
 cast all your cares on, 9
 could have, doubtless, 10
 daughter of the voice of, 73
 defend the right, 338
 do the holy will of, 207
 do we come from, 25
 doth is best, that what, 374
 each moment, give to, 227
 ef you want to take in, 431
 endures forever, surely, 380
 erects a house of prayer, wherever,
 87
 for, for the cause, 19
 for power, nor paltered with eternal,
 418
 for spite, as if they worshipped, 102
 for use had given, powers which,
 142
 freedom to worship, 464
 gave her peace, 323
 given to, 56
 gives us to see the right, as, 337
 gives wind by measure, 209
 give us men, 259
 God, archangel call archangel, and,
 275
 had I but served my, 357

God

had sifted three kingdoms, 276
 has bowed me down, 32
 has given, the gift which, 237
 has given you one face, 118
 has need of him, when, 248
 hath made him, every man is as,
 249
 hath made them so, 95
 he could not free, himself from, 39
 help me, I cannot do otherwise, 383
 helps them that help themselves,
 179
 her seat is the bosom of, 212
 he's true to, 249
 himself, an attribute to, 260
 his life a breath of, 248
 if Jesus Christ is a, 196
 in after-days, raise this soul to, 293
 in clouds, 176
in forma pauperis to, 388
 is calling sunward, souls which, 439
 is God, since, 337
 is good, 360
 is just, when I reflect that, 414
 is marching on, while, 225
 is not mocked for ever, 301
 is obedience to, 328
 is our trust, in, 415
 is overhead, I believe that, 77
 is seen God, 3
 it is and it is not the voice of, 301
 justify the ways of, 200
 knows, the rest, 87
 let us worship, he says, 464
 like a soldier, an' go to your, 373
 made, the thing the Lord, 402
 made him, and therefore, 251
 made sech nights, 152
 made the country, 64
 makes instruments, that, 389
 may dwell, where a, 367
 may give thee, what strength thy,
 429
 mount his chariot of fire, 255
 nature is the art of, 13
 nearer my, 278
 never did, doubtless, 10
 never made his work, 172
 not one of them is forgotten before,
 320
 not unmarked of, 177
 of all, as, 38
 of my idolatry, the, 394
 of storms, and give her to the, 133
 one, one law, 322
 one man with, 247
 one more insult to, 467
 or devil, with him was, 394
 or man, never a law of, 212
 pity is the touch of, 305
 pity them both and pity us all, 470
 poetry is itself a thing of, 309
 prosper your affairs, 319
 pseudo Privy Councillors of, 347
 put your trust in, 311

God

rest ye, merry gentlemen, 51
 said, let Newton be, 281
 said of old to a woman, 365
 save our king, 201
 save our lord the king, 308
 sealed for Charlie's sake, 365
 seed of witnesses for, 441
 see the hand of, 341
 seen in dreams from, 99
 sendeth and giveth, 271
 sends me love, 232
 send us peace, 299
 servant of, well done, 357
 shall raise me up, my, 406
 shall reply to, 147
 somewhere has just relieved a
 nicket, 384
 spontaneously to, 279
 steadfast in the strength of, 179
 still giveth his beloved sleep, 369
 stoops, who thinks, 108
 sue *in forma pauperis* to, 312
 tempers the wind to the shorn lamb,
 209
 thank, you are rid of a knave, 422
 that this nation under, 276
 that under, 276
 the fane of, 114
 the first garden made, 64
 the laws of nature and of nature's
 356
 the noblest work of, 183
 the other to the altar's, 312
 the peace of, 75
 the protector, you will find in your,
 1
 there's a background of, 314
 the sunflower turns on her, 393
 think himself an act of, 248
 't is only, 177
 though the mills of, 262
 though he were ten times slain, 199
 to man, so near is, 104
 to scan, presume not, 250
 through darkness up to, 7
 up to nature's, 278
 vindicate the ways of, 200
 where every, 250
 while we are doubly false to, 213
 who builds a church to, 53
 who gave us life, the, 217
 who loveth us, the dear, 314
 will pardon all that's past, 429
 will save thy sailor, praying, 347
 wills, yet if, 199
 within the light of, 334
 within the shadow, standeth, 417
 woman, the last the best reserved of,
 453
 worship freely given to, 464
 writes a legible hand, if, 426
 wun't leave us yet, 320
Goddess, 157
 fair and free, come thou, 264
 God-fearing man, as a brave, 313

Godhead, a feeling from the, 233
 God-illuminated earth should see, and,
 417
 God-in-man is one, where, 313
Godlike, 157
 is it all sin to leave, 365
 Godliness, next to, 55
 God's altar, one nearer to, 312
 benison go with you, 24
 doth then show likest, 260
 finger touched him, 371
 first temples, the groves were, 400
 great judgment seat, stand pres-
 ently at, 391
 image, a reasonable creature, 30
 name, stand back to back in, 131
 own hand, and, 184
 patience, abusing of, 113
 plan and measure, 250
 pure light, in, 198
 right hand, touch, 156
 sons are things, 459
 to thee, and what thy, 151
 word's our warrant, 409
Gods, 157
 angels would be, 316
 are just, the, 425
 as a dish fit for the, 201
 call dross, and the, 102
 daughter of the, 94
 howling to his, 73
 kings it makes, 186
 must yield, even, 330
 pine for my abode, the strong, 159
 the, on murderers, 28
 the temples of his, 89
 where monkeys were the, 316
 worship dirty, 158
God's-acre, 157
 Goes all the day, merry heart, 174
 as useless if it, 190
 bravely on, the work, 459
 easily, your wit ambles well, it,
 447
 on the earth, the earth, 106
 out, a soul, 113
 out sighing, and farewell, 438
 round forever, the world, 462
 to my heart, the way he says
 darling that, 72
 to the earth, the earth, 106
 to the wall, the weakest, 430
 toward love, love, 239
 up, the world, 442
 Goest, ride more than thou, 362
 Goeth every Sunday, his plough, 421
Going, 157
 back on him, and I'm not, 77
 ech aboute other, 53
 guest, speed the, 167
 my valour is certainly, 423
 off, God Almighty's guns were, 147
 where are you, 246
 Goings in and out, a few more, 222
Gold, 157, 158
 and silver can buy, a knot that, 206

Gold
 and the rocks pure, 197
 as its purest, 453
 barbaric pearl and, 107
 beauty provoketh thieves sooner
 than, 21
 betrayed for, 15
 despise, what female heart can, 44
 Eden's green and, 13
 for a' that, the man's the, 249
 for what he lent him, 82
 fruit of vegetable, 414
 gives only the worthless, 7
 glittering in, 106
 gleaming in purple and, 14
 I'd locked my heart in a case o', 231
 its ounce of, 177
 kissed that haughty scroll of, 111
 love, in these are sunk, 193
 not the, 14
 scarfs, garters, 49
 sell and mart your offices for, 294
 spared neither land nor, 341
 the honour proof to place or, 185
 the love that's linked with, 203
 they refused the, 183
 to gild refined, 152
 transmute, leaden metal into, 162
 wedges of, 102
 where blood with, 27
 wich's more than, 357
 with pomp of pearl and, 353
 Golden age again, see the, 417
 bells, 437
 calf of Baal, 42
 hair, in their, 162
 lads and girls, 103
 mean alike condemn, both the, 237
 opinions, I have bought, 290
 seeme, gold al is not that doth, 158
Gone, 158
 afay all, mit de lager beer, 297
 and are, 367
 and he is, 46
 and what's past help, 166
 are faded and, 342
 are ye all, 381
 ay, Caesar, but not, 190
 from his grey hairs, 121
 he is dead and, 75
 now dimmed and, 258
 the flowers and fruits of love are, 22
 the old familiar faces, all are, 307
 to bed, lamp and, 108
 to her death, 420
 to-morrow he is, 364
 to the grave, thou art, 163
 when these are, 399
 wilt thou be, 283
 with a heaviness that's, 177
Good, 159, 160
 a holy place, 52
 all partial evil, universal, 338
 and all, till they do for, 202
 and bad of every land, with some-
 thing, 8

Good

and did too little, 202
 and ill, the weights of, 389
 and ill together, 222
 and just, study to be, 104
 and much that is, 291
 and out of, 116
 an ill winde turnes none to, 444
 are better made, the, 191
 as she, and, 180
 at pen and ink, 92
 attending Captain Ill, Captive, 417
 look, a, 30
 books, God and, 31
 but rarely came from good advice, 3
 came of it at last, what, 425
 cannot prevail, my, 429
 cheer, at Christmas play and make,
 52
 citizen, first requisite of a, 54
 crowning, repressing ill, 385
 deceit, that is, 82
 deed, kind of, 459
 deed dying tongueless, 83
 deed in a naughty world, 42
 deeds past, those scraps are, 407
 die first, the, 91
 digestion wait on appetite, 91
 divine that follows, 94
 do, by stealth, 123
 easy man, 164
 either excellently, 251
 enough for man, not, 56
 enough to be given a square deal, is,
 383
 evil, be thou my, 186
 fellow, he's a, 178
 fellows, kind of, 130
 fer a dog, is, 134
 fight, I have fought a, 131
 fight, who have fought the, 120
 for our country's, 64
 friend thou art, 78
 gifts, pounds and possibilities is, 311
 glow for others', 35
 grandam, there's a, 162
 hater, a, 171
 he can, does himself all the, 386
 hold fast that which is, 320
 however, 31
 how kind, how, 46
 husband, get thee a, 189
 in every case, 't is, 390
 in everything, 3
 inspirations, have, 80
 is not original, the, 201
 is oft interred with their bones, 116
 I stand on, the, 417
 it is never, 281
 iest git all the, 49
 knowledge of, 414
 labours for his country's, 64
 length of days is not a, 223
 love sought is, 240
 luck shall fling her old shoe after,
 244

Good

luck would have it, as, 244
 make us lose the, 97
 manners won't let me tell, 22
 man to be sad, impious in a, 346
 man weeps, look, the, 438
 man's feast, at any, 23
 man's life, best portion of a, 201
 man's love, for a, 238
 man's sin, for the, 287
 men, that these are, 176
 men, the lives of these, 301
 morning, bid me, 220
 more wit than does 'em, 447
 morrow, fool, 137
 name in man and woman, 275
 name is mine, your, 275
 news baits, while, 281
 not the ill wind which blows no
 man to, 444
 of had, would make, 24
 of just and, 91
 of my country, for the, 64
 one out, fire my, 9
 only noble to be, 148
 or bad, nothing either, 402
 or bad a thousandfold, 157
 or evil side, for the, 83
 or ill, come, 150
 or ill, extreme in love or hate, in,
 449
 or ill, our angels are, or, 2
 or ill, the prophet of, 319
 our courtiers were, 22
 produce, equal, 117
 quality, never sees a, 70
 resign his own for others', 159
 rest, and so, 333
 she will do him, 451
 some said it might do, 317
 spirits may be in, 197
 sweet maid, be, 374
 temper, in good spirits and, 197
 that might have been, the, 434
 the crest and crowning of all, 38
 thet's new, all ain't, 469
 the wise, the, 334
 they comprehend not, 156
 thy glorious works, parent of, 461
 to be noble we'll be, 148
 to die and go, 89
 to do his, 386
 to glow for others', 174
 to me is lost, all, 186
 't will do you, 40
 uncouth, makes ancient, 281
 war, there never was a, 430
 warfare 'twixt the evil and the, 433
 was spontaneous, what was, 261
 whets his appetite for moral, 312
 will, by service long to purchase
 their, 455
 will, peace and, 52
 wine needs no bush, 40
 wombs have borne bad sons, 374
 word, who never wanted a, 26

Good

work is ever lost, no, 460
 yourself', ye wha are sae, 305
 Good-bye, proud world, 461
 Goodly apple rotten at the heart,

11
 day to-morrow, gives signs of a, 393
 outside falsehood hath, 122

Goodman's awa', when our, 244

Good-natured things alive, 140

Goodness, 160

and he fill up one monument, 267
 beauty brief in, 21
 let me bound, thy, 463
 share with thy birthright, 25
 that is cheap in beauty, 21
 to the vile seem vile, wisdom and,

445

Good-night, 160

bids the world, 96

I shall say, 296

kiss was given, she thought our, 105

say not, 220

to each a fair, 371

your vow, 70

Goods a man has, the more, 279

men looking at, 266

on the counter, throwing . . . 15

thy lands and, 134

Goose a swan, lad, and every, 469

fat pig and, 322

so krey, there swims no, 255

to hear thee slandered, 304

Goose-pen, write with a, 148

Goose-quill, ink and paper, pay for,

317

Gordian, 161

Gore one way or kick the other, 292

Gored, my fame is shrewdly, 332

Gorge rises at it, my, 468

Gorgonized me from head to foot, 384

Gorgons, 161

Gorilla, distinguishable from a, 255

Gory locks at me, never shake thy,

229

Gossamer links, who can follow the,

15

Gospel, 161

in law and, 380

texts, blends, 247

Gossips, 161

Got there, how the devil they, 458

where any thing is to be, 394

Goths, and glut your ire, 193

had a wise custom, the ancient, 82

Govern, 161

our conditions, 127

the world, syllables, 395

Governed, from the consent of the,

161

Government, 161

ain't to answer for it, 156

for bread, having looked to, 26

land of settled, 144

most important department under,

54

Government

of the people, by the people, for the
 people, 270

preservation of the general, 299

unless against the, 345

Governments, 161

Governs the world, a little foolery, 137

Gown, 161

texts enough to wear a parson's,

401

who preaches in her, 295

Gowns of silk, no, 220

Grace, 161

and remembrance be to you both,

343

his mysteries of, 154

if possible with, 266

impart, if I am right, thy, 397

I pray for, 413

is saying, while, 372

not to the righteous perfect, 324

of our line, the shelter and, 49

supreme in, 154

that makes simplicity a, 364

the herb of, 179

the power of, 274

this latter age, to, 422

thy, thy more than beauty, 236

was seated on his brow, but a, 250

with one half so good a, 260

would scorch thy smiling, 377

Graced with polished manners and

fine sense, though, 463

Graceful ease and sweetness, 128

Graces, an angel-guard of loves and,

452

that are sure to please, age lends

the, 94

to the grave, lead these, 21

Gracious, 161

Gradation, not by the old, 315

Gradual steps, but by, 31

Graduates, 162

Grain, the smell of, 371

to refuse the needful, 110

Grains of wheat, are as two, 327

Grammar school, in erecting a, 317

Granary, 162

Grand, but less, 408

sweet song, one, 374

Grandam, 162

authorized by her, 389

that had buried her, 239

to please his, 372

Grander, something better and, 190

Grandeur hear, nor, 310

rolls, the moon's unclouded, 268

to our dust, so nigh is, 104

springs, old Scotia's, 352

Grandsire, sit like his, 264

Grant, 162

it so, but then, we, 259

me to see the light, 313

Granted, soon as, 237

Gran'thers they knowed sunthin'tu,

469

- Grants them, but his who, 394
Grape, 162
 glory, the, 193
 of Eastern France, the foaming, 344
 Grapes of wrath are stored, the, 153
 sours ripe, 118
 Grapple them to thy soul, 146
Grasp, dropped from her nerveless,
 142
 from the strong iron, 127
 it firmly, 449
 it like a man of mettle, 280
 never shall in friendly, 97
 the bones, trembled not to, 29
 the ocean, or, 263
 with a fast and fervent, 263
 Grasped thus, as may be, 36
 Grasped at the stones, old yew which,
 468
 Grasps in the corner, 167
Grass, 162
 among, haste the dewy, 151
 overhead and damp clay around,
 rank, 229
 plucking the, 444
 star-scattered on the, 152
 the smell of tedded, 371
 Grass-green turf, a, 75
 Grate, or a dry wheel, 309
 Gratify thy lover, inclined to, 100
 Gratitude and love, hymns of, 173
Grave, 162-164
 adorned, thy humble, 139
 and ocean was their, 288
 and on that, 304
 apart, to keep a dream or, 220
 approach thy, 227
 aspect he rose, with, 85
 a throne, a, 462
 away, roll the stone from its, 186
 calls virtue to the, 227
 drop thy foolish tears upon my, 76
 earliest at his, 67
 for its last bed of the, 375
 for me, this be the verse you, 163
 he went, to his red, 420
 if dreams infest the, 98
 in his vast and wandering, 347
 in the dark and silent, 406
 is like to be my wedding bed, my,
 254
 is not its goal, the, 222
 it consecrates each, 157
 I who have troubled the dead man's,
 448
 lead these graces to the, 21
 lies silent in the, 412
 low in his, 267
 my father's, did utter, 37
 new-born, from some new, 376
 newly torn from the, 375
 no ghost come from the, 406
 not have strewed thy, 36
 of France, the deadly Waterloo,
 the, 435
 on an unknown, 373
Grave
 quickly have the gift of a, 323
 rot asleep to the, 144
 sleep with thee in the, 114
 that folds thy, 334
 that reached into the, 145
 that was newly made, nigh to a, 357
 the mattock and the, 401
 the secrets of the, 368
 the silent, 228
 the steps of glory to the, 152
 this, this dust, 406
 to a welcome, 9
 to glory o'er the, 152
 to his rest in the, 269
 to lay him in his, 184
 without a, 85
 Graved in paradise, 73
Grave-maker, 164
 Grave-makers, ditchers and, 150
 Grave-making, sings at, 70
 Graven, hammered and rolled, mol-
 ten, 157
Graze, 164
 all gaping wide, that the, 282
 and ghosts break up their, 352
 church and yard are full of sea-
 men's, 355
 emblem of untimely, 88
 find ourselves dishonourable, 58
 of our dead, when they laurel, 212
 over men's, 202
 two, grass-green, 224
 we lie in, for the, 176
 Gravity, profound conceit, 291
 with a loyal, 120
 Gray has drawn, Mr., 151
 Graze, when beasts most, 393
Graze, 164
 Greasy commodities, an' such, 16
Great, 164
 and small, attends both, 123
 a pang as, 80
 but our hearts are, 175
 danger, we are in, 65
 deal worse, and sometimes a, 249
 deep, from the, to the great deep, 18
 God is, 154
 have kindness in reserve, the, 384
 if I do grow, 346
 in council and great in war, 43
 is the art of beginning, 109
 little fire grows, 132
 love grows there, 238
 man dies, so when a, 138
 man helped the poor, 341
 man was dead, that a, 75
 man's memory may outlive his
 life, 258
 man's smile, 42
 men, lives of, 138
 men, the heights by, 177
 men may jest with saints, 196
 men should drink, 100
 none could be unhappy but the, 265
 ones eat up the little ones, 133

- Great*
 ones 'longs, that to, 260
 right, to do a, 213
 that prince . . . is truly, 317
 the frown o' the, 146
 the rule of men entirely, 301
 things we might do, 402
 toe, a Hottentot's, 266
 what makes men, 306
 when gazing on the, 434
 where little fears grow, 238
 where love is, 238
 wits are sure to madness, 245
- Greater*, 164
 malady is fixed, where the, 247
 share of honour, the, 185
 sin to keep a sinful oath, 287
 than they are, 145
 the art is of ending, 109
 therefore should our courage be, 65
- Greatest*, and the, 212
 can but blaze, the, 123
 gentleman, take him for the, 150
 is untold, the, 30
 men, knows nothing of its, 259
 minds, productive of the, 41
 nation, an' risen up earth's, 277
 only are, as the, 43
 sailor since our world began, 347
 son, this is England's, 167
 worst and best, the, 147
- Greatly* to find quarrel, 164
- Greatness*, 164
 no, can censure 'scape, 42
 of God, build me a nest on the, 156
 of God, lay me a-hold of the, 156
 some achieve, 164
 the highest point of all my, 122
 thrust upon 'em, 164
 to think God's, 154
- Greece, bear the, 38
- Greece, Italy and England did adorn,
 309
- Greed*, 165
- Greek*, 165
 and Latin, in, 30
 small Latin and less, 211
- Greeks*, 165
- Greens*, 165
 and all the trees are, 469
 and gold, Eden's, 13
 bedclothes, under, 21
 dare you haunt our hallowed, 304
 in judgment, when I was, 349
 in youth, now, 250
 misbegotten knaves in Kendal, 205
 one red, making the, 169
 peas, the first, 32
 sleeves, thunder to the tune of, 311
 that folds thy grave, as the, 334
 when summer is, 216
 whiles your boots are, 96
- Green-eyed jealousy, 195
- Greenland, Zembla, there at, 284
- Greenwich never could outdo, 32
- Greenwood*, 165
- Grew, and still the wonder, 456
 the more by reaping, 32
 together, so we, 224
 up in the field, I, 259
- Grey, changing into, 225
 friar of orders, 145
 from her mantle of, 269
 hairs gone, from his, 121
 head which all men knew, 171
 mare is ill to live with, 253
 mare is the better horse, 253
 mare's the better horse, when the,
 253
 my gallant, 448
 my hair is, 168
 or suits of, 220
 swims no goose so, 255
 the, under the willow, 28
- Greyhound in our hand, we hold our,
 344
- Grief*, 165, 166
 and death were sated, here, 374
 and solitude have broken me, 32
 bliss, to make, 436
 flieth to it, 77
 forms, moods, shapes of, 448
 from sickness and from, 89
 holding that, 308
 is mute, two lips where, 208
 love is joy and, 234
 must then be mute, 38
 of a wound, take away the, 184
 or care, without, 219
 smiling at, 298
 that 't is a common, 1
 the canker and the, 223
 thine be the, 232
 two extremes of passion, joy and,
 297
 within thy breast, hide thy, 234
- Griefs*, 166
 are ended by seeing the worst, 464
 began, ere England's, 166
 forgot his own, 125
 of all the, 195
- Grieve and they turn and go, 329
 Christ-like is it for sin to, 365
 for an hour, 448
 make the judicious, 199
 ye, a scornful word should, 352
- Grieves my soul that I must draw, it,
 442
 not, a thing that, 388
 the spirit, 215
- Griering*, 166
 what is knowledge but, 63
- Grim, a champion, 46
 and daring, the vessel, 43
- Grimace, through life's, 81
- Grim-visaged war hath smoothed, 432
- Grin, for me to sit and, 323
 he owned with a, 316
 horrible, 282
- Grind*, 166
 an axe to, 15
 slowly, the mills of God, 262

Grind

- the mill cannot, 434
- the poor, laws, 214
- your wheat all, 207
- Grinding life down from its mark, 439
- must needs tarry the, 41
- Grinds he all, with exactness, 262
- Grinning, not one now to mock your, 468
- scorn, to, 195
- Grip, a middlin' tight, 330
- hold on with a bulldog, 40
- onlycro whars loose the bulldog's, 40
- where ye feel your honour, 184
- with firm, 55
- Gripe of nose, our necks to, 311
- Gripping grief the heart, 166
- Grit an' human natur', clear, 249
- Groan, a hush and then a, 76
- from shore to shore, 87
- men condemned alike to, 392
- with bubbling, 85
- Groaning and paraphrasin', 309
- every hour, 56
- Groans a slave, wherever, 144
- cool with mortifying, 264
- of the dying, 83
- Grog, I'll take the, 321
- Groined the aisles of Christian Rome, 39
- Groping blindly in the darkness, 156
- Grossly fear'st thy death, 80
- Grossness, by losing all its, 424
- hiding the, 330
- of his nature, the, 189
- Ground*, 166
- and gazes on the, 180
- brave lodgings for one in holy, 229
- built on another man's, 187
- drops earliest to the, 146
- feet have trod the, 328
- for an acre of barren, 354
- knit hands and beat the, 409
- like water, spilt on the, 173
- now withering on the, 250
- of expediency, on the, 117
- on the, that perfection is Utopian, 302
- pleasure lark-like nests upon the, 316
- shall not fall on the, 320
- sleep low in the, 333
- think they should lay him i' the cold, 438
- thousands had sunk on the, 39
- to quit the, 224
- tread on classic, 55
- was a little damp, wherever, 437
- whispering from the, 298
- Groundlings, split the ears of the, 379
- Grove, the court, the camp, the, 237
- Groves were God's first temples, the, 400
- Grow againe, will ne'er make, 426
- apace, great weeds do, 438

- Grow, make . . . two blades of grass to, 162
- the rashes, green, 165
- thou too didst, 377
- will with the burden, 389

Growned, 166

- Growing, while man is, 81
- Growl and fight, let bears and lions, 95
- beware of his echoing, 226
- Growled, it cracked and, 190
- Grows a flower on every bough, there, 203
- an' propetty, propetty, 319
- aslant a brook, a willow, 444
- into the great sun, 73
- lives and dies in single blessedness, 342

- since when it, 100
- the more the statue, 385

Growth, a mishapen and untimely, 416

- a plant of slow, 60
- idle weeds are fast in, 438
- of God, be this juice the, 69
- with my body's, 377

Grubs, or, or worms, 458*Grudge*, 166*Gruel*, I'm sick of, 363*Gumble drat* that cat, 44*Grundy*, 166

- what is your opinion, Mrs., 345, 393
- Grun and sweat under a weary life, 79

Guaranteed his liberty, must be, 338*Guard*, 166

- our native seas, that, 110
- their noses, people ought to, 285

Guardian angels sung this strain, 37*Guards*, 166

- and glory, 26
- de sheepfol' bin, dat, 358
- her, who, 443
- the right, heaven still, 338

Gudgeons ere they're caught, to swallow, 48*Guerdon* be gained, ere the, 78

but the fair, 123

Guessed, but few have, 405*Guest*, 167

- because thou com'st a weary, 12
- claims the sated, 333
- if its undying, 377
- is meet, for such a, 303
- prepares it for another, 401

Guests, 167

star-scattered on the grass, 152

Guide, 167

- be my virtue's, 427
- their chime, all the way, to, 286
- to, and gladden, 384
- with providence their, 462

Guides through the boundless sky, 387*Guiding* star, like a, 179*Guilt*, 167

away, can wash her, 136

Guilt

- deep in ruin as in, 342
 each thing of sin and, 47
 those who fear not, 123
 to cover, her, 136
 Guiltless as on Monday, as, 393
 of his country's blood, 168
 wife, spare my, 15
 Guilt's blunder, 336
 in that heart, 236
 Guilty acts, unknown facts of, 99
 glory glows, where neither, 434
 man, thou, 28
 mind, suspicion always haunts the, 394
 of his own death, not, 213
 thing, like a, 57
Guinea, 167
 but the jingling of the, 185
 Guinea's stamp, but the, 249
 Guineas chink, he made the, 183
 Gulf, hell to its last, 165
 of death, bright beyond the, 159
 Gull, to the shark and the sheering, 113
 Gum, Arabian trees their medicinal, 399
Gun, 167
 an' each dumb, 299
 clang of bell and roar of, 23
 hot gun-lip kissin', 347
 one, 115
 the holy text of pike and, 329
 Gunga Din, a swig in hell from, 395
 Gun-lip kissin' gun, hot, 347
 Gunpowder, blow up the infernal machine with, 403
 Guns begin to shoot, when the, 410
 peal on peal, how the great, 23
 were going off, God Almighty's, 147
 Gurgling of water, a, 99
 Gushed forth, streams of revenue, 340
 out amain, the blood, 27
 Gushes cold and bright, Rhine's breast-milk, 344
 Gushing of a rill, there's music in the, 272
 Gusset and band, seam and, 460
 Gust of long-suspended Ahs, one stormy, 188
 to allay the, 323
 with the least, 3
 Gusts will blow out fire, 132
 Gutter caterwauls, who in the, 44
 Guttural, whistling, grunting, 210

H

H, 167*Habit*, 167

- costly thy, 11
 if I do not put on a sober, 372
 of drinking, the, 102
 Habitation, a local, 308
Habit, 167

Hack, 168

- for lack of somebody to hew and, 26
 Hacks and your pointers, worse housed than your, 323
Haggard, 168
 Hags and hideous wenches, rags and, 387
 Hail, Columbia, 58
 the rising sun, let others, 392
 to the chief, 49
 wedded love, 437
 Hailed it in God's name, we, 154
 the wretch, the inhuman shout which, 362
 thundered, lightened and, 389
 what so proudly we, 17
 Hails you Tom or Jack, that, 405
Hair, 168
 a bone and a hank of, 136
 and each particular, 381
 as free, 364
 distinguish and divide a, 93
 dries them with his, 194
 grew curlier, his, 311
 her lovely floating, 30
 in their golden, 162
 more, or a hairless, that hath a, 322
 the few silver threads out of my, 340
 the ninth part of a, 45
 they singed her, 208
 the weight of a, 351
 with your 'ayrick 'ead of, 147
 Hairs, from his grey, 121
 more faults than, 168
 to observe the forms of, 458
 Hairy springes, with, 168
Halcyon, 168
Half, 168
 Half a dime to a dime, from, 403
 after ten, we take ten or, 210
 a kiss, I think there is not, 243
 an hour every morning, put it back, 434
 a truth, a lie which is, 219
 a year, memory may outlive his life, 258
 be reaped for nothing, nor shall, 460
 his foe, overcome but, 139
 its evil, vice itself lost, 424
 resignation, and one, 454
 the creeds, than in, 97
 there's but a shirt and a, 361
 the zeal, but served my God with, 357
 thy fears, my hopes for, 409
 thy tears, my smiles for, 409
 Half-brother of the world, America, 8
 Half-control his doom, man can, 338
 Half-hour's good consideration, another, 210
 Half-penny, two pence for every, 193
 loaves, seven, 130
 Halfpenny-worth of bread, but one, 346

Half-shirt is two napkins, the, 361
 Half-shut eyes, with his, 57
 Half-way down the slope to hell, 316
 Hall, ambition's airy, 367
 from its station in the, 280
 logs into the, 190
 raced into the, 36
 round the dim-lighted, 317
 sorrow darkens hamlet and, 271
 the Douglas in his, 85
 when beads wag all, merry in, 261
 Halloo, the soldier's wild, 181
 with that wild, 63
 Hallow the day, the night will, 442
 us there, seems to, 182
 Hallows all it holds, the goblet, 68
 Halls, a chief in her, 63
 are crowded, feast and your, 129
 of death, in the silent, 227
 the harp that once through Tara's,
 170
 Halt, 't is no matter if I do, 301
 Halter, will come and cut the, 254
 Halts, nor, though hope be dim, 390
 Halvard, staff or the, 112
 Hamlet and hall, sorrow darkens, 271
 forefathers of the, 108
 two children in one, 224
 Hamlets round, four voices of, 52
 Hammer of industry, swings the, 410
 the ore, 1, 386
 Hammered and rolled, molten, graven,
 157
 from a hundred towers, 284
 Hammers, with greasy aprons, rules
 and, 368
 Hammock at the roaring bows, for a, 8
 Hammock-shroud, his heavy-shotted,
 347
 Hampden, 168
 Ham's were scattered through the
 Sandwich Isles, 350
 Hand, 169
 a good sword and a trusty, 63
 all thy own to the last, a, 31
 and God's own, 184
 and heart, take, 78
 and my heart, I give my, 366
 and with as delicate a, 57
 a palace and a prison on each, 424
 a sinful heart makes feeble, 366
 as much in laying the, 397
 can hold, which the, 7
 clay bleeding and aching in the
 potter's, 107
 could'st not see thy, 72
 East with richest, 107
 examine well his milk-white, 36
 finds ready to, 54
 glove upon that, 47
 go cold, both foot and, 6
 handle toward my, 70
 he leans upon his, 152
 her 'prentice, 211
 his heart and, 84
 his parting guest by the, 167

Hand

his work a singing with his, 374
 hold a fire in his, 191
 I argue not against heaven's, 387
 I fear thy skinny, 253
 if God writes a legible, 426
 in a row, an awkward, 135
 in hand they passed, the loveliest
 pair, 294
 in hand, . . . through Eden took
 their solitary way, 462
 in thine, or place my, 127
 leans her cheek upon her, 47
 man with eight trumps in his, 415
 me the cup, 78
 Nature's own sweet and cunning, 21
 of Douglas is his own, 97
 offence's gilded, 289
 of God, see the, 341
 of little employment, 70
 of such as Marmion, 97
 of the Angel of the Resurrection, 33
 of the reaper, the, 326
 of war, the, 112
 of woman, with the weak, 449
 on kings, Death lays his icy, 127
 open as day, 161
 or eye, what immortal, 405
 outside of his, 158
 root and all, in my, 135
 saw the air too much with your, 379
 she layeth her, 451
 sorrow's heavy, 175
 that fed them, bite the, 26
 that hovers o'er her mate, 97
 that kings have liped, 205
 that rounded Peter's dome, 30
 that slanted back this brow, 105
 the, just raised to shed his blood, 27
 the kindlier, 174
 the lifted, in awe, 272
 the ploughman near at, 307
 the sound in his, 183
 the vessel made, with his, 107
 then of the potter, 178
 this weak unknowing, 71
 though trembling, 265
 to do, a, 173
 to execute, 173
 to me, stretch out your, 140
 to pour sad tears upon thy, 293
 touch God's right, 156
 trembles, when his, 309
 up to heaven, raised his right, 424
 upon the ark, lay their, 12
 upon the ocean's mane, laid his, 288
 upon thy mane, laid my, 288
 upon thy sword, never lay thy, 305
 we cannot hold mortality's strong,
 272
 we hold our greyhound in our, 344
 we scatter seeds with careless, 355
 which ends a dream, like the, 77
 who will stand on either, 37
 with dying, above his head, 47
 with dying, the rudder held, 304

Hand

with his satchel in his, 440
 with mug in, 440
 without squeezing, a pretty girl's,
 383
 work of our head and, 451
 you cannot see, I see a, 428
Handful, are but a, 74
 of men as we were, 113
 of silver he left us, just for a, 336
 o' things I know, the, 330
Handfuls of coals and rice, with, 175
Handle toward my hand, 70
 which fits them all, is the, 218
 you, thus our nails shall, 304
Handling, abides no, 44
Hands, 169
 and beat the ground, knit, 409
 and helpless, the feeble, 156
 and ready, 259
 and your conscience be honest, 55
 are, whosoever their, 119
 are weeping and wringing their, 132
 at the palms of my, 423
 blows his numbing, 207
 by foreign, 139
 clap, and a bargain, 18
 clapped their chapped, 43
 fashion, our own, 67
 folding at last his, 62
 hath not a Jew, 197
 have found, the weapons which
 our, 403
 his owns two, 206
 his wee white, 176
 in his glowing, 241
 I warmed both, 221
 lords of our own, 141
 many with crossed, 416
 o' cowards, that carries long in, 143
 of a little child, like the, 49
 on him, shall we not lay, 401
 out, I stretch my, 313
 that heaved, ill fare the, 29
 that the rod of empire, 109
 that 'twixt her, 465
 the folded, 369
 then with praying, 255
 to do, for idle, 190
 turned his back on jewelled, 321
 unclean, makes civil, 54
 upon his breast, folding at last his,
 62
 upon the breast, two, 208
 upon your sword, lay your, 395
 wants both, 190
 with invisible soap, washing his,
 372
 wring from the hard, 267
Handsaw, I know a hawk from a, 245
Handsome faces, with regard to, 455
 in three hundred pounds, 128
Handy, anything that's, 44
Hang, and wretches, 92
 on him, she would, 11
 out our banners, 17

Hang round it still, will, 258
 separately, or assuredly we shall
 all, 420
 themselves, 254
 the panel, more ready to, 199
 together, we must indeed all, 420
 upon thy tongue, while listening
 senates, 11
Hanged, 169
 him, they would have, 95
Hanging, 169
 and wiving goes by destiny, 86
Hangman's whip, a, 184
Hangs as mute on Tara's walls, 170
 a tale, thereby, 396
 or saves, 306
Hank of hair, a bone and a, 136
Hanover, 170
Hans Breitmann gife a barty, 297
Happened, 170
Happening, in the way of things, 170
Happier, 170
 hours restore the gift, till, 203
 hours, the life of joy in, 435
 things, is remembering, 375
 to arise, the, 121
Happiest moments, I owe the, 397
 pair, kindest and the, 138
Happily to steer, 162
Happiness, 170
 below, virtue alone is, 427
 for comfort and for, 125
 is produced, by which so much, 192
 of life, work done is the true, 460
 result, 192
 their harmony foretells, world of,
 437
 we prize, if solid, 182
Happy, 170
 as this little island, so, 194
 breed of men, this, 112
 could I be with either, 47
 days, a world of, 99
 days, happy mixtures of more, 264
 is he born and taught, how, 418
 is the blameless vestal's lot, 140
 is the rose distilled, earthlier, 342
 land, hail Columbia, 58
 man henceforth is he, a, 348
 man's without a shirt, the, 360
 moment I have had, von only, 200
 ought the rich to feel, how, 266
 the man that when his day is done,
 62
 the man who, void of cares and
 strife, 359
 they who wait no more, 98
 thou art not, 170
 who in his verse, 162
 why so few marriages are, 280
 with you, to be, 125
 years, ah, 33
Harbour bar be moaning, though the,
 132
 cleared, the, 359
 give, which in life did, 427

- Hard and cold, 157
 and it shall go, 197
 and sour, are, 175
 dealings teaches them, 51
 doom did receive, 115
 grey weather, 't is the, 113
 hurls back an epithet as, 114
 it is to hide the sparks of nature,
 278
 it's very, to live in such a row, 290
 nothing's so, 14
 to come as for a camel, 42
 't shall go, 110
 water is soft, and marble, 252
 Harder matter to fight, is a, 219
 Hardest knife ill-used, 206
 science to forget, 139
 Hard-hearted is Joe, 413
 Hardship, from danger, from, 390
 Hare of whom the proverb goes, 423
 Hare-lip, makes the, 135
 Hark, 170
 and from the dark park, 115
 Harm for love, hate hath no, 300
 I fear we'll come to, 267
 Harmony, 170
 foretells, world of happiness their,
 437
 like deep, 105
 not understood, all discord, 338
 of the world, her voice the, 212
 Harms, how to redress their, 231
 Harness, he died in, 90
 in, here he died, 90
 mailed, in sombre, 87
 on our back, 90
 on their throats, with, 100
 Harp, 170
 talking is like playing on the, 397
 of life, love took up the, 241
 Harping, 171
 Harrow up thy soul, would, 380
 Harsh, out of tune and, 327
 to hear, and, 400
 Harshes word comes aptest, 114
 Hart ungalled play, 84
 Harvest, come to reap the, 460
 home of day, and brings the, 470
 Has been, what has been, 221
 Hasp, and fixed the brazen, 263
 Hassock, passing by the customary,
 312
 Hast, forget'st, what thou, 170
 those friends thou, 146
 Haste, 171
 might tell a hundred, with moderate,
 188
 mounting in hot, 271
 the dewy grass among, 151
 thee, nymph, 196
 those that with, 131
 Hasty as fire, 324
 spark, shows a, 209
 Hat, 171
 a' brushes his, 239
 his cockle, 57
 Hat
 lay my head to any good man's, 214
 the old three-cornered, 323
 thus with my, 372
 Hatch a lark, the raven doth not, 326
 Hatched, before they are, 48
 count their chickens ere th're, 48
 Hatching the egg, sooner have the
 fowl by, 108
 Hate, 171
 and a certain loathing, a lodged, 327
 another nation, right to, 110
 a smile to those who, 363
 extreme in love or, 449
 from the creatures, meet, 319
 hath no harm for love, 300
 hide his love or, 119
 him for he is a Christian, I, 421
 I know not of his, 160
 immortal, 231
 implacable in, 385
 in the like extreme, 237
 Juno's unrelenting, 13
 thee, I love thee and, 327
 thee, those hearts that, 48
 with a pardon for the foes who, 363
 whom envy dared not, 434
 whose breaths I, 69
 Hated, as to be, 425
 bear-baiting, the Puritans, 321
 be to be, 126
 by one he loves, 15
 like men, there was naething I, 458
 yet caressed, 67
 Hater, 171
 Hates a woman, for him that, 452
 our sacred nation, he, 193
 that excellence it cannot reach, and
 114
 the smell of roses, she, 343
 Hathaway, Anne, 436
 Hating no one, and, 85
 Hatred, battle, and strife, 215
 scoffing and abuse, 368
 the hereditary, 130
 turned, like love to, 324
 Haunch and the hump is Obey, and
 the, 287
 Haunt, life exempt from public, 3
 our hallowed green, dare you, 304
 Haunted, holy ground, 't is, 181
 the place is, 69
 Haunts the guilty mind, suspicion
 always, 394
 Have his day, dog, 45
 it, both eat thy cake and, 41
 it, 't is mine and I will, 263
 justice, thou shalt, 199
 less than that no man shall, 383
 more than thou showest, 362
 or have no wife, to, 442
 thee not, and yet, 70
 the more you, the more you want,
 430
 us do, what force will, 139
 Haven under the hill, to their, 169

Havoc, cry, 335
 Hawk from a handsaw, I know a, 245
 like a, my soul, 375
 shall nestle with the dove, 300
 Hawked at and killed, 121
 Hawks, between two, 213
 nosegays from street to street, 343
 Hawthorn in the dale, under the, 307
 Hay, went to pieces like a lock of, 166
 Hayrick 'ead of 'air, with your, 147
 Hazard of new fortunes, a, 141
 of the die, 41
 what he fears to lose, should never,
 452
 Hazel eyes, because thou hast, 322
 He said, and So said I, 62
 to Hecuba, or, 307
Head, 171
 above his, 47
 above us all, half a, 250
 a grass-green turf at his, 75
 a journey in my, 21
 all my imperfections on my, 370
 and hand, work of our, 451
 and shelter for thy, 182
 and the hoof of the law, the, 287
 a stone at the, 229
 he flung, snows may o'er his, 173
 beside my own, laid her, 243
 could carry all he knew, 456
 from the crown of his, 196
 gave his able horse the, 345
 has been beaten, yet thy, 322
 his answer trickled through my, 414
 his madness was not of the, 245
 here rests his, 257
 is as full of quarrels, 322
 is bloody but unbowed, my, 28
 is bowed, while thy, 347
 lifts the, 59
 lumber in his, 30
 man with the, 454
 my deeds upon my, 83
 now, to cover my, 68
 o'er manhood 's noble, 354
 of 'air, with your 'ayrick, 147
 of the host, at the, 63
 of Thompson in, caved the, 141
 on horror's, 186
 on your puny, 108
 or in the, 124
 pressed once more the lifeless, 109
 she bowed, as if her, 268
 than overthrow the, 335
 that's to be let unfurnished, 57
 there's nothing like a bare and
 shiny, 94
 there was pride in the, 316
 thy, thy sovereign, 189
 thy fibres net the dreamless, 468
 to any good man's hat, lay my, 214
 to contrive, a, 173
 to foot, gorgonized me from, 384
 to heel, an African, 266
 to plan, a, 173
 to shrowd his, 183

Head
 to trample round my fallen, 76
 to the weary, 21
 turns no more his, 128
 uneasy lies the, 68
 unmellowed, his, 198
 wears a precious jewel in his, 3
 weeping at the feet and, 74
 Headache, cough and phthisic, it helps
 the, 445
 Headed with a knob of timber, 249
 Headland, on dune and, 139
Heads, 172
 beast with many, 20
 do grow beneath their shoulders,
 88
 I win, ditto tails, 444
 nodding their, 36
 stood in their breasts, 88
 whose clay-cold, 298
 Headstrong as an allegory, 6
 Heal and do well, would, 334
 it up, his eye did, 118
 that heaven cannot, 375
 the blows of sound, comes to, 364
 Healed by the same means, 197
 wounds I might have, 116
Health, 172
 again dispense, should my Author,
 429
 and wealth have missed me, 204
 glad to drink your honour's, 310
 goes round, an eternal, 101
 have mind upon your, 139
 it might hurt, their, 360
 made bright my Burgundy, whose,
 274
 of Alonzo the Brave, to the, 379
 on both, and, 91
 test and safeguard of personal, 460
 Healthful life, remainder of his, 109
 Heap, in many a mouldering, 108
 of dust, a, 334
 Heaps, from out the scattered, 367
 Heaps of pearl, 102
Hear, 172
 a brazen canstick, I had rather, 309
 and harsh to, 400
 didst thou not, 83
 gently to, 198
 her speak again, desire to, 238
 himself talk, loves to, 396
 I hear a voice you cannot, 428
 it, doth he, 185
 it not, Duncan, 205
 no more, I'll, 282
 not now the booming waters, 354
 nothing, thou wilt, 115
 old Triton, 293
 the mellow wedding-bells, 437
 thy uttered name, 274
 't is sweet to, 438
 whom they cannot see or, 455
 us sing, when you come to, 304
 Heard before, was never, 124
 ear hath not, 209

Heard his father say, asked but what

he, 416
 in his life, he never, 11
 it, she wished she had not, 363
 I will be, 371
 no more, then is, 411
 not a drum was, 102
 of, more must be, 140
 thee last, roughly since I, 227
 Hearings, and younger, 196
 Harken, come hither lads and, 74
 Hears him in the wind, 176
 it, of him that, 196
 the monarch, 155
 Hearse, a grim one-horse, 298
Heart, 172-175
 absence makes the, 1
 a detector of the, 81
 a face without a, 118
 again, come to my, 340
 again, shall take, 138
 a great spirit and a busy, 220
 a little weeping would ease my, 438
 all offences come from the, 289
 all the aching of, 109
 and a hand all thy own to the last,
 31
 and a' that, soul and, 248
 and door, open thy, 242
 and flesh are weak, and if my, 436
 and hand, his, 84
 and in limb, English in, 113
 and live without, 63
 and me, that shall command my,
 358
 and soul, where, 204
 and that your, 237
 and the soul, employ all the, 229
 and true, a merry, 63
 a pike in his, 398
 a rake, is at, 325
 a sad, good Christian at her, 330
 as far from fraud, 20
 a stripling for a woman's, 398
 as well as want of, 116
 bear it with an honest, 150
 best knoweth its own loss, 163
 be ye stout of, 232
 bread which strengtheneth man's, 335
 break not, O woman's, 35
 breaks, till your, 144
 but kills the, 236
 but not my, 364
 but one, and the, 281
 by the moans of their, 398
 can doubt, the choice what, 85
 can gain, if fond love thy, 456
 can ne'er a transport know, the, 448
 concealing it will break, my, 412
 cool, than my, 264
 destines for their, 106
 detests him, my, 218
 did know, every word, 340
 doth wound, the, 166
 each, and each cup, 116
 exults and sings, in youth the, 470

Heart

laded from the, 429
 faint, ne'er won fair lady, 120
 falls from a steady, 265
 for any fate, 2
 for every fate, a, 2
 for falsehood framed, a, 122
 forgiving at their, 140
 gave way, her woman's, 366
 goodly apple rotten at the, 11
 gushed from my, 27
 has burned, if with love thy, 234
 hath ne'er within him burned, 65
 his adversary's, 335
 how dear to this, 49
 I am sick at, 57
 I could find in my, 68
 if bursting, 233
 if guilt's in that, 236
 I give my hand and my, 366
 I had rather coin my, 267
 I hold a mouse, 271
 in a case o' gowd, I'd locked my
 231
 indignant breaks, some, 143
 in splinters, and break his, 317
 in 't, mine with my, 169
 in the human, 114
 is audible, in which her, 203
 is human, every human, 156
 I sign to thee with all my, 431
 is left alone, 172
 . . . is not of ice, her, 328
 is pure, because my, 12
 is sorely charged, the, 363
 is still his master's own, 176
 joy to his mighty, 13
 just as high as my, 386
 leaps beneath the Future's, 115
 level in her husband's, 454
 life's tale to many a feeling, 221
 long, long be my, 258
 makes feeble hand, a sinful, 366
 memory plays an old tune on the,
 258
 mercy with a bleeding, 390
 must be tried by pain, as a, 158
 must have to cherish, 48
 my true-love hath my, 235
 never say that I was false of, 2
 no flesh in man's obdurate, 38
 nor venture to unmask man's, 328
 of a man, all the good from the, 49
 of arts, and, 232
 of freedom, the throbbing, 144
 of her husband, the, 451
 of man, in the lip than in the, 14
 of nature, out from the, 24
 of the fool, but the, 200
 of our Lord, dear to the, 160
 of the toiler, and the, 410
 oh teach my, 397
 once pregnant, some, 109
 on fire, set the, 4
 on heart, and, 220
 on your dead heart, lay my, 140

Heart

open the door of thy, 340
 or hope, nor bate a jot of, 387
 or in the, 124
 outward, lie which works from the,
 451
 preaching down a daughter's, 73
 preferred in his, 339
 pure messengers sent from his, 29
 pursuing, a love-lorn, 458
 rebel, shall my, 125
 recalled a different name, each, 241
 ruddy drops that warm my, 443
 shall truly love you, my, 240
 shall you know his, 119
 she is the darling of my, 74
 shine in the untutored, 466
 so strong, is thy, 215
 susceptible of pity, 262
 take hand and, 78
 take me again to your, 340
 take the proverb to thine, 434
 take thy beak from out my, 19
 tell me my, 235
 thanks to the human, 404
 that dotes, a, 246
 that has truly loved, the, 393
 that quivered in his, 106
 that rends the, 185
 that's broken, wound a, 358
 the broken in, 61
 the darling of my, 6
 then burst his mighty, 192
 then let thy, 236
 the ruddy drops that visit my sad,
 443
 the way he says darling that goes to
 my, 72
 the workings of his, 198
 tied a young man's, 30
 to cinders, doth burn the, 298
 to curse my dog so, not have a, 395
 to feel, a, 419
 together, and whose, 240
 to heart, which, 237
 tongue will tell the anger of my, 412
 too tender or too firm a, 236
 to pity, melt his iron, 406
 to win the, 335
 two seeming bodies, but one, 221
 upon my sleeve, wear my, 371
 very pin of his, 118
 was every woman's toy, my, 148
 was not of the head but, 245
 was that young faithful, 121
 what the false, 122
 which at even, the, 442
 which we call the, 403
 which weighs upon the, 263
 whispers the o'er-fraught, 165
 whose very strings would break, 10
 wilt thou cure thine, 232
 with a fire in thy, 69
 with all my, 156
 within, and a warm, 183
 woman with the, 454

Heart

would fain deny, the poor, 223
 wrapped in a woman's hide, tiger's,
 453
 Heartbreak him, until I, 294
 Heart-easing mirth, and by men, 264
Heath, 175
 in her mansions, 63
 holly round the Christmas, 52
 the cricket on the, 66
 woman for the, 454
 yield thee a, 182
 Heart-opening, wink-tipping cordial,
 397
 Heart-quake, each kiss a, 204
 Heart's blood of the brave, 34
 chain wove, my, 236
 desire, in your true, 83
 desires be with you, 86
 disgrace, hidden from the, 108
 most precious rain, the, 293
 most secret cell, in my, 296
 repose, more, 182
Hearts, 175
 and lukewarm, 298
 are dry as summer dust, 91
 are fresh and simple, 156
 are more than coronets, kind, 148
 are sighing, two mutual, 203
 a thousand, beat happily, 334
 but once heaved, their, 77
 ensanguined, 88
 great, true faith, 259
 heavenly compassion in your, 75
 here bring your wounded, 375
 high, and brave, 354
 it takes something from our, 470
 love is the art of, 232
 of his countrymen, first in the, 132
 of kings, it is enthroned in the, 260
 of men, entrap the, 168
 of men, in the, 191
 of men, sifting out the, 415
 of oak are our men, 286
 of Spain, the stoutest, 111
 of the heathen, right into the, 314
 our, it ennobled, 22
 our soft conditions and our, 456
 pleads admission to our, 85
 press the life from out young, 296
 that roam, but not their, 367
 the cheerful, now broken, 258
 the feuds of ages, in their, 130
 the touch of God in human, 305
 that hate thee, those, 48
 that stirred our, 88
 that weep, ye doubting, 369
 though stout and brave, 163
 two, that beat as one, 224
 what bolder thought, in human, 411
 Heart-sick jesters weep behind the
 mask, 165
 Heartsome Ireland, 194
 with thee, where, 229
 Heart-strings, were my dear, 168
 Heart-throbs, count time by, 227

Heat, electricity, love, 237
 not a furnace, 136
 of fire, not the fierce, 4
 on fantastic summer's, 191
 o' the sun, the, 103
 rank corruption's, 64
 the cold that tempers, 369
 thou hast neither, 336
 to make a solid core of, 230
 with wine, rather, 264
 Heated hot in a moment, 50
 Heath, long, brown furze, 354
 my foot is on my native, 138
 Heathen, a very, in the carnal part,
 330
 Chinese is peculiar, 50
 go, where, 376
 right into the hearts of the, 314
 you're a pore benighted, 147
 Heather, go tramping over the, 361
 Heat-oppressed brain, the, 70
 Heaved the stones where Milton's, 29
 those fossils, the way they, 141
 Heaven, 176, 177
 above, the angels in, 236
 a crime, is it in, 236
 a draught, if, 402
 allots thee, all that, 182
 all that we believe of, 452
 a man that hopes for, 40
 and earth, all things in, 212
 and earth, men at most differ as,
 259
 and earth, more things in, 303
 and hell he touched at, 244
 and hell myself am, 178
 and hell through, 196
 and hell women worst and best, as,
 259
 and the next waking dawned in, 105
 a regular debtor and creditor ac-
 count with, 352
 a rose in, 105
 a silver bow new bent in, 268
 as its purest gold, 453
 as low as hell's from, 400
 as the gentle rain from, 260
 as the great eye of, 119
 beauteous eye of, 152
 before high, 251
 before the courts of, 313
 beloved by, 65
 below, Church is a little, 312
 breaks the serene of, 268
 cannot heal, that, 375
 confess yourself to, 60
 conveyed, the opening bud to, 77
 dearest foe in, 73
 dimmed the light of, 155
 doomed to shed, by righteous, 157
 drop forgiveness from, 140
 earth's crammed with, 153
 far from earth, 29
 fasting, thank, 238
 find me and turn thy back on, 159
 first taught, 216

Heaven
 for love is, 237
 for the last time the sun in, 420
 from all creatures hides, 127
 go, words without thoughts never
 to, 313
 God's in his, 154
 had made her such a man, that, 363
 has past, she to, 105
 has no rage like love to hatred
 turned, 324
 hath sent me fortune, 137
 help the husband, 348
 his blessed part to, 185
 in a lady's lap, 209
 in her eye, 161
 in hope to merit, 177
 in their own way, praise, 217
 is blessed with perfect rest, 409
 is love, and, 237
 is not reached at a single bound, 208
 is registered in, 66
 it goes, from earth to, 262
 it may be that only in, 51
 itself descends, but, 233
 itself has wrought, are those which,
 403
 itself upon the past, not, 221
 it smells to, 272
 leave her to, 270
 light came from, 245
 louder than the bolts of, 13
 love indeed is light from, 233
 make a hell of, 263
 marriages are made in, 253
 may decrease it, yet, 238
 mend us all, 80
 nor earth, is not of, 332
 not between the winds of, 243
 number the stars in the, 205
 of hell, make a, 169
 of her delightful eye, the clear, 452
 of invention, the brightest, 272
 on bright wings towards, 122
 or hell for a man, that makes, 242
 or to hell, summons thee to, 205
 pursue, more than, 61
 rains down, the questions that, 8
 raised his right hand up to, 424
 robe and my integrity to, 340
 see this and bless, 50
 she did but dream of, 105
 she sent the gentle sleep from, 369
 shut thee from, 376
 so dear to, 47
 still guards the, 338
 than serve in, 339
 the front of, 277
 the hell I suffer seems a, 178
 the livery of the court of, 228
 themselves, sure of, 347
 things are the sons of, 459
 till the stars of, 429
 to earth, from, 308
 to know I'm farther off from, 331
 to pitying, are cast, 362

Heaven

to show the most of, 248
 'twixt earth and, 255
 upon earth, that, 21
 was exhaled and went to, 378
 was whispered in, 167
 were not heaven, 117
 which we ascribe to, 330
 will bless your store, 375
 with less of earth in them than, 129
 ycleped Euphrosyne, in, 264
Heaven-born band, 58
Heaven-kissing hill, on a, 250
Heavenly bodies, princes are like to, 317
 breasts, can envy dwell in, 114
 food is very light, 123
 love, thou a, 157
 't was, 211
Heaven's benison or ban, 328
 chancery, which flew up to, 287
 command, at, 37
 ebon vaults, 268
 first law, order is, 291
 gate, and see through, 292
 gate, now at, 210
 gate, sings hymns at, 210
 gate sings, the lark at, 210
 hand, I argue not against, 387
 topmost height, from the, 28
 vengeance down, calling, 224
 wide pathless way, the, 268
Heavens, and spangled, 132
 crush me, though the, 416
 fill with commerce, saw the, 59
 for power, and search the, 402
 rain enough in the sweet, 169
 see, never shalt thou the, 49
 stars that oversprinkle all the, 23
 yon blue, 148
Heaviest cross of all, 67
 cross, ours is the, 1
Heaviness, 177
 when they droop with, 293
Heaving rocks at him, reply by, 340
 to and fro, kept, 36
Heavy cost, learned at a, 117
 looks, toward school with, 239
 too, for a man, 40
 to get, 157
Hector in the field to die, better like, 28
Hecuba to him, what's, 307
Hedge a king, divinity doth, 202
 linen enough on every, 226
Hedger, a spiritual, 247
Hedgerow marks of angels' feet, see
 in every, 460
Heed naught else, you won't never, 107
 take, and ponder well, 465
Headless, 177
Heel, an African from head to, 266
 of a Dutch cheese, 48
 stifle down with a mailed, 413
 the despot's, is on thy shore, 255

Heel, they tread each other's, 448

Heels, asses lift their, 14
 at his, 75
 a troop of little children at my, 167
 of my presentment, upon the, 30
 one woe doth tread upon another's, 448
 set feathers to thy, 171
 struck his armed, 345
 't will fly at his, 461
Heifer dead and bleeding fresh, 41
Height, bate his usual, 135
 from the Heaven's topmost, 28
 he rose, how to occasion's, 287
 of pain, the measure of the, 293
 our honour at the, 89
 tide is at his highest, 18
Heights, 177
 sat Freedom on the, 144
Heir, a fountain spouting through his, 248
 they made her, 111
 to the first, stood, 315
Heirs of pain, sure, 59
Held his breath, and the boldest, 364
 it fast, and, 342
Helen, 177
 the cordial that sparkled for, 100
Hell, 177, 178
 a fury like a woman scorned, nor, 324
 and heretics, prate of, 217
 and rides through, 432
 as the gates of, 218
 better to reign in, 329
 but that I was in, 98
 call thou hell, 275
 come hot from, 335
 down all the stretch of, 165
 false as, 122
 fell to shame and, 57
 flames, gold hath the hue of, 157
 for a man, makes heaven or, 242
 from the mouth of, 80
 half-way down the slope to, 316
 he touched at heaven and, 244
 I'll get a swig in, 395
 is full of good meanings, 193
 is paved with, 193
 is worth ambition though in, 329
 itself breathes out, 282
 itself can make a heaven of, 263
 lead apes in, 10
 lead his apes into, 10
 make a heaven of, 169
 might sit for, 115
 of heaven, make . . . a, 263
 of waters, the, 436
 of witchcraft lies, what a, 398
 our house is, 400
 quiet to quick bosoms is a, 323
 slander meanest spawn of, 368
 summons thee to heaven or to, 205
 that riches grow in, 336
 that's there, and view the, 328
 the fear o', 184

- Hell*
 the snare and scourge of, 157
 to have some fifteen minutes of, 176
 to keep, the keys of, 369
 to shun, more than, 61
 through heaven and, 196
 't was muttered in, 167
 war is, 432
 women worst and best, as heaven and, 259
- Hell-broth*, 179
- Hell's* concave, tore, 46
 from heaven, as low as, 400
- Helm*, nor yields to men the, 86
 pleasure at the, 470
 takes the, 102
- Helmet*, 179
 of Navarre, the, 308
- Help*, 179
 and ornament thereunto, to be a, 318
 between a hindrance and a, 180
 it, I can't, 441
 since there's no, 203
 the feeble, not enough to, 129
 what need of, 315
 what's past, 166
 you die, no man can, 129
- Helping* when we meet them, 460
- Helpless*, the feeble hands and, 156
- Helps* one on, that is what, 460
 the hurt that honour feels, 185
 you live, and it, 129
- Hent* the stile-a, merrily, 174
- Heraldry*, the boast of, 163
- Herald's* coat without sleeves, like an, 361
- Herb*, 179
- Herb-grace* o' Sundays, may call it, 344
- Herbs* and other country messes, 303
 at the morning prime, 151
 green, 32
 reaping thee sweet, 78
 that scattered grow, 182
- Hercules* himself do what he may, 45
 himself must yield to odds, 390
 than I to, 37
- Herd* have fled from the, 31
 of such, the, 396
 winds slowly o'er the lea, 69
- Here* into the, 16
- Hereafter*, 179
 angels may, and in the, 186
 what is love, 't is not, 239
- Hereditary* hatred, the, 130
 propensity, almost irresistible, 102
- Heretics*, prate of hell and, 217
- Heritage* the sea, our, 286
- Hermit*, like a, you sup, 441
 sighed till woman smiled, man the, 400
 there, to dwell a weeping, 34
- Hermit's* fast, more grievous torment than a, 235
- Hero*, 179, 180
 bold, John Barleycorn was a, 18
 fell, horse and, 80
 from his prison, came the, 351
 millions a, 272
 must drink brandy, 34
 perish, a, 38
- Herod*, 180
- Heroes*, 180
 fought for, that, 416
 hail ye, 58
 kill, 123
 lawyers, priests, 218
 of old, the, 78
 we are n't no thin red, 349
- He-rogue*, the great, 194
- Heroic* breeds, like the old, 250
 built, 40
 soul away, so passed the strong, 377
- Hero's* deeds, ready for a, 54
- Herring*, nor good red, 132
- Herrings*, as pilchards are to, 190
- Hers*, 180
- Herself* and the woman I love, 274
- Hesitate* dislike, and, 71
- Hesperus*, that led the starry host, 288
- Heterodoxy* is another man's doxy, 291
- Hew* and hack, for lack of somebody to, 26
 down and fell the hardest-timbered oak, 390
 him as a carcass, not, 201
- Hiawatha*, this song of, 156
- Hid* in night, nature's laws lay, 281
 it from my sight, 28
 long, murder cannot be, 272
 my faults will not be, 365
 the moon is, 23
- Hidden* brook, like of a, 37
 from the heart's disgrace, 108
 soul of harmony, 170
- Hide*, and turn to, 409
 false face must, 122
 her faults, might, 128
 her shame, to, 136
 his love, can less, 119
 me, must for ever, 153
 myself in thee, let me, 340
 the fault, to, 260
 the sparks of nature, hard . . . to, 278
 their diminished heads, 172
 them, or in clouds, 408
 thou wear a lion's, 226
 thy grief within thy breast, 234
 tiger's heart wrapped in a woman's, 453
 your diminished rays, 91
- Hideous*, and makes night, 282
 cries, such, 98
 more, when thou show'st, 192
- Hides* the book of fate, 127
 them deep, he, 154
- Hidest* thou, what, 354
- Hiding*, discredit more in, 128

- Hidings of his council, the, 154
 High and fine, my thoughts were, 98
 and treads on, 312
 as my heart, just as, 386
 availed on, 125
 classes, meaning the, 55
 descent, preachment of your, 85
 estate, fallen from his, 121
 for common selfishness, 159
 he soared, low as, 7
 in pride, up so, 316
 on a throne of royal state, 107
 the spacious firmament on, 132
 though his titles, 65
 thy seat is up on, 270
 High-blown pride, my, 153
 Higher law, there is a, 213
 life, the beginning of a, 79
 things, to, 170
 Highest height, tide is at his, 18
 point, touched the, 122
 style of man, 51
 the middle tree and, 63
 Highness' dog at Kew, his, 95
 High-proof melancholy, we are, 258
 Hill, and the hunter home from the, 163
 on a heaven-kissing, 250
 single church below the, 23
 snow on field an', 152
 the dew of yon high eastward, 269
 to their haven under the, 169
 to climbing up a, 123
 to hill, bells from, 52
 to the poor-house, over the, 310
 went up a, 202
 Hills, 180
 all the trees on all the, 382
 and far away, and o'er the, 463
 and valleys, that, 235
 of seas, 400
 of yore, on thy seven, 342
 to climb steep, 55
 with thunder riven, 13
 Hillside for a pall, the, 184
 Himmel, take a liddle prayer to, 351
 Himself, 180
 his hungering neighbour and me, 188
 no more than from, 178
 Hind of princes peer, make me own
 this, 324
 that would be mated with the lion,
 the, 384
 Hinders needle and thread, 438
 Hindmost, the devil take the, 87
 Hindrance, 180
 Hinges of the knee, crook the preg-
 nant, 412
 Hint a fault, just, 71
 upon this, I spake, 363
 Hip, I have you on the, 72
 once upon the, 166
 Hire, taste the, 140
 His indeed, shall then be, 460
 could ne'er be, 363
 His, 't is, 275
 Hiss, we're obliged to, 210
 where they howl and, 436
 Hisses, 180
 she may dare, stem the, 449
 Historians, I defy, 218
 History, 180
 ever hear by tale or, 238
 mad from life's, 244
 of the human-kind, 103
 Hū, 180
 seem a lucky, 67
 the line hard, 222
 Hive, I quickly were dissolved from
 my, 436
 with one bee in a, 184
 Hoard is little, our, 175
 of maxims, with a little, 73
 Hoarded, bartered, 157
 Hoarse with having little else to do,
 9
 Hobby-horse, 180
 Hock, which . . . the poet speaks of,
 344
 Hocus-jocus science, a sort of, 212
 Hodge-podge together, clapped, 308
 Hoe, 180
 a darned long row to, 344
 Hog, 181
 Hogs and your sheep, worse fed than
 your, 323
 Hoist with his own petar, 110
 Hold, as 't were, the mirror, 278
 and light to, 157
 both thee and me, wide enough to,
 189
 enough! that first cries, 214
 fast that which is good, 320
 fast the best, and, 320
 it fast, take and, 434
 like a serpent from their, 416
 love out, stony limits cannot, 239
 mortality's strong hand, we, 270
 on with a bulldog grip, 40
 out mine iron, 48
 thee, he will, 297
 the faith and morals, 412
 the same rule will, 126
 the world but as the world, I, 463
 will slip, the mongrel's, 40
 you here, I, 135
 Holding both his sides, laughter, 382
 up a beacon peerless, 290
 Holding-anchor lost, the, 231
 Holds a pretty girl's hand, what, 383
 him with his glittering eye, 117
 its warped mirror, 278
 that anchor, 9
 the cel of science by the tail, 192
 Hole and crack, through every, 132
 each lack-lustre, eyeless, 367
 made in your best coat, 57
 might stop a, 421
 that hath but oon, 271
 trusts to one poor, 271
 where his tail came through, 87

Holiday, 181
 and lady terms, many, 401
 Holier laws, of . . . , 252
 Holiest thing alive, the, 270
 Holland, France, England, 135
Hollands, 181
 Hollers out Gee, world 'll go right ef
 he, 461
 Hollow, all was false and, 122
 down deep in a, 446
 of thine ear, pierced the fearful, 283
Holly, 181
 branch shone, the, 265
 round the Christmas hearth, 52
 where English oak and, 304
Holy, 181
 Book by which we live and die, 30
 bread, as the touch of, 205
 Church incorporate two in one, 53
 door, stand within that, 115
 fields over whose acres, 67
 ground, ay, call it, 464
 ground, brave lodgings for one in,
 229
 he died to make men, 225
 men at their death, 80
 place, is a good, a, 52
 sae pious and sae, 304
 witness, an evil soul producing, 11
 writ, strong as proofs of, 195
 Holy-day, on a sunshine, 71
 Holy-days or so, unless on, 446
Holy Supper, 181
 is spread within, the, 194
 Homage, do her, 212
Home, 182
 a day's march nearer, 278
 again, princes are come, 112
 all in a blessed, 334
 and comes safe, 66
 and feels herself at, 330
 and that sweet time, youth and, 23
 are crossways, things at, 292
 art gone, 103
 bravely onward to your, 232
 confined from, 186
 creep, and take your place, 290
 for the Old Kentucky, 200
 from sea, my ships are coming, 360
 from the hill, and the hunter, 163
 full numbers, brings, 425
 God, who is our, 25
 had he a, 182
 he stays to his, 356
 his country's flag is at, 133
 his footsteps he hath turned, 65
 I'm going, 461
 in the Soudan, Fuzzy-Wuzzzy at
 your, 147
 is the sailor home from sea, 163
 is still here, thy, 31
 itself, a vision of, 133
 makes her loved at, 352
 merriest when they are from, 261
 no news so bad abroad as this at,
 281

Home
 nor wax nor honey can bring, 436
 of an Englishman, the island, 113
 of the brave, 17
 of the pilgrims, the, 111
 on the rolling deep, a, 288
 our, we'll find far out on the sea, 354
 our, where sits our sulky, sullen
 dame, 465
 our peace at, and safety abroad, 299
 our souls at, 108
 out of house and, 107
 sense like charity begins at, 356
 that live at, 355
 the ocean's my, 4
 the world of waters is our, 436
 there's nobody at, 447
 they brought her warrior dead, 76
 to feed were best at, 129
 to me, none have yet come, 360
 to me, that is, 8
 to men's business and bosoms, 40
 turns again, 18
 warm at, 189
 welcome as we draw near, 438
 when cats run, 45
 wherever the stars and stripes, 8
 when the kye comes, 457
 women are skeery unless they have
 a, 455
 when you knock it never is at, 447
 Home-keeping youth have ever, 182
Homeless, 182
Homely, 182
 savoury, will make what's, 388
Home, 183
 and Virgil quotes, 30
 Homes, at their native, 141
 homeless near a thousand, 182
 Homeward plods his weary way, 69
 Homily, I never composed a better,
 397
Honest, 183
 and a perfect man, an, 127
 dollar, short-weight dollar is not an,
 96
 doubt, more faith in, 97
 fame, grant an, 124
 hand a whip, and put in very, 439
 happy and laudable, most, 203
 heart, bear it with an, 150
 honnable and fair, all thet's, 111
 knaves, whip me such, 205
 man may take a knave's advice, 205
 man sent to lie abroad for his
 country, 7
 man's revenge, patience is the, 335
 on mine honour, he's, 438
 poor but, 310
 though he be merry, . . . he's, 261
 though it be, 281
 too, wives may be merry and yet,
 448
 Honester than I, no, 183
Honesty, 183
 I am armed so strong in, 404

Honesty

is, what a fool, 415
 is his, and, 128
 my truth and, 417
 party, is party duty, 297
 puts it to utterance, 379
 the more is for your, 401
 wins not more than, 64

Honey, 184

age has no, 4
 can bring home, nor wax nor, 436
 it disdained, if falsehood's, 411
 rob the bee of her, 133
 the sweeter the, 240
 wears a sting, 403
 with trade wax, mingling poetic,
 308

Honey-lee of parting, the, 296*Honorius long did dwell*, in yon cave,

177

Honour, 184, 185

all is lost save, 231
 aspireth to it, 77
 at the height, our, 89
 but an empty bubble, 431
 civil right, law an' order, 212
 clear, and in, 385
 comes, a pilgrim grey, there, 34
 deeds of glory, of, 409
 depths and shoals of, 140
 doth forget men's names, new-
 made, 275
 doubt, more faith in, 97
 for his valour, 7
 he's honest on mine, 438
 him, I, 7
 is a private station, post of, 424
 jealous in, 373
 lost, for, 299
 love, and obey, 45
 love, obedience, troops of friends,
 223
 men who have, 259
 our fortunes and our sacred, 307
 than deep wounds before, hurts, 36
 the ancient Roman, 145
 thee, how I do, 72
 those who have reflected, 111
 to direct in chief, more, 92
 what are you to love, 237
 we call you, to, 286
 wisdom and, 136

Honourable, esteemed more, 216

and fair, all thet's honest, 111

and his quarrel, 45

thing to thrive by dirty ways, 92

Honoured, by strangers, 139

in the breach, more, 70

once, how, 334

praised, wept and, 385

well are charms to sell, 47

Honouring thee, not so much, 99*Honour's at the stake*, 164

in the right, your, 66

lodged, in the place where, 36

voice provoke, can, 421

Honours, 185

bears his blushing, 164
 in more substantial, 148
 space of our large, 36
 Hood, drink with him that wears a, 6
 mine eyes, 372
 Hooded eyes, shafts from, 23
 Hoof of the law, the head and the, 287
 the iron on the, 187
 Hook, bait the, 16
 he baited, his, 439
 with saints dost bait thy, 347
 Hookas, divine in, 408
 Hoops of steel, with, 146
 shall have ten, 130
 Hooted, the rabblement, 43
 Hooting at Coriolanus' exile, 43
 Hop, the frogs went, 372
 Hope, 185, 186
 again, never to, 122
 a great man's memory may outlive,
 258
 and joy, of, 414
 and longing unexpressed, fear and,
 234
 and loyal, 219
 and pray for all, 312
 and purpose high, with, 321
 and the fear, the, 109
 as giving it a, 99
 bade the world farewell, 142
 be dim, though, 390
 been smitten, hath, 391
 believe, promise, 124
 break it to our, 318
 constancy in wind, 67
 fondly do we, 109
 for mercy, how shalt thou, 260
 for the garrison hung, 113
 hang themselves in, 254
 haply lies his petty, 73
 I neither fear nor, 369
 is built on reeds, whose, 330
 is fled, lest when our latest, 465
 is, my own, 159
 life is the rose's, 219
 links her to the future, 258
 may bloom, new, 236
 may live without, 63
 measure of immortal, 115
 my hope, thy, 104
 noble hopes are part of, 284
 nor bate a jot of heart or, 387
 nor, nor joy, 367
 not that wind or wave, 149
 on, hope ever, 38
 one half of woman's life is, 454
 points before, 48
 soured on me, all, 313
 tender leaves of, 164
 texts of despair or, 24
 the old, is hardest to be lost, 290
 to find, perfection none must, 128
 to merit heaven, 177
 two cardinal virtues, faith and, 315
 was rife, still the shadowy, 230

- Hope*
withering fled, 142
Hopeless love, crossed in, 66
Hopes are part of hope, noble, 284
belied, fears our, 105
decay, and the dearest, 125
depended, late on, 464
for half thy fears, my, 409
in, that Saint Nicholas, 51
of all men, the, 193
of my age, 5
that grieves not and that never, 388
the strivings after better, 88
were dupes, if, 391
Horizontal line, 389
Horn, a blast of that dread, 30
blest south wind that toots his, 132
ere thrice yon moon had filled her,
12
Triton blow his wreathed, 293
Hornet, 186
Horns, bulls aim their, 14
know him by his, 88
o' the moon, 43
Horologe, he'll watch the, 100
Horrible shadow, hence, 358
Horror, 186
and doubt distract, 178
Horrors of this, 'mid, 9
Horse, 186, 187
a brewer's, 53
a little dearer than his, 297
and hero fell, 80
an two men ride of a, 337
as tedious as is a tired, 399
call me, 218
dog or, 38
in the stable, a good, 303
kick that scarce would move a, 201
lad, than hey for boot and, 469
like a full-hot, 9
of Parnassus, wine's the true, 445
rider and, 40
that which is now a, 56
the grey mare is the better, 253
the head, gave his able, 345
the ways of a man with a, 187
to death, run their, 22
to ride, a gallant, 57
when the grey mare's the better,
253
went lame, my, 57
Horse - laugh through the pews,
spread a, 212
Horsemanship, 187
Horses, 187
between two, 213
fear to tread, wheels rush in where,
439
not best to swap, 304
our passions are the, 56
women and, 164
Horse-sense, plain, in poetry-writin',
309
Hose, his youthful, 294
doublet and, 68
Hose, should be ungartered, your, 279
when he goes in his doublet and, 251
Hospitable, 187
Hospitality, and Scotch, 352
Host, at the head of the, 63
death proclaimed through our, 156
like a fashionable, 167
of prides, a, 316
on the morrow, that, 216
that I know, many an old, 290
that led the starry, 268
the cry of that spectral, 151
with their banners that, 216
Hostages to fortune, hath given, 442
Hosts, Lord God of, 139
Hot, 187
and copper sky, 63
and soon, 50
as a basted turkey, I was, 286
for your foe so, 136
right hand grows raging, 169
temper leaps o'er a cold decree, 33
when the iron is, 390
Hotchpotch of all sorts of fishes, 32
Hottentot's preat toe, to bleach a, 206
Hottest furnace, from the, 41
Hound has part, love in which my, 187
Hounds, as a carcass fit for, 201
Hour, 187
a canny, at e'en, 44
ago, an, a star was falling, 384
await alike the inevitable, 163
before the worshipped sun, an, 393
every, brings forth some gasping
truth, 416
foretold, truly that, 296
for only one short, 430
grieve for an, 448
groaning every, 56
his brute question in that, 147
if we do but watch the, 467
I have had my, 221
learn by proof in some wild, 465
mark him every, 154
may lay it in the dust, an, 385
never sold the truth to serve the,
418
of danger, 39
of rest, wakens at this, 23
of strut and rave, our little, 411
one self-approving, 355
or place, whatso'er the, 274
o' th' day, tell what, 6
ten, grief makes one, 165
that struts and frets his, 411
the wonder of an, 352
thoughts of the last bitter, 362
till Hymen brought his love-de-
lighted, 450
to hour, from, 224
toil for triumphs of an, 104
went by me, never an, 286
when all seemeth securest, at an,
435
whenever you welcome the, 125
within this, 413

- Hour's quiet, to have one, 229
 talk, I never spent an, 196
 Hours are few to wait, the, 97
 from the night, steal a few, 74
 I never drink but at my, 100
 keeping company with the, 112
 let other, 102
 of ease, in our, 453
 of ease, to, 443
 of life, the wasted, 434
 the sweetest, 165
 to chase the glowing, 71
 unheeded flew the, 406
- House*, 187
 all through the, 51
 a man's, is his castle, 44
 and home, out of, 107
 and land, yet all her, 265
 and shook the, 388
 a second marriage in my, 426
 at the door of her, 296
 below, who broke and robbed a, 306
 be troubled with a rat, if my, 325
 chimney in my father's, 36
 from the rear of Philip's, 25
 in my mother's, 276
 is hell, our, 400
 moat defensive to a, 112
 nearer my father's, 278
 of death, secret, 79
 of Hanover, the illustrious, 170
 of prayer, erects a, 87
 of tears, Venus smiles not in a, 424
 one feast, one, 170
 or land, when he that selleth, 356
 search a planet's, 306
 the prop that doth sustain my, 223
 there's nae luck about the, 244
 there's little pleasure in the, 244
 you take my, 223
 where I was born, the, 330
 with fear, peace wun't keep, 299
 worse than a smoky, 399
- Housed, worse, than your hacks and
 your pointers, 323
- Household, for herself or her, 451
 the terror of the, 416
 words, familiar in his mouth as, 275
- Housekeeping, when you break up,
 366
- Houses, a plague o' both your, 306
 . . . last till doomsday 164
 when he leaves our, 425
- Housewife*, 188
 ply her evening care, 175
- How not to do it, 54
- Howards, blood of all the, 113
- Howitzer planted, my brazen, 314
- Howl and hiss, where they, 436
 from Onalaska's shore, the wolf's
 long, 449
 this horrible stave, they, 379
- Howled and roared and, 190
 in mine ears, 98
 thus, a dog that should have, 95
- Howling, to his gods, 73
- Howling, when thou liest, 426
- Howls at the gate, my dog, 95
 while Ralph to Cynthia, 282
- Hub*, 188
- Huddled thar, seen them, 404
- Hudibras gave him a twitch, 36
- Hue, in my cheek's pale, 458
 of hell-flames, gold hath the, 157
 of resolution, the native, 61
 or add another, 152
 the distance takes a lovelier, 457
- Hug it in mine arms, 90
 me no more, you'll, 286
- Huge legs, walk under his, 58
- Hugged by the old, 157
 the offender, 289
- Hugh's soul, sing a dirge for St., 32
- Hum*, 188
 and the multitude's, 136
 thus poor human nature, 382
- Human*, 188
 body, the, is a furnace, 28
 breast, eternal in the, 186
 creatures' lives, but, 226
 dust, every pinch of, 115
 eyes, lies deeply buried from, 186
 face divine, 118
 feelings, prove that you have, 58
 frame, which fasten on the, 425
 gentleman, but for a mere, 210
 heart in the, 114
 heart is human, every, 156
 hearts, the touch of God in, 305
 ideal, the, 190
 in pain most, 234
 justice, by merely, 155
 kindness, the milk of, 262
 natur', clear grit an', 249
 nature, the highest, is divine, 338
 nature hum, how couldst thou thus
 poor, 38
 offspring, true source of, 437
 owl, he is the, 70
 race, forget the, 85
 race, portion of the, 103
 sorrow and smart, 116
 soul take wing, to see the, 376
 story, in all, 104
 tales, moral of all, 18
 thoughts, that covers all, 369
 ties, at sight of, 233
 to err is, 140
- Humanity*, 188
 every sin of, 172
- Human-kind, history of the, 103
- Humanly, gently and, 454
- Humble and a contrite heart, an, 139
 be it ever so, 182
 the low and the, 61
- Humbled, all, kiss the rod, 341
- Humbleness, whispering, 35
- Humbly, cross her hands, 169
- Humidity*, 188
- Humility*, 188
 is pride that apes, 316
 what is his, 197

- Humming, the city's rout and noise
and, 264
Humour, lightens my, 196
most, yet has her, 400
say it is my, 103
wooded, was ever woman in this, 454
Humours, nurses dangerous, 431
of the land, 141
Humorous as winter, as, 161
Hump, and without an absolute, 255
is Obey, and the haunch and the,
287
Hums a stave, now he, 383
bees and such like, 151
Hundred, 188
coats-of-arms, is worth a, 246
fights, he that gained a, 167
pounds a year, I've a, 61
towers, clashed and hammered from
a, 284
years are gone, when a, 286
years of life, worth a, 39
years to a day, 46
years, ye make in a, 152
will subscribe for soap, 38
Hundredth Psalm, the, 10
Hung a shadow and a fear, 69
it out in the rain, he only, 361
Hunger and dirt, in poverty, 361
in his heart, a lifelong, 174
the food that slakes, 369
Hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
92
jurymen, discontented or, 92
people, slowly comes a, 301
savage, anti-everythings, lean, 10
where most she satisfies, 5
Hunt each other, why then will you,
433
folks's corns out, new ones, 161
in fields, better to, 172
Hunter home from the hill, and the,
163
Hunting him, was killed with, 226
of that day, the, 419
Hunts for flowers, he who, 135
Huntsman his pack, as a, 145
Hurl their lances, 350
Hurled, swift to be, 244
Hurts back an epithet as hard, 114
Hurlyburly's done, when the, 257
Hurrah for the next that dies, 91
Hurricane, 188
Hurricane, 188
Hurry along, as I, 247
and shock, will occur in a, 348
Hurrying feet, stays our, 79
Hurt, 189
a fly, nor, 271
if . . . you were, 40
that honour feels, helps the, 185
the proper power to, 14
with the same weapons, 197
would do no, 186
Hurts and is desired, 79
honour than deep wounds before, 36
Hurts the poor creature, 135
Husband, 189
a woman oweth to her, 454
calls the name of her, 99
of this gifted well, if the, 348
out of, shape a, 255
stays, safest and seemliest by her,
443
the heart of her, 451
then, heaven help the, 348
Husbandry, the edge of, 31
Husband's heart, level in her, 454
Husbands, 190
when, or when lapdogs, 362
Hush of our dread high-altars, 1
and then a groan, a, 76
that followed the prayer, 55
thee my baby, thy sire was a
knight, 16
thee my baby, the time soon will
come, 390
Hushed and smooth, till it is, 369
as the foot of night, 282
the minster bell, they've, 264
Hut, and that dear, 182
love in a, 235
Huzzas, of stupid starers and of loud,
355
Hydras, and chimeras dire, 161
Hymen brought his love-delighted
hour, till, 450
Hymn, chants a doleful, 273
of the conquered, 61
Hymns, chanting faint, 56
of gratitude and love, 173
sings, at heaven's gate, 210
Hyperion's curls, 250
Hypocrisy, 190
can spin, in spite of all, 393
Hypocrite, one friend not quite an,
462
Hyrcan tiger, the, 72
- I
- I am there, and, 207
am, wheresoe'er, 240
and you wonder, 75
it is not, 74
to Hercules, than, 37
where you once utter the, 319
Xerxes must die and so must, 467
Iago, the pity of it, 305
Ice, 190
as chaste as, 42
her heart is . . . not of, 328
in June, 67
region of thick-ribbed, 90
thick-ribbed, not to, 347
to smooth the, 152
Ice-ribbed pinions, on mine, 284
Iceles, 190
Icily regular, 128
Icy air of night, how they tinkle in the,
23
hand on kings, death lays his, 127

Idea, depolarize every fixed religious,
85
how to shoot, to teach the young,
398
Ide-l, 190
all the nonsense of their stone, 385
Ide lity, 190
Ideas, a man of nasty, 281
o' wut 's right, good old, 431
*Ide*s, 190
Idiot, a tale told by an, 411
Idiots only may be cozened twice, 205
Idle, 190
as a painted ship, as, 359
brain, children of an, 99
tears, I know not what they mean,
399
Idleness, in strenuous, 377
Idler, 90
Idolatry, the god of my, 394
Idols, home itself and all its, 133
If, avoid that too with an, 218
much virtue in, 218
Ignoble strife, madding crowd's, 68
use, soiled with all, 150
Ignominy sleep with thee, thy, 114
Ignorance, 190
be indeed a bliss, if, 370
equals this, what, 370
folly and, 252
it was a childish, 331
Ignorant, eyes of the, 2
for current, took 'em, 458
most of what he's most assured, 251
Ignorantly read, the bookful block-
head, 30
Ill, 191
a-brewing toward my rest, 98
a part, to play so, 116
blows the wind that profits nobody,
444
bought dear by knowing, 414
calls me well or, 160
cannot prevail against mine, 429
Captive Good attending Captain,
417
come good or, 150
cook that cannot lick, 62
crowning good repressing, 385
deeds, means to do, 83
done, makes deeds, 83
extreme in love or hate, in good or,
449
fare the hands that heaved, 29
fares the land, 300
habits gather, 167
he thinks no, 239
I don't at all take it, 397
luck stirring, no, 244
name of augurs, got the, 31
only one thing sleep . . . hath, 369
or good or, 2
savour, gives it an, 52
the final goal of, 160
the weights of good and, 389
together, good and, 222

Ill
to live with, the grey mare is, 253
will, in shrill, 44
winde turns none to good, an, 444
wind which blows no man to good,
not the, 444
Ill-favoured faults, vile, 128
thing, but mine own, 263
Illinois, I was with Grant in, 152
Illness, during temporary, 100
is over at last, the lingering, 229
is the real vampyrism, long, 423
Ills, 191
all that strength and courage, 189
a prey, to hastening, 300
have not been done by a woman,
what mighty, 452
of mortality, 'gainst the, 100
we have, those, 79
Ill-starred, stone or brick, 114
Ill-tempered, when I spoke that I was,
382
Illumed the eastern skies, 105
Ill-used, the hardest knife, 206
Image, a reasonable creature, God's
30
of good Queen Bess, 157
of his Maker, 7
of our mind, the, 447
Images, and sad, 362
Imagination, 191
bodies forth, as, 308
fondly stoops, 295
for his facts, upon his, 391
how abhorred in my, 468
trace, why may not, 421
Imagine how the bird was dead, 41
Imagining some fear, 128
Immaculate, his thoughts, 29
Immeasurable reality, 190
Immodest words admit of no defence,
83
Immortal, 191
as itself, a thing, 223
as its sire, the soul, 376
a soul, 377
dead, of those, 50
feelings, I had, 230
hope, measure of, 115
longings in me, I have, 230
of the dead, 115
part of myself, lost the, 332
reign, scenes where love and bliss, 27
trust, take them O Father in, 13
Immortality, 191
the shade of, 124
touch it again with, 467
Imogene, his consort, the Fair, 379
while the spectre addressed, 463
Impaired, nothing, but all disordered,
380
Impeach of valour, ten to one is no,
423
Impeachment, 191
Impediments, for they are, 442
unto my speech, the moist, 399

- Impelled them to the separation, the causes which, 356
 Imperfections on my head, all my, 370
 Impious in a good man to be sad, 346
 men bear away, and, 424
 Implacable in hate, 385
 Implement has had, no little part that, 467
 Imponderables move the world, the, 237
 Importance twice, debating everything of, 82
 Important department, the most, 54
 Importunate, rashly, 420
 Importune, too proud to, 141
 Imposing, less, in the eyes of some, 352
 Impossible, it was equally, 54
 she, that not, 358
 that I should live, it is, 82
 Impostor heap, let no, 355
 Impostors, a race of mere, 385
 Impotent and loud, 9
 conclusion, most lame and, 60
 Impression, as sharp an, 264
 of St. Peter's keys in wax, the, 347
 such terrible, 98
 Imprisoned in the viewless winds, 90
Improvise, 191
 by travel, some minds, 276
 Improves our parts, 234
 Impulse, like the first fierce, 66
 still with strong, 245
 to a wordless prayer, 88
 Impute my fall to sin, and then, 365
 Inanimate e'er grieves, if aught, 166
 Incarnadine, the multitudinous seas, 169
 Incense soars, vainly his, 330
 Incense-breathing morn, breezy call of, 269
 Incensed, he's flint, 161
 me, have so, 328
 or crushed, most fragrant when they are, 427
 Inch a king, aye, every, 202
 of rigging, without an, 73
 thick, let her paint, 468
 Incidents well linked, and, 396
 Inclination, a treacherous, 142
 Inclined, the tree's, 107
 to, compound for sins they are, 366
 to embrace me she, 98
 Inclines our eyelids, 370
 us more to laugh than scold, 212
Income, 192
 Incomparable man, a most, 160
 Incomplete, our lives are, 79
 Incompleteness, flowed around our, 154
 Inconstant, cruel and, 83
 than the wind, more, 444
 Incorporate two in one, 53
 Incorporated, seem at once to lose their nature, 413
 Increase of appetite had grown, 11
 tailors, and breed ballad-makers, 279
 Increased with years, 224
 Increases every day, danger of detection, 82
 Incurred the worst, who with best meaning have, 464
 Incurs no blame, a necessary act, 279
 Ind, of Ormus and of, 107
Indebted, 192
Independence, 192
 make up the Declaration of, 149
Index-learning, 192
 Indian, lo, the poor, 176
 Indians fell, for which unpitied, 157
 India-rubber apron-strings, 8
 India's morning-bugle, 112
 Indifferent honest, myself, 183
 Indirection, by any, 267
 Indispensable, my family think it, 382
 Indistinct, makes it, 56
 Individual, nor should the, 340
 Indulge, can threaten or, 377
 Indulgence, she first his weak, 452
 Indus to the pole, from, 216
 Industry, the hammer of, 410
 Inebriate, cheer but not, 116
 Inestimable stones, 102
 Inevitable hour, await alike the, 163
 Infamies, make right the immemorial, 467
 Infamous, men the most, 123
 Infancy, begins man's general, 318
 knew, which my, 49
Infant, 192
 Infant's idle laughter, an, 119
 Infected spy, seems infected that th', 195
 Infection, against, 112
 Inferred to us, 'tis, 101
 Infest the day, cares that, 44
 the grave, if dreams, 98
 Infidels adore, and, 197
 Infinite, for both are, 239
 ideality, 190
 in me, I feel the, 230
 in power, 154
 rate, purchased at an, 117
 Infinitely, promise you, 318
Infinity, 192
 Infirm of purpose, 70
 Infirmities, should bear his friend's, 145
 Infirmary, the last, of noble mind, 123
 Inflamed my soul, once, 20
 Inflammation of the lungs, with an, 198
 Inflict they feel, what they, 455
 Inflicted on a beast, 390
 Influence, all, all fate, 127
 Information, know where we can find, 206
 Infraction of the rules of courtesy, without an, 455

- Infringe the rights of others, so long as he does not, 338
 Infuse themselves, that souls of animals, 378
 Inglorious Milton, some mute, 168
 Ingots bows, whose back with, 336
Ingratitude, 192
 unkind as man's, 444
 Ingratitudes, a great-sized monster of, 407
 Inhabit this great earth, all that, 201
 Inhabitants o' the earth, look not like the, 448
 Inherit, all which it, 428
 Inhuman, ev'ythin' thet's done, 208
Inhumanity, 192
 Iniquity, the hire of their, 140
 Injure you, I ne'er could, 122
 Injured, forgiveness to the, 140
 Injures all on 'em the same, 208
Injury, 192
 to revenge an, 335
 Injustice, and jealousy, 450
 conscience corrupted with, 12
Ink, 192
 and paper, pay for goose-quill, 377
 be made of gall, though, 466
 dipped me in, 466
 gall enough in thy, 148
 good at pen and, 92
 he hath not drunk, 30
 were tempered with love's sighs, 308
 Inky cloak, good mother, 448
 Inmate, full of mirth, little, 175
Inn, 192, 193
 pushes us on to the windowless, 406
 return and sleep within mine, 413
 the world's an, 77
 Innocence my liberty, and, 318
 oh, mirth and, 264
 Innocent as gay, 20
 on earth, crime deemed, 66
Innocents, 193
 good and easy, 103
 Inn's worst room, in the worst, 464
 Insane, delight in prose, 309
 Insatiate archer, could not one suffice, 12
 Inscription, and from the, 163
 is the, 373
 let there be no, 114
 Inscriptions on our hearts, 175
 Insect, while man, vain, 176
 Insensible 'tis, 185
 Inseparable, one and, 218
 Inside of a church, 53
 of your purse, show the, 158
 Insignificant, perhaps, 352
Insipid, 193
 4 things, 204
 Insipidity, to whose glorious, 397
 Insolence of office, the, 323
 Inspection, on a very slight, 320
 Inspirations, have good, 80
 Inspires my wit, still, 20
 Inspires thee, no German song, 151
 Inspiring, bold John Barleycorn, 19
 Instances, wise saws and modern, 199
 the wilderness of single, 214
 Instant, show the whole wealth of thy wit in an, 447
 Instinct, hath by, 394
 Instills the stirring memory, 72
 Institute and digest of anarchy, a sort of, 338
 Instituted among men, governments are, 161
 Institution, such as are in the, 253
 Instructed in his youth, how he was, 416
Instruction, 193
 but I will better the, 197
 Instructions, follows his own, 94
 Instructs me, as my understanding, 379
Instruments, 193
 you will, call me what, 305
 Instruments, that God makes, 389
 to plague us, make, 425
 Insult, threatened her with, 50
 to God, one more, 467
 Insulted, by fools, 320
 Integrity to heaven, my robe and my, 340
 Intellect, is not replenished, 30
 or will, for, 220
 the atmosphere of, 387
 Intellectual being, this, 90
 Intended, as if religion were, 329
 Intends deceit, that first, 82
 Intensity we love with, think with the, 402
 Intent and purpose of the law, 213
 at least, to all, 340
 of bearing, 13
 on hospitable thoughts, 187
 with knowledge or, 77
Intentions, 193
 as much to all, 75
 Intercourse with foreign nations, in her, 65
 speed the soft, 216
Interest, 193
 does not put, 208
 Interested him no more, 350
 Interim be but a se'nnight, the, 407
 Interjections, verbs, pronouns, 389
 Interpose, those who in quarrels, 323
 Interpret law, office is to, 198
 Interpreter, God is his own, 155
 Interred with their bones, 116
 Interrogation, with the note of, 363
 Intersected by a narrow frith, 110
 Intervals upon the ear, falling at, 52
 Intestine shock and furious close, 54
 Intoxicate the brain, shallow draughts, 215
Intoxication, 193
 Intrudes, society where none, 457
 Intuition, become a passionate, 121

- Invalid, I didn't know truth was such
an, 416
Invented for our sins, surely were, 304
sleep, him that, 369
Invention, if necessity be the mother
of, 279
of the enemy, a weak, 110
surest prompter of, 279
the brightest heaven of, 272
Inventress of the vocal frame, 45
Inverted bowl they call the sky, that,
368
Invisible as a nose on a man's face,
285
perfume, a strange, 302
soap, washing his hands with, 372
the choir, 50
to thee, 381
Invitation, much more, 108
Invite my soul, I loafe and, 229
the cushion and soft dean, 178
Invites you by his looks to come, his
wit, 447
Ire, 193
Ireland, 194
Ireland's tale, not a mile in, 372
Iris, a livelier, 241
Irish lads, no wonder that those, 440
Irishman, 194
Iron, 194
bells, 410
best blood that hath most, 27
creeds, and framed their, 155
for things like these, lasts like, 441
gate, no, 31
grasp, from the strong, 127
hold out mine, 48
is hot, strike when the, 390
I barred my gates with, 284
nothing but to rust, 299
on the hoof, that holds the, 187
rang hard crab-tree and old, 405
the man that meddles with cold,
302
thread, stretch forth your, 152
tongue, the midnight bell with his,
22
tongue of midnight, the, 262
Iron-bound bucket, 39
Iron-jointed, supple-sinewed, 350
Irrepressible conflict, an, 60
Isacariot, 194
Is, it, but hadn't ought to be, 346
time, 406
Iser rolling rapidly, the flow of, 225
Island, 194
home of an Englishman, 113
of England breeds, that, 111
Islands lift their fronded palms in
air, 43
Isle, 194
of beauty, 1
this sceptred, 112
so little, never was, 113
Isles, the Njobe of, 283
Israfel, or flashed with, 244
Issue, I'll put it to the, 187
Issues mean, and what its, 390
Isthmus, this narrow, 222
Italy and England, Greece, 309
draws breath in, 145
Itch, what gives or cures the, 306
Itching palm, much condemned to
have an, 294
Itself and friend, 31
not of, 100
Ivy, 195
o'ergrown, their creeds are with, 446
Ivy-mantled tower, from yonder, 292

J

- Jack, an end of honest, 168
for the life of poor, 48
Jack-knife driven, by his genius and
his, 467
Jack-knives, carved it or shut up our,
275
Jacob, I do not like to see thy nose,
304
what is dirt, 92
Jade, 195
on a journey, an arrant, 303
the panting sides of his poor, 345
Jail, the world miscalls a, 318
James, King, used to call for his old
shoes, 146
James's, King, men shall understand,
63
Jamie lo'ed me weel, young, 68
January, snowhid in, 323
Jar, united, 376
Jarring sects unite, principles your,
162
Jars were made to drain, 445
Jaundice and creep into the, 264
Jaundiced, 195
Jaunt must be put off to-morrow, 324
Jaw, 195
Jaws of death, out of the, 80
of death, came through the, 80
this hungry war opens his vasty,
432
Jays, 195
Jealous confirmation strong, are to the,
195
doubt spout out, 115
for they are jealous, 195
Jealousies, and his pettier, 67
and pride, local, 110
Jealousy, 195
injustice, and, 450
love . . . is full of, 240
Jean, and farewell my, 229
Jehovah has triumphed, 405
Jove, or Lord, 127
Jelly, like a bowl full of, 24
Jenny kissed me, 204
Jerusalem, all men that dwelt in, 193
God beloved in old, 450
Jesses were my dear heart-strings, 168

- Jest*, 195, 196
 a fellow of infinite, 468
 and riddle of the world, the glory,
 462
 every speech a, 147
 life is a, 219
 man's life is but a, 219
 or for a, 377
 pass your proper, 67
 unseen, inscrutable, invisible, 285
Jester, a fool and, 137
Jesters weep behind the mask, 165
Jests at scars that never felt a wound,
 he, 351
 is indebted to his memory for his,
 291
 with his merry, 196
Jesus, 196
 Christ our Saviour was born, 51
 sake, for, 29
 that gentilman, 150
Jesus' word, as Mary rose at, 358
Jew, 197
Jewel, 197
 lies, this, 182
 of their souls, is the immediate, 275
 to barter away that precious, 42
 unless experience be a, 117
 wears a precious, 3
Jewels, 197
 of the mine, bright, 464
 unvalued, 102
Jewish gaberdine, my, 147
Jews, 197
 to Christians, in converting, 310
 jilt, the, but I can live, 53
 Jim, a keardless man in his talk was, 135
 jingle, clear the way, 23
 jingling and the tinkling of the bells,
 408
 of the guineas, helps the hurt, 185
 Jo, John, John Anderson, my, 311
 poor, he had no friends, 145
 Job, as poor as, 310
 Jocund one, were a, 269
 Joe, hard-hearted is, 413
 when you were Bill and I was, 230
 Jog on, the footpath way, 174
 jogging whiles your boots, 96
 John Anderson my jo, John, 311
 Barleycorn, 18, 19
 Doe, some draw pleas for, 146
 the Baptist, a kind of maddened,
 114
 print it, some said, 317
 P. Robinson he sez the world 'll go
 right, 461
 P. Robinson he sez they didn't
 know everythin', 11
Johnny, 197
 Join, thy summons comes to, 227
 in your revels, 116
 ourselves to no party, we, 420
 Joined Greeks, when Greeks, 165
 in the plan, 353
 the other two, she, 309
 Joint, the time is out of, 407
 or limb, with, 381
 Joints, his square-turned, 46
Joke, 197
 had he, for many a, 93
 Jokes, at all his, 93
 Jollity, jest and youthful, 196
 tipsy dance and, 129
Jolly, 197, 198
 place, said he, 69
 Josias, young Obadiah, David, 305
 Jot of former love, one, 296
 of heart or hope, nor bate a, 387
 Journey, an arrant jade on a, 303
 in my head, 21
 is done, the, 78
 of life, the toilsome, 220
 thy heavy riches but a, 336
 ye make, the, 152
 Journeyed fifty miles, he had, 106
 Journey's end, death the, 77
Journeys, 198
 Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury, 302
 himself, the front of, 250
 laughs, at lovers' perjuries, 302
 or Lord, Jehovah, 127
 thrown by angry, 122
 Jove's dread clamours, 125
 't was, 330
Joy, 198
 and feast, welcome, 129
 and grief, love is, 234
 and grief, two extremes of passion,
 297
 and sorrow learn, love and, 48
 and temperance and repose, 94
 and the senses for ever in, 229
 approbation strikes the string of, 12
 base envy withers at another's, 114
 be unconfined, let, 71
 but now 't is little, 331
 eternal, and everlasting love, 452
 for ever, thing of beauty is a, 20
 for his fortune, 7
 from town to town, fling the, 23
 from which he drank in, 107
 in Eden's rosy bower, dwelt no, 450
 its deep songs of, 209
 my songs were full of, 148
 nor hope nor, 367
 of hope and, 414
 of the whole table, 172
 of youthful sports, my, 288
 or moan, of, 24
 prophetic, runs a thrill of, 143
 renews the life of, 435
 that tells the, 275
 therein I find, such perfect, 262
 they bring me sorrow touched with,
 470
 through, and through torment, 236
 to his mighty heart, 13
 was duty and love was law, 214
 which warriors feel, the stern, 433
 variety alone, 423
 Joyful in my praise, 104

Joyous meeting, here's our next, 257
Joy's, 198
 drinking, 16
 I have possessed, the, 221
 its, and fears, 404
 knows he the titillating, 285
 of his banquet, the, 153
 that bless thee, all the, 331
 their homely, 310
 three parts pain, be our, 328
 must flow, 182
Judas, 198
 Iscariot, the soul of, 194
 with a temporal dole, 114
Judea, they did n't know everythin'
 down in, 11
Judge, 198
 forbear to, 80
 of the nations, 139
 of truth, sole, 462
 O wise young, 72
 thy foe, each I, 71
 use is the, 379
Judged, 198
Jud'e's robe, nor the, 260
Judges, 195
 and senates have been bought, 158
 of the world, the, 188
 soon the sentence sign, 92
 steal themselves, when, 386
Judging, 198
Judgment, 198
 a Daniel come to, 72
 book, the leaves of the, 240
 day, till, 451
 guide his bounty, 84
 I stand for, 213
 morning, till the, 115
 on the day of, 450
 seat, before his, 415
 seat, stand presently at God's
 great, 391
 some shallow spirit of, 213
 temper the imagination with, 191
 when I was green in, 349
Judgments, 199
 as our watches, 'tis with our, 434
 mercies and, 154
 who write down, 347
Judicious, 199
 a tale should be, 396
Jug of wine, a, 85
Juggle, who will elsewhere, 114
Juice the growth of God, be this, 69
 when nectarean, 435
Juices, the noblest, of the vineyard,
 344
July, the warmth of its, 331
Jumping from the chair, 204
June, 199
 forget that night in, 72
 ice in, 67
 may be had, 177
 the leafy month of, 37
Jungle, these are the laws of the, 287
Juno had been sick, 62

Juno's crown, wedding is great, 437
 swans, like, 224
 unrelenting hate, 13
Jury, 199
 has retired, when the, 92
Juryman, a good, contented, well-
 breakfasted, 92
Jurymen, discontented or hungry, 92
 may dine, that, 92
Just, 199
 and good, 't was there of, 91
 and 'tis prosperous to be, 34
 are the ways of God, 200
 hath his quarrel, 12
 his cause being, 45
 intent of bearing them is, 13
 pretence, are their, 67
 study to be good and, 104
 thou art, 104
 war, to be preferred before a, 430
Justice, 199
 alike 'tis, 227
 by merely human, 155
 can do them, 114
 in the course of, 260
 may shove by, 289
 of innocent commercial, 413
 of it, than the, 212
 sleeps, and waiting, 417
 so little, here he found, 168
 when mercy seasons, 260
Justifiable to men, and, 200
Justified, no man is, 117
Justify, 200
 the means, the end must, 109

K

Kail, the monks of Melrose made
 gude, 267
Kangaroos, 200
Kate has done, many a, 200
Katy did no more, I warrant, 200
 do, what did, 200
Katydid, 200
Keel, 200
 while follow eyes the steady, 43
 Keep a dream or grave apart, to, 220
 and many to, 132
 a stiff upper lip, 55, 220
 him from broodin', 134
 house with fear, peace wun't, 299
 my soul to, 370
 near shore, little boats should, 424
 the day, we, 101
 out death, the postman or the
 bore, can, 31
 step to the music of the Union, 420
 the bridge with me, 37
 the last, if thou, 429
 the law, when legislators, 216
 the subtle ways I, 368
 the word of promise, that, 318
 time, and our oars, 286
 wel thy tongue, and, 411

- Keep who can, they should, 396
 your powder dry, 311
 Keeper, thy, thy life, 189
 Keepers, and vigilant, 262
 Keeping their Christmas holiday, 265
 Keeps, another, 355
 in blast threescore years and ten,
 28
 Kehama shall reign, while, 69
 Ken, for years beyond our, 138
 Kendal green, misbegotten knaves in,
 205
 Kennin wrang, may gang a, 188
 Kent, no man can gather cherries in,
 48
Kentucky, 200
 Kept, better broken than, 319
 but never, 215
 by great men reached and, 177
 the Holy Supper is, 181
 the law, most truly, 213
 the time, with falling oars they, 286
 Kerchief so sly, in her, 226
 Kerns, these rough rug-headed, 424
 Kettle sings songs, the, 441
 Kew, his highness' dog at, 95
 Key, almost always at least one, 129
 into the hand, gives the, 33
 is but a lock without a, 438
 to which I found no, 423
 with the past's blood-rusted, 281
 Keys of hell to keep, the, 369
 over the noisy, 291
 the impression of St. Peter's, 347
 Khaki dress, the worn white soldiers
 in, 373
 Khan and the pachas, the, 63
Kick, 201
 in that part more, a, 36
 me downstairs, why did you, 93
 off their burthens, 55
 the other, gore one way or, 292
 Kicked until they can feel whether, 20
Kickshaws, 201
Kidney, 201
 Kids, don't neglect your, 153
Kill, 201
 a good book, as, 30
 a man, thou shalt, 250
 and heroes, 123
 a sound divine, may, 201
 a wife with kindness, 201
 ere doctors learned to, 94
 or save, alike to, 227
 that murder could not, 252
 the lust of office does not, 259
 were privileged to, 272
 Killed a mouse, I never, 271
 it, scotched the snake, not, 372
 with hunting him, was, 226
 with unutterable unkindliness, 421
 Killeth, the letter, 380
 Killing ain't perlice, to think thet, 131
 folks, ninerence a day for, 272
 Kills for gold, he steals, he, 157
 himself, he that, 422
 Kills reason itself, 30
 the heart, but, 236
 the letter, 380
 Kill'st me, boy, thou shalt kill a man,
 250
 Kilns and the curt-tongued mills, 413
 Kin, makes the whole world, 278
 to God by his spirit, 248
Kind, 201
 hearts are more than coronets, 148
 hearts, the true hearts, the, 175
 how good, how, 46
 of a little Johnny, a, 197
 of good deed, 459
 of men, for such, 401
 of men so loose in soul, 371
 only to be, 68
 still the fair are, 141
 than the colour of our, 58
 to Him, the little grey leaves were,
 458
 were perfect in our, 304
 Kinder gentleman treads not the
 earth, 150
 Kindest and the happiest pair, 138
 man, the, 145
 Kindled from above, 204
 Kindlier hand, larger heart, the, 174
 Kindling her undazzled eyes, 277
 Kindly faces, full of, 182
 had we never loved sae, 37
 to judge, 198
 use 'em, 280
 Kindly-earnest, brave, foreseeing man,
 8
Kindness, 201
 cup o', 14
 in reserve, the great have, 384
 in the Jew, say there is much, 197
 save in the way of, 66
 the milk of human, 262
 to make to a woman, an offer of, 315
Kindred, 201
 Kindred drops, like, 110
 each, each age, 24
 shall be joyful, 104
 Kinds, knowledge is of two, 206
 o' labour, all, 212
 Kine are to be loved, 126
 the smell of, 371
King, 201, 202
 a gentleman, that makes the, 248
 catch the conscience of the, 306
 Charles, that to, 39
 contrary to the, 317
 dish for a, 6
 fellow with the best, 130
 foe of magistrate and, 143
 for Church and, 383
 God save our lord the, 308
 grew vain, 19
 half the zeal I served my, 357
 James used to call for his old shoes,
 146
 James's men shall understand, 63
 makes me more than, 402

King
 of England, for Charles, 19
 of England cannot enter, 44
 of good fellows, the best, 130
 of his race, he the true, 410
 of men, this rail-splitter a true-born,
 324
 or nobles, a state without, 59
 Simonides, the good, 133
 so strong, what, 42
 Stephen was a worthy peer, 387
 the year's pleasant, 382
 to the shepherd, equals the, 369
 who serves the, 357
Kingdom, a soul none better in my,
 438
 for a horse, my, 187
 for a stage, a, 383
 for it was too small, a, 381
 give grandam, 162
 is, both crown and, 262
 is, my mind to me a, 262
Kingdoms and with kings, with, 147
Kingliest act, the, 144
King's crown, not the, 260
 English, and the, 113
Kings, 202
 and meaner creatures, 186
 but the breath of, 183
 Death lays his icy hand on, 127
 depart, the, 139
 enthroned in the hearts of, 260
 have lipped, a hand that, 205
 have no such couch as thine, 334
 it makes gods, 186
 may be blessed, 191
 of cabbages and, 430
 queens and states, 368
 showers on her, 107
 than beggars, worse in, 122
 that stir not the bosom of, 410
 the dread and fear of, 260
 the right divine of, 161
 this royal throne of, 112
 thou shalt lie down with, . . . 334
 will be tyrants from policy, 328
 with kingdoms and with, 147
 would not play at, 430
Kiss, 202-204
 a bonny lass, 249
 and part, come let us, 296
 but in the cup, 99
 colder thy, 296
 every, has a price, 253
 from my forehead, 240
 Gillian the quicker, 246
 her and leave her, 55
 I think there is not half a, 243
 me, then come, 239
 me, though you make believe, 82
 more cheeks than one, or, 200
 not she with trait'rous, 67
 not to sigh, learn to, 442
 seal with a righteous, 118
 that air, only to, 100
 the rod, all humbled, 341

Kiss
 the rod, confess thy folly, 341
 the rod, wilt thou, 341
 the thing you, 74
 thine eyelids to, 293
 took her nightly, 283
 to share, the envied, 175
 was given, our good-night, 105
 when tyrants seem to, 419
 which Jews might, 197
Kissed, 204
 had I wist before I, 231
 him, so she, 338
 me, before you have, 286
 that haughty scroll of gold, 111
 thee, that lately, 100
 the fiddler's wife, the minister, 263
 the rod, if right, I, 67
 those lips that I have, 468
Kisses, 204, 205
 and welcome you 'll find here, 59
 as belonged to early days, such, 204
 plucked up, 204
 shall teach thy lips, my, 240
 stolen, much completer, 387
 which melts like, 210
Kissing, 205
 cherries, those, 226
 gun, hot gun-lip, 347
 to deceive, you are, 82
 was clover, and, 240
Kissings worth, what are all these, 204
Kitchen bred, in the, 148
 hearth, chirping on my, 175
Kite soar with unbloodied beak, 41
Kites and crows, city of, 43
Kith and kin, he taught to, 181
 and kin, it puzzled all our, 418
Kitten, 205
Kitten, your mother's cat had but,
 277
Knaave, 205
 but he's an arrant, 426
 I'm not a, 326
 is, how absolute the, 43
 there he fells a, 383
 why does he suffer this rude, 214
 you are rid of a, 422
Knaives, 205
 what fools or, 306
Kneaded clod, become a, 90
Kneading-pan, 'twixt her hands into
 the, 465
Knee, crook the pregnant hinges of the,
 412
 knuckle or, 91
 to man unbent, with, 420
 with one of timber, the, 216
Kneel, at some well-remembered grave,
 will, 163
 down remote, 312
 I saw my mother, 283
 undisturbed, fair saint, 348
Knees, around her, 452
 down on your, 238
 on parent, 227

Knees, or climb his, 175
 the weakest saint upon his, 350
 were feeble, but that his, 313

Knell, 205
 all ring fancy's, 124
 is rung, by fairy hands their, 34
 like a rising, 334
 of parting day, 69
 that all-softening, o'erpowering, 92
 the, the shroud, 401

Knelt in the pure shrine, 269
 there he would have, 313

Know, 206
 could carry all he, 456
 head which all men, 171
 he builded better than he, 39
 him, poor Yorick, I, 468
 honest face which all men, 171
 it could not last, 211
 me, since first you, 407
 no more of me you, 403
 texts enough to wear a parson's
 gown, 401
 the woes of want, before I, 430
 they could but die, 90
 what he said, and the old woman,
 326
 what it were, if we, 117
 what's what, 261
 which, not a soul, 418

Knife, 206
 nothin' for a cancer but the, 42
 war even to the, 430

Knight, from Trier to Coln: there was
 never a, 221
 no carpet, 46
 thy sire was a, 16

Knight's bones are dust, the, 29
Knights are pressing close, a thousand,
 179

Knit hands and beat the ground, 409
 the holy knotts did, 206

Knits up the ravelled sleeve of care,
 370

Knives have edges, and some say, 404

Knob of timber, headed with a, 249

Knock as you please, there's nobody
 at home, 447
 at the door, a, 84
 him about the sconce, to, 214
 his leek about his pate, 216
 I stand at the door and, 96
 it never is at home, when you, 447
 sentiment a-kitin', would jes, 309
 with a smart double, 338

Knocker, 206

Knocks, 206
 by apostolic blows and, 329

Knol, 206
 of it, the Gordian, 161
 of mouth-friends, you, 146
 there's no untying, the, 203

Knote, 206

Know, 206
 all our knowledge is ourselves to,
 250

Know
 a man in love, how to, 239
 a subject ourselves, we, 206
 a trick worth two of that, 414
 do n't never prophesy unless ye, 319
 everythin' down in Judee, they
 didn't, 11
 from me, they shall never, 274
 full well, this alone I, 327
 he made an instrument to, 193
 him by his horns, 88
 his heart, shall you, 119
 howe'er contented never, 143
 how little while, you, 77
 how sublime a thing it is, 391
 I am happier than I, 170
 it, and they, 385
 it, I thought so once but now I, 219
 it, to sleep and not to, 370
 me all, but as you, 291
 me argues yourselves unknown, not
 to, 421
 me safe and warmly laid, 283
 me well, when it came to, 148
 my price, I, 315
 myself now, I, 300
 never to let her, 400
 nor care, I neither, 295
 not, I, I ask not, 236
 not of, that we, 79
 not the bells I, 23
 not well the subtle ways, they, 368
 not what I, 78
 not what they do, they, 140
 not what they mean, I, 399
 not what thou art, I, 220
 not what we may be, 12
 not whence you came, 100
 not where, go we, 90
 not why I am so sad, I, 346
 not why you go, 100
 of England, what should they, 111
 one another, more occasion to, 238
 reason but from what we, 327
 sure no one could, 348
 't, let him not, 340
 thee not, to those who, 459
 the false heart doth, 122
 the hand, I, 169
 their friends, nature teaches beasts
 to, 278
 then this truth, 427
 then thyself, presume not, 250
 the reason why, will, 63
 the sweet Roman hand, 169
 the thing he would not, 394
 the woman who did not, 451
 this truth enough for man to, 427
 thou alone wilt, 409
 though less they, 376
 to esteem, to love, to, 221
 turtles from jays, teach him to, 195
 we can arrive to, 389
 well enough, wise men, 255
 what God and man is, 135
 what is become of him, do I, 310

Know

- what it is, we do not, 369
- what we are, 12
- what wood a cudgel's of, 20
- where we can find information, 206
- who only England, 111
- why, the woman who did n't, 451
- young men to do so, old men, 469
- Knowned a Quakker fellow, I, 207
- how, I reckon he never, 135
- sunthin' tu, the gran'thers they, 469
- Knowest, speak less than thou, 362
- Knoweth its own loss, best, 163
- Knowing*, 206
- cheese from chalk, proud of, 320
- dare maintain, 385
- what they do, not, 259
- Knowing's sake, know not for, 206
- Knowledge*, 206
- all our, 250
- but greiving, what is, 62
- comes not with, 7
- from others' eyes, 394
- of good, 414
- of material things, a growing, 467
- of you, I shall desire more love and, 462
- our death, the tree of, 414
- too high the price for, 91
- upon the tree of, 63
- with more zeal than, 279
- Known, nothing can be, 206
- nothing is, 77
- Knuckle or knee, 91
- Köhl, a town of monks and bones, 387
- Koran teach thee, shall the, 242
- Kosciusko fell, as, 142
- Knows*, 207
- each chord, he, 172
- it at forty, 251
- he that never took a pinch, 285
- himself to be a fool, 137
- his own child, 127
- his rider, as a steed that, 436
- not how to spend it, who, 319
- not to give o'er, who, 466
- not why, he, 104
- the cause, he, 357
- the inscrutable design, who, 164
- to live, he, 228
- what's Swat, he, 261
- when he goes to sleep, no boy, 370
- where is he who, 18
- which my nose, 285
- Know'st if best bestowed, 35
- Kye comes hame, when the, 457

L

- Labour*, 207, 208
- all kin's o', 212
- and strife, of, 389
- and the wounds are vain, 391
- and to wait, 2

Labour

- by stern and lonely, 321
- cheers the tar's, 409
- free, 142
- health, from, 172
- lost, 't will be but, 420
- of an age, 29
- o' fire with, 71
- ruined by Chinese cheap, 50
- shall be my lot, 104
- taking from and bearing fruit, 461
- there's work for honest, 48
- to painful, 189
- wherever struggles, 144
- with his property or his, 338
- will often discard, his, 390
- Laboured much how to forget that learning, 466
- Labourer*, 208
- Labourers, many, must be content to sow, 460
- room, to give some, 436
- Labouring*, 208
- mountain must bring forth a mouse, 270
- Labourious days, and live, 123
- Labour's bath, sore, 372
- done, and, 35
- Labours, children sweeten, 50
- fight, lives, breathes, 176
- Lace, chintz and Brussels, 75
- Laced*, 208
- Laces, tied up in godly, 142
- Lachesis, twist, 380
- Lack an almanac, he doth not, 470
- of argument, for, 375
- of somebody to hew and hack, 26
- Lacked, think all other kisses, 204
- Lackey her, liveried angels, 47
- Lacks a note, it, 248
- oil, after my flame, 228
- Lad, a dear-loved, 142
- in the education of the, 467
- Ladder*, 208
- the Jacob's, of the treasury stairs, 325
- turns his back, 7
- we can frame a, 170
- young ambition's, 7
- Laden, orb'd maiden with white fire, 268
- Ladies fair, articles of, 20
- young, spend their time in making nets, 280
- Ladies' love unfit, for, 20
- Lads and girls, golden, 103
- that thought there was no more behind, 411
- Lady*, 209
- ev'ry, would be queen for life, 325
- fair, called her his, 136
- fair, he met with a, 145
- fair, ne'er wan a, 120
- my, fell to shame and hell, 57
- ne'er won fair, 120
- of "a certain age," 4

Lady

- of the snows, said our, 276
 patch hearts that are breaking,
 your, 175
 protests too much, the, 319
 sad, to make a sweet, 346
 terms, many holiday and, 401
 the white-handed, the cinder wench
 and, 21
 thy mother a, 16
 with mien of lord or, 325
 Lady-love, of, 233
 Lady-loves, for years they served their,
 414
 Lady's bower, caught it in my, 342
 chamber, get you to my, 468
 chamber, he capers nimbly in a, 432
 faith, learn to win a, 120
 mind, hard to move the, 141
 Lager beer, all gonied afay mit de, 297
 bier, have given place to, 22
 Laggard in love and a dastard in war,
 237
 Laid her head beside my own, when
 she, 243
 him down, slowly and sadly we, 153
 him low, 277
 me down with a will, and I, 163
 on with a trowel, that was, 415
 thee low, wound that, 106
 them down, have, 75
 them flat with a spade, 77
 Lair, the cold, of my dark generation,
 284
 Laird o' Cockpen, I was daft to refuse
 the, 329
 Lake, pebble stirs the peaceful, 53
 Lakes, shakes across the, 382
Lamb, 209
 made the ewe bleat for the, 448
 more mild, in peace was never
 gentle, 432
 the skin of an innocent, 295
 when the lion fawns upon the, 226
 Lambs, the young, are bleating in the
 meadows, 469
 to pasture, who lead us, 325
 where they shut up the, 404
 Lame and impotent conclusion, 60
 dogs over stiles, helping . . . 460
 my horse went, 57
 Lament for Madam Blaize, 26
 or fear, weakness to, 65
 Lamentable thing, is not this a, 295
 Laments the weakness of these latter
 times, 437
Lamp, 209
 hast but taken thy, 108
 if thou hast quenched a, 149
 that saw her swear, by the, 428
 Lampoon, scribbler of some low, 245
 Lamps shone, bright the, 334
 Lance, upon them with the, 179
 Lances, hurl their, 350
Land, 209
 and the peace of the, 373

Land

- are we, a thousand miles from, 354
 both by sea and, 189
 deal damnation round the, 71
 dominion over sea and, 402
 firm as the, 267
 humours of the, 141
 ill fares the, 300
 in that lonely, 184
 in the new and happy, 48
 is bright, the, 224
 leads to the, 374
 light that never was on sea or, 225
 o'er the furrowed, 307
 of beauty, virtue, valour, truth, 65
 of every land the pride, 65
 of just and old renown, 144
 of liberty, sweet, 65
 of promise lies, the, 159
 of settled government, 144
 of the free, o'er the, 17
 of the Pilgrims, Plymouth the, 308
 of the Pilgrims' pride, 65
 or gold, spared neither, 341
 or life, if freedom fail, 143
 o' the leal, the, 215
 rent with civil feuds, a, 420
 reposed, her, 323
 ring out the darkness of the, 72
 something good and bad of every,
 8
 that bears a well-known name, 113
 that defends the, 353
 the charter of the, 37
 thy country, that, 182
 to what it is in a foreign, 133
 trembled, and the, 147
 weeds that mar the, 355
 we live within the stranger's, 181
 we would purge the, 133
 whales . . . o' the, 133
 when he that selleth house or, 356
 where my fathers died, 65
 where shadows reign, in the, 151
 where shall that, 182
 wrong rules the, 417
 yet all her house and, 265
 yet, no, 435
 Landing on some silent shore, 89
Landlord, 209
 Land-rats and water-rats, there be,
 359
 Lands and goods, thy, 134
 and tenements to Ned, 91
 Death the Ploughman wanders in
 all, 79
 envy of less happier, 112
 intersected by a narrow frith, 110
 lords and rulers in all, 147
 lords of many, 141
 till in all, 104
 to carry me to unknown, 186
 were fairly portioned, 341
Landscape, 209
 Landsmen, list ye, 346
 run, what risks all, 347

Landamen say, believe not what the,

³⁴⁷
Land-thieves, water-thieves and, 359
Language, 210

but a cry, with no, 192
in his own, 100
in his tears, strangled his, 399
of his strange, 78
oh, that those lips had, 227
plain, the, 396
quite failed, till, 389
were truth our uttered, 417
yields, for which no rhyme our, 389

Languish broken-hearted, and, 295

Lantern, therefore bear you the, 422

Lap, coiling in its nurse's, 416

die in thy, 174

into thy mother's, 228

me in soft Lydian airs, 394

my heaven in a lady's, 209

of earth, upon the, 257

of Thetis, in the, 269

poured in her, 107

Lapdog, as if it were a miniature, 64

Lapdogs breathe their last, or when,

362

Laps milk, take suggestion as a cat,

392

Lapwing, the wanton, 241

Larboard, rolled to, 354

Larder, not a scrap of anything in the,

48

Lards, 210

Large enough, my library was duke-

dom, 218

of heart, 175

streams from little fountains flow, 2

Larger heart, the kindlier hand, 174

Largest congregation, the latter has

the, 87

Lark, 210

becomes a sightless song, the, 457

is so brimful of gladness, 235

it was the nightingale and not the,

283

more blithe than he, no, 262

sing so like a, 326

the raven doth not hatch a, 326

Larks are flying, while nights and, 151

Lash, drawn with the, 199

the rascals naked through the

world, 439

Lashed by law, that must be, 52

Loss, 210

a queen, and every, 469

may kiss a bonny, 249

thou canst luvv thy, 241

Losses, 211

were spent among the, 165

Lossie, 211

to woo a bonnie, 457

Last, 211

and fight it to the, 131

angel rolls the stone away, 13

are they the, 328

as we sigh away our, 455

Last

at his cross, 67

best gift, 177

bitter hour, thoughts of the, 362

come to thy God at, 155

death that comes at, 79

deep, to that, 18

effort, the, of decayed fortune, 171

embrace, silent in a, 108

embrace, take your, 118

eyes, look your, 118

her monuments shall, 322

if thou keep the, 429

in both the, 309

it is my, 237

look of despairing, 86

love thyself, 48

man, to the, 141

night, look yes, 468

night I wrought a murder, 272

not least in love, though, 238

of earth, this is the, 106

she has breathed her, 105

sleep, in their, 75

that after, 159

that man may, 26

the best reserved of God, woman,

the, 453

the people will come to their own

at, 301

time, to behold for the, 420

time's noblest offspring is the, 109

to lay the old aside, 126

too exquisite to, 198

unchanged, and will, 191

words of Marmion, 47

words that poor Narcissa, 75

year's nest, no birds in, 280

Lasted, as long's their neighbours',

267

Lasts, a day longer than a wonder, 456

a deal longer, its echo, 203

like iron for things like these, 441

Late, 211

and finds too, 136

early or too, 127

I led, life that, 223

till too, to come again, 405

too, repentance comes, 127

Latin, 211

in Greek and, 30

that soft bastard, 210

was no more difficile, 165

word for three farthings, 332

Laud, more, than gilt o'er dusted, 103

Lauderdale, and driven the beeves of,

267

Laugh, 211, 212

always makes the devil, 447

a siege to scorn, 17

do we not, 197

of hell, the loudest, 336

than scold, inclines us more to, 212

that she may, 189

the landlord's, 209

when boys or women, 99

Laughed and blushed and oft did say,
 300
 awhile he, 342
 consumedly, for they, 396
 I looked and, 73
 out, the maiden, 440
 when you, 239
 with counterfeited glee, 93
 Laughing at the storm, 385
 quaffing and unthinking, 71
 Laughs, Jove, at lovers' perjuries, 302
 Jove but, at lovers' perjury, 302
 the morn, fair, 470
 with you, laugh and the world, 212
Laughter, 212
 an infant's idle, 119
 for a month, 196
 holding both his sides, 382
 our meeting was all mirth and, 296
 present mirth hath present, 239
 wine and women, mirth and, 444
 with mirth and, 264
 yea, for my, 382
 Launcelot and I are out, 292
 Launch our Mayflower, 281
Launched, 212
 from the docks and stocks, 461
Laurel, 212
 not a single straw for a, 308
 under the, 28
 wreaths entwine, 304
 Lava, and the blood's, 204
 flood, mine was like the, 233
 Lave, what the women, 375
 Lavished life's best oil, 416
 Lavinia, she is, 453
Law, 212-214
 and gospel, in, 380
 and love, the bridal time of, 300
 and not to make, 198
 and rich men rule the, 214
 and sovereign, 385
 and virtue, foe of, 143
 buys out the, 289
 by nature's kindly, 49
 changing world of changeless, 224
 divine, all things by a, 366
 doth give it, the, 134
 ends, where, 419
 however stern, 37
 I crave the, 83
 is drinking, nature's holy, 101
 is murder by the, 272
 is that the, 199
 morals, all began, where faith, 269
 nor the world's, 463
 nothing is, that is not reason, 327
 office is to interpret, 198
 of life, progress is the, 318
 of love, the Koran teach thee the,
 242
 of love, the Saviour with his, 235
 of the road, understand the, 455
 one, one element, 322
 order is heaven's first, 291
 reason is the light of the, 327

Law
 reason is the soul of the, 327
 self-defence is nature's eldest, 356
 Sir Andrew and his love of, 235
 that must be lashed by, 52
 the, and rule of speech, 379
 the head and the hoof of the, 287
 the lion's paw is all the, 226
 the reason of the, being changed,
 327
 to make thee rich, the world affords
 no, 463
 wedded love, mysterious, 437
 when legislators keep the, 216
Lawful, awful wedlock, 438
Lawless science of our law, the, 214
 through the void, flame, 306
Lawn, sleeves of, 42
 the sun upon the upland, 151
 to meet the sun upon the upland,
 392
Law's delay, the, 323
Laws, 214
 and learning die, 284
 a thousand, 419
 but those which love has made, all,
 233
 for rich and poor, unequal, 115
 for the, 19
 for the blood, devise, 33
 of a nation, who should make, 16
 of . . . holier, 252
 of servitude, the base, 350
 of the jungle, these are the, 287
 of Venice, by the, 134
 lay hid in night, nature's, 281
 of nature mine, I'll make the, 101
 of nature, to which the, 356
 to aid the freeman's, 144
 which it had framed, equal, 59
 which the people have made, 289
 who sweeps a room as for thy, 102
 with purer, 252
Lawyer, 214
 draw up the papers, 292
Lawyers, 214
 priests, 218
Lay, 214
 bare, none ever dare to, 284
 bare thine arm, 388
 down my arms, never, 8
 for that same member, to, 171
 her i' the earth, 426
 him in his grave, to, 184
 him i' the cold ground, 438
 his weary bones, come to, 29
 it in the dust, an hour may, 385
 like a warrior taking his rest, 433
 me down to take my sleep, now I,
 370
 me a-hold, I will heartily, 156
 on my fevered spirit, and it, 374
 the old aside, last to, 126
 there let him, 73
 there she, 26
 the steed, and there, 386

- Lay*
waste our powers, we, 463
your head well to the wind, 171
Lays her skaith to me, nae maiden,
456
in the application on it, 287
Lazy foot of Time, 56
Lea, slowly o'er the, 69
standing on this pleasant, 293
Lead, 214
apes in hell, 10
but to the grave, 163
his apes into hell, 10
like molten, 398
my steps aright, will, 387
Lead en metal into gold, 162
Leaders sage, a, 46
Leaders fall, mourning when their, 271
Leads on to fortune, 405
the fight, when glory, 143
treads, 44
Leaf down, turn the, 45
falls into the yellow, 223
falls with the, 372
my days are in the yellow, 223
the one red, 342
the sear, the yellow, 223
trembles, the dead, 275
Leafless all the winter time, was, 343
Leafy month of June, 37
League-long roller thundering on the
reef, 341
Leak in roof, shows, 356
Leaking, 215
Lead, 215
all men true and, 150
and tried, both, 57
Lean and hungry look, 126
and slipped pantaloons, the, 294
fellow beats all conquerors, a, 61
hungry, savage, anti-everythings, 10
kine are to be loved, 126
pates, fat paunches have, 298
to virtue's side, 119
Leaned a sexton old, 357
Leans her cheek upon her hand, 47
on this side, and neither, 228
upon his hand, he, 152
upon his hoe, he, 180
Leap from the rocks, as they, 339
look before you ere you, 230
look ere thou, 230
the pulses, 470
the rainbows of the brooks, 350
Leaps, a heart that, 173
beneath the Future's heart, 115
the live thunder, 405
Learn, 215
in no other, 117
more than thou trowest, 362
nor account the pang, 328
of the little nautilus to sail, 278
to live well, 228
to pity them, I, 305
to write well or not to write at all,
466
Learned and all drunk, 102
and fair, 180
and conned by rote, 15
gladly to obey, he that hath, 287
lumber, loads of, 30
played, eat together, 224
roast an egg, the, 108
than the ears, more, 2
there, less is, 135
to dance, as those move easiest who
have, 467
to glow, my heart has, 174
to trace, the boding tremblers, 93
Learning, 215
a pride of, 316
and his wit, to match his, 329
and laboured much how to forget
that, 466
die, laws and, 284
hath gained most, 31
physic, must, 103
with just enough of, 265
Leas, along the healthy, 224
Leash or band, where shall we find,
344
Least, although the last, not, 211
in love, though last, not, 238
the very, as feeling her care, 212
Leather, a shoe be Spanish or neat's,
20
or prunello, the rest is all but, 465
Leave, 215
and ever will have, 379
behind us, departing, 138
God-like is it all sin to, 365
her, kiss her and, 55
her to heaven, 270
her, ruin and, 83
him alone, 't will, 461
it to men's charitable speeches, 258
it to others, must not, 96
me here in wretchedness, 381
my second leg, 138
my sin without, 365
no more for fortune, 89
not in Corinth, 63
off, now Rory, 286
only give me, 378
sack I'll purge and, 346
that till to-morrow never, 408
the bottle on the chimney-piece,
32
thee, must I, Paradise, 295
the world for him, I'd, 452
this laurel, let us, 181
to speak, I trust I may have, 379
us in the dust, 104
us still our old nobility, 284
us yet, God won't, 320
you my direction, I cannot, 89
Leaven lowly lives, to, 219
of a lie, without some, 218
Leaves, 215, 216
and not on paper, 24
devil whispered behind the, 13
flattering, that shadowed us, 3

Leaves

- in the glassy stream, shows his
hoar, 444
no, no birds, 285
off his wit, and, 251
of hope, the tender, 164
of stone, 24
of the judgment book unfold, the,
240
on trees, like, 250
open their thousand, 382
roots, wood, bark and, 308
that are serest, wait the, 326
the little grey, were kind to Him,
458
the well-built nest, 175
us so doubly serious, laughter, 212
words are like, 379
Leaving it, became him like the, 223
the cross, nearer, 278
with meekness her sins, 351
Lectures in her night-dress, 295
Led astray, like one that has been, 268
by the nose with gold, 158
Ledger, his Bible with his, 247
Leek, 216
nat worth a, 271
Leer, assent with civil, 71
Lees, and the mere, 270
the wine of life is on the, 270
Left behind, and the winds are, 86
but by submission, none, 332
it so, you might have, 148
me naked to mine enemies, 357
of six hundred, 80
of them, cannon to, 42
her woman still, the worst of crimes
had, 449
on my lip, the kiss that she, 203
our country, for our country's good,
64
the name, he, 274
the rose, I on its stalk had, 342
us, for a handful of silver he, 336
while yet a nook is, 110
all we have, 91
Leg, 216
and one the, 108
can honour set to a, 184
for the loss of a, 434
leave my second, 138
lizard's, 179
Legacy, no, is so rich as honesty, 183
Legible hand, if God writes a, 426
in the eye, 117
Legion of foul fiends, a, 98
Legislators, 216
Legs a race, between two, 344
under his huge, 58
Lend, lend your wings, 163
less than thou owest, 362
me your ears, 341
three thousand ducats, 95
Lender, neither a borrower nor a, 31
Lends enchantment to the view, 93
his eye, dares not, 312
Lends out money gratis he, 421
Length along, drags its slow, 6
be reckoned by its, 204
of days, that, 223
of seven year, it seems the, 407
of shambling limb, his, 225
thy God, may give thee at the, 429
Lengthen our days, ways to, 74
Lengthens its boundaries, 437
Lenore, and forget this lost, 280
whom the angels name, 246
Lent him dross-allayed, 82
Less as is said, the, 260
better the more than, 28
fine by degrees and beautifully, 131
flogging, there is now, 135
foul profanation, but in the, 196
Greek, small Latin and, 211
happier lands, envy of, 112
I'll grow, 346
in size, this world far, 331
love not man the, 277
of earth than heaven, 'tis, 176
than 'arf o' that be'ind, rather, 420
the, of two evils, 116
to-morrow you shall not be, 411
you won't have any, 392
Lessened, one pain is, 131
Lesser is scarce felt, the, 247
Lessons, gif dem moral, 351
Let a body be, they winna, 455
down this brutal jaw, 195
her down the wind, 168
in the foe, to, 84
loose among the nuts and wine, my
lips, 396
Newton be, and all was light, 281
Lethe steep, my sense in, 98
Let's to billiards, 25
Lets me, I'll make a ghost of him that,
420
forth his sprite, every one, 282
Letter, 216
and affection, preferment goes by,
315
and each evanescent, 450
and runs with a, 301
give 'im a, 301
killeth, the, 380
kills, the, 380
Lettered, braw brass collar, 58
Letters, 216
mean, the thing those, 450
this prints my, 36
to cut our names in big, 275
Letter-writing, 216
Level, 217
day by day, lower to his, 56
we steal by line and, 386
Lever, contrive some kind of a, 403
Levite, 217
Levy, foreign, 223
Lexicography, I am not so lost in,
459
Lexicon of youth, in the, 119
Liable to fear, if my name were, 126

- Liar*, 217
 one woman not a, 462
 truth to be a, 97
Liar, fears may be, 391
Libel, by application to a, 413
Liberal education, was a, 108
Liberties away, that bribed their, 106
Libertine, a chartered, 5
Liberty, 217, 218
 a man is master of his, 250
 and innocence my, 318
 must be guaranteed his, 338
 plucks justice by the nose, 199
 some draw sword for, 146
 sweet land of, 65
 the school of religious, 111
Library, 218
 furnished me from mine own, 31
 Lick absurd pomp, let the candied
 tongue, 412
 his own fingers, cannot, 62
 my hand, veriest cur would, 169
 Licked them off, the breakers, 35
 Licks the hand just raised, 27
 Lid, hang upon his pent-house, 370
 Lids that will not lift again, the, 369
 unsullied, lights on, 370
 License and wanton rage, 431
 they mean, 217
Lie, 218, 219
 abroad for the good of his country,
 7
 among the dead men let him, 172
 and let it, 74
 and let them, 230
 and sweetly sleep, they softly, 333
 a party, or a thriving, 42
 at the proud foot, 112
 beneath the churchyard stone, 146
 dig the grave and let me, 163
 down, thou shalt, 334
 down like a tired child, I could, 81
 fear not to, 67
 for every nail, without a, 187
 I, I cheat, 247
 in a cowslip's bell I, 21
 in arms, to front a, 146
 in cold obstruction, to, 90
 is gross, the, 249
 long enough, only, 151
 men who will not, 259
 that countenance cannot, 117
 too deep for tears, thoughts that
 do often, 404
 to see him, 96
 under dust to, 103
 underneath this stone doth, 427
 which works from the heart out-
 ward, first real, 451
 within the light of God, to, 334
 with me, loves to, 165
 Lied, and he never, 135
Lies a-dying, the old year, 468
 and here he, 145
 down to pleasant dreams, and, 227
 ends in Here he, 104
- Lies* frae end to end, 30
 here Francis C——, 87
 he there now, 335
 in circulation, the stock of your,
 82
 in his bed, 165
 it, I know, 74
 lifts the head and, 59
 one whose name was traced in sand,
 below, 274
 one whose name was writ in water,
 here, 274
 poor Ned Purdon, here, 168
 that warp us from the living truth,
 470
 there, it, 375
 the rest is, 135
 to hide it, 218
 under ground, poor G——, 168
 what once was Matthew Prior, here,
 317
 where he longed to be, here he, 163
Life, 219–224
 all the days of her, 451
 all your, 56
 and all its chances, enhances, 284
 and barred from real, 76
 and death are all the same, 155
 and death assured alone that, 147
 and death, a traveller between, 413
 and death, bravely as for, 120
 and love one name, made, 454
 and love to share, her, 450
 and next to, 414
 and on the tree of, 63
 and our little, 428
 and strength in every drop, there
 is, 445
 and trifles, 414
 an' love an' youth, who ventured, 10
 argues a monstrous, 80
 a thing apart, man's love is of man's,
 232
 beats out his weary, 25
 beyond life, to a, 30
 but as a part of, 232
 but the spirit giveth, 380
 by art, measure their, 398
 child who enters, 77
 complete, nor ever yet was woman's,
 454
 cool sequestered vale of, 68
 crawled and crept through, 352
 days of my, 16
 death, and that vast forever, 374
 death is the crown of, 81
 declines, when the fire slackens, 28
 did close, and like a lily her, 105
 did harbour give, which in, 427
 dost thou love, 407
 down from its mark, grinding, 439
 elysian, a suburb of the, 76
 exempt from public haunt, 3
 fie upon this single, 366
 flower of a blameless, 26
 friendship's the wine of, 146

Index

617

Life

from out young hearts, press the,
296
gives me mystical lore, sunset of,
358
has passed with me but roughly, 227
hath no more to bring, 455
he never heard in his, 11
he passeth from, 269
her waist is ampler than her, 429
his, a breath of God, 248
how good is man's, 229
if freedom fail, or land or, 143
I have walked through, 177
I'm sure, was in the right, his, 120
in doing one's work in, 460
in our course through, 257
in the blast of a, 314
in the very means of, 35
in this world, a damnable, 168
is a lightning-flash, 123
is as tedious as a twice-told tale, 400
is but a span, 429
is dirty, the public path of, 92
is done, when, 229
is hope, one half of woman's, 454
is in decrease, 81
is in the right, whose, 120
is made of, the stuff, 407
is never the same again, 203
is not too long, I think that, 462
is o'er, long self-sacrifice of, 356
is one dem'd horrid grind, my, 166
is perfected by death, 206
is seen, creeping where no, 195
is the staff of, 35
is thorny, 412
is to the living, as, 77
it never could save us a, 230
language grows out of, 210
long, a fool his whole, 444
nearer the bound of, 278
never knew any man in my, 265
no certain, achieved by others',
death, 27
nor limb nor, 341
nothing half so sweet in, 236
o'er a' the ill o', 191
of, of crown, of queen, 370
of care, and weep away the, 81
of joy, renews the, 435
of man less than a span, 461
of mortal breath, this, 76
of poor Jack, watch for the, 48
of so many suffering women, the
inner, 451
oh the wasted hours of, 434
once in this waste weary, 230
one, 133
on the ocean wave, a, 288
on the pulse of, 86
on the walls of this tenement of, 27
onward through, 410
outlived of yore, some, 315
over a wasted, 215
presiding, o'er his, 443

Life

progress is the law of, 318
remainder of his healthful, 109
ring in the nobler modes of, 252
ruled her like a thing of, 436
sail forth into the sea of, 443
seems to feel the thrill of, 200
serene, her, 323
set by't more than by your, 42
shall be destroyed, not one, 160
shall dawn on their rest, ere, 97
shortens not his own, 213
splits the thin-spun, 123
so careless of the single, 419
so dear, is, 217
so on the ocean of, 360
so softly death succeeded, 105
so sweet, think of that who find, 343
stood the tree of, 414
that costs thy, 448
that gives it, 443
the best of, 193
the blandishments of, 66
the death of each day's, 370
the desire to transform, 190
the end of, cancels, 82
the fairest action of our human, 335
the firmest friend, in, 176
the God who gave us, 217
the happiest moments of my, 397
the harp of, 241
the light of a whole, 281
the load of human, 370
the narrow way of, 452
the serpent that did sting thy
father's, 356
these struggling tides of, 322
the wave of, 36
the wine of, is drawn, 270
the wine of, is on the lees, 270
they increase the cares of, 50
throughout a weary, 321
thy, thy keeper, 189
till wisdom is pushed out of, 84
time used is, 407
to all the bitterness of, 390
to be, the clock tells of a, 280
to close, wish our happy, 89
to come, expatiates in a, 186
to let out, 79
to live would not be, 81
to me, work is, 460
to part, with, 185
to pour his, 248
to save his country's, 432
to the end, through, 58
truth outlives pain as the soul does,
415
under a weary, 79
unsought, victim of a, 419
upon a cast, 44
variety's the very spice of, 423
walks the waters like a thing of, 436
warmth that feeds my, 443
was beauty, 104
was duty, that, 104

Life

was ever lived on earth, no, 98
 was gentle, his, 250
 wept too much in my, 208
 what is there in the vale of, 442
 what we call, 79
 when my dream of, 236
 when the heart, moments in, 173
 which is of all life centre, 76
 which seems so fair, this, 461
 while there is, 185
 who fell in the battle of, 61
 whose lonely, 384
 will be a heavy burden, 460
 winds them up, the Angel of, 33
 with sorrow strewing, all my, 458
 work done is the true happiness of,
 460
 worth a hundred years of, 39
 would be queen for, 325
 yield a step for death or, 431
 Life-blood of a master spirit, 30
 out of a frail young creature, 423
 Lifeboat, and like the, 145
 Lifeless clay, touched the, 27
 face, shade my, 75
 head, pressed once more the, 109
 Lifelong hunger in his heart, 174
 Life's a fort, this, 422
 arrears, pay glad, 78
 best oil, lavished, 416
 but a span, a, 100
 but a walking shadow, 411
 combat, nerveth his arm for, 410
 dear peril, at, 416
 drear desert faring, o'er, 232
 dull round, traveled, 192
 feast, chief nourisher in, 370
 final star, is brotherhood, 38
 gall, alone you must drink, 152
 grimace, through, 81
 history, mad from, 244
 leaden metal into gold, 162
 monotony, concealed in, 462
 poor play is o'er, 49
 retreat, this narrow cell was, 367
 set prize, for his, 318
 spring, I would change, 409
 star, our, 25
 solemn main, sailing o'er, 138
 sorrow and earth's woe, to endure,
 243
 unresting sea, by, 376
 Lifetime to engrave it, taken half a,
 264
 Lift their fronded palms in air, 43
 their heels, asses, 14
 Lifted up and strengthened, 156
 Lifts the head and lies, 59
Light, 224, 225
 all changeful as the, 73
 and collateral, 384
 and maddening as her, 344
 an infant crying for the, 192
 as air, trifles, 195
 as film, though, 245

Light

as if they feared the, 129
 blind to, 70
 by the dawn's early, 17
 came from heaven, 245
 commands all, 127
 dawn of multitudinous-eddy, 18
 de shtar of de sphet's, 297
 discovers, on all their, 384
 dispense serener, 65
 ere it comes to, 231
 floods the calm fields with, 268
 follow, and do the right, 338
 from grave to, 162
 from heaven, love indeed is, 233
 from those flames no, 72
 grant me to see the, 313
 has come, the, 75
 heavenly food is very, 123
 he leaves behind him, 138
 her eye lost its, 153
 in God's pure, 198
 in the dust, the, 209
 is come, and, 45
 is lingering yet, thy, 384
 lead kindly, 214
 let Newton be, and all was, 281
 light love, how the, 233
 me another Cuba, 339
 memory brings the, 258
 more sweetly recommend the, 447
 not to the wise the, 324
 of a whole life, the, 281
 of day, into the, 15
 of eternal, 154
 of fuller day, in the, 252
 of God, within the, 334
 of heaven, dimmed the, 155
 of its own fireside, 173
 of love shines over all, 235
 of the bright world, the, 281
 of the law, reason is the, 327
 refulgent, flames in the, 288
 shakes, the long, 382
 square of comfortable, 25
 swifter than, 262
 than a, 78
 that lies in woman's eyes, 118
 that visits these sad eyes, 443
 the glimmering taper's, 185
 to hold, and, 157
 the upward looking and the, 467
 truth, and love, 403
 truth will come to, 417
 unveiled her peerless, 268
 whatever record leap to, 358
 which beats upon a throne, that
 fierce, 404
 within this brain, the, 195
 withdrawn, the, 121
 with something of angelic, 454
 word part us now, shall a, 146
 Lighted me to bed, that, 167
 once more it may be, 149
 Lightened and hailed, thundered, 389
 Lightens my humour, 196

- Lightly fall, not, 144
 Lightning, a flash of the, 269
 and the gale, the, 133
 does the will of God, as, 144
 flashing, seen war's, 431
 in the breach, as quick as, 36
 loosed the fateful, 153
 or in rain, in thunder, 257
 Lightning-flash of breath, 123
 Lightning's vivid powers, 26
 Lights are fled, whose, 17
 burn bright and fair, the, 194
 like glories fall, where, 264
 of mild philosophy, the calm, 303
 on lids unsullied, and, 370
 on my shoulders, but what, 244
 Like again, I shall not look upon his,
 250
 as eggs, 108
 husbands, fools are as, 190
 my father, no more, 37
 to be despised, I, 86
 to do unto you, 82
 you in the rest, if we are, 197
 Likeness, 225
 that I knew, in the old, 97
 Likes, chastises those whom most he,
 177
 may marry whom she, 255
 your music, the general so, 273
 Lilies, 225
 blow, where roses and white, 343
 charge for the golden, 179
 Lily, 225
 her life did close, like a, 105
 to paint the, 152
 Limb, lopping away of the, 230
 a chief, of the statue, 308
 face and, 418
 his length of shambling, 225
 in heart and in, 113
 nor beauty, 336
 nor, nor life, 341
 strength of, 46
 with joint or, 381
 Limbed like the old heroic breeds, 250
 Limbs, a calf's-skin on those recreant,
 226
 appear, my lusty, 357
 at rest, with our, 108
 composed, thy decent, 139
 whose trembling, 375
 with travel tired, 21
 wrap my cold, 75
 Limed in a bush, 25
 soul that struggling to be free, 377
 Limes, where the fragrant, 296
 Limit of becoming mirth, within the,
 196
 of my capacity for work, never
 found out the, 460
 there is however a, 138
 Limitless space, there is, 178
 time, there is, 178
 Limits cannot hold love out, stony,
 239
- Limits of a constitution, within the,
 289
 of becoming mirth, within the, 196
 Limping on, with swelled feet, 301
 Lincoln, 225
 green, a doublet of the, 403
 Linden, 225
 Line, 225
 a cable, his, 439
 and level, we steal by, 386
 and lives along the, 380
 down all our, 308
 hard, hit the, 222
 into a horizontal, 389
 of 'erces, but it's thin red, 180
 rises along the charging, 19
 some earnest verse or, 466
 the oldest craft on the, 346
 the power-house of the, 312
 the shelter and grace of our, 49
 to cancel half a, 465
 we carved not a, 153
 Linen, 226
 Lines, a vast extent of flimsy, 353
 desert of a thousand, 364
 of hair, slight, 168
 own the happy, 231
 the town-crier spoke my, 379
 Lingering a minute, 292
 lie, like a dewdrop shall, 203
 Lining, turn forth her silver, 56
 Link that binds her, but the, 258
 the silver, 237
 Linked more close, 376
 and incidents well, 396
 sweetness long drawn out, 394
 with gold, the love that's, 203
 with one virtue, 64
 Links, who can follow the gossamer, 15
 Linnets, 226
 sing their wonted strain, 233
 Lion, 226
 a bear or, 56
 be to speak, 14
 creeping nigher, as a, 301
 in his den, 85
 may, when many asses do, 14
 on the lip of a, 134
 raged more fierce, in war was never,
 432
 that would be mated by the, 384
 to look upon a, 393
 Lions by the beard, plucks dead, 423
 in the way, he espied two, 226
 let bears and, 95
 to walk like one of the, 239
 Lion-spirits that tread the deck, the,
 133
 Lip, 226
 atheism is rather in the, 14
 can speak, ere the feverish, 293
 can speak, not all the, 172
 curving a contumelious, 384
 has left, kiss thy, 203
 him, maids will not, 4
 keep a stiff upper, 55, 220

Lip

- Mary, the red was on your, 387
 of a lion, on the, 134
 pride in her, 316
 reveal, or the, 174
 so rich in blisses, her, 204
 the kiss that she left on my, 203
 the marge, till it, 53
 which would be still, 10
 with a stiff upper, 58
 with lingering, 274
 you press, the, 411
- Lips*, 227
 apart, standing with mute, 115
 are dumb, when the, 174
 at the touching of the, 226
 drew near, their, 204
 elated, here sang the, 374
 have spoken, when the, 209
 here hung those, 468
 how ripe in show, 226
 let loose among the nuts and wine,
 my, 396
 may beguile, the, 398
 my kisses shall teach thy, 240
 my whole soul through my, 204
 of lying lovers, the, 384
 of those ye love, by the, 179
 O you, the doors of breath, 118
 prevailed, truth from his, 352
 refused to send farewell, 124
 rest on the, 252
 she give you so much of her, 412
 so thin, these words came from his,
 357
 Spanish sailors with bearded, 360
 taught to writhe, 233
 that are for others, on, 205
 the wedges flew from between their,
 437
 to it, let me put my, 32
 we press, red as the, 55
 were red, her, 226
 when I ope my, 291
 where grief is mute, two, 208
 whispering with white, 136
 who wipes her, 203
 with a smile on her, 371
 you have witchcraft in your, 226
- Liquid* be, whate'er the, 68
 sober, sage and venerable, 397
- Liquids*, and gentle, 210
- Liquor*, and the quality of the, 403
 for boys, claret is, the, 34
 is blood, their, 379
 toss off thy, 26
- Liquors*, I never did apply hot and
 rebellious, 357
- Lisp* their sire's return, run to, 175
- Lisped* in numbers, I, 466
- Lisping* stammering tongue, when this
 poor, 412
- List* of friends, I would not enter on
 my, 463
 sweets into your, 204
 ye landmen, 346

- Listen* for the weakest word, to, 293
 you can look or, 152
- Listened* more, is, 105
- Listens* once will listen twice, who, 328
- Listening* ear, undulates upon the, 52
 senates hang upon thy tongue, 11
 senates to command, 11
 to somebody, somebody's, 373
- Listless* woman, O, 33
- Litanies* of nations came, 24
- Litany*, sing the lovers', 242
- Littering* with unfolded silks, 361
- Little* as a fool, 137
 Breeches, and thar sot, 404
 chimney, he is a, 50
 dogs and all, 95
 done, so much to do, so, 94
 earth, give him a, 29
 else to do, hoarse with having, 9
 employment, hand of, 70
 fears grow great, where, 238
 fire grows great, 132
 fire is quickly trodden out, 131
 fires, to sit by, 132
 here, teaches us, 179
 isle so, 113
 is this too, 336
 learning is a dangerous thing, 215
 love me, 234
 men, to live in narrow ways with,
 276
 one, a Hottentot's great toe or, 266
 ones, eat up the, 133
 our hoard is, 175
 philosophy, a, 14
 said is soonest mended, 260
 some times so, 172
 thing, 't is a, 435
 to earn, there's, 132
 while we have to stay, 77
 who think too, 396
 wind, grows great with, 132
 wrong, do a, 213
- Live*, 227, 228
 again, of those immortal dead who,
 50
 all alone shall, 331
 and die, by which we, 30
 and if to, 185
 and it helps you, 129
 as they lived, 128
 but never, 26
 but only they have privilege to, 424
 by making tarts, cooks must, 63
 by toil, he that will not, 409
 cleanly as a nobleman should do,
 346
 fools, men may, 138
 glad did I, 163
 impossible I should, 82
 in narrow ways with little men, to,
 276
 in peace, adieu, 292
 in such a row, to, 290
 in thy pain, thou shalt, 69
 in thy heart, will, 174

Live

in vain, poor man would, 81
 like venom, which, 424
 marvel how the fishes, 133
 must please to, 307
 on, the brave, 66
 on, yet brokenly, 172
 or die, survive or perish, 366
 or die for Dixie, 94
 our noble king, long, 201
 save means to, 223
 so I have my cigar, 53
 taught us how to, 91
 that she may, 189
 the means whereby I, 223
 to fight another day, 130
 to fight again, shall, 130
 together, cannot, 5
 to more virtue than doth, 427
 to please, we that, 307
 to see the day, we may not, 159
 we how we can, 89
 well is to work well, to, 460
 while you, drink, 100
 who better, than we, 376
 with cheese and garlic, I had rather,
 399
 with ease, and, 107
 with her, her mother came to, 270
 with me, come, 235
 with me, wilt thou, 375
 without dining, the man that can,
 63
 with thee, to, 237
 with the living, will it not, 185
Lived, 228
 and loved, and I have, 221
 and loved, I've, 221
 and toiled with men, I have, 259
 because he has, 54
 I have, 221
 live as they, 128
 long enough, I have, 223
 my life, I have, 221
 on the river Dee, 262
 she at its close, 105
 the soul enchanted, 374
 to-day, I have, 408
 while the beast, 226
 with no other thought, she, 246
Livelier plaything gives his youth, 49
Livelong day, the, 73
Lively to severe, from, 162
Liver, and let my, 264
Liveried angels lackey her, 47
Livery, 228
 in her sober, 116
 of hell, the cunning, 178
 of the burnished sun, 60
Lives, 228
 after them, 116
 all that, 89
 along the line, and, 380
 and dies in single blessedness, 342
 are cursed, with which our, 339
 are incomplete, our, 79

Lives

at the Queen's command, gave up
 their, 373
 before, than their, 105
 breathes, labours, fights, 176
 but human creatures', 226
 but reason, 327
 by the moans of their heart, 398
 he most, 227
 immortal, who, 191
 immortal Lord, 235
 in Paternoster Row, the proprietor,
 296
 longer, competency, 393
 make what all their, 450
 no more, to our purposes he, 278
 of great men, 138
 of most, in the, 140
 of these good men, the, 301
 our pilot still, yet, 231
 pledge to each other our, 307
 religion, and feels herself at home,
 330
 so these, 339
 sublime, make our, 138
 that ye led were mine, 349
 to leaven lowly, 219
 to show that still she, 143
 two, bound fast in one, 224
 we might have led, 179
 we pay, our, 177
 yet waste men's, 208
Liveth not in fierce desire, it, 237
Living, 229
 aloud, his song was only, 374
 as life is to the, 77
 a year or two after one is dead, 421
 breath, who draw, 114
 foretold of all the, 228
 had no roof, who, 183
 Homer, through which the, 183
 honest as any man, 183
 if thou withdraw in silence from
 the, 86
 it is for us, the, 276
 let us, the, 276
 live with the, 185
 one, not in Corinth a, 63
 rock, cut from the, 73
Lizard's leg and owl's wing, 179
Load a falling man, 121
 bent like us, beneath the, 370
 kings a useless heavy, 202
 would sink a navy, a, 278
Loads of learned lumber, 30
Loaf of bread, a, 85
 to steal a shive, of a cut, 435
Loafe, 229
Loafing around the throne, than, 404
Loam, of earth we make, 421
Loan oft loses, 31
Loathe all men, I, 259
 we both may, 409
 without knowing why, 176
Loathed melancholy, hence, 258
Loathing critics and cold water, 308

- Loaves, seven halfpenny, 130
 Lobster boiled, and like a, 269
 Lobster-pot, leaking like a, 215
 Local jealousies and pride, 110
Lochaber, 229
Lochnagar, 229
 Lock, crying at the, 443
 of hay, went to pieces like a, 166
 the latticed gate, 345
 without a key, is but a, 438
 Locke, Rufa studying, 410
 Locked in yard, yard, 347
 my heart in a case o' gowd, I'd, 231
 up in steel, 12
 Locking of the door, the, 91
 Lockjaw, error dies of, 415
Locks, 229
 are like the snow, your, 311
 bars and solitude, 318
 or youth's bright, 354
 played familiar with his hoary, 288
 shaking her invincible, 277
 thy knotted and combined, 380
 were like the raven, your, 311
 were white, his, 357
 when banks dispense with bolts and,
 216
 Locomotive, if she is run over by a, 415
Lodge, 229
 Lodgers, there had been many other,
 296
 Lodging, wife and children, 187
Lodgings, 229
 for rain or shine, he took, 21
 in a head, such as take, 57
 Loftiness of thought, in, 309
 Lofty of purpose, 54
 port, his was the, 316
Logic, 230
 absolute, that can with, 162
 with irresistible, 314
 vociferated, kills me quite, 284
 Logical way, built in such a, 46
Logs, 230
 into the hall, 190
 London pride, a, 316
 London's column pointing to the
 skies, 59
 voice, Get money, money still, 266
Lone, 230
 sea so, 113
 whose lonely life is not so, 384
Loneliness, 230
 Lonely land, in that, 184
 't was, so, 154
 Lonesome road, one that on a, 128
 Long and lank and brown, thou art,
 253
 and nothing, 114
 and wish to be a subject, 202
 art is, 163
 as merry as the day is, 261
 been dead, some have, 75
 be so, as, 75
 days that were as, 74
 descent, claims of, 148
 Long live our noble king, 201
 long kiss, a, 204
 long night away, 105
 long thoughts, are, 33
 nor that little, 249
 nor wants that little, 249
 not well married that lives married,
 254
 of it, the short and the, 361
 or a kiss too, 203
 orations, make no, 32
 potations, banish, 32
 sometimes so, 172
 spoon, must have a, 87
 so you love me, 234
 that never finds the day, night is,
 282
 when it talks too, 396
Long-ago, 230
 Long-drawn aisle, through the, 10
 Longed to be, where he, 163
 to be a king, never subject, 202
 to slumber beside him, 163
 Longer grown, are a little, 429
 I stay a little, 108
 than anything else than their ears,
 300
 wait a little, 159
 would have mourned, 20
 Longing, a feeling of sadness and, 375
 and a nameless, 109
 lingering look, one, 139
 the restless unsatisfied, 109
 unexpressed, fear and hope and,
 234
Longings, 230
 after something lost, 88
 died to all earthly, 91
 yearning, strivings, 156
Look, 230
 a gift-horse in the mouth, 151
 a lean and hungry, 126
 and a voice, only a, 360
 back, speak and, 307
 but in, 137
 by his, detect, 306
 down, when the patient stars, 384
 down upon you from the Pyra-
 mids, 322
 give me a, 364
 here, upon this picture, 303
 into happiness, to, 170
 like you, to, 452
 not like the inhabitants o' the
 earth, 448
 of despairing, the daring, 86
 one longing lingering, 139
 on her face, 128
 or listen, you can, 152
 rose with a dignified, 22
 the, the air, 377
 there was a manhood in his, 252
 the same, which she turned, 393
 to avenge even a, 50
 to have, I must not, 223
 to his bond, 29

Look

upon a lion, to, 393
 upon your lord, never, 395
 yes last night, why I pray, 468
Looked, 230
 sighed and, 363
 but they, 242
 down to blush, she, 371
 for, when you're, 59
 up to sigh, she, 371
Looking at goods, men lingering and,
 266
 at the prize, when, 342
 lazy at the sea, 392
 ill prevail, 294
Looks arter his folks, 356
 at least two distinct, 455
 at nation, nation wildly, 115
 beyond the strife, he, 432
 not their beauteous, 201
 of love, virgin's sidelong, 234
 peace of God was in his, 75
 puts on his pretty, 165
 quite through the deeds of men, 126
 than thy, 108
 the whole world in the face, 292
 through nature, but, 278
 to come, his wit invites you by his,
 447
 to thy dim eyes a stain, 198
 were women's, 118
 with bold, stern, 119
Look'st thou so, why, 5
Looming bastion fringed with fire, 19
Loon, crazy as a, 286
Loose behaviour, check on, 108
 the bulldog's grip, only crowbars,
 40
 unless he's, 393
Loosed the fateful lightning, he hath,
 153
Loosened and let down this brutal jaw,
 195
Lopped away, must be, 148
Lopping, 230
Lord, 230, 231
 affirmed that black was white, 66
 alone of man, or think thee, 463
 among wits, had been a, 447
 and clown, master of, 103
 and praise the, 365
 as duke or, 248
 be thankit, sae the, 257
 but lives immortal, 235
 dear to the heart of our, 160
 due to the Moor my, 189
 forgi'e me for lying, the, 244
 for the saints and for the, 395
 for thou, O, 84
 God made, the thing the, 402
 God of Hosts, 139
 graceless traitor to her loving, 454
 I pray the, my soul to keep, 370
 is crucified, till his, 34
 is found, wheresoe'er such, 184
 Jehovah, Jove or, 127

Lord

knows, his verse the, 424
 knows where, or the, 284
 love us, 11
 never look upon your, 395
 of all, love will still be, 237
 of all things, great, 462
 or lady, with mien of, 325
 our, to see, 470
 redeemed and white before the, 358
 say Amen, 429
 shall raise me up, the, 406
 the coming of the, 153
 the judgments of the, 199
 thy husband is thy, 189
 was nigher, she knowed the, 50
 will aid us, 38
Lord's anointed, the, 10
 anointed, I am the, 108
 house, and go in to the, 365
Lords, 231
 and gentlemen, dead, 75
 and rulers, O masters, 147
 of our own hands, 141
 of the creation, called the, 259
 only a wit among, 447
 princes and, are but the breath of
 kings, 183
 princes and, may flourish, 300
Lordship was made Baron Vaux,
 since his, 423
Lordships pleasure on their, 71
Lore, a prescient, 315
 sunset of life gives me mystical, 358
 volume of forgotten, 261
Lorn creetur, I am a lone, 230
Loss, 231
 a brute, 38
 a pint of blood from your veins,
 better to, 280
 at the other, they, 135
 by overrunning, and, 292
 his edge, doth, 206
 it, it don't take twice to, 46
 it all, to win or, 126
 lest they their rights should, 311
 me, neglect me, 378
 myself in the infinite main, I, 247
 or conquer, go, 150
 our ventures, 69
 that too, may I never, 331
 the good, make us, 97
 their nature, seem at once to, 413
 them all, sad and you, 152
 then, if he, 273
 to watch and then to, 19
 what he fears to, 452
 who would, 90
 you, I would not, 238
Looses both itself and friend, 31
 that it works for, 183
 what gains or, 306
Losing all its grossness, by, 424
 and the other, 306
 his wits, e'en with, 245
 office, hath but a, 281

Losing rendered sager, till by, 429
Loss, 231
 best knoweth its own, 163
 but for its, 407
 is common, that, 1
 must be the pain supreme, its, 234
 of a leg, for the, 434
 of use, I rather dread the, 421
 of wealth is loss of dirt, the, 360
 ours is the bitterest, 1
 to do our country, 185
 whose, might leave the soul, 120
 Losses, and so may, 379
 there are gains for all our, 470
Lost, 231
 a day, I've, 73
 all good to me is, 186
 an English gun, nor ever, 167
 and if 'tis, 455
 and the spoil we, 451
 and won, when the battle's, 257
 and worn, sooner, 454
 at sea, than ever were, 354
 battle, in the, 83
 better to have loved and, 242
 but once your prime, having, 254
 by which the printers have, 31
 chord divine, that one, 51
 forever, if its undying guest be, 377
 for evermore, shattered, dishonour-
 ed, 107
 for honour, 299
 in air, mine will not all be, 125
 in the other, one was, 339
 in the sweets, is, 395
 I too have loved and, 117
 longings after something, 88
 my reputation, I have, 332
 lost! lost, 73
 Mark Antony the world, who, 452
 no friend, and who, 385
 no good work is ever, 460
 so, so fallen, 121
 swallowed and, 90
 the immortal part of myself, 332
 their voices are, 339
 the toil we, 451
 the winning softness of their sex
 is, 357
 to be swallowed up and, 228
 to sight, th' ecstatic lark above, 210
 we have loved and, 179
 who deliberates is, 85
 without a sigh, 434
Lot, a weary, is thine, 402
 be cast, mortal, howe'er thy, 228
 labour shall be my, 104
 may be, whate'er my, 125
 might be, whiche'er their, 414
 of all, have but the, 202
 peace my, 35
 the blameless vestal's, 140
 'tis the common, 59
 whate'er thy, 341
Loth to wear it out, as being, 446
Lothario, 231

Lotos closes, never the, 123
 Loud again, now pealing, 52
 alike, all, 102
 as welcomes, now, 52
 laugh, the, 211
 roared the dreadful thunder, 26
 Louder, a little, 49
 shrieks, not, 362
 still, clear and sonorous, 52
 Loud-hissing, bubbling and, 116
 Louisville, Mr. Billings of, 346
 Lout who'd shirk, the, 248
Love, 231-242
 a bright particular star, should, 384
 acts of kindness and of, 201
 a kiss of youth and, 204
 alas too long, a world we, 443
 a naughty man, did Katy, 200
 and bliss immortal reign, scenes
 where, 27
 and care, I cannot drift beyond his,
 43
 and glory that may raise, 293
 and health to all, 172
 and joy and sorrow learn, 48
 and knowledge of you, I shall desire
 more, 462
 and matrimony, of courtship, 255
 and not to, more painful still, 243
 and obey, bound to serve, 456
 and peace combine, when friend-
 ship, 442
 and service to you evermore, in, 192
 and shame, forespent with, 457
 and truth, dreams of, 88
 and woe, the canticles of, 24
 an oyster may be crossed in, 293
 an' youth, who ventered life an', 19
 as I do thee, and courts his, 254
 a spring of, 27
 as you loved me then, 392
 a train, they, 448
 bewrays more woe, silence in, 364
 but one day, I dearly, 74
 but only her, 85
 can hope, 185
 can I beg in your, 378
 can less hide his, 119
 crossed in hopeless, 66
 'em, he could n't, 363
 endures no tie, 302
 esteem and, 158
 eternal joy and everlasting, 452
 everything that's old, I, 290
 exalted youth, 65
 fair looks, 189
 first leaves, 175
 for Charlotte, Werther had a, 439
 God is, 155
 God, thou art, 155
 goes calling up and down, 290
 gold, in these are sunk, 193
 hail, wedded, 437
 hate hath no harm for, 300
 have all his rites, till, 407
 herself and the woman I, 274

Love

his country, that will not, 65
 his labour, who does not, 208
 his work, needs must, 247
 honour, and obey, 45
 how wayward is this foolish, 341
 hymns of gratitude and, 173
 if music be the food of, 273
 I know his goodness and his, 160
 in every gesture dignity and, 161
 in her attire doth show her wit, my,
 20
 in rhyme, as much, 336
 in search of a word, music is, 273
 in which my hound has part, 187
 is clay, thy, 55
 is done, when, 281
 is loveliest, and, 398
 is not in our choice, 86
 is of the valley, 422
 is worth a million, thy, 292
 it, I love it, 12
 it breeds, the, 206
 it is a manacle of, 251
 it like a child, 169
 it might be full of, 462
 it nurtures a deep and honest, 173
 its whole wealth of, 173
 lest that thy, 268
 like ours can never die, 242
 life, dost thou, 407
 light, truth and, 403
 looks not with the eyes, 69
 looks with the mind, 69
 made bold, by, 277
 may live without, 63
 me, a sigh to those who, 363
 me, to know me well and, 148
 moody food of us that trade in, 273
 most tenderly, that which they, 322
 must die for, 384
 my, adieu for evermore, 3
 my friend, plain, blunt man that,
 291
 my neighbour, and, 413
 never doubt I, 97
 nor, nor fear, 367
 not a gaping pig, 304
 not man the less, but nature more,
 277
 not smiles around, where universal,
 43
 obedience, 223
 O fire, O, 204
 of God, all end in, 269
 of good, the common, 160
 of life, that, 224
 of life appears, the greatest, 224
 of man, in love of God and, 269
 of money, the, 267
 of my whole course of, 396
 of truth and right, ring in the, 418
 of woman, to thee the, 354
 of women, alas the, 455
 o' life's young day, forget the, 222
 once pleads, when, 85

Love

one jot of former, 296
 one name, made life and, 454
 or enmity, works of, 381
 or hate, extreme in, 449
 or hate, hide his, 119
 or jealousy, away at once with, 195
 or thrones without, tents with, 85
 perhaps 'twas boyish, 33
 pity melts the mind to, 305
 pity swells the tide of, 305
 pity's akin to, 305
 prayers of, 160
 presume too much upon my, 315
 right to dissemble your, 93
 shall win my, 201
 she never told her, 298
 sincere, his, 29
 sings, like a soul beatified of, 210
 slights it, 77
 soft eyes looked, 334
 so kind, she wooed with, 449
 so well, hand I, 169
 so's my, 310
 teach me to, 260
 tears for his, 7
 that's linked with gold, the, 203
 that we might once have saved, 434
 the ambition in my, 384
 the ardent flame of, 339
 the beauty of the pure, 145
 the bridal time of law and, 300
 thee and hate thee, I, 327
 thee, Cassio, I, 289
 thee, constrained to, 110
 thee, dear, so much, I could not, 184
 thee evermore, and, 124
 thee, I do not, Doctor Fell, 327
 thee still, I, 110
 the flowers and fruits of, 223
 the language, I, 210
 the man who . . . has the largest
 capacity of loving, 243
 the pangs of despised, 323
 the paths lead to a woman's, 305
 the very charms that wake his, 342
 the words of, 258
 th' offender, yet detest th' offence,
 289
 thou a heavenly, 157
 thou owest me thy, 292
 thy heart can gain, if fond, 456
 thyself last, 48
 to, and not be loved again, 243
 to be wroth with one we, 412
 to business that we, 40
 to hatred turned, no rage like, 324
 to know, to esteem, to, 221
 to me, add, 443
 to share, her life and, 450
 unfit, for ladies', 20
 us, and a prayer for those who, 363
 was law, and, 214
 we both may loathe or, 409
 we cannot fight for, 457
 wedlock without, 438

Love

were firm, or that their, 455
 when one is truly in, 3
 whom none can, 26
 wi' his, he did deave me, 458
 will not clip him, 4
 wine, a little breath, 274
 with, think with the intensity we,
 402
 with love, must cure, 88
 without her, 443
 woman wakes to, 124
 works of faith and, 267
 you so well, sweetheart, I, 275
 your true, 57
 young, likes to knock, 338

Loved, 242

again, to love and not to be, 243
 and eat, and, 228
 and here unmated, here, 374
 and I have lived and, 221
 and lost, I too have, 117
 and lost, we have, 179
 as to be, 425
 at home, that makes her, 352
 but one, sighed to many though he,
 363
 but you, I never, 456
 by me, than to love and be, 246
 Caesar less, not that I, 41
 'er her, fur I, 241
 her, and I, 363
 her, if I had a friend that, 363
 her that they died for her, so, 416
 him the best, the woman who, 132
 how, 334
 I not honour more, 184
 I have, 221
 I've lived and, 221
 Lavinia therefore must be, 453
 lean kine are to be, 126
 me, as Caesar, 7
 me for the dangers, she, 363
 me weel, young Jamie, 68
 my books, I, 31
 none without hope e'er, 185
 one, alas for the, 153
 one, and that, 363
 one face there you, 290
 ones who've crossed, 339
 only what were worth your love, 232
 or was avenged like me, 15
 Rome more, I, 41
 sae kindly, 37
 some we, 333
 so well, of him he, 154
 spot, and every, 49
 thee, ocean, I have, 288
 thee once, I, 232
 thee so long, that hath, 215
 the heart that has truly, 303
 the place of old, hearts that, 175
 thou would'st be, 236
 though not less, 408
 till at her breast the child of him
 she, 454

Loved

to hear, the names he, 252
 truth, many, 416
 who once has, 117
 with a love that was more than love,
 236
 women not clothes were, 456
 Loveliest and the best, the, 333
 Love-light in her eye, the, 117
 in your eye, 387
 Loveliness needs not the foreign aid of
 ornament, 3
 Lovely woman, woman, 452
Lover, 242
 bears, of all the plagues a, 339
 in her first passion woman loves
 her, 232
 no true, 56
 of peace, 432
 of the good, but thou, meek, 159
 repentance to her, 136
 some banished, 216
 to gratify thy, 100
 true, seeks to steal a, 304
 weary, 33
 yet, affliction taught a, 139
Lover's lute, the little rift within the,
 337
 or a Roman's part, to act a, 236
 pinch, as a, 79
 staff, hope is a, 186

Lovers, 242, 243

of virtue, all that are, 10
 rather more than seamen, pity,
 389
 the lips of lying, 384
 two, whispering by an orchard wall,
 22
 yet thy true, 408
 young without, 462
Lovers' meetings, journeys end in, 198
 perjuries, at, 302
 perjury, Jove but laughs at, 302
 tongues by night, silver-sweet
 sound, 412
Love's beginning, a kiss at, 203
 cousin, selfishness, 356
 embraces met, that ever since in,
 294
 first snowdrop, 203
 persistency, secret of, 117
 prick and Rosalind, must find, 343
 sighs, tempered with, 308
 wild prayer, as, 366

Loves, 243

and graces, an angel-guard of, 452
 hated by one he, 15
 himself, who, 419
 I prize, whose, 69
 is love, all she, 232
 me, and my love, 235
 me, because I know my love, 235
 never on earth again, 117
 not wine, woman and song, who,
 444
 on to the close, as truly, 393

Love

the poor, he who ordained the Sab-
bath, 310
to lie with me, 165
weeds, he who, 135
Love-song, with a, 118
Lowest, 243
Loveth all, he made and, 314
best, he prayeth best, who, 314
most, he serves thee best, who, 314
well, he prayeth well, who, 313
Loving, 243
are the daring, the, 34
of pretty Cis, 203
so faithful, so, 97
that old arm-chair, 12
virtue, in, 347
Low as high he soared, 7
for murder, comes kind o', 272
has married Mr. R——, Nancy,
53
her breathing soft and, 36
hymn of the, 61
if you speak love, speak, 239
Lower, can fall no, 97
deep, in the lowest deep a, 178
night is beginning to, 50
sphere, pledge of a, 179
the proud, and, 141
to his level day by day, 56
Lowest deep, in the, 178
Loving herd winds slowly, 69
Lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
7
Lowly, must work their passage, poor
and, 176
Lown, he called the tailor, 387
Loyalty, 243
Lubberland, though a whole cele-
stial, 416
Lubricates business, dinner, 92
Lucca, with oil from, 349
Lucifer, he falls like, 122
Lucifer's attaint, since, 316
Luck, 244
at last, one may have better, 464
in odd numbers, there's, 286
in such a storm, for our good, 388
one constant element in, 307
should turn, if, 319
Luckless millions do, what will those,
75
time, aboding, 25
Lucky, 244
hit, seem a, 67
Lucy, so he called upon, 338
Lugged bear, melancholy as a . . . ,
258
Lukewarm hearts, clay-cold heads, 208
Lulls the dead, the dreamless sleep
that, 468
Lumber, loads of learned, 30
Lumberer, like the blows of a, 314
Lump is bad, the poor in a, 310
of salt, might the, 465
Lunob, to finish off my, 321

Lungs receive our air, if their, 368
with an inflammation of the, 198
Lurching through the spray, 54
Lure it back, shall, 465
Lurks in every flower, 77
where danger or dishonour, 443
Lust and plunder, 143
in man, there's a, 351
of booty, the, 171
of gold, narrowing, 158
of office, whom the, 259
Lustre in his eye, there was, 351
Lute is broken, when the, 209
the lascivious pleasing of a, 432
the little rift within the, 337
Luxury of doing good, learn the, 159
Lydian airs, lap me in soft, 394
Lying, 244
better thou and I were, 108
so easy by half as, 151
so straightly in an icy calm, 80
the steed beneath is, 90
would that we two were, 108
Lyre, 244
waked to ecstasy the living, 109

M

Macairs, real Turpins and, 325
Macbeth raving at that shade-made
blade, 115
Macduff, lay on, 214
MacGregor, my name is, 138
Machiavel had ne'er a trick, Nick, 281
Machine, blow up the infernal, 403
that makes it, and the, 467
Machinery of the State, the whole, 33
Machree, widow, och hone, 441
Mackerel, cheap as stinking, 47
Mad, 244, 245
and a' should gae, 440
an undevout astronomer is, 14
as Ajax, this love is as, 238
as he was, Old Brown, 401
fitter being sane than, 159
if they behold a cat, 304
it was, how sad and bad and, 394
marriage never was before, such a,
253
not poetry but prose run, 309
or I am, 98
Maddened John the Baptist, a kind of,
114
Maddening as her light, and, 344
Madding crowd's ignoble strife, 68
Made, and from his ashes may be, 426
and loveth all, he, 314
and preserved us a nation, 276
as fast as they are, 407
at me through the press, 427
Baron Vaux, his lordship was, 423
but those which love has, 233
for, what was love, 236
for, what were they, 326
him, every man is as God hath, 249
him, thou hast, 104

- Made in heaven, marriages are, 253
 me, nobody never, 166
 merely for money-making, not, 267
 of the same clay, 201
 out of nothing, nothing can be, 285
 the heart, who, 172
 them so, God hath, 95
 the thing the Lord God, 402
 to die, was not, 104
 to mourn, man was, 271
 us, offend the eye of him who, 107
 us men, great Nature, 259
 way for liberty and died, 217
 with his hand the vessel, 107
 ye one, her sweet I will has, 290
 Madest man, thou, 104
 Madly strikes against it, 25
 Madman stares, when a, 50
 Madmen, 245
 have such seething brains, lovers
 and, 243
 Madness, 245
 in the brain, doth work like, 412
 of many, party is the, 297
 only makes them go faster, 403
 to defer, 'tis, 84
 Mæander's banks when death is nigh,
 on, 273
 Maelstrom, straight for the, 102
 Magazine, 245
 Maggie and I are out, 53
 will have no rival, if, 339
 Maggotship, may parade your, 108
 Magic o'er my way, flung, 148
 of a name, the, 274
 of the sea, and the, 360
 sails, argosies of, 59
 Magical art, no, 72
 Magistrate, 245
 and king, 143
 Magistrates, people governed by
 grave, 59
 Magnanimity of thought, in all the,
 251
 Magnanimous mouse, or most, 422
 Magnet, 245
 Magnificence, in calm, 353
 Magnificent and awful cause, 12
 in Stamboul, 408
 Magnitude, thou liar of the first, 217
 Mahomet's, 'tis, 330
 Maid, 246
 and many a, 71
 at your window, and I a, 422
 a weary lot is thine, fair, 402
 be good, sweet, 374
 mother or bride or, 113
 no German, 151
 or some captive, 216
 sweet, bride-bed to have decked, 36
 the ways of a man with a, 187
 to see her sparrow part, a, 398
 to the sweetest, 395
 trots hard with a young, 407
 was young, when music, heavenly,
 272
- Maiden, 246
 fair to see, 24
 laughed out, the, 440
 lays her skaith to me, nae, 456
 meditation, fancy free, in, 257
 nor wife nor, 449
 sword, fleshed thy, 395
 true betrayed for gold, 15
 with white fire laden, that orb'd,
 268
 Maiden's breast, who could win, 83
 veil, of a, 219
 Maidens, like moths, are ever caught
 by glare, 270
 watching said, all her, 76
 Maids, a malady most incident to, 316
 are May when they are maids, 457
 matrons, 368
 must kiss no men, 202
 must marry, young, 203, 254
 will not lip him, 4
 would far whiter be, 321
 Mail train, engine-driver of broad-
 gauge, 315
 Mailed, in sombre harness, 87
 Maimed among, the spent and, 290
 Main, 247
 chance, care o' th', 46
 flood, bid the, 135
 from out the azure, 37
 o'er life's solemn, 138
 thou hollow-sounding and mys-
 terious, 354
 Maintain, and knowing dare, 385
 them, they have rights who dare,
 338
 Maintained its man, every rood of
 ground, 166
 Maintenance, and for thy, 189
 Majestic though in ruin, 85
 Majesty, dead, your, 75
 in, the next, 309
 in death, virtue alone has, 81
 rising in cloudy, 268
 stoops from his high, 108
 the attribute to awe and, 260
 this earth of, 112
 Majority, 247
 Make a man, and cannot, 179
 and doth the bodie, 377
 a note of, when found, 285
 believe, though you, 82
 'em good and stout, 292
 everything of it, 64
 her light and small, to, 208
 her, nothing can, 240
 her straight and tall, to, 208
 it go, there's go in it and he'll, 467
 law, and not to, 198
 no more noise with it, 273
 out nothink on it, I could n't, 314
 ready, up Guards, 166
 sure, says he, to, 286
 them, a breath can, 300
 the meat it feeds on, 195
 the most of it, if this be treason, 414

Make the most of what, 103
 the one verse for the other's sake, 335
 the thing, he'll, 467
 ... two blades of grass to grow, 162
 vows and break them still, 429
 war, one of them would, 431
 way for liberty, 217
 what a fool of yourself with your whistle you'd, 440
 what all their lives, why should they, 450
 with them, meddle or, 401
 yourselves another, 118
Maker, 247
 he serveth his, 181
 just, presence of a, 115
 the image of his, 7
Makes, 247
 a solitude and calls it peace, he, 373
 a supper, this night he, 393
 it, of him that, 196
 it so, but thinking, 402
 night hideous, and, 282
 no friend, he, 145
 no sign, dies and, 91
 the man, worth, 465
 who, who sells, who buys, 311
Maketh mankind, nuptial love, 232
Making night hideous, 268
 whiskey, as well as, 440
Malady, 247
 most incident to maids, a, 316
Malcontent, like a, 239
Male tiger, than there is milk in a, 260
 when she walks with a, 363
Malefactor, some monstrous, 41
Males, agree in conceding to all, 455
Malice, 247
 and with well-concocted, 283
 domestic, foreign levy, 223
 in my breath, and spend my, 402
 set down aught in, 117
 that belied him, 122
 toward none, with, 337
Malhus, 247
Mammon, 247, 248
 before the altar of, 253
 this filthy marriage-hindering, 470
 wins his way, and, 270
Mammoth, till the skull of an old, 141
Mammy yet, to tak' me frae my, 254
Man, 248-251
 a, pays to the public, 46
 a bold, bad, 29
 abridgment of all ... pleasant in, 1
 a debtor to his profession every, 318
 a good quality in a, 70
 a habit in a, 167
 all promise is poor dilatory, 318
 all save the spirit of, 426
 all that may become a, 72
 all the good from the heart of a, 49
 alone, to, 237

Man
 a lost and lonely, 328
 a most incomparable, 160
 and a positivist, then he was a, 311
 and bird and beast, both, 313
 and nation, once to every, 83
 and nature scorn the shocking hat, 171
 and wife, like peevish, 376
 and woman, good name in, 275
 arms and the, 13
 art thou a, 182
 as free as nature first made, 350
 as much to all intents, 75
 a soldier's a, 100
 a woman ruled, a, 449
 been done, what has by, 94
 be cold, though, 442
 before thy mother, scarce be a, 270
 before your mother, strive still to be a, 270
 being reasonable, 193
 bird, beast are but beast, 316
 blest be the, 29
 blush, to make, 434
 but pitied the, 353
 by man, forth in the van, 151
 by man the world would damn it-self, 198
 by nothing is so well betrayed, 150
 called the rights of, 338
 can die but once, 89
 can fasten on a, 425
 can half-control his doom, 338
 can have at stake, 143
 cannot be strict, a, 60
 cannot make a, 179
 can pray unbidden, a, 312
 can raise, the stateliest building, 195
 childhood shows the, 49
 Christian is the highest style of, 51
 civilized, cannot live without cooks, 63
 contend to the uttermost, let a, 318
 contract so strong appetite for emetics, 109
 dare, I dare, what, 72
 did Katy love a, 200
 dissuading you, whenever you hear a, 302
 doth safely rule, no, 287
 father of the, 49
 dreaded of, 87
 dreams of fame, 124
 eloquent, that old, 108
 every, must be guaranteed his liberty, 338
 every, with him, 324
 except the soul of, 357
 extremes in, 117
 for the field, 454
 for the sword, 454
 gently scan your brother, 188
 happy the, 408
 has, the more goods a, 279

Man

has an axe to grind, 15
 has his fault, every, 128
 has seldom an offer of kindness, 315
 heaven had made her such a, 363
 he is oft the wisest, 446
 he seems of cheerful yesterdays, 48
 he was the mildest-mannered, 262
 here lies the, 294
 if Jesus Christ is a, 196
 immortal, rationally brave, 191
 in all the world's new fashion
 planted, 303
 in Christendom, never a, 119
 in debt, poor is the, 82
 in his wrath, than the strong, 413
 in love of God and love of, 269
 in me, I had not so much of, 399
 in nothing trust that, 62
 in the lip than in the heart of, 14
 in the parliament of, 433
 in wit, a, 252
 is, know what God and, 135
 is a carnivorous production, 256
 is bound to do, 105
 is cursed away, by, 366
 is growing, while, 81
 is his own star, 127
 I should avoid, 126
 I should like to see any kind of a,
 255
 is man and master, 141
 is more than Constitutions, 213
 is not alive, that, 332
 is not man as yet, 318
 is not to be judged by man, 198
 it does not feel for, 38
 i' the mire, which ne'er left, 435
 I was not good enough for, 56
 labourin', an' labourin' woman, 208
 less than a span, the life of, 461
 like me troubles himself little, a, 259
 made thee to temper, 452
 made the town, 64
 made us citizens, before, 259
 makes a death, 81
 makes heaven or hell for a, 242
 makes his own statue, each, 322
 marks the earth with ruin, 288
 may cry, church, church, 52
 may serve seven years, where a, 434
 may write the thing he will, 221
 means evil, no, 87
 misery acquaints a, 21
 more sinned against than sinning,
 366
 must play a part, a stage where
 every, 463
 nature formed but one such, 359
 never a law of God or, 212
 never is but always to be blessed,
 186
 nothing yet been contrived by, 192
 of age, thou smitest sore, 372
 of an unbounded stomach, a, 388
 of comfort, a, 93

Man

of God, a little, round, fat, oily, 289
 of mettle, grasp it like a, 280
 of morals, tell me why, 101
 of my kidney, a, 201
 of nasty ideas, a nice man is a, 281
 of sense, your tailor is a, 396
 of such a book of follies in a, 449
 of wisdom is the man of years, 445
 one, in his time, 383
 one wrong more to, 467
 or think thee lord alone of, 463
 or woman or suckling, 113
 picked out of ten thousand, 183
 posthumous, 115
 pour this concealed, 383
 prevailed above the magistrate, 245
 proposes, but God disposes, 155
 really loves a woman, if a, 243
 reckon with this, 147
 recovered of the bite, the, 95
 resembled thee, that, 228
 salt that seasons right to, 312
 shall learn, till, 330
 she set herself to, 273
 she tried on, 211
 should dread, of all the foes that, 21
 should have them, that, 298
 should know, more than mortal, 277
 should undo a, 295
 show the world, let any, 461
 some proud son of, 410
 so near is God to, 104
 so various, a, 114
 such master, such, 255
 than the, 126
 that, may last, 26
 that blushes is not quite a brute, 28
 that can write, any, 216
 that died for men, on a, 104
 that hails you, the, 405
 that has never a shirt, a, 360
 that has not tried, lives a, 136
 that hath a tongue, that, 454
 that hath no music, the, 273
 that hopes for heaven, 40
 that large-moulded, 427
 that lays his hand upon a woman,
 66
 that meddles with cold iron, 302
 that mocks at it, the, 375
 that never feared, 181
 that once did sell, 226
 that same, that runnith awaie, 130
 that's married, is a, 254
 that studieth revenge, a, 334
 that when his day is done, happy
 the, 62
 the apparel oft proclaims the, 11
 the common rights of, 413
 the half part of a blessed, 168
 the hermit sighed till woman smiled,
 450
 the image of his Maker, 7
 the less, but nature more, love not,
 277

Man

the standard of the, 263
 the state of, 164
 there lived a, 228
 the strong, must go, 78
 the tongue o', can name, 457
 the ways of a, 187
 the wit of one, 320
 this bold, bad, 29
 though he felt as a, 346
 thou madest, 104
 thou shalt never die, 88
 thou wilt quarrel with a, 322
 to command, 454
 to have some fifteen minutes of hell,
 176
 to know, this truth, enough for, 427
 to make a, 191
 to man, 38
 to mend, for, 172
 trust not a, 83
 unto each, comes a day, 366
 upon this earth, every, 89
 vain insect, while, 176
 vindicate the ways of God to, 200
 was born for liberty, proclaims that,
 217
 was made to mourn, 271
 went mad and bit the, 95
 what is a, 189
 who . . . has the largest capacity
 of loving, 243
 who has the power and skill, the,
 450
 who is good enough, a, 383
 who kills a, 30
 who needlessly sets foot upon a
 worm, 463
 whose soul is pure and strong, a, 390
 who stole the livery, a, 228
 will do soonest for a, 34
 with eight trumps in his hand, 415
 with soul so dead, 65
 with the gallery of family portraits,
 124
 with the head, 454
 worth makes the, 465
 would die, the, 90
 would live in vain, poor, 81
 you are to bid any, 422
 you forget the, 314
Manacle, 251
 Manacled, not tied or, 381
 Manage the furnace, 1, 386
 Managing committee, sort of, 92
 Man-child, truth's yet mightier, 115
Mandalay, 251, 252
 Mandragora, give me to drink, 370
 Mane, and flowing each, 387
 laid his hand upon the ocean's, 288
 laid my hand upon thy, 288
 Mange in swine, or, 306
 Mangle his merciful words, you, 365
Manhood, 252
 a clearer faith and, 466
 dear, for what makes, 27

Manhood

for a bright, 119
 has left him, or that his, 309
 in glory, walls, 326
 more approbation, gives, 287
 never bought nor sold, the, 185
 old age past, youth, 155
 strife comes with, 390
 through, 58
 to the awful verge of, 143
 Manhood's noble head, o'er, 354
 solid earth, on, 250
 Mania prevailed, a, 379
 Man-in-God, is one with, 313
Mankind, 252
 alike is perfected, when all, 318
 all think their little set, 28
 are equalized by death, 114
 brought woe to all, 449
 good will to all, 52
 is in some degree better, 54
 is man, the only science of, 250
 is man, the proper study of, 250
 misfortunes of, 180
 nuptial love maketh, 232
 respect to the opinions of, 356
 ring in redress to all, 328
 should cease to sin, 't was best . . . ,
 365
 shut the gates of mercy on, 368
 that of all, 196
 the mere waste-paper of, 309
 the prayer of all, 213
 the wisest, brightest, meanest of,
 123
 would deserve better of, 162
 Mankind's epitome, all; 114
 Man-like is it to fall into sin, 365
 Manly brow consents to death, 152
 spirit, drown my, 381
 Manna, though his tongue dropped,
 122
 Manner born, to the, 70
 the pretty and sweet, 399
Manners, 252
 and carriage, improving the, 253
 and fine sense, graced with polished,
 463
 and their ways, their, 66
 as by his, 150
 English minds and, 110
 improves our parts with polished,
 234
 of the town, I'll view the, 413
 old, old books, 290
 Mannikin feels his way, 15
 Mannish cowards have, as many other,
 394
 Manor, sir, the, 91
 Man's apparel, disgrace my, 68
 as true as steel, my, 415
 blindfold eye, seems wrong to, 337
 bred out, the strain of, 267
 brow, like to a title-leaf, 38
 face, as a nose on a, 285
 face, given to a, 219

- Man's ingratitude, unkind as, 444
 feast, at any good, 23
 first disobedience, of, 93
 general infancy, begins, 318
 half sears, a, 398
 hat, lay my head to any good,
 214
 heart, bread which strengtheneth,
 35
 heart, nor venture to unmask, 328
 hobby-horse is as tender, a, 180
 house, a, is his castle, 44
 imperial race ensnare, tresses, 168
 inhumanity to man, 192
 life a thing apart, is of, 232
 life, how good is, 229
 life is but a jest, 219
 love, for a good, 238
 love is of man's life a thing apart,
 232
 mind to atheism, inclineth, 14
 obdurate heart, no flesh in, 38
 peril comes of bed, 21
 pie is freed, no, 8
 presumption on to-morrow's dawn,
 411
 true touchstone, 41
 wickedness, a method in, 261
 worth something, a, 130
 Mansion call, back to its, 421
 strange, 418
 the door of the deserted, 91
 this cheerless, 182
 who kept up his old, 149
 Mansions, a hearth in her, 63
 be, where the many, 278
 build thee more stately, 376
 of the blest, in the, 221
 Mantle clad, the morn in russet, 269
 do cream and, 291
 of grey, from her, 269
 threw, her silver, 268
 Many, 252
 a crime deemed innocent on earth,
 66
 a Kate has done, than, 200
 a man hath more hair, 168
 a one has started forth, 321
 be glad and your friends are, 152
 doth give too much to, 141
 heads, beat with, 20
 people read a song, 462
 still must labour for the one, 207
 taxes when they're not too, 110
 the madness of, 297
 the wisdom of, 320
 times before their deaths, 66
 things, to talk of, 430
 to keep, and, 132
 Many-headed multitude, the, 271
 Many-twinkling feet, muse of the, 129
 Maple, all crinkly like curled, 423
 Maps, 252
 for ports and piers, peering in, 444
 Mar the land, in weeds that, 355
 your fortunes, lest it may, 380
 Marble, 252
 sleep in dull, cold, 140
 wastes, the more the, 385
 with his name, 53
 Marbles, 252
 March are come, the ideas of, 190
 beware the ideas of, 190
 in a fortnight he might, 287
 nearer home, a day's, 278
 on the eighth day of, 348
 then, on we, 461
 up to a fortress, I can, 283
 Marched breast forward, 337
 round in front of a drum, 11
 Marching on, his truth is, 153
 on, while God is, 225
 Mars, 253
 Marge, till it lip the, 53
 Margin, through a meadow of, 293
 Marian pass him by, 4
 Mariner, 253
 curseth the warning bird, 319
 Mariners of England, ye, 110
 Marjoram of the salad, the sweet, 179
 Mark and glass, the, 263
 and tell, nought to do but, 305
 death loves a shining, 81
 grinding life down from its, 439
 him well, 65
 measures . . . have always been
 my, 256
 of a saint, eppylets worn't the best,
 431
 of virtue, assumes some, 425
 our coming, an eye will, 438
 put the self-same, 249
 the archer little meant, finds, 358
 the changing colour, to, 293
 the sparrow's fall, 84
 to bear, a lasting, 455
 where a garden had been, to, 342
 Mark Antony the world, who lost,
 452
 Marked him for her own, melancholy,
 257
 Market had the usual chills, the
 moral, 269
 Market-town, a fellow in a, 326
 Marks, by these special, 239
 her its ain, simplicity, 364
 of angels' feet, 460
 our English dead, but, 113
 upon you, none of my uncle's, 239
 Marmion, last words of, 47
 such as, 97
 Marred in making, he, 178
 is a man that's, 254
 many a poem is, 109
 Marriage, 253
 a pair of stairs to, 242
 bond divine, to stamp the, 442
 comes by destiny, 86
 I made a second, 426
 tables, the, 147
 the contract of her, 407
 Marriage-bell, merry as a, 334

- Marriage-hindering mammon, this
 filthy, 470
Marriages, 253
 are happy, why so few, 280
Married, 253, 254
 live till I were, 16
 man, Benedick the, 254
 Mr. R——, Nancy Low has, 53
 she, 450
 some are, 351
 to immortal verse, 394
 when we are, 238
 Marrow of a nation, the pith and, 277
 with too late, freezing the, 211
 Marrow-bones, flopped down on my,
 313
 Marrowless, thy bones are, 29
Marry, 254, 255
 for munny, don't thou, 267
 the best person she could, 243
 you, then I won't, 246
 young maids must, 203
 Mars, an eye like, 250
 me, this movement makes or, 247
 they'll question, 306
 this seat of, 112
 Marshal's truncheon, the, 260
 Marshes calling, the plover from the,
 384
 Marsh-grass sends into the sod, the,
 156
 Marsh-hen secretly builds, as the, 156
 Mart, press too close in church and,
 220
 to your throne amid the, 413
 your offices for gold, sell and, 294
 Martial airs of England, 112
 outside, a swashing and a, 394
 Martin-haunted eaves, the, 107
 Martin's summer, Saint, 168
Martyr, 255
 Martyrs died to save, 416
 Martyrs' ashes watched, the, 441
 Marvel and a mystery to the world,
 a, 255
 how the fishes live, 133
 or surprise, of, 147
 Mary, I'm sitting on the stile, 387
 now of a bloody, 157
 Queen, to the praise be given, 369
 rose at Jesus' word, as, 358
Maryland, 255
 Masculine attire in which they roughen
 to the sense, 357
 Mashed upon her cheeks, 399
 Mask, jesters weep behind the, 165
 tired dissimulation drops her, 81
 put on his ugliest, 80
 your passions, can argue down or,
 298
 Mason, builds stronger than the, 164
 Masque, fragrant at an ev'ning, 410
 Masquerade, the truth in, 218
 Mass, that party-coloured, 64
 Massachusetts, a coat that sets well
 in ole, 60
- Mast, and bends the gallant, 359
 just a funnel and a, 54
 her holy flag, nail to the, 133
 like a drunken sailor on a, 346
 nailed her colours to the, 58
 right up above the, 63
 what though the, 231
Master, 255
 a grief, can, 165
 bold, the, 436
 do not tell me the Almighty, 155
 for life, he shall be, 348
 I can hardly think you my, 239
 missed it, though thy, 140
 ob de sheepfol', 358
 of his fate, 141
 of his liberty, a man is, 250
 of lord and clown, 103
 of my fate, I am the, 126
 of what is mine own, 263
 Spirit, life-blood of a, 30
 the book wherein the, 280
 went, into the woods my, 457
 Master-passion, since love is held the,
 234
 Masterpiece is writing well, nature's
 chief, 467
 Master's own, heart is still his, 176
Masters, 255
 lords and rulers, 147
 of their fates, 127
 Mast-high came floating by, ice, 190
 Match, it was fit to, 329
 those dreams of mine, to, 98
 to solve a learned doubt, what can,
 433
 Matched our buttons, when we've,
 211
 Matches are lit, the, 387
 Mate, a woman needs a, 450
 choose not alone a proper, 254
 coo dove to thy married, 97
 hovers o'er her, 97
 some honest gander for her, 255
 to thee, and here, kind, 32
 Mated by the lion, that would be, 384
 with a clown, thou art, 189
 Material things, a growing knowledge
 of, 467
 Mates him first, 82
 Matin to be near, 153
 Matins, to tune up his unseasonable,
 210
Matrimony, 255
 Matrons, maids, 368
Matter, 256
 better in France, they order this,
 142
 book containing such vile, 30
 enough, and, 378
 if, why the delicate dish, 92
 of me, that's what's the, 404
 of right, is a, 289
 the wrecks of, 191
 too soft, 455
 what's the, 119

- Matter-o'-money, quoth echo plainly,
255
Matters at worst are sure to mend, 464
none of theirs, thrust them into, 285
Mattock, the, and the grave, 401
Maud and Marian pass him by, 4
come into the garden, 148
Mauls some feline foe, 44
Mavournin, Erin, 115
Maxim, observed this useful, 66
let this great, 427
Maxims, with a little hoard of, 73
May, 256
be, what we, 12
go marry, and while ye, 254
last, a braw wooer, 458
love whose month is ever, 238
the day when it is, 361
when they are maids, 457
Mayflower, launch our, 281
May-morn of his youth, in the very,
470
Mayor, 256
Maze of quick, now bourgeons every,
372
Me, himself, his hungering neighbour
and, 181
is not the rose for, 342
then no more of thee and, 423
Mead and moor, from, 52
Meadow of margin, through a, 293
the, the orchard, 49
Meadows, 256
are bleating in the, 469
brown and sere, and, 257
goes down in de gloomerin', 358
up t'ro' the gloomerin', 359
Meal a day, at least one, 256
and the walk that costs a, 430
for the worms to eat, a rich juicy,
229
the raven croaked as she sate at her,
326
Meals, 256
Mean, and party leaders all they, 315
alike condemn, both the golden, 237
I know not what they, 399
meaning, a very, 256
the thing that is, 55
the thing those letters, 450
what may this, 268
yes, meebly to, 283
Meander through a meadow of margin,
shall, 293
Meaner creatures kings, and, 186
Meanest have their day, the, 123
of mankind, 123
of the mean, the, 245
Meaning, 256
have incurred the worst, who with
best, 464
Meanings and wishings, full of good,
193
Meanness, 256
Means enabled them, whose, 266
get wealth and place, by any, 266
Means, healed by the same, 197
he'll soon find, 142
is one of the most effectual, 432
no matter by what, 266
not to be found, that, 355
of evil, still to find, 116
of life, in the very, 35
the end must justify the, 109
the happier to arise, 121
to do ill deeds, 83
to live, save, 223
whereby I live, take the, 223
Means, 256
finds mark the archer little, 358
who happens to be, 340
Measles and that, if the children had
the, 19
Measure, God gives wind by, 209
of all your pleasure, full, 329
of an unmade grave, 163
of a stalwart man, 250
of devotion, the last full, 276
of immortal hope, 115
of my wrath, come not within the,
465
of the height of pain, the, 293
their life by art, some, 398
twenty miles to-day, we must, 262
Measured by my soul, I must be, 263
by tears, time is best, 406
Measures, 256
new times demand new, 281
Meat, 257
anger's my, 9
and would fain have, 240
as full of quarrels as an egg is full of,
322
as full of wit as an egg is full of, 447
both mouth and the, 271
fire, and clothes, 336
for your master, I am, 255
I cannot eat but little, 6
it feeds on, make the, 195
or drink, is another's, 309
sauce to, 129
Meats, the funeral baked, 147
the sweetest, the soonest cloy, 423
Mechanic his labour will often discard,
a, 390
slaves with greasy aprons, 368
Med'cinable, some griefs are, 166
Meddle or make with them, the, less
you, 401
with politics, I never love to, 310
Meddled with a tempest, should not
have, 297
Meddles with cold iron, the man that,
302
Medicine more, to try one desperate, 86
Mediation, 257
let us all to, 80
Meed, perseverance gains it, 302
Meek than fierce, it's safer being, 159
Meekly she bowed her own, 109
Meekness her sins, and leaving with,
351

Meet, 257

a body, gin a body, 203
 again beyond the tomb, 61
 again, congenial spirits part to, 60
 again, I'm, we shall, 89
 again, whether we shall, 125
 and mingle, in one spirit, 366
 and never the twain shall, 391
 and oh, when we, 257
 at any time again, when we, 296
 for such a guest is, 303
 'im later on, I'll, 395
 it is I set it down, 426
 that every nice offence, it is not, 289
 them like necessities, let us, 279
 the sun, to, 151
 the sun upon the upland lawn, to,
 392
 when next we, 239
 where two raging fires, 132

Meetest for death, 439

Meeting, 257

broke the good, 264
 our, was all mirth and laughter, 296
 was bliss, the, 338
 were bare without it, 129

Meetings, journeys end in lovers', 198

Meets the ear, meant than, 106

Melancholy, 257, 258

a green and yellow, 298
 and to be, 259
 can soothe her, 136
 slow, remote, unfriended, 332
 with care and, 196

Mellowing of occasion, upon the, 258

Mellow-tasted Burgundy, the, 40

Melody foretells, world of merriment
 their, 23

of song, by, 374

Melrose made gude kail, the monks of,
 267

Melt at others' woe, 174

away, our navies, 139

flesh would, 134

his iron heart to pity, or, 406

Melted away, voice in my dreaming

ear, 98

him in his own grease, 164

into air, are, 428

Melting mood, unused to the, 399

Melts, a woman's tear-drop, 398

like kisses, which, 210

the ball, that, 227

the mind to love, pity, 305

Member do n't agree, if a, 171

no comfortable feel in any, 285

to lay for that same, 171

Members, gangrened, 148

Memories, 258*Memory*, 258

a sinner of his, 219
 for his jests, indebted to his, 291
 from the table of my, 331
 green in our souls, keep his, 274
 has drawn upon his, 291
 holds a seat, while, 331

Memory

now have I but their, 331
 of a thousand years, 72
 of past folly, the, 445
 of the just, the, 199
 of the man, to the, 132
 pluck from the, 263
 still, how sweet their, 300

Mew, 259

about me that are fat, 126
 about thee, thou hast, 317
 an avalanche of, 119
 and dogs shall drink him, 248
 and justifiable to, 200
 and studied, 66
 and the ways of, 68
 and women, all the, 383
 and women, dead, 75
 angels might talk with, 417
 an' I've seen things an', 40
 an' warly, 44
 are April when they woo, 457
 are dangerous, such, 126
 are free to think, and, 220
 are merriest when they are from
 home, 261

are the tastes of, 397

are to be born so, to

a sea of, 119

as he wrote down for, 418

as its exposing, 195

as live, such, 84

as they ought to be, to draw, 294

at some time, 127

below and saints above, and, 237

betray, that, 136

bond, marvel that they make, 455

breeds hard English, 113

call treasure, what, 102

can cover crimes, 119

carcasses of unburied, 69

condemned alike to groan, 392

decay, and, 300

deeds are, 459

do, the evil that, 116

do a-land, as, 133

down, which bind, 122

drawing force from all her, 277

dying make their wills, 450

entirely great, the rule of, 301

entrap the hearts of, 168

ere we were women and, 392

ever had and ever will have leave,

379

Eve upon the first of, 2

fair women and brave, 334

fear death as children fear, 77

follow him, bids, 390

for ever, a star to, 206

forget themselves so far, muse that,

455

free, 142

governments are instituted among,

161

had ears, if, 272

handful of, 113

Men

have broke, all the vows that ever, 429
 have died from time to time, 238
 have done, what, 96
 have dulled their eyes, 155
 have their price, all those, 315
 heart-easing Mirth, and by, 264
 hearts of oak are our, 286
 high-minded, 385
 honest, that thinks, 183
 in barracks don't grow into plaster saints, 349
 in earnest have no time to waste, 416
 in the affairs of, 405
 in the hearts of, 191
 into the trunks of, 378
 justify the ways of God to, 200
 know love, most, 232
 know well enough, wise, 255
 less brave, but, 145
 lies upon the paths of, 138
 lingering and looking at goods, 266
 maids in purity, see, 321
 maids must kiss no, 202
 may come, and men may go, 116
 may do, fight for love as, 457
 may live fools, 138
 may rise on stepping-stones, 170
 may sleep, 404
 measures not, 256
 might be better if we better deemed, 191
 mortal but themselves, all, 269
 mount, on which, 122
 must endure their going hence, 157
 must work, 132
 my brothers, men the workers, 461
 naething I hated like, 458
 new measures and new, 281
 not, but measures, 256
 not two strong, 84
 observingly distil it out, 160
 of course do seek, 318
 of death, work forth, 79
 of genius, companies of, 387
 of most renowned virtue, 213
 of thought and men of action, 225
 on a man that died for, 104
 one of Plutarch's, 308
 other times and other, 114
 port for, 34
 prize the thing ungained, 318
 pronounce them wimmen, 449
 propose, why don't the, 319
 sailors but, 359
 schemes o' mice and, 261
 shall understand, King James's, 63
 shiver when thou'rt named, 162
 should fear, that, 80
 should put an enemy, 33
 sifting out the hearts, 415
 sit down to that nourishment, 393
 so loose in soul, a kind of, 371
 some to bus'ness, 325
 talk only, and, 210

Men

that do the world's rough work, 306
 that dwell in Jerusalem, above all, 193
 that fishes gnawed upon, 102
 that in a narrower day, 106
 the busy hum of, 188
 that women marry, the, 255
 the helm, nor yields to, 86
 the hopes of all, 193
 their best apparel do, as, 446
 the lives of most women and, 140
 the most infamous, 123
 there are a sort of, 291
 there are love not a gaping pig, 304
 the tears of bearded, 398
 the thoughts of, are widened, 322
 the tongues of, 82
 this blunder still you find, in, 28
 this happy breed of, 112
 this rail-splitter a true-born king of, 324
 this restless craving in the souls of, 46
 through the deeds of, 126
 to all brave, 39
 true and leal, have all, 150
 twelve good, into a box, 33
 we petty, 58
 were deceivers ever, 83
 whose heads do grow, 88
 whose heads stood, 88
 . . . will back their own opinions with a wager, 429
 will call, saints will aid if, 348
 will seek you, rejoice and, 329
 with forty thousand, 202
 would be angels, 316
 wrecked upon a sand, as, 465
 write, for this, 123
 Menace, more fraught with, 165
 Mend, at the worst they sometimes, 464
 for man to, 172
 his pace, will not, 33
 matters at worst are sure to, 464
 my ways, I vow to, 429
 too vain to, 46
 your speech a little, 380
Mended, 260
 for nothing else but to be, 329
 Mends their morals, it, 135
 Men's affairs, the privatest of, 120
 business and bosoms, home to, 40
 charitable speeches, leave it to, 258
 daughters, words are, 459
 ends marked, more are, 105
 evil manners live in brass, 34
 faces are true, 119
 graves, over, 202
 lives, yet waste, 208
 minds about to religion, 14
 names, new-made honor doth forget, 275
 souls, poison to, 158
 souls, the times that try, 378

- Mental dyspepsy, of a, 31
 Mention her name, why I never once,
 274
 of me, where no, 140
 Mentioned not at all, than, 123
 Mentions hell to ears polite, never, 178
 Mercer's plague, Miss, the, 361
 Merchant over-polite to his customers,
 15
 Merchant's flesh, that same, 134
 Merchants most do congregate, where,
 193
 unimpeachable of sin, 413
 Mercies and judgments mark him,
 154
 Merciful one, the compassionate and,
 242
 Mercury, be, 171
 like the herald, 250
Mercy, 260
 alike to kill or save, 227
 disclaiming all regard for, 413
 in her woe, 142
 is a God unjust, a God all, 157
 no, now can clear her brow, 366
 of a rude stream, 153
 on mankind, shut the gates of, 368
 signed farewell, 142
 temper, so justice with, 199
 underlies, life and death his, 147
 with a bleeding heart, stripes that,
 390
 Mere words, words, 459
 Meridian of my glory, full, 122
Merris, 260
 heaven by making earth a hell, 177
 his sense of your great, 405
 how he esteems your, 405
 praise, who, 332
 raised, by, 107
 shall bring his, 187
 should they have regard, to true,
 427
 spurns that patient, 323
 which we so little, 380
Merris, 261
 on their own, 265
 or their faults to scan, 305
 Merrier life than mine, led a, 221
 man, a, 196
Merriest, 261
 Merrily hent the stile-a, 174
 shall I live now, 21
 Merriment their melody foretells,
 what a world of, 23
 your flashes of, 468
Merry, 261
 dancing, drinking, 71
 and yet honest too, wives may be,
 448
 as a marriage-bell, 334
 heart goes all the day, 174
 if to be old and, 290
 men are we, and, 436
 'he damsel that's, 246
 when I hear sweet music, never, 273
 Mesh to entrap the hearts, 168
 Messengers, his tears pure, 29
 Messes, herbs and other country, 303
 Messmates, hear a brother sailor, 346
 Met again four summers after, 296
 and fought with, may be, 219
 and we parted for ever, 296
 as it we had not, 384
 her, would you know how first he,
 439
 never, 37
 no sooner, 242
 the enemy, we have, 110
 the guests are, 167
 the night that first we, 343
 we, 't was in a crowd, 67
 we, 't was in a mob, 67
 when or how or where we, 220
 when we, 204
 with elsewhere, ne'er, 182
 Metal from my side, that I must draw
 this, 442
 more attractive, 14
 into gold, life's leaden, 162
 on war's red techstone rang true, 19
 Metamorphosed with a mistress, now
 you are, 239
Metaphysic, 261
 Meteor flag of England, the, 110
 in the sky, a transient, 376
 like a swift-fleeting, 269
 of a spark, each light gay, 410
 Meteor-like flame lawless through the
 void, 306
 Metes to ev'ry pinch of human dust,
 115
Method, 261
 in 't, yet there's, 245
 of making a fortune, the, 141
 Metre ballad-mongers, one of these
 same, 205
 Metropolis and see of Rome, the great,
 342
 Mettle enough to kill care, 45
 grasp it like a man of, 280
 Mew, be a kitten and cry, 205
 the cat will, 45
 Mewed, in shady cloister, 56
 the brinded cat hath, 45
 Mewing her mighty youth, an eagle,
 277
 Mexico, the richest spoils of, 111
 Micawber, Mr., I never will desert, 85
Mice, 261
 her feet fell patter, cheep, like little,
 120
 like little, stole in and out, 129
 Mid-day beam, at the full, 277
 Middle, now i' the, 71
 of her web, in, 380
 of the night, the dead vast and, 282
 state, who keeps the, 228
 tree and highest, the, 63
Midnight, 261, 262
 abed after, 24
 air, out in the, 40

Midnight

and morn, a mistake between, 348
 bell, if the, 22
 bell, mock the, 33
 curtains round, drew my, 167
 oil, consumed the, 215
 oil, of mid-day sun and, 409
 pillow, sighed upon a, 242
 shout and revelry, 129
 taper, beneath a, 317
 taper, what they call their, 123
 Midst of my blisses, in the, 205
 of water I complain of thirst, in, 435
 Mien, a monster of so frightful, 425
 carries, though her, 108
 such a face and such a, 425
 the lofty port, the distant, 316
 Might, faith that right makes, 337
 have been, saddest are these, it, 346
 no, can censure 'scape, 42
 of his sunbeam, death with the, 77
 on all the chords with, 241
 that slumbers, the, 300
 the sun never sets on his, 112
 Mightier man-child, truth's yet, 115
 than the sword, the pen is, 301
 Mightiest in the mightiest, 'tis, 260
 Mighty fire, will make a, 131
 fortress is our God, a, 140
 space of our large honours, 36
 than he seems, more, 84
 yearning, like the first, 66
 Mild decay, a general flavour of, 82
 not by nature, 341
 of affections, 252
 Milder moons emparadise the night,
 65
Mildew, 262
 Mildews the white wheat, 135
 Mildness, come gentle spring, ethereal,
 382
 Mile in Ireland's isle, not a, 372
 Mile-a, sad tires in a, 174
Miles, 262
 he had journeyed fifty, 106
 Military array, against the soldier in
 full, 352
 posts, her possessions and, 112
Milk, 262
 and marry, I shall, 254
 and water, oh, 264
 coals, 44
 comes frozen home, 190
 dealers in watered, 325
 in a male tiger, than there is, 260
 like wrinkled skins on scalded, 364
 philosophy, adversity's sweet, 303
 take suggestion as a cat laps, 392
 the bowl, fills with, 182
 Milking, I am going a-, 246
 Milkmaid singeth blithe, the, 307
 Milk-teeth white, to keep his, 408
 Milk-white hand examine well his, 36
 Mill cannot grind, the, 434
 more water glideth by the, 435
 the, the mint, 386

Mill, the, the plough, the axe, 212

Miller, 262

of, that wots the, 435
 Millions sons, whirled for a, 18
 men, troubles himself little about a,
 259
 piers, up on its, 152
 pleased not the, 45
 thy love is worth a, 292
 Millions a hero, 272
 do, what will those luckless, 75
 in those solitudes, 75
 of bubbles like us, 39
 of spiritual creatures, 381
 slew, whose fiat, 332
 thousands, perhaps, 192
Mills, 262
 the curt-tongued, 413
 Milton held, which, 412
 some mute inglorious, 168
 Milton's ashes lay, where, 29
 or in Shakespeare's name, in, 458
 Mimicry of bloom, with all the, 64
 Minaret, doth shake the, 154
 Mince it in love, no ways to, 238
 Minced-pies, quarrel with, 322
Mind, 262, 263
 above, wafts the, 233
 a dagger of the, 70
 a thought, his, 248
 education forms the common, 107
 fail thee, if thy, 55
 grief that saps the, 166
 hard to move the lady's, 141
 has a thousand eyes, the, 281
 love looks with the, 69
 methinks I see in my, 277
 never brought to, 14
 nobler in the, 19
 so unaffected, so composed a, 453
 stale in thrifty, 126
 taint not thy, 270
 tempt with doubts thy constant,
 347
 that never meant amiss, the, 256
 that spoke the vacant, 211
 the American, 8
 the best contentment has, the no-
 blest, 62
 the gentle, 150
 the image of our, 447
 the last infirmity of noble, 123
 the pain, never, 135
 quite vacant, a, 333
 the troubled sea of the, 369
 to, by damning those they have no,
 366
 to atheism, inclineth man's, 14
 to conceal the, 210
 to him, the thorn-tree had a, 458
 to love, pity melts the, 305
 to mind, and, 237
 to work my, 21
 oppress, dumps the, 166
 or moral nature, body, 425
 out of, 364

Mind

quickly also is he out of, 364
 upon your health, have, 139
 were of my, 133
 whose untutored, 176
 windows of her, 444
Minds about to religion, 14
 and manners, English, 110
 are not ever craving, 31
 balm of hurt, 370
 improve by travel, some, 276
 made better in, 50
 productive of the greatest, 41
 strong, great hearts, 259
Mine, 263
 and thine, love that says not, 235
 bright jewels of the, 464
 entered into, 51
 in spite of fate are, 221
 it was, it is not I, 74
 now thine, is closer, 275
 of afterthought to me, 274
 own, she is, 197
 own, which is, 147
 that only makes it, 443
 't was, 't is his, 275
 with my heart in 't, 169
Mines, one yard below their, 110
Mingle, in one another's being, 366
 in one spirit meet and, 366
 mid the brightness of the skies, 378
 with forgotten ashes, and, 81
Mingled, hearts have once, 175
 into one, 56
 into one, been, 110
Mingling with my friendly bowl, 327
Mingling poetic honey with trade
 wax, 308
Minions, the clouds are my, 284
Minister, 263
 one fair spirit for my, 85
 to a mind diseased, 263
Ministers of grace, defend us, 9
 of love, all are but, 234
Minnows, this Triton of the, 414
Minster, 264
Minstrel in, ring the fuller, 336
 raptures swell, no, 65
 was infirm and old, 436
Minstrelsy, the merry, 36
 with the gentle, 414
Mint of phrases in his brain, that hath
 a, 303
 the mill, the, 386
Minted coins express, even its, 157
Minute, at what precise, 210
 in a, pay, 78
 lingering a, 292
 sighing every, 56
 stopped, not a, 325
 will speak more in a, 396
Minute-gun, while peals the, 433
Minute's, the black, at end, 78
Minutes, in forty, 152
 of hell, to have some fifteen, 176
 tells he o'er, what damned, 243

Miracle, would work a, 155
Mire, to her wallowing in the, 378
 which ne'er left man i' the, 435
Mirror, holds its warped, 278
 up to nature, to hold . . . the, 278
Mirth, 264
 and laughter, our meeting was all,
 296
 and laughter, wine and women, 444
 can into folly glide, how, 136
 earth must borrow its, 212
 he is all, 196
 I'll use you for my, 382
 in sorrow enter or in, 377
 lady, when first your, 148
 little inmate, full of, 175
 not a string attuned to, 257
 of its December, the, 331
 present, hath present laughter, 239
 the limits of becoming, 196
 the night-song of, 125
 within the limit of becoming, 196
Mirth-moving jest, turns to a, 196
Misapprehension of our new condi-
 tions, 8
Misbegotten knaves in Kendal green,
 205
Misbeliever, call me, 147
Mischief, either of virtue or, 442
 let them call it, 414
 Satan finds some, 190
 that is past and gone, mourn a,
 271
Misdeeds, avenged on my, 15
Misdoubteth every bush, 25
Miser, rich honesty dwells like a, 183
Miserable, me, 177
 night, passed a, 99
 to be weak is, 436
Miseries, think to shed a tear in all my,
 399
Misers, compare our rich, 133
Misery, 264
 acquaints a man with strange bed-
 fellows, 21
 and crime, fatal sources of, 422
 freed, Ned Purdon from, 168
 must I lose that too, 231
 result, 192
 t' avoid, 422
 to crown his, 317
Misfortune, 265
 more bitter, they make, 50
 sometimes a, 102
Misfortunes, 265
 of mankind, follies and, 180
Mislike me not for my complexion, 60
Misquote, 265
Miss but me, that every, 290
 but nature cannot, 277
 him, till you, 49
 no beauty she doth, 20
 thou shalt not, 179
Missed it, though thy master, 140
 should ever anything be, 44
Misses or who wins, who, 150

Mist and a weeping rain, there follows
 a, 203
 answer each other in 'the, 52
 folded in the, 23
 in my face, 78
 obscures, no, 268
 resembles the rain, as the, 375
 Mistake, they also lie too under a, 219
 't was all a, 348
 you lie under a, 219
Mistakes, 265
 will occur, for, 348
 Mistaking, sinned I not but in, 366
Mistletoe, 265
 Mistress find, in every port a, 347
 in my own, but, 276
 Nature, a jealous, 277
 no casual, 375
 now you are metamorphosed with a,
 239
 of herself, and, 362
 of the scene, that, 81
 such Nan, such, 255
 Mistress' eyebrow, made to his, 242
Mite, 265
 by mite, who, 92
 rob them of their, 67
Mite's, 265
 Mix the punch, while you, 321
 Mixtures of more happy days, happy,
 264
 Mizzled, and then he, 329
 Moan be made, let no, 17
 of joy or, 24
 Moaning, and groanin' and para-
 phrasin', 309
 of the bar, no, 17
 to the bar and its, 132
 Moans of their heart, by the, 398
 Meat defensive to a house, 112
 Mob of rascals, the, 325
 we met, 't was in a, 67
 Mock, let not ambition, 310
 our eyes with air, 56
 thee soul, I will not, 377
 the meat it feeds on, 195
 the midnight bell, 33
 Mocked and scorned, by nature is, 277
 for ever, God is not, 301
 Mockeries of the past, but, 455
 Mockery of woe, bear about the, 448
 unreal, hence, 358
 Mocking pencil, who with, 225
 Mocks at it, bite the man that, 375
 he who nature scorns and, 277
 Model of a statuary, fit for the, 385
 of the barren earth, 80
 Moderate haste might tell a hundred,
 with, 188
 Modern civilization, in our, 55
 existence, agitation of, 365
 nations vainly aim, at which all, 110
 Modes of faith, for, 120
Modest, 265
 as only, she's, 364
 Modester nor sweeter, ain't, 95

Modesty, 266
 of nature, o'erstep not the, 278
 Molasses, the product distilled from,
 344
 Molest her ancient, solitary reign, 297
 Molten, graven, hammered and rolled,
 157
 Moment, every, dies a man, 69
 every, lightly shaken, 241
 every, one is born, 69
 few have guessed the, 405
 flies, and in a, 233
 flow, the tide one, 82
 give to God each, 227
 heated hot in a, 50
 I have had, von only happy, 200
 of great pith and, 61
 there's a, 140
 to decide, comes the, 83
 they are free, that, 368
 will come, the, 338
 yet the actor stops, a, 70
 Momentary, the fit is, 133
 Moment's ornament, to be a, 302
 Moments before, a presentiment of it
 some, 315
 in life when the heart, 173
 make the year, 414
 of bliss, called me thy angel in, 9
 to cheat the thirsty, 288
Monarch, 266
 hears, the, 155
 it becomes the throned, 260
 Monarch's voice, with a, 335
 Monarchs die, how, 329
 must obey, you proud, 81
 talk of, 402
 to behold the swelling scene, 383
Monarchy, 266
 Monday, as guiltless as on, 393
 comes betwixt the Saturday and, 74
 denied to friends and visitors till,
 345
Money, 266, 267
 cannot afford to play cards for,
 234
 enough, and have not, 434
 gratis, he lends out, 421
 hath a dog, 95
 in thy purse, put, 322
 in trust, but put your, 415
 it was for want of, 239
 laïd by, cause o' 'er, 241
 love was love and better than, 240
 of fools, they are the, 459
 put not your trust in, 415
 sir, your, 91
 too, luvv thy lass an' 'er, 241
 too, play for love and, 241
 Money-bags, I did dream of, 98
 Money-brokers and bill discounters,
 193
Money-making, 267
 Mongrel's hold will slip, the, 40
Monk, 267
 would be, the devil a, 87

- Monkey*, 267
 God help thee, poor, 127
 with his tail abridged, a, 249
Monkeys were the gods, where, 316
Monks, 267
 and bones, a town of, 387
 Monody compels, solemn thought
 their, 410
 Monopolists, joy flies, 198
 Monotony, concealed in life's, 462
 Monster begot upon itself, a, 195
 coiling in its nurse's lap, a, 416
 of ingratitude, a great-sized, 407
 of so frightful mien, vice is a, 425
 spouted, where the wallowing, 354
 which doth mock the meat, 195
 Monsters you make of them, what,
 255
 Monstrous, is it not, 307
 life, argues a, 80
 Month, is ever May, love whose, 238
 laughter for a, 196
 of May, in the merry, 256
 of June, in the leafy, 37
 than he will stand to in a, 396
 Months and years rolled by, 296
 of every year, two, 110
 to-morrow, but 't is only a, 374
 that have not an R in their name,
 292
Monument, 267
 a brave man's, 299
 like patience on a, 298
 Monuments, her, shall last, 322
 Mood, in any shape, in any, 376
 of melancholy, a kindly, 257
 unused to the melting, 399
 with Palinure's unaltered, 304
 Moods of mourning, sullen, 365
 shapes of grief, 448
Moon, 267, 268
 bay the, 36
 blow them at the, 110
 cold, fruitless, 56
 complain, does to the, 292
 course of one revolving, 114
 examine Venus and the, 306
 had filled her horn, ere thrice yon,
 12
 hang them on the horns o' the, 43
 is full, when the, 57
 into salt tears, 402
 is hid, the, 23, 52
 no bigger than the, 63
 no sun, no, 285
 pale as the, 344
 shine at full or no, if the, 193
 too quaffs the, 101
 to wind up the sun and, 9
 waning, not the crescent, 4
 was round, the, 106
 with this ninth, 18
 Moonbeams kiss the sea, and the,
 204
Moonlight, 268
 under this clear, 373
 Moon's an arrant thief, the, 402
 pale beam, print them on the, 450
 Moons, milder, emparadise the night,
 65
 Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,
 132
 be out, 304
Moor, 269
 from mead and, 52
 herself within my room, 73
 my lord, due to the, 189
 Mop and patters with, 296
Moral, 269
 accountable being, man is a, 249
 element and public opinion, in war,
 the, 431
 . . . may be safely attached, 48
 nature, body, mind or, 425
 of all human tales, 18
 sensible, and well-bred man, 4
 taints, sniff out our, 347
 to point a, 274
 Moralist to die, teach the rustic, 401
 Moralists apply, unwashed, 344
Morals, 269
 hold, the faith and, 412
 it mends their, 135
 More attractive, metal, 14
 but nature, 277
 faults than hairs, 168
 goods a man has, the, 279
 hair than wit, 168
 I give to thee, the, 239
 I have, the, 239
 I'll love no, 232
 is felt, when, 178
 is meant than meets the ear, 106
 is no, 92
 mighty than he seems, 84
 much more, the heart may feel, 174
 than less, better the, 28
 of that, Hal, no, 243
 of thee and me, then no, 423
 than my brothers are to me, 38
 time shall be no, 406
 they thought they might get, 183
 thou shalt have, 362
 who dares do, 72
 you drink, the, 100
 you have the more you want, 430
Morn, 269
 a mistake between midnight and,
 348
 as if that, 269
 came dim and sad, 105
 came peeping in at, 330
 fair laughs the, 470
 have a rouse before the, 69
 I'm off at eight to-morrow, 132
 mute symbols of a joyful, 275
 no, no noon, 285
 no sleep till, 71
 salutation to the, 57
 than ours, another, 105
 that wait for execution in the, 333
 till night, my dream of life from, 962

- Morn*
till night, worked and sung from, 236
to noon he fell, from, 122
upon that winter's, 377
with the dawning of, 98
youth like summer, 5
- Morning*, 269
air, methinks I scent the, 269
almost at odds with, 282
away, from the voice of the, 57
betime, all in the, 422
breezy, preach upon a, 151
brings eternal day, and a new, 13
can rise in the, 442
come in the, 59
dews, drawn up like, 19
drum-beat, whose, 112
each, sees some task begin, 410
face, and shining, 352
face, day's disasters in his, 93
gate, through glory's, 105
gleam, in the, 132
half an hour every, 434
hanged betimes in the, 169
I awoke one, 122
prime, herbs at the, 151
roses newly washed with dew, 343
shine, to bid thy, 10
shows the day, as, 49
sir I say, No this, 468
than with the forehead of the, 282
the wings o' the, 112
they're hanging Danny Deever in the, 169
thrice ere the, 427
true, the sun is to the, 245
two clouds at, 56
- Morning-bugle*, from India's, 112
- Mornings*, a' brushes his hat o', 239
- Morrow morn*, he rose the, 346
say good-night till it be, 296
that host on the, 216
we bitterly thought of the, 313
- Morsel* that stuffs him to the throat-gates, 92
- Mortal*, 269
breath, this life of, 76
coil, this, 98
creature, cringe to any, 42
engines, O you, 125
frame, quit this, 428
frame, whatever stirs this, 234
howe'er thy lot be cast, 228
suffered more, never, 208
taste, tree whose, 93
thread, cut the, 75
- Mortality*, 269, 270
'gainst the ills of, 100
no might nor greatness in, 42
- Mortals* be, what fools these, 138
call the moon, whom, 268
crave, whatever, 462
given, some feelings are to, 129
to command success, not in, 392
- Moss*, can gather no, 388
- Moss*, wipe the weeds and, 163
Moss-covered bucket, 39
Mosses and fungi gather, the, 425
Most strange, seems to me, 80
unkindest cut of all, 70
- Moth* with vain desire, not a, 160
- Motes*, 270
- Mother*, 270
a lady, thy, 16
and child, bathe in me, 247, 419
and for the tender, 89
and many a childing, 425
came into mine eyes, all my, 399
Charles, why should your, 164
could'n I luvv thy, 241
daughter, wife, the, 452
earth is dry, when, 101
England, for England, 48
for him no, 182
I'm his, 237
in her children, the pride of a, 315
isle, our little, 194
kept a shebeen shop, his, 440
kneel, I saw my, 283
of invention, necessity be the, 279
of safety, the, 128
of the world, necessity, thou, 279
or bride or maid, 113
Pembroke's, 180
praying God will save, 347
rock me to sleep, 340
sat there, a, 12
showed, as my, 189
so loving to my, 243
the apron-strings of an American, 8
there was their Dacian, 181
though father and, 440
was a Brady, his, 348
wife, and queen, in her as, 323
- Mother (in law)*, 270
- Mother's arms*, we start from the, 56
bosom, hidden in a, 129
cat, if your, 277
eye, he takes the, 469
house, in my, 276
lap, into thy, 228
milk, as 'twere their, 181
nest, drove from out the, 106
pangs, when with a, 353
throes, has Fate entailed the, 59
- Mothers*, 270
- Moths*, 270
- Motion*, devoid of sense and, 90
of a hidden fire, the, 313
scoured to death with perpetual, 345
this sensible warm, 90
- Motions* of his spirit, the, 273
- Motives*, let my character and my, 114
- Motley's* the only wear, 137
- Motto*, this be our, 415
- Mould* of form, the, 263
scratched with a stick in the, 13
though of terrestrial, 40
verge of the churchyard, 157
- Moulded*, and to this figure, 107
- Moulder* piecemeal on the rock, 28

- Mouldering heap, in many a, 108
 Moulders all, slowly, 337
 Moulding Sheridan, broke the die in, 359
 Moulds, her old-world, 179
 Mouldy corn, that is ketched with, 206
 want their doctors, 94
 Mountain of its snows, as any, 285
 Moulmein pagoda, by the old, 251, 392
 Mound, or laboured, 385
Mound, 270
 1. I fly, 163
 to its summit, and we, 208
Mountain, 270
 a forked, 56
 brow, the river brink or, 182
 leave to feed, on this fair, 269
 small sands the, 414
 view, climb and seek the, 46
 yields, woods or steepy, 235
 Mountaineers, believe that there were, 88
 Mountain's prow, dat float on de, 297
 Mountains and luxuriant plains, o'er the wild, 217
 interposed make enemies, 110
 rise, where'er the, 245
 rolling, the sea was, 188
 Mountain-side, from every, 65
 Mountebanks the porch disgrace, 52
 Mounted beggars, 22
 Mounteth with occasion, courage, 65
Mourning, 271
 barbed steeds, instead of, 432
Mourn, 271
 a year, then, 448
 for her, to weep and, 189
 makes countless thousands, 192
 where thou dost weep, 125
 Mourned, and by strangers, 139
 longer, would have, 20
 Mourner bowed, not like a, 299
 Mournful rhymes, ring out my, 336
 Mournfully, think of her, 454
Mourning, 271
 by, the Old Year went, 119
 keep, sullen moods of, 365
 year were past, would heaven this, 464
Mouse, 271
 labouring mountain must bring forth a, 270
 or most magnanimous, 422
 not even a, 51
 Mousing for vermin, 70
Mouth, 271
 as household words, familiar in his, 275
 even in the cannon's, 373
 for rhetoric he could not ope his, 335
 from a female, 270
 ginger shall be hot i' the, 427
 he always looked a gift-horse in the, 151
 it, but if you, 379
 look a gift-horse in the, 151
Mouth
 of a woman, point-blank from the, 283
 of hell, back from the, 80
 of the cannon, that speaks from the, 314
 this concealed man out of thy, 383
 which hath the deeper, 213
 with his brazen, 22
 Mouth-filling oath, a good, 287
 Mouth-frienda, you knot of, 146
 Mouthful, all at a, 133
 Mouth-honour, breath, 223
 Mouth-made vows, those, 428
 Mouths in a glass, but she made, 453
 into their, 33
 Move a horse, kick that scarce would, 201
 a soul in agony, mirth cannot, 264
 easiest who have learned to dance, as those, 467
 her, when looking well can't, 294
 like the snail, or, 446
 out if you think you're underpaid, 413
 sun doth, 97
 the world, the imponderables, 237
 upward, working out the beast, 20
 wheresoe'er thou, 244
 Moved, nor is not, 273
 Movement makes or mars me, this, 247
 Moves his doubtful arms, and, 442
 on, having writ, 465
 she, 200
 the whole creation, 322
 Moving seems asleep, tide as, 18
 Mower whets his scythe, the, 307
 MSS., no creeds, . . . or, 220
 Much at once, either to, 383
 receives, who, 26
 the hurt cannot be, 189
 the lady protests too, 319
 to do, so, 94
 who love too, 237
 who talk too, 396
 Muck, money is like, 266
Muddle, 271
 Muezza's call, the, 154
 Muffled drums, like, 163
 Mug in hand, with, 440
 Multiplied with theirs the weekly bill, 94
 Multiplies, stock of lies in circulation, 82
 Multiplying ever-more, 53
Multitude, 271
 make virtue of the faith, 34
 Multitude's hum, and the, 136
 Multitudinous seas incarnadine, 169
 Multitudinous-eddy light, dawn of, 18
Murder, 272
 could not kill, that, 252
 ez fer war I call it, 431
 works, the spirit of, 35
 Murdered them in clusters, 372

Murderer's frown, the, 384
 Murderers, gods on, 28
Murders, 272
 doing more, 158
 our youth with his sorrow and sin, 406
 twenty mortal, 90
 Murmur in the breast, in the, 23
 Murmured, Father, I thank thee, 109
 some kind voice had, 116
 Murmurs, with endless and profitless, 451
Muse, 272
 he loved, by the, 385
 of the many-twinkling feet, 129
 the poet's, 217
 the subject of the comic, 234
Music, 272, 273
 and art, without poetry, 63
 and die in, 273
 arose, and when, 334
 and the dream, rebuild in it the, 567
 free, to make thy, 10
 in its roar, and, 457
 in 't, his very foot has, 138
 I struck one chord of, 51
 mute, will make the, 337
 night shall be filled with, 44
 of humanity, the still, sad, 188
 of the union, step to the, 420
 of those village bells, 52
 of thousand tongues, 412
 out, beat his, 97
 passed in, 241
 shed, the soul of, 170
 tells, how many a tale their, 23
 to attending ears, like softest, 412
 to bring out their, 397
 with books and, 101
 Musician, that little airy, 210
 Musketeers, one by one the, 181
 Musket-shot, volley on volley, 42
 Mussels, saffron, red peppers, 32
Must, 273
 but what we, 229
 not be, it, 315
 when duty whispers low thou, 104
 yet die we, 80
 Mustard, piece of beef and, 22
 of mordant, 349
 Mustered out, a soldier of the Union, 373
 Mute, and pages stand, 317
 grief must then be, 38
 inglorious Milton, some, 168
 let's be, 172
 lips apart, standing with, 115
 on Tara's walls, hangs as, 170
 will make the music, 337
 would be still and, 10
 Mutiny rash and undutiful, 20
 Mutter their affairs, in their sleeps will, 371
 Muttered in hell, 't was, 167
 Mutton and porridge, pray a month with, 312

Muttons, to return to our, 439
 Mutual admiration, a society of, 3
 happiness, one, 170
 Myriads who, that of the, 72
 Myself am heaven and hell, 178
 am hell, 178
 I sup upon, 9
 with yesterday's seven thousand years, 411
 Mysteries, athwart all, 261
 of grace, God hath his, 154
 of that magic tool, knows the, 467
 Mysterious one, and proud, 151
 way, God moves in a, 154
 Mystery, a sense of, 69
 and in that, 313
 of the ships, beauty and, 360
 swift to be hurled, to death's, 244
 to the world, marvel and a, 255

N

Nag, the forced gait of a shuffling, 309
 Nail, a lie for every, 187
 blows his, 190
 the conscious needle, 279
 to the mast her holy flag, 133
 Nailed for our advantage, 67
 her colours to the mast, 58
Nails, 273
 come near your beauty with my, 59
 shall handle you, thus our, 304
Naked, 274
 in December snow, wallow, 191
 though locked up in steel, 12
 through the world, lash the rascals, 439
 truth, patching fig-leaves for the, 416
 Nakedness, not in utter, 25
Name, 274, 275
 a deed without a, 83
 a local habitation and a, 308
 and memory, for my, 258
 are committed in thy, 217
 before his sacred, 231
 beyond the sky, waft thy, 125
 cant of a Saviour's, 208
 cup of water in His, 69
 deserves no, 147
 each heart recalled a different, 241
 have not an R in their, 292
 he who once has won a, 1
 in print, to see one's, 30
 is a tower of strength, the king's, 202
 is Death, a Reaper whose, 79
 is MacGregor, and my, 138
 is woman, thy, 142
 land that bears a well-known, 113
 left a corsair's, 64
 made life and love one, 454
 mark the marble with his, 53
 of action, lose the, 61
 of augurs, got the ill, 31

Name

of Christ, in the, 242
 of Crispian, rouse him at the, 66
 of fear, a, 419
 of gentleman, grand old, 150
 of her husband, calls the, 99
 of Washington, bequeathed the, 434
 proud his, 65
 rise up, in his, 358
 rum I take to be the, 344
 shall yet warrant thy fame, 226
 spoken, I hear thy, 428
 stand back to back in God's, 131
 takes a specious, 272
 than French crown, a fairer, 332
 their love can scarce deserve the,
 233
 the tongue o' man can, 457
 to be known by, if thou hast no, 445
 to have, a, 123
 to our Old Nick, gave's, 281
 the underlying dead, stones that,
 468
 upon a, 123
 were liable to fear, 126
 with the whistling of a, 123
 we hailed it in God's, 154
 without a stone, a, 334
 Named, when thou'rt, 162
Names, 275
 and calls sweet, 255
 but few have any, 355
 have left great, 145
 he loved to hear, the, 252
 I name no, 163
 murders disguised by philosophic,
 272
 ye gi'e poor frailty, 142
 Nameless and dateless, 373
 grave, sat by some, 163
 unremembered acts, little, 201
 Nan, such mistress such, 255
 Nancy Low has married Mr. R———,
 53
 Nap, calmness about its, 171
 taken out his, 269
 Napes of your necks, toward the, 355
 Napkin, while we send for the, 211
 Napkins tacked together, two, 361
 Napping, while I nodded, nearly, 261
 Narcissa spoke, that poor, 75
Narrow, 276
 frith, intersected by a, 110
 gate, the house with the, 187
 house, and the, 362
Narrower, 276
 day, men that in a, 106
 Nassau, can Bourbon or, 317
 Nasty ideas, a man of, 281
Nation, 276, 277
 and of every, 193
 brutes no longer, deem our, 58
 darlings of our, 72
 he hates our sacred, 193
 how long, O cruel, 413
 of shopkeepers, fit only for a, 361

Nation

of traders, a, 361
 once to every man and, 83
 survive, rather than let the, 431
 the mourning of a mighty, 271
 to hate another, 110
 wildly looks at nation, 115
 who should make the laws of a, 16
 Nation's care, the naval stores the, 353
 prey, were every, 157
 wounds, to bind up the, 337
Nations, and with all, 337
 fear our cry, let the, 143
 friendships with all, 6
 intercourse with foreign, 65
 judge of the, 139
 know, let fierce contending, 93
 like o'erloaded asses, 55
 make enemies of, 110
 the ingenious youth of, 135
 the litanies of, 24
 the Niobe of, 283
 to foreign, 258
 vainly aim, at which all modern, 110
 Native daring which instils, 72
 heath, my foot is on my, 138
 here, though I am, 70
 land good-night, my, 160
 land, my, my own, 65
 land, the violet of his, 426
 sod, appealing from his, 388
Nativity, 277
 Natural to die as to be born, 88
 right, generalities of, 149
 to women, comes, 283
 Naturalists enough, we are not, 210
 observe, so, 134
Nature, 277, 278
 all, is but art, 337
 and custom agree, 455
 and nature's laws lay hid, 281
 and time and change, 154
 appalled, 162
 but to write and read comes by, 466
 change the stamp of, 421
 cries, the voice of, 35
 diseased, oftentimes breaks forth,
 277
 done in my days of, 380
 extremes in, 117
 faith in God and, 156
 first made man, as free as, 350
 fits all her children, 67
 formed but one such man, 359
 fortress built by, 112
 free and open, 183
 free proclaims that man, 217
 getteth short of leaves, book of, 216
 hath assigned, that God and, 262
 her custom holds, 399
 in all the pomp of beauty reigns, 217
 is the art of God, 13
 lies in his true, 289
 made thee, to temper man, 452
 made us men, great, 259
 might stand up, that, 250

Nature

mild, not by, 341
 never made, a death which, 81
 of a tragic volume, 38
 out from the heart of, 24
 passing through, 89
 scorn the shocking hat, man and,
 171
 seem at once to lose their, 413
 shall waken their free, 466
 sink in years, 191
 swears, auld, 211
 the force of, 309
 the grossness of his, 189
 the laws of, 101
 they say, doth dote, 179
 tickled with success, such a, 392
 to pangs of, 160
 to, 'tis their, 95
 to which the laws of, 356
 true wit is, 447
 we are by, 83
 we fools of, 268
 wherever outraged, 144
 which God and, 383
 will endure, the punishment thy,
 450
Nature's agreeable blunders, one of,
 450
 aspect, nothing in, 75
 chief masterpiece is writing well, 467
 debt, but, 89
 eldest law, self-defence is, 356
 end of language, 210
 holy law is drinking, 101
 kindly law, by, 49
 laws lay hid in night, 281
 own sweet and cunning hand, 21
 second course, great, 370
 sober found, nothing in, 101
 soft nurse, 370
 teachings, list to, 362
Natures never vary, whose, 323
 the same with common, 280
 with sweet kind, 330
Naughty night to swim in, a, 282
 world, good deed in a, 42
Nauseous draught, for a, 172
Nautilus, 278
Naval stores the nation's care, the,
 353
Navarre, blazed the helmet of, 179
 the helmet of, 308
Navies came, your nutshell, 284
 our, melt away, 139
 ride, rich, 385
Navigation's soul, 60
Navy, 278
Near bred, a neighbour and, 60
 from far and, 52
 he comes too, 427
 is God to man, so, 104
 port or bay, in some, 73
 the matin to be, 153
 the time of universal peace is, 299
 your beauty with my nails, 59

Nearer, 278

and nearer, drawing, 339
Nearest and dearest, truest, the, 146
 do the work that's, 460
 to the stroke, 127
 when friends are, 331
Nearing the place, I am, 78
Neat cookery, but his, 62
 or leave them, 20
 still to be, 99
Neat's leather, a shoe be Spanish or, 20
Nebula, as we talked of, 241
Necessary, 279
 cat, harmless, 45
 end, death a, 80
 for one people, it becomes, 356
Necessities, 279
Necessity, 279
Neck, a collar grows right round his,
 60
 curved is each, 387
 down her exquisite, 339
 'round Donald's, 176
Necks, should trust our, 311
Nectar, the water, 197
Ned Cuttle bite his nail, when you see,
 273
Cuttle's aground, you may know,
 273
 lands and tenements to, 91
Need a lie, nothing can, 218
 deserted at his utmost, 86
 for her time of, 277
 is great, whoever thou art whose,
 242
 of drink, but little, 101
 of help, what, 315
 of property, he hath no, 319
 predestined by that, 248
 so great, or the, 409
 with another's, 181
 your woe, they do not, 329
Needed, the treasure back when, 149
Needle, 279
 and thread, hinders, 438
 and thread, plying her, 360
 she, for the, 454
 the mother wth her, 270
 to the pole, true as the, 88
Needle's eye, the postern of a, 42
Needless Alexandrine ends the song, 6
Needlessly sets foot upon a worm,
 man who, 463
Needs, 279
 friendship's solid mason-work be-
 low, 242
 it most, a fault which, 218
 our tastes, our, 381
Neglect, 280
 me, lose me, 378
 such sweet, more taketh me, 364
Negligent, than by the, 46
Neigh of the steed, and the, 136
Neighbour, and love my, 413
 further gone than he, thinks his, 284
 grind great or small, if, 207

- Neighbour, his hungering, 181
to whom I am a, 60
Neighbouring eyes, the cynosure of, 70
Neighbour's shame, publishing our, 151
Neighbours came and buried Brother John, 265
things that had never been, 16
Neighbours' faults and folly, your, 305
lasted, as long's their, 267
Nell, 280
Nepenthe, 280
Neptune's ocean, will all great, 169
Nerve, 280
tends their strength to, 37
Nerveless grasp, dropped from her, 142
Nerves, he shoots his thoughts by hidden, 86
my firm, 72
to thrill, quivering, 419
Nerveth his arm for life's combat, who, 410
Nest, 280
affrighted from his, 181
are chirping in the, 469
at peep of day, 25
behold I will build me a, 156
dangerous to disturb a hornet's, 186
down to the baby's, 91
drove from out the mother's, 106
in the puttock's, 41
leaves the well-built, 175
she has two warm eggs in her, 97
Nestle with the dove, the hawk shall, 300
Nestling so long, where he has been, 64
Nests upon the ground, pleasure lark-like, 316
Net, here's a fish hangs in the, 214
the dreamless head, thy fibres, 468
this, was twisted by the sisters three, 127
of the fowler, is the, 280
Nets, 280
Nettle, 280
the world is a, 449
Never, 280
at all to be getting a wife, 16
better late than, 211
better once than, 290
ceaseth to enlarge itself, 53
did this England, 112
for ever, 55
met, or never parted, 37
to have loved at all, 242
visit thee, 69
was on sea or land, 225
would lay down my arms, 8
Nevertheless, quoth the raven, 17, 19, 246
New, 281
all ain't good thet's, 469
and happy land, in the, 48
are tried, by whom the, 126
birth of our new soil, 8
boots, like, 161
New
books, reading, 31
came dancing after, 119
customs, 70
era, birth of each, 115
face at the door, 119
friendship, is neither strong nor pure, 146
fortunes, a hazard of, 141
look amaiat as weel's the, 270
moon late yestreen, I saw the, 267
ones hunt folks's corns out, 161
or old, if too, 126
ring in the, 339
shoes with old riband, tying his, 322
told, an ancient tale, 400
we seek for, 46
when this old ring was, 338
world into existence, 16
Year, of all the glad, 256
New-born and truth, 416
each second, I'm, 376
sun, flush of a, 13
New England, 281
Newest kind of ways, the, 367
New-hatched unfledged comrade, 146
New-lighted, like the herald Mercury, 250
New-made honour doth forget men's names, 275
Newport News, an unknown grave at, 373
News, 281
on the Rialto, what, 336
who bringeth him, 319
Newt, eye of, 179
Newton, 281
Next day, till, 26
the, in majesty, 309
time you come, the, 338
Ney, Marshal, 34
Nice, 281
too delicately, 345
Nicholas, Saint, soon would be there, 51
Nick, 281
Nickleby, and among them Mr., 379
Nigger, 281
squat on her safety-valve, 346
Nigh, thou dost not bite so, 24
Nigher, she knowed the Lord was, 50
Night, 281, 282
a bed by, 295
a cap by, 282
across the day, beyond the, 463
all seasons, day and, 361
an atheist half believes a God, by, 14
and day, to shine by, 245
another such a, 99
as darker grows the, 185
a sound of revelry by, 334
a sweet vision I saw, 427
and chill, dark the, 211
an infant crying in the, 192
and it is, 18

Night

are dull as, 273
 away, talked the, 68
 away, the long, long, 105
 before Christmas, 't was the, 51
 boldly say each, 408
 both drear and dark, 26
 breathing through the, 36
 but the blackness of, 207
 came forth on her wedding, 55
 came on a hurricane, one, 188
 Chaos and eternal, 46
 day brought back my, 98
 death-fires danced at, 81
 drinking all, 101
 emparadise the, 65
 ever sence one, 330
 fate of a nation was riding that, 276
 from primeval, 419
 gear, doffs his, 210
 has flown, black bat, 148
 he makes a supper, this, 393
 he that drinks all, 169
 here's to the, 361
 hideous, making, 268
 how beautiful is, 268
 in England ne'er had been, such, 111
 in storms, to watch the, 189
 in June, forget that, 72
 in the icy air of, 23
 in the forests of the, 405
 in the, imagining, 128
 into the heavy, 313
 is beginning to lower, 50
 is done, comes when the, 73
 is still, the, 23, 52
 is past, the, 269
 like the quarry-slave, at, 227
 my dream of life from morn till, 236
 nature's laws lay hid in, 281
 now I often wish the, 331
 of cloudless climes and starry skies,
 430
 of earth is faded, till the, 429
 oft in the stilly, 258
 of uncreated, 90
 one planet in a starless, 462
 or day, sleep shall neither, 370
 passed a miserable, 99
 sank upon the dusky beach, 111
 shall be filled with music, 44
 shall be with you that, 116
 she came tearin' along that, 346
 ships that pass in the, 360
 shorter, these make the long, 440
 should have stood that, 95
 shut up the lambs at, 404
 silver lining on the, 56
 silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues
 by, 412
 sleeping woods all, 37
 son of the sable, 81
 steal a few hours from the, 74
 stuck to me day and, 286
 that, affrighted from his nest, 181
 that, at Bunker's Hill, 40

Night

that covers me, out of the, 376
 that first we met, the, 343
 that makes me, this is the, 247
 the bell struck in the, 200
 the day, follow as the, 415
 the drowsy ear of, 22
 through the, 17
 toiling upward in the, 177
 to walk the, 380
 unseen, in the, 87
 we parted by, 296
 what of the, watchman, 435
 will hallow the day, the, 442
 worked and sung from morn till, 262
Nightcap, 282
 Nightcaps, threw up their sweaty, 43
 Night-cloud had lowered, for the, 39
 Night-crow cried, the, 25
 Night-dress, lectures in her, 295
 Night-gown, in his, 443
Nightingale, 283
 roar you an 't were any, 339
Nightly, 283
 Night's dominions, mid the, 284
 repose, has earned a, 410
 watching, for this, 362
 Nights and larks are flying, 151
 God made sech, 152
 such as sleep o', 126
 Night-song of mirth, the, 125
 Night-winds sigh, the, 2
 Nihil, has been Vaux et præterea, 423
 Nile, an allegory on the banks of the,
 6
 my serpent of old, 356
 Nimble wit, you have a, 447
 Nimmed a cloak, who 't was, that, 306
 Ninepence a day for killing folks, 272
 Nineteen nineteen six, annual expen-
 diture, 192
 Nineveh and Tyre, is one with, 139
 Ninth he was born, 't was the, 348
 moon, with this, 18
 part of a hair, 45
Noble, 283
 Nipping and an eager air, 5
 Nips his root, 164
No, 283
 birds in last year's nest, 280
 creeds to guide them, 220
 man can gather cherries in Kent, 48
 man can help you die, 129
 man relies on, whose word, 202
 man see me more, 122
 man's pie is freed, 8
 man's pleasure, for, 39
 man therein doctor, and, 200
 more, may return, 77
 sun, no moon, 285
 to-day, and yet say, 468
Nobility, 284
Noble, 284
 and to be, 148
 deeds, this latter age with, 422
 dish, a, 32

Noble

fool, a, was never in a fault, 397
 game, never seeing, 70
 he's as, 246
 horsemanship, the world with, 187
 nook, grant him now some, 149
 savage ran, the, 350
 things, not dream them, do, 374
 thoughts, accompanied with, 403
 to be good, only, 148
 words, like perfect music unto, 273
 Nobleman should do, live cleanly as a,
 346
 Nobleman's consumption, discontent
 the, 93
 Noblemen to tailors, from, 347
 Nobler modes of life, ring in the, 252
 parts, before the, 148
 than the last, 376
 we attain, to something, 170
 whether 't is, 19
 Nobles, a state without king or, 59
 Noblest cause, undertake the, 143
 mind the best contentment has, 62
 offspring, time's, 109
 Roman of them all, 341
 thing which perished there, the, 121
 work, her, 211
 work of God, 183
 Nobly, acts, 24
 as the thing is high, 120
 Nobodies, four hundred, were ruined,
 379
 Nobody never made me, do n't think,
 166
 Nobody's tater-patch pokes, an' into,
 356
 Nod, affects to, 155
 to tumble down, with every, 346
 who at thy, 151
 Nodding their heads, 36
 Noddle, comb your, 59
 Noddy, our mayor's a, 256
 Nods and becks, 106
 and winks, one that, 301
 Noise about thy keel, I hear the, 200
 and humming, the city's rout and,
 264
 hear a, 83
 he spoke 'em, when with hasty, 458
 inexplicable dumb-shows and, 379
 like of a hidden brook, 37
 of the mourning, to the, 271
 of waters, what dreadful, 102
 that with the very, 98
 with it, make no more, 273
 Noiseless falls the foot of time, 406
 tenor of their way, 68
 Noiselessly as the daylight, 73
 as the spring-time, 382
 Noises in a sround, like, 190
 Noisy, 284
 Nominated in the bond, 29
 "Non nobis," let there be sung, 156
 None at all, or, 383
 are so surely caught, 447

None but himself can be his parallel, 295
 but the brave, 34
 by resignation, 289
 can love, whom, 26
 dares do more is, 72
 go just alike, 434
 or grant me, 124
 would do beside, few or, 159
 Nonsense of their stone ideal, 385
 Nook, grant him now some noble, 149
 is left, while yet a, 110
 Noon, 284
 he fell, from morn to, 122
 no morn, no, 285
 not the blaze of, 4
 riding near her highest, 268
 the bloody sun at, 63
 shadow, which he treads on at, 392
 will look, the, 269
 Noose, to gripe of, 311
 Norman blood, simple faith than, 148
 North, 284
 nail the conscious needle to the, 279
 of 'Fifty-three, runs, 212
 the frozen bosom of the, 444
 Northern sky, the pale glory of the,
 245
 star, constant as the, 62
 whistling, like our harsh, 210
 North-northwest, I am but mad, 245
 Nor'wester, 285
 Nose, 285
 blaspheme custard through the, 322
 down his innocent, 398
 got in his, 142
 led by the, 158
 liberty plucks justice by the, 199
 must often wipe a bloody, 323
 on the doctor's, 94
 turned up in scornful curve, 304
 was as sharp as a pen, his, 359
 with spectacle on, 294
 Nosegays from street to street, hawks,
 343
 Noose, 285
 Nostril all wide, with his, 386
 Not enough to help the feeble, 129
 to be, to be or, 19
 one to throw at a dog, 95
 Note, 285
 deed of dreadful, 83
 every, with sorrow stirred, 340
 for a' that, it lacks a, 248
 not a funeral, 102
 not so strong a, 136
 of him, why then take no, 422
 of me, some, 409
 of praise, swells the, 10
 of thy departure, and no friend take,
 86
 of time, we take no, 407
 slept as sound as if I'd paid a, 371
 the simplest, 293
 Note-book, set in a, 15
 Notes a chiel's amang you, taking, 317
 with many a winding bout, in, 394

- Nothing*, 285
 and gives to airy, 308
 before and nothing behind, 288
 but leaves, 215
 but talk of his horse, 187
 can be known, 206
 can we call our own, 80
 first, all at once and, 303
 gives, but, 26
 I confess, 60
 in 't, although there's, 30
 in the world is single, 366
 in this age, he can do, 352
 is dead, 76
 is known, 77
 long, and, 114
 more, and it was, 316
 more, only this and, 261
 much before, was, 420
 o' the sort, 42
 speaks an infinite deal of, 327
 't is something, 275
 to wear, really and truly I've, 437
 trust that man in, 62
 up, in drawing, 39
 went unrewarded but desert, 421
 which thou art not, be, 236
Nothing's so hard, 14
 Notice, and hang a wooden, 345
 Notion, and foolish, 355
 and wishes, I've a, 388
 so unholy, will not own a, 176
 Notions fudge, in vain we call old, 386
 Nought, it disperse to, 53
 shall make us rue, 112
 to do, ye've, 305
 Noun, 'twixt participle and, 386
 Nourish all the world, 118
 Nourished by my victuals, one that
 am, 240
 how, 124
 in the womb of pia mater, 258
 Nourisher in life's feast, chief, 370
 Nourishing a youth sublime, 352
 Nourishment which is called supper,
 393
Now, 285
November, 285
 Novice she could say, what to a, 255
 Now and forever, 218
 Nozzle agin the bank, he'd hold her,
 329
 Null, splendidly, 128
 Number his kisses, who can, 205
 his sins, no one can, 366
 more than ever women spoke, in, 429
 One, to call at, 290
 the stars in the heaven, 205
Numbers, 286
 brings home full, 425
 I lisped in, 466
 in mournful, 222
 sanctified the crime, 272
 Numbing hands, beats and blows his,
 207
Nunnery, 286
 Nuptial love maketh mankind, 232
 Nurse it, take it up and, 64
 breed and, 311
 nature's soft, 370
 of young desire, hope thou, 185
 to rear, to bear, to, 19
 will scratch the, 341
Nursed, 286
 a dear gazelle, I never, 148
 Nursery, go to their, 247
 Nurse's lap, a monster coiling in its,
 416
 Nurses dangerous humours, 431
 the wife who, 89
 Nursing her wrath, 465
 Nurtures a deep and honest love, 173
Nut, 286
 Nut-brown ale, the, 6
 ale, the spicy, 6
 bowl, the jolly, 32
 Nutmeg-graters, be rough as, 280
 Nuts and wine, among the, 396
 quarrel with a man for cracking, 322
 Nutrition, to draw, 306
 Nymph, haste thee, 196
 Nymphs, tell me, what power divine, 58
- O
- Oak*, 286
 a lumberer felling an, 314
 and holly, where English, 304
 fell the hardest-timbered, 390
 had got a deputy of, 216
 his angle-rod made of a sturdy, 439
 or bend a knotted, 272
 stand, let the old, 398
 Oakened bucket, the old, 39
 Oaks, tall, from little acorns grow, 2
Oar, 286
 my soul is like the, 376
 spread the thin, 278
Oars, 286, 287
 Oat-cakes, but Scotch, 352
Oath, 287
 by yea and nay, her pretty, 306
 obliges not, though an, 394
 that I will have my bond, 29
 to vent, nor was he ever known an,
 345
Oaths, 287
 are oracles, 29
 are straw, the strongest, 70
 full of strange, 373
 that make the truth, not the many
 417
 they swear fierce, 259
 Oats, nor eat dried, 251
 Obadiah, young, David, Josias, 305
 Obdurate heart, no flesh in man's, 38
 Obedience, and true, 189
 to God, is, 328
 troops of friends, 223
 Obedient to his honest will, not, 454
 Obeisance made he, not the least, 385

- Obey*, 287
 bound to serve, love and, 456
 love, honour and, 45
 to endure, command, to, 113
 woman to, 454
 you proud monarchs must, 81
 you well, the rogues, 280
- Obed* in office, a dog's, 289
- Obeys*, when she, 400
- Object*, for every, 196
- Objection* to a pot of beer, have no, 110
- Obligation* to posterity, 311
- Obliges* not, though an oath, 394
- Oblivion*, aims for, 407
- and mere, 49
- Obscure*, they walk, 200
- Obscures*, no mist, 268
 the show of evil, 213
- Obscurity*, repose in, 114
- Observance* of civility, use all the, 372
 than in the, 70
- Observation*, 287
 attempt at an, 389
 that youth and, 331
- Observations* which ourselves we make, to, 445
- Observed*, if he be, 161
 of all observers, the, 263
 he is a great, 126
- Observer's* sake, we grow more partial for th', 445
- Observers*, the observed of all, 263
- Obsolete* words, revive the, 379
- Obstinacy*, 287
- Obstruction*, to lie in cold, 90
- Obtain* or die, I knew but to, 233
- Occasion*, 287
 and have more, 238
 courage mounteth with, 65
 for his wit, 196
 to forbear, 138
 upon the mellowing of, 258
- Occasions*, 288
 flog them upon all, 135
 frame my face to all, 118
 he had cleaned out the town, on several, 350
 new, teach new duties, 281
- Occupation*, absence of, 333
- Occupation's* gone, Othello's, 125
- Occupations*, pause in the day's, 50
- Ocean*, 288
 like the round, 268
 naked breadth of the, 99
 of life, so on the, 360
 of truth, the great, 417
 or grasp the, 263
 paths, long lay the, 245
 resembles, 377
 ship upon a painted, 359
 the dark unfathomed caves of, 149
 to be upon the, 388
 will all great Neptune's, 169
- Ocean-bird*, like the, 354
- Ocean's* cheek, the crimson streak on, 73
 dreamless ooze, in, 299
 misty tears, 101
 my home, the, 4
- October*, 288
 falls with the leaf . . . in, 372
- Odd* numbers, divinity in, 286
 numbers, there's luck in, 286
 the people's voice is, 301
- Oddities*, storehouse of comical, 16
- Oddity*, frolic and fun, 197
- Odds*, facing fearful, 89
 with morning, almost at, 282
- Odious*, in woollen, 75
 she and comparisons are, 60
- Odour*, stealing and giving, 273
- Odourous*, comparisons are, 60
- Odours* crushed, as, 191
 had blown its gentle, 408
 virtue is like precious, 427
- Oedipus*-people is coming fast, 301
- O'er* again, all his battles, 19
 when it's, 94
- O'er*cast, the smile that no cloud can, 31
- O'er*doing Termagant, for, 379
- O'er*driven, pity for a horse, 187
- O'er*dusted, gilt, 103
- O'er*flowing, without, full, 84
- O'er*green my bad, so you, 160
- O'er*leaps itself, vaulting ambition which, 7
- O'er*loaded asses, nations like, 55
- O'er*-perch these walls, did I, 239
- O'er*step not the modesty of nature, 278
- O'er*thrown, what a noble mind is here, 263
- Off* with his head, 171
- Offence*, 289
 and forgave the, 289
 be pardoned and retain the, 295
 forgive my foul, 429
 from amorous causes springs, dire, 414
 is a sour, 346
 is rank, my, 272
 sufficient ransom for, 375
 the visage of, 260
 tongue did make, 118
 yet detest th', 289
- Offences*, 289
- Offend*, broken into shards if we, 107
 to flatter or, 46
- Offender*, 289
 the, never pardons, 140
- Offending* soul alive, the most, 185
- Offends* me to the soul, it, 379
- Offer* of kindness to make to a woman, 315
 you friendship, of all who, 146
- Office*, 289
 by virtue of your, 401
 hath but a losing, 281
 is to interpret law, 198

Office

of a wall, 112
 placed, in, 386
 the ascent to high, 305
 the insolence of, 323
 the lust of, 259
 the spoils of, 259
 to git some on 'em, 11
 truly by your, 401

Officer, 289

thief doth fear each bush an, 394
 Offices for gold, sell and mart your, 294

*Official, 289**Officials, 289*

Offspring, time's noblest, 109
 true source of human, 437
 Oft, yet seen too, 425
 Often told, and, 15
 Oftener you come here, 59
 O'Grady, his uncle an, 348
 Oil, after my flame lacks, 228
 and the twopence, without the, 349
 consumed the midnight, 215
 from Lucca crown, the spoon with, 349
 lavished life's best, 416
 of mid-day sun and midnight, 409
 this cruse of, 12
 vinegar, sugar and saltness agree, 349

Oils, like a witch's, 81

*Olly, 289**Old, 290*

age, accompany, 223
 age is still old age, 4
 age ne'er cools, 4
 age of cards, and, 462
 age past, 155
 age, that which should accompany, 223
 a head, body with so, 171
 and rich, when thou art, 336
 and the stars are, 240
 as I am, for ladies' love unfit, 20
 as I am, my lusty limbs appear, 357
 aside, last to lay the, 126
 as the ten commandments, 59
 but his experience, 198
 but she may learn, not yet so, 215
 clock on the stair, 55
 come forth to play, 71
 days, the reverence of, 121
 fashions please me best, 126
 friends are best, 146
 grow, along with me, 24
 grow dear as they grow, 14
 growing in drawing nothing up, 39
 hugged by the, 157
 Hundred ring, when he made, 50
 if too new or, 126
 in the brave days of, 341
 in times of, 69
 let young and, 150
 loved the place of, 175
 man, a good, 397

Old

man, a poor, infirm, weak and des-
 pised, 310
 man, a very foolish fond, 251
 man, broken with storms, 29
 man do but die, 4
 man, do n't think the poetry is dead
 in an, 309
 man, do wi' an, 211
 man eloquent, that, 108
 man is twice a child, an, 250
 man, that is an, 183
 man, the sorrows of a poor, 375
 men, wale of, 130
 men are to this vice of lying, 244
 men fools, young men think, 469
 men's dream, the, 98
 men shall dream dreams, 98
 oaken bucket, the, 39
 of all the living, young or, 228
 old fashion, the, 191
 one, no fool like the, 137
 one of them is fat and grows, 259
 opinions, rags and tatters, 110, 143
 read in story, 15
 riband, tying his new shoes with, 322
 ring out the, 339
 sakes' sake, for, 96
 sat Freedom, of, 144
 say I'm growing, 204
 shoes, used to call for his, 146
 South Church, shall freedom stand
 in the, 32
 tale and often told, 15
 the face grows, 211
 the saying wise and, 28
 the troubadours of, 414
 though I look, 357
 when you are, 131
 without a friend, 462
 with service, weary and, 153
 woman knew what he said, the, 326
 world, redress the balance of the, 16
 Year went mourning by, 119
 Olden time, all of the, 149
 Older a guv'ment is, th', 161
 fashion yet, for that, 191
 than we, of those who were, 236
 that one grows, the, 212
 Oldest kind of sins, commit the, 367
 Old-particular brandy-punchy feeling, 129
 Old-world moulds aside she threw, 179
 Olives they were not blind to Him, the, 458
 Olympus-high, hills of seas, 400
 Omen, dark and high, what, 398
 Once, 290
 a year, for Christmas comes but, 52
 departed, and, 77
 has loved, who, 117
 heaved, hearts but, 77
 I'll play the housewife for this, 188
 in doubt, to be, 97

Once

man can die but, 89
that Peter was respected, 128
to every man and nation, 83
utter the I, where you, 319

One, 290

and inseparable, 218
and the heart but, 281
another, and each for, 418
apple had she, only, 115
bee in a hive, with, 184
blush there was but, 434
bottom trusted, not in, 424
by one, ye must pay for, 365
day end it, will, 109
do n't take at Number, 13
eagle's fate and mine are, 106
feast, one house, 170
fell swoop, 49
foot in the grave, 164
for sense and one for rhyme, 335
God, one law, one element, 322
grew before, where only, 162
heart, I have, 174
heart, one bed, 174
he seemed to be not, 114
hour ten, grief makes, 165
I'll get better, for, 329
incorporate two in, 53
I never knew but, 145
I shall find, 79
life shall be destroyed, not, 160
life, one flag, one fleet, one throne,
133

man, the wit of, 320
man picked out of, 183
man's poison, what's, 309
man with God is a majority, 247
many still must labour for the,
207

more evil turn, wants but, 173
of the twenty, than to be, 397
of two things, on, 449
of us, shall, 36
party, he's been true to, 62
place there is, 114
planet in a starless night, 462
poor hole, trusts to, 271
returns to tell us, not, 72
small head could carry, 456
spot where I made, 152
step, nor from hell, 178
the day but, 281
thing, now it is not, 308
thing to be tempted, 'tis, 400
thing we both may loathe, 409
thought no more of being, 241
touch of nature, 278
virtue, linked with, 64
with Nineveh and Tyre, 139
yard below their mines, 110
One-horse shay, the wonderful, 46
Onion atoms lurk, let, 349
the tears live in an, 398
Onions, garlic, roach and dace, 32
mine eyes smell, 438

Onward, they must upward still and,
281

Oonalska's shore, wolf's long howl
from, 449

Ooze, in ocean's dreamless, 299

Oozing out, I feel it, 423

Ope his mouth, he could not, 335
my lips, when I, 291

Open air, God of the, 155

all ways do lie, 267

and both free, 84

as day, a hand, 161

as the sea, 267

or understood, war, 431

question, is not marriage an, 253

the door is, 96

the door of thy heart, 240

the door with shame, 96

the gates are mine to, 276

their thousand leaves, 382

then the door, 77

the old cigar-box, 53

thy heart and door, 242

war, my sentence is for, 430

which I with sword will, 293

Opened, and kept open, 31

Opening in the thatch, an, 68

paradise, to him are, 293

roar, the cannon's, 12

Opens his vasty jaws, this hungry war,
432

wide, threatening to devour me, 178

Opinion, 290

he gave it for his, 162

of God, better to have no, 153

to be dressed in an, 291

what is your, Mrs. Grundy, 345.

393

with Pythagoras to hold, 378

Opinions, 290

and a will, who possess, 259

of mankind, respect to the, 356

old, 110, 143

stiff in, 114

with a wager, back their own, 229

Opportunities, a woman with fair, 255

Oppose, fat pig and goose itself, 322

my patience to his fury, 298

Opposed may beware of thee, that the,
322

Opposing, and by, 19

and enduring forces, 60

Opposite, still so perverse and, 302

Oppress, dumps the mind, 166

Oppressed, 290

Oppression and deceit, rumor of, 229

Oppressor's wrong, the, 333

Oracle, 291

Oracles, his oaths are, 29

Orations, make no long, 32

Orator, 291

Orb, in her circled, 268

of one particular tear, in the small,
398

Orbed maiden with white fire laden,
that, 268

- Orbe of flame, and its, 419
 a shadow lies, in whose, 246
 Orcaes, in Scotland, at the, 284
 Orchard, sleeping within my, 4
 the meadow, the, 49
 Orchard-robbing, then's the time for, 386
 Orchestra business, that has no, 210
 Ordain, drinking joys did first, 16
 Ordained the Sabbath, he who, 310
Order, 291
 honour, civil right, law an', 212
 nominate in, 218
 of your going, stand not upon the, 157
 Reverends of every, 75
 this matter better in France, they, 142
 to haud the wretch in, 184
 Orders grey, friar of, 145
 to perform, the Almighty's, 388
 Ore, I hammer the, 386
 the purest, 41
 Oregon, where rolls the, 74
Organ, 291
 came from the soul of the, 51
 'gins to swell, the, 264
 rings, and the, 264
 will speak with most miraculous, 272
 Organ-pipe of frailty, from the, 273
 thunder that deep and dreadful, 405
Organs, 291
 dimensions, 197
 Oriflamme to-day, be your, 308
Original, 291
 is dust, when the, 123
 proclaim, their great, 132
Orion, 291
 Ormus and of Ind, wealth of, 107
 Ornament, needs not the foreign aid of, 3
 thereunto, a help and a, 318
 to be a moment's, 302
 with fair, 330
 Orphan, for his widow and his, 337
 Orpheus, who found no remedy, 279
 Orthodox, flashing conviction, 314
 prove their doctrine, 329
Orthodoxy, 291
 Osawatomie Brown raised his right hand, 424
 Brown said, Boys, the Lord will aid us, 38
 O'Shaughnessy, his aunt was an, 348
 Osprey to the fish, as is the, 278
 Ostent, well studied in a sad, 372
 Othello's jealous doubt spout out, 115
 occupation's gone, 125
 Other dear charmer away, 47
 people, no more piety than, 52
 things give place, all, 209
 Others . . . because they never part-ed, 295
 declare, while, 348
 does not infringe the rights of, 338
 Others misfortunes and pains of, 265
 must not leave it to, 96
 on lips that are for, 205
 roar aloud, 36
 said No, 317
 see us, as, 355
 show, that mercy I to, 260
 suspect the thoughts of, 51
 that we know not of, 79
 where are the, 163
 Others' good, glow for, 174
 Otherwise, I cannot do, 383
 Ought, not because he, 159
 to, an' so we'd, 111
 to be, it is but had n't, 346
 Ounce of dross costs its ounce of gold each, 177
 Our country, right or wrong, 65
 Ours, and they are, 110
 for ours is thine and mine, 235
 the sea is, 353
 Ourselves, but in, 127
 do lie, our remedies oft, 330
 to see, 355
 'tis in, 127
Owl, 292
 and Maggie and I are, 53
 and such as are, 253
 damned spot, out I say, 382
 mordre wol, 272
 of the jaws of death, 80
 truth will, 417
 Outbuilds the pyramids, virtue alone, 322
Outcast, 292
 Outdone, human justice thus, 155
 Outer distance, there lies an, 178
 Outface it with their semblances, 394
 them and outswear them too, 292
 Outgrows the garments which it wore, 381
 Out-herods Herod, it, 180
 Outlawed, nor be, 64
 Outlive his life half a year, 258
 Outlived in fame, 123
 Outlives pain, truth, 415
 this day, he that, 66
 Outrages, known to commit, 101
 Outrun by violent swiftiness, we may, 292
 the constable at last, thou hast, 62
 Outshone the wealth of Ormus, 107
 Outside, a swashing and a martial, 394
 of that, limitless space, 178
 of his hand, 158
 what a goodly, 122
 Outstretched, with his arms, 167
Outswear, 292
 Out-talk us all, this gentleman will, 396
 Outvenoms all the worms of Nile, 368
 Outward walls, banners on the, 17
 Outweighs, what empire far, 317
 Ouzel sings, where the, 419
 Oven stopped, like an, 298
 Oven's mouth, sing at the, 66

Overcome him, enough to, 101
 us like a summer's cloud, 56
 Overcomes by force, who, 139
 Overflows, and its secret, 173
 Overhaul your catechism, 45
 Overhead, that God is, 77
 Overloaded, undermanned, meant to
 founder, 115
 Over-polite to his customers, 15
 Overpowered, thousands had sunk on
 the ground, 39
Overrunning, 292
 Overthrow the head, than, 335
 Overthrowing me, by, you threw me
 higher, 316
 Overthrown more than your enemies,
 465
 Overtrusting, to worth in woman, 452
 Overwhelmed in the strife, 61
Owe, 292
 God a death, we, 89
Owes, 292
 that dear perfection which he, 275
 Owest, lend less than thou, 362
 me thy love, thou, 292
 Oweth to her husband, such a woman,
 454
Owl, 292
 he is the human, 70
 scream, heard the, 83
 shrieked at thy birth, 25
 was by a mousing, 121
 Owllet's wing, 179
 Owllets flit, the blind, 446
 Owls, answer him, ye, 282
Own, 292
 a wish that she had hardly dared
 to, 446
 blood, he forfeits his, 27
 feather on the fatal dart, 106
 hand of Douglas is his, 97
 it seems so like my, 78
 the happy lines, let a lord once, 231
 the ocean, tu, we, 288
 the soft impeachment, 191
 this hind of princes peer, make me,
 324
 Owning her weakness, 351
 Owns, he's only a pauper whom no-
 body, 298
 it in the first degree, no creature, 284
Ox, 292
 a brother to the, 388
 might fell an, 248
 Oxen, who drives fat, 126
 Oxlips, and the nodding violet, 17
Oyster, 292, 293
 as your pearl in your fowl, 183

P

Pace at first, requires slow, 55
 creeps in this petty, 411
 in running, every, 344
 'round the forbidden place, 292

Pace, time's, is so hard, 407
 will not mend his, 33
 Paced into the hall, 36
 Paces, travels in divers, 406
 two, of the vilest earth, 381
 Pachas, the khan and the, 63
 Pack, as a huntsman his, 145
 o' rotten plates, 115
Pagan, 293
Page, 293
 on the deathless, 418
 prescribed, all but the, 127
 Pageant, like this insubstantial, 428
 Pages stand mute, and, 317
 vacant, every life has, 221
 Pagoda, by the old Moulmein, 251
Paid, 293
 by another, shall be, 199
 dear, very dear for his whistle, 440
 in full, Lord God, we ha', 113
 pleasure will be, 397
 Paul, by robbing Peter he, 302
 Pail, frozen home in, 190
Pain, 293
 all the dull deep, 109
 and anguish wring the brow, when,
 453
 a peace out of, 78
 and woe, source of all his, 283
 as a heart must be tried by, 158
 aye, to the conscience, 390
 balms for all our, 470
 breathe their words in, 105
 but wretchedness and, 76
 darkness and cold, 78
 error wounded writhes in, 415
 is lessened, one, 131
 it is the worst of, 243
 it was to drown, 102
 most human, in, 234
 never mind the, 135
 nor pleasure, have neither, 369
 sure heirs of, 59
 supreme, its loss must be the, 234
 sweet is pleasure after, 16
 that is not akin to, 375
 that never feels a, 448
 the bliss of dying, the, 105
 the tender for another's, 392
 thou shalt live in thy, 69
 though full of, 90
 to bear an untried, 436
 to the bear, not because it gave, 321
 too soon we part with, 360
 truth outlives, 415
 victor over death and, 199
 Painful still, not to love nor, 243
 Pain's resistless power, 175
 Pains, died in bitter, 109
 grow sharp, when, 224
 it stings you for your, 280
 my soul below, the wrong that, 160
 of others, misfortunes and, 265
 pay me for my, 104
 reading, study, 67
 she gave me for my, 363

- Paint an inch thick, let her, 468
 no words can, 459
 the lily, to, 152
 the town red, 102
 Painted blind, winged Cupid, 69
 fair, angels are, 452
 ship, as idle as a, 359
Painter, 294
 plays the spider, 168
 Painter's brush, needs no, 152
 Painters have fashioned, the, 207
 Painting of a sorrow, 118
 Paintings too, heard of your, 118
Pair, 294
 a youthful, loving, modest, 402
 kindest and the happiest, 138
 more close than wedded, 376
 of stairs, have they made a, 242
 that once was white, the, 153
 Palace and a prison on each hand, a,
 424
 in such a gorgeous, 30
 is, the hollow oak our, 286
 love in a, 235
 of the soul, the, 367
 Palaces, the gorgeous, 428
Pale, 294
 and white and cold, 74
 at the raven's tale, and she grew,
 326
 at which the world grew, 274
 cast of thought, 61
 grew thy cheek and cold, 296
 his ineffectual fire, 153
 index-learning turns no student, 192
 unripened beauties of the North,
 284
 Palinure's unaltered mood, with, 304
 Pall, and shroud and, 362
 carry the warrior's, 271
 mute by the canopied, 317
 the hillside for a, 184
Pallas, 294
 perched upon a bust of, 325
Pall Mall, 294
Palm, 294
 bear the, 38
 do not dull thy, 146
 is hardly clean, 36
 of the brave, have carried the, 133
 Palms across thy breast, 35
 in air, lift their fronded, 43
 of my hands, at the, 423
 Palm-trees, but over the scud and the,
 113
 the wind is in the, 252
 Palmy well, Rachel by the, 120
 Palpable hit, a very, 180
 Palpitation, with a mailed heel its, 413
 Palter with us, that, 318
 Paltered with eternal God for power,
 nor, 418
Pan, 294
 out on the prophets, I don't, 330
 Panel, more ready to hang the, 199
 Panes, blazoned on the, 291
 Pang, and every, 185
 as great, a, 80
 from thine, to steal one, 10
 nor account the, 328
 of sorrow, the, 390
 Pangs of despised love, 323
 of nature, to, 160
 Pannelled door, no spiked and, 31
 Pans, pots, dishes, 16
Pansies, 294
Pantaloon, 294
 Pantler, she was both, 71
Pants, 294
 Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes and
 prism, 85
 Paper, goose-quill, ink and, 317
 he hath not eat, 30
 in a sheet of, 336
 is published in Catherine Street,
 the, 294
 leaves, and not on, 24
 make dust our, 164
 of uncertain, 123
 whiter than the, 169
 Paper-mill, thou hast built a, 317
 Papers, lawyer, draw up the, 292
 Parade, you henceforth may, 108
Paradise, 295
 and walked in, 105
 enow, wilderness were, 85
 graved in, 73
 of clouds, and left a, 353
 sigh for the Prophet's, 44
 to him are opening, 293
 to me, earth seems a, 360
Parallel, 295
 Paraphrasing, moanin' and groanin'
 and, 309
 Parasites, the odious, 425
Parchment, 295
 Pard, bearded like the, 373
 Pardon after execution, like a, 59
 all that's past, thy God will, 429
 but they ne'er, 140
 for the foes who hate, with a, 363
 left, none for, 332
 or to bear it, to, 405
Pardoned, 295
 again, has sinned and is, 247
 being down, or, 260
 Pardons, the offender never, 140
 Parent, but be a, 153
 knees on, 227
 of good, thy glorious works, 461
 Parent's breast, which on the, 378
 Parents', my, or my own, 466
 Paris famous, a street there is in,
 389
 like a perfumed, 28
 Parish church, plain as way to, 441
 pound, driven to church as to the,
 52
 swallowed the whole, 133
 Park, and from the dark, 115
 quick-glancing o'er the, 410
 Parley or dissemble, pause to, 87

- Parliament, a seat in, 43
 of man, in the, 433
Parlour, 295
 or study, built in your, 212
 Parious boy, 33
 Parnassus, the true horse of, 445
Parrot, 295
 may rehearse, a, 397
 Parrot's call, whistle back the, 350
 Parsley to stuff a rabbit, 254
Parson, 295
 he's a rare man, our, 250
 made it his text, the, 219
 owned his skill, the, 12
 Wilbur sez he never heerd, 11
 Parson's gown, texts enough to wear
 a, 401
Part, 295, 296
 accept their, 150
 act well your, 184
 again, never to, 340
 always wise in every, 277
 and then to, 221
 and yet are loth to, 376
 a silent and desperate, 61
 a stage where every man must play
 a, 463
 as he has about him, as tender a, 180
 a truth, a lie which is, 219
 before we, 203
 come let us kisse and, 203
 for ever, to-night, 211
 from mine, shall never, 203
 is too precise in every, 364
 know that thou and I must, 220
 love in which my hound has, 187
 no little, that implement hath had,
 467
 not, from its present pathway, 236
 of his plan, consistency still was a,
 62
 of life, but as a, 232
 they must, 376
 thy knotted and combined locks to,
 380
 't is hard to, 220
 to act a lover's or a Roman's, 236
 to play so ill a, 116
 us now, shall a light word, 146
 to see her sparrow, 398
 with life to, 185
 with that, I cannot, 91
 with pain, too soon we, 360
Parted, 296
 by barriers strong, 339
 from us, 110
 mine never shall be, 134
 or never, 37
 others . . . because they never, 295
 seeming, 224
 Partial for the observer's sake, we
 grow, 445
 Participation of office, if a due, 289
 Participle and noun, 'twixt, 386
 Parties, both, deprecated war, 431
 meet, the high contracting, 253
Parting, 296
 breath, what is death but, 77
 day, knell of, 69
 gleam of sunshine, the, 111
 guest by the hand, shakes his, 167
 guest, speed the, 167
 our, was all sob and sigh, 296
 soul relies, the, 35
 was well made, 125
 was woe, the, 338
Partings, 296
Partington, 296, 297
 Partitions do their bounds divide, thin,
 245
 thin, sense from thought divide, 245
 Partridge in the puttock's nest, 41
 Partridge-breeders of a thousand years,
 231
Parts, 297
 all his gracious, 165
 all these good, 443
 allure thee, if, 123
 before the nobler, 148
 plays many, 383
 some mark of virtue on his outward,
 425
 were in six, 103
 with polished manners, improves
 our, 234
Party, 297
 a, or a thriving lie, 42
 he's been true to one, 62
 leaders all they mean, and, 315
 none was for a, 341
 strife, ancient forms of, 339
 we join ourselves to no, 420
 Pass among the guests, 152
 and repass, obstinately sullen, 282
 and speak one another, we, 360
 and turn again, and, 368
 away, blaze and, 123
 away, war may speedily, 199
 blocked up the, 76
 by me as the idle wind, they, 404
 for a man, let him, 251
 for a' that, will not, 249
 in the night, ships that, 360
 to bring such visionary scenes to,
 266
 your proper jest, 67
 Passage, allures the bird of, 25
 a quiet, 9
 leaves some trace of its, 138
 must work their, 176
 until you find that, 45
 Passed all pleasure by, 321
 away, will have, 86
 beside the reverend walls, 161
 in music, 241
 my soul hath, 375
 o'er me and you, have, 339
 on the river, never be, 329
 the loveliest pair, 294
 the strong heroic soul away, so, 377
 Passenger, he shall not be a mere, 54
 Passeth show, that within that, 448

- Passing by the customary hassock,
 ³¹²
 fair, is she not, 120
 through nature to eternity, 89
 wise, I know him, 28
Passion, 297
 a fop their, 462
 allay the fire of, 327
 all vile degraded, 143
 and pride were to her soul un-
 known, 453
 burns, and now, 330
 but pining, 63
 chaos of thought and, 462
 clasp, something with, 48
 every fierce tumultuous, 298
 his, and his theme, 217
 in a dream of, 307
 move, might my, 237
 of eternity, to feel the, 402
 there is not a, 114
 the whirlwind of, 379
 the wine of, 324
 to tatters, tear a, 379
 woman loves her lover, in her first,
 232
 Passionate intuition, become a, 121
 Passion's host, and, 367
Passions, 297, 298
 all, all thoughts, 234
 are the horses, our, 56
 burn, when once their slumbering,
 300
 senses, affections, 197
 told, ere they their, 414
 were in us, when the tiger, 392
 Past all dishonour, 20
 and gone, mourn a mischief that is,
 271
 as wholly wasted, 170
 bury its dead, 147
 but mockeries of the, 455
 but 't is, 211
 grief, should be, 166
 has power, upon the, 221
 leave thy low-vaulted, 376
 our dancing days, 71
 rehearsal of the, 18
 repent what's, 60
 she to heaven has, 105
 the, the future, 222
 the link that binds her to the, 258
 the tyrant's stroke, 146
 these dark days are, 237
 who seeks repentance for the, 332
 with the water that is, 434
 Paste and cover, 80
 Pastime, break a country heart for,
 174
 Past's blood-rusted key, with the, 281
 Pasture now, they sell the, 187
 on the rocks, to, 325
 Pastures new, fresh woods and, 458
 Pat in, gliding all so, 210
 Patch a wall, should, 421
 grief with proverbs, 165
 Patch hearts that are breaking, 175
 I have a trifling, 68
 Patched, before it was so, 128
 Patches, a king of shreds and, 202
 set upon a little breach, 128
 Patching fig-leaves for the naked truth,
 416
 Pate and fancy wit will come, beat
 your, 447
 knock his leek about his, 216
 made by a good old, 149
 or I will peat his, 216
 Paternoster Row, the proprietor lives
 in, 294
 Pates, fat paunches have lean, 298
Path, 298
 each one its devious, 339
 ever followed in her, 143
 in yon straight, 37
 lies, where'er my, 116
 my, might cross with thine, 230
 of duty be the way to glory, 104
 of duty, to the straight, 104
 of labour, they who tread the, 207
 of life is dirty, the public, 92
 of sorrow, the, 374
 your purple shows your, 413
 Paths, of all the, 305
 of glory lead, 163
 of men, lies upon the, 138
 to glide, in the church-way, 282
 Pathway, from its present, 236
 may beat a, 214
 the star that lights a desert, 338
 through the strife, cleaves a, 390
 white, flashing o'er the, 23
 with those dreadful w's, don't strew
 your, 62
Patience, 298
 abusing of God's, 113
 constant anguish of, 109
 he stands waiting, with, 262
 is the honest man's revenge, 335
 must have had, wondrous, 414
 of her, and I want but, 278
 wins the race, 302
 with sech swellin' fellers, no, 156
Patient, 298
 dreading praise, 8
 eyes, perplexed and, 118
 showed us, there, 91
 Patriarchs of the infant world, with,
 334
 Patriot, art thou a man, a, 182
 the profession of a, 298
 too cool, for a, 141
Patriotism, 298
 Patriot's boast, such is the, 182
 Patriots all, true, 64
 Patron to advise, his mistaken, 397
 Pattens, with mop and, 296
 Patter, cheep, like little mice, her feet
 fell, 129
 of the rain, by the, 325
 Pattern is sold, the, 211
 of mine own thoughts, by the, 321

Paul, by robbing Peter he paid, 302
 I give it, 91
 preaches that Peter and, 26
Paunches, 298
Pauper, 298
 Pause, must give us, 98
 in the day's occupations, 50
 to parley or dissemble, 87
 Paved with good intentions, 193
 Pavements fanged with murderous
 stones, 387
 Paw is all the law, the lion's, 226
 Pay for one by one, ye must, 365
 for what they stole before, and,
 320
 full-weight-dollar debts with, 96
 her every farthing I owe her, I will,
 278
 I will be ever to, 65
 me for my pains, 104
 my debts to, 232
 no debts, words, 459
 the rate of his, 390
 our lives we, 177
 still, and yet, 65
 thy poverty, I, 311
 you some, and I will, 318
 Payment, too little, 189
 Pays all debts, 82
Peace, 298-300
 adieu, live in, 292
 a good war or a bad, 430
 among ourselves, a just and lasting,
 337
 and good will, 52
 and slept in, 185
 anger at, 208
 bread and, 35
 combine, when friendship, love and,
 442
 commerce and honest friendships, 6
 desires mere easy, 390
 first in, 132
 foe of, 143
 God gave her, 323
 henceforward, therefore be at, 433
 I knew, all the, 331
 in obscurity, in, 114
 its ten thousands, 431
 little blessed with the soft phrase of,
 380
 long, I find, 431
 lover of, 432
 makes a solitude and calls it, 373
 means of preserving, 432
 of God was in his looks, 75
 of the land, and the, 373
 out of pain, shall become, 78
 profession of the creed of, 42
 said that an unjust, 430
 so sweet, or, 217
 spirits of, where are, 181
 the strange, white solitude of, 369
 to pray, for this world's, 366
 to sleep, in, 84
 waits us, 333

Peace
 was never gentle lamb more mild,
 in, 432
 was slain, thrice my, 12
 went with them, 167
 where they should kneel for, 456
 Peaceable way for you, the most, 401
Peaceful, 300
 evening in, welcome, 116
 lake, pebble stirs the, 53
 shall I sleep, 84
 Peace-maker, your if is the only, 218
 Peacemakers, necessity, thou best of,
 279
 Peach that's got the yellers, like a, 256
 Peak to peak, from, 405
 Peaks, between the cold and barren,
 222
 of song, the long reaches of the, 207
 Peal of bells below, a single, 23
 on peal, how the great guns, 23
 Pealing anthem swells the note of
 praise, 10
 folded in the mist, 23
 loud again, now, 52
Pearl, 300
 and gold, barbaric, 107
 and gold, with pomp of, 353
 a sea of melting, 399
 heaps of, 102
 if all their sand were, 197
 in your foul oyster, as your, 183
 is gone, out of which the, 375
 prince he rises with his, 93
 the all, the, 375
 Pearls, pale glistening, 354
Peasant, 300
 has yielded, to the fate of the, 317
Peasantry, 300
 Peasants, from the hard hands of, 267
 Peat whiskey hot, 440
 Pebble, finding a smooth, 417
 into its depths like a, 173
 stirs the peaceful lake, 53
 underneath our feet, epics in each,
 460
 Peccadilloes are unknown, where, 367
 of all Piccadilly, 367
 Peck at the shells, the young shall, 97
 at, for daws to, 371
 birds best, 393
 in safeguard of their brood, doves
 will, 463
 Pecking the hand that hovers, 97
Pedigree, 300
 wi' a lang, 210
 Peeling, the fruit were scarce worth,
 386
 Peep about, and, 58
 of day, nest at, 25
 to what it would, can but, 202
 Peeping in at morn, the sun came, 330
 Peer, King Stephen was a worthy,
 387
 make me own this hind of princes,
 324

- Peered forth the golden windows of the
east, 393
- Peering in maps for ports and piers,
444
- Peers, fare like my, 78
- Peevish boy, ne'er a, 107
by being, 264
- Pegasus, a fiery, 187
- Peggie hawks nosegays from street to
street, 343
- Pelf*, 300
despite those titles, power and, 65
do anything for, 247
on all sides that give places or, 62
- Pembroke's mother, 180
- Pem*, 301
and ink, good at, 92
devise, wit, write, 466
glorious by my, 124
hard-nibbed, with a, 347
his nose was as sharp as a, 359
if of all words of tongue and, 346
may write, than the, 174
of all sad words of tongue or, 346
the poet's, 308
saddest of tongue or, 346
traced with his golden, 418
Tre, Pol and, 63
- Penalty and forfeit of my bond, 83
hath full relation to the, 213
- Penance for her sins, in, 208
- Pence, although he gave but, 266
- Pendent rock, a, 56
world, the, 90
- Pendulum, seizing the ever-swinging,
403
- Pensience*, 301
- Penned, conceived but never, 434
- Penniless lass, a, 210
- Penny*, 301
in purse, a, 65
sold for a, 130
- Pension*, 301
- Pent-house lid, hang upon his, 370
- Penury*, 301
- People*, 301
all exulting, the, 43
are free, his, 405
for the benefit of the, 289
golden opinions from all sorts of,
290
governed by grave magistrates, 59
government of the, 276
have made, laws which the, 289
he beckoned to the, 419
I am not of this, 4
necessary for one, 356
now-a-days, young, 469
of customers, raising up a, 361
officials are the trustees of the, 289
ought to guard their noses, 285
proud, to meet a, 299
ready enough, you find, 349
that make puns are like wanton
boys, 321
the duped, 106
- People*
the servants and agents of the, 289
the sunbeams, the gay notes that,
270
they that marry ancient, 254
who cannot afford to play cards for
money, 234
we shall meet the, 257
- People's blood, sucks and drains a, 64
gain, and the, 276
prayer, the, 98
- Peoples, wherever rise the, 144
- Peppercorn, I am a, 53
- Peppers, red, 32
- Pequot's ringing whoop, the, 181
- Perceive here a divided duty, 104
- Perceiving, in the art of, 54
- Perch, where eagles dare not, 106
- Perched and sat and nothing more,
325
- Perdition catch my soul, 239
- Perfect*, 302
days, then if ever come, 199
in our kind, were, 304
man, an honest and a, 127
may be, singly, 308
music unto noble words, like, 273
picture to see him lie, 96
wife, they make a, 443
woman nobly planned, a, 454
- Perfected, all mankind alike is, 318
by death, life is, 206
- Perfecteth it, friendly love, 222
- Perfection*, 302
dead, 128
lies in him, fullness of, 168
none must hope to find, 128
of reason, the law which is the, 327
retain that dear, 275
- Perfidious bark, fatal and, 18
- Perform, his wonders to, 154
it, thou mayst perhaps, 429
the Almighty's orders to, 388
- Perfume*, 302
on the violet, 152
that's all, 54
to pride, waits, 385
- Perfumed Paris, than like a, 28
- Perfumes of Arabia, all the, 169
- Peril*, 302
all for thee, before I, 127
all of man's, 21
at life's dear, 416
of water, wind and rocks, there is
the, 359
- Perilous edge of battle, 19
- Perils*, 302
- Periods fall on you, his, 314
- Perish, a hero, 38
all, whose breast, 35
as they died, or, 128
clasp or, 48
from the earth, shall not, 276
rather than let it, 431
rather, to, 90
Rome shall, 342

- Perish, shall never wane and, 276
 survive or, 366
 there too, or, 9
 Perished, the blithe days of boyhood,
 331
 there, the noblest thing which, 121
 Perishing unheard, 434
Perjures, 302
Perjury, 302
 Jove, but laughs at lovers', 302
 Permanent, better and more, 450
 Pernicious woman, O most, 452
 Perplexed and patient, 118
 in faith, but pure in deeds, 97
Persistence, 302
 Persevering ones, many of those, 92
 Persistency, secret of love's, 117
 Person of genius should marry a
 person of character, 254
 she could . . . marry, the best, 243
 Personage, there is another, 352
 Personal wrong, chafe as at a, 161
 Personality, infinite, 190
 Person's feelings, every, 129
 Persons die before they sing, 366
 divers paces with divers, 406
 Persuaded, quite, 51
 Persuasion and belief, in whom, 121
 Pert and chipper and sassy, 408
 Perturbed spirit, rest, 381
 Peruse, but underneath the rose, 413
 the traders, 413
 Pervading, the something, 308
Perversa, 302
 Perversity of thought, strange, 159
 Pestilence on him for a mad rogue, 341
 like one that has the, 239
 Petals kiss, I'll show you how, 203
 Petar, hoist with his own, 110
Peter, 302
 and Poule, preaches that, 26
 feared, twenty times was, 128
 I'll call him, 275
 Peterkin, quoth little, 425
 Peter's dome, the hand that rounded,
 39
 keys in wax, Saint, 347
 Petitioner for kisses, sweet, 204
 Petticoat, beneath her, 129
 courageous to, 68
 Petty conceit, sell us his, 67
 hope, haply lies, 73
 men, we, 58
 Pews of a tabernacle, through the,
 212
Phantom, 302
 of grisly bone, that, 78
Phantoms, 302
 Pharaoh's lean kine, 126
 Phase of ever-heightening life, every,
 224
 Pheasant-lords, these old, 231
 Pheasant's wing, one likes the, 108
 Phials, which were to be put in, 393
 Philip's house, from the rear of, 25
 Philosopher and friend, my guide, 167
 Philosopher that could endure the
 toothache, 413
 traced with his golden pen, 418
Philosophy, 303
 a little, inclineth man's mind to
 atheism, 14
 the glory of, 269
 Phoebus in his strength, bright, 316
 Phrase, a fico for the, 386
 of peace, little blessed with the soft,
 380
 that ancient Saxon, 157
Phrase, 303
Phyllis, 303
Physic, 303
 is for all diseases, 445
 must all follow this, 103
Physician, 303
 Physicians, quacks not, 347
 Physiognomies o' th' planets, i' th', 306
 Pia mater, the womb of, 258
 Piccadilly, a place where, 367
 the peccadilloes of all, 367
Pickaxe, 303
 Picked her pouch, and, 200
 out of ten thousand, 183
 shall have my pocket, 193
 the luscious food, they, 300
Pickers, 303
 Picket, has just relieved a, 384
 Picket's off duty, the, 311
 Pickle, smarting in lingering, 439
 Picks your pocket, while it, 212
Pickwickian, 303
Picture, 303
 a wretched, 123
 dreams cannot, 209
 grows, thought he, as the, 342
 he is a proper man's, 250
 in the book of time, bloodiest, 142
 let's see your, 69
 show you the, 69
 to see him lie, 96
 Pictures, as that of, 443
 with savage, 252
 Pie is freed, no man's, 8
 supped on dormouse, 96
 was in the largest public, 54
 Piece of beef and mustard, 22
 of twisty rag, for a, 420
 to see, thinks a faultless, 128
 Piecemeal on the rock, 28
Pieces, 303
 like a lock of hay, went to, 166
 Pierce, a sun will, 159
 Pierced the fearful hollow of thine ear,
 283
 Piercing cider, the, 53
 Piers and roads, for ports and, 444
 on its million, 152
 Pies, chattering, 25
 Piety nor wit, nor all your, 465
 than other people, no more, 52
 that practice of, 400
Pig, 304
 fat, and goose itself oppose, 322

- Pigeon tumbling, a, 219
 Pigs, erring souls as straying, 52
 squeak, as naturally as, 165
 Pike and gun, the holy text on, 329
 in, as if you thrust a, 398
 ye see, the speedy, 184
 Pilchards are to herrings, as, 190
 Pile, nor crackling, 155
 Piled stones, in, 29
 until all the wealth, 199
 Pilgrim grey, there Honour comes a,
 34
 Pilgrim's weeds, clad in a, 145
 Pilgrims be, we ourselves must, 281
 found, a rest for weary, 333
 in Plymouth the land of the, 308
 the home of the, 111
 Pilgrims' pride, land of the, 65
 Pillage, thought Christ went agin war
 an', 431
 Pillar of State, a, 85
 Pillars, on crystal, 267
Pillow, 304
 hard, when resty sloth finds the
 down, 437
 sighed upon a midnight, 242
 spread, and each calm, 167
 think of abandoning his, 210
 upon her lonely, 99
 Pills, I'm sick of, 363
Pilot, 304
 no thoughtful, 102
 still, yet lives our, 231
 Pilot's bell, to mind the, 329
 Pilots of the purple twilight, 59
 Pin, and pinned it wi' a siller, 231
 of his heart cleft, 118
 the web and the, 135
Pinch, 304
 as a lover's, 79
 he that never took a, 285
 of human dust, every, 115
 Pinched her feet, they, 208
 Pinches, knows so well where the shoe,
 361
 Pinder, that spiritual, 52
Pine, 304
 blessed be the evergreen, 49
 for my abode, the strong gods, 159
 her furnace crammed rosin and, 346
 though the body, 263
 who see pale mammon, 248
 Pined and wanted food, 182
 in thought, she, 298
 Pining for the spring, 343
 twenty years of, 208
 what is passion but, 63
 Pinion, the strongest plume in wis-
 dom's, 445
 uncouple that, 403
 Pinions, on mine ice-ribbed, 284
 swift on his downy, 370
 Pink of courtesy, the very, 65
 of perfection, the very, 302
 Pinned it wi' a siller pin, and, 231
 Pin's fee, set my life at a, 223
Piss, 304
 they screwed it up with, 208
 Pint of blood from your veins, better
 to lose a, 280
Pious, 305
 action, and, 88
 drops the closing eye requires, 35
 can say I am not, 247
 nor think I'm, 25
 Pipchin, Mrs., always used that form,
 62
Pipe, 305
 a short frail, 408
 but as the linnets sing, 226
 glorious in a, 408
 Pipes and whistles in his sound, 294
 Piping time of peace, in this weak, 300
 Pirates, I mean, 359
 Pit as well as better, they'll fill a, 312
 black as the, 376
 into one, 21
 of clay for to be made, a, 303
 underneath the bottomless, 178
 Pitch a ton, none could n't quicker, 249
 it reached an awful, 418
 my moving tent, yet nightly, 278
 they that touch, 401
 which flies the higher, 213
 with a voice of dolorous, 361
 Pitched into, the cat's, 44
 Pitchers have ears, 106
 Pitchfork, hay tossed from a, 166
 Piteous and profound, a sigh so, 363
 Pitfall, with, and with gin, 365
 Pith and marrow of a nation, the, 277
 and moment, of great, 61
 Pitied the man, but, 353
 to pity and be, 23
 Pities them, how I, 285
 then, what a thousand, 2
 Pitiful, it was, 182
 oh, pitiful, 42
 't was wondrous, 363
 Pitiful-pitiless knife, by the, 230
 Pittance that would scarcely pay, 317
Pity, 305
 a heart susceptible of, 262
 and be pitied, 23
 and perhaps forgive, 138
 but not in, 159
 for a horse o'er-driven, 187
 hath a tear for, 161
 his iron heart to, 406
 injury the gaoler to his, 192
 lovers rather more than seamen, 389
 may challenge double, 364
 tears of, 160
 them, that she did, 363
 them both and pity us all, God, 470
 then embrace, 425
 the sorrows of a poor old man, 375
 't is, 't is true, 415
 Pitying foe, a, 142
 Pity's sake, for poor, 82
Place, 305
 a, a party, or a thriving lie, 42

Place

according to the style of the, 403
 and blood, false pride in, 54
 and wealth, get, 266
 and takes, 216
 be bare for poverty, albeit the, 96
 beneath, upon the, 260
 by any means get wealth and, 266
 do not all go to one, 21
 fly by change of, 178
 I am nearing the, 78
 in her pride of, 121
 is empty, and feels her, 442
 is haunted, the, 69
 left for repentance, no, 332
 like home, no, 182
 my hand in thine, or, 127
 of high respect, yet a, 378
 of old, hearts that loved the, 175
 of rest, where to choose their, 462
 of that festive, 295
 or gold, the honour proof to, 185
 pace 'round the forbidden, 292
 shall serve, when time and, 13
 the mind is its own, 263
 there, and take your, 290
 there is, one, 114
 to lager bier, have given, 22
 what a quare-lookin', 16
 whatso'er the hour or, 274
 where 'e is gone, at the, 395
 where honour's lodged, in the, 36
 worth no worse a, 315
 Placed his foot before, and firmly, 136
 Places, and hold their, 289
 from many strange, 257
 his ship alongside, if he, 360
 or pelf, on all sides that give, 62
Plague, 306
 Miss, the mercer's, 361
 of all cowards, 66
 us, make instruments to, 425
 us worse, is there a vice can, 285
 Plagues a lover bears, of all the, 339
 but of all, good Heaven, 145
 itself, thus, 384
 of all, the greatest is untold, 30
Plain, 306
 and clear, what makes all doctrine,
 95
 and He will make it, 155
 an' flat, there you hev it, 431
 as way to parish church, 441
 as whisper, said as, 69
 blunt man, a, 291
 eagle stretched upon the, 106
 for were all, 376
 living and high thinking, 229
 tale shall put you down, how a, 396
 upon tables, make it, 345
 Plainest right, to do the, 54
 wrong, to undo the, 54
 plainness, so modest, 447
 Plains of the water, 18
 the wild mountains and luxuriant,
 217

Plains, wounded and left on Afghan-
 istan's, 373

Plain-song, 306

Plaint, pour out your praise or, 348
 Plaintiff, always find for the, 92
 Plaintiff's the man, I rather think, 92
 Plaintiffs or defendants, women, 455
 Plan, a head to, 173
 and measure, God's, 250
 and reforms his, 251
 but joined in the, 353
 condemned himself to follow out
 his, 321
 it is not a proper, 171
 obedient to some, 31
 save on some worn-out, 179
 the simple, 396
 the surest, 191
 thy purpose, trust or, 391
 was a part of his, 62

Planet, 306

not born under a rhyming, 336
 one, in a starless night, 462
 Planets, and all the, 216
 Planned, a perfect woman nobly, 454
 the excellent things we, 451

Plant, 306

is the ivy green, a dainty, 195
 of slow growth, a, 60
 the wound, helped to, 106
 to every thirsty, 101
 Planting, the wheat for this, 276
 Plants his footsteps in the sea, 154
 suck in the earth, 101
 Plaster, chalk and alum and, 35
 saints, men in barracks don't grow
 into, 349

when you should bring the, 374

Plates, pack o' rotten, 115

Plato and the swing of Pleiades, 207

Plaudits she may crave, win the, 449

Play, 306

Play, actions that a man might, 448
 and make good cheer, at Christmas,
 52
 a part, a stage where every man
 must, 463
 at, kings would not, 430
 by me, bathe in me, 247, 419
 cards for money, cannot afford to,
 234

come forth to, 71
 for love and money too, 241
 is done, the, 70
 is o'er, life's poor, 49
 like a cat at, 60
 on, if music be the food of love, 273
 run, they will not let my, 405
 so ill a part, to, 116
 the, I remember, pleased not, 45
 the devil, some, 285
 the hart ungalled, 84
 the housewife for this once, 188
 the spaniel, you, 378
 the swan, I will, 273
 the woman, to, 399

- Play, the woman with mine eyes, I
 could, 399
 upon me, you cannot, 305
 with souls, to, 378
 young barbarians all at, 181
 Played and loved, you've, 228
 around her elbow-chair, 450
 eat together, 224
 familiar, and, 288
 on, easier to be, 305
 with for bits of stone, he, 378
 Player, 307
 a poor, 411
 Players, all the men and women merely,
 383
 do, as many of your, 379
 playing at cards, two, 77
 see little or nothing, 379
 Playful spray, in thy, 73
 Playhouses, more tears are shed in,
 398
 Playing mad pranks, 224
 on the harp, talking is like, 397
 on the sea-shore, a boy, 417
 the Judas, 114
 with the shadows, the young fawns
 are, 469
 Playmate shares my beaker, no, 146
 Playmates, 307
 Plays and tumbles, a', 133
 an old tune on the heart, memory,
 258
 many parts, in his time, 383
 Plaything gives his youth delight, 49
 Playtime of the others, are weeping in
 the, 469
 Plea, necessity the tyrant's, 279
 so tainted and corrupt, what, 213
 the mightiest, for erring souls, 313
 Plead, expound and argue, he could,
 283
 for thee, this silent tongue shall, 411
 precedent will, 84
 Pleadingly and prayerfully, 340
 Pleads admission to our hearts, 85
 Pleas for John Doe, some draw, 146
 indite, and the, 455
 Pleasance, youth is full of, 5
 Pleasant in man, 1
 future howe'er, 147
 place, Utopia is a, 383
 sure, to see one's name, 30
 the snaffle of courtship, 253
 to make thy riches, 336
 to severe, from, 162
 vices, and of our, 425
 weaving nets, 't is, 280
 Please, 307
 age lends the graces that are sure to,
 94
 books cannot always, 31
 coy and hard to, 453
 his grandam, to, 372
 love, studious how to, 234
 me best, old fashions, 126
 the certainty to, 443
 Please
 thee with my answers, 10
 Pleased, he knew when he, 145
 not the million, 45
 to give ten thousand ducats, 325
 to the last, 27
 with a rattle, 49
 with the danger, 304
 Pleasing, anxious being, this, 139
 more, more quaint, 161
 of a lute, the lascivious, 432
 punishment that women bear, the,
 456
 Pleasure, 307
 a draught of heavenly, 402
 after pain, 16
 at the helm, 470
 by, passed all, 321
 drinking is the soldier's, 16
 fills up, when, 116
 for no man's, 39
 full measure of all your, 329
 has aye one rapturous, 462
 have neither pain nor, 369
 I live in, 227
 in the act, 103
 in the house, there's little, 244
 in the pathless woods, there is a, 457
 is as great, doubtless the, 47
 is comparable, no, 415
 lark-like nests upon the ground, 316
 may give a shock of, 435
 meet, youth and, 71
 on their lordships', 71
 some to, 325
 sweet the, 16
 ta'en, where is no, 391
 that he gives him bread, the same,
 12
 thence which flows, the, 285
 the rills of, 403
 to be drunk, 102
 to come, you have an immense, 358
 to the spectators, because it gave,
 321
 what dreams of, 367
 with instruction, 193
 Pleasures and palaces, 182
 and seize the, 227
 doubling his, 443
 for your choosing, two, 306
 might, these, 237
 my, are not now, 331
 prove, we will all the, 235
 what cares and, 338
 Pledge, 307
 of a lower sphere, 179
 the universe in wine, 101
 with mine, I will, 99
 Pleiades, Plato and the swing of, 207
 Plenishing, comfortless for lack of, 96
 Plentiful as blackberries, if reasons
 were as, 327
 Plenty, 307
 in delay there lies no, 239
 that can, there's, 413

- Plies corruption's trade, 64
 Plods his weary way, 69
 Plot, and some poor, 182
 this blessed, 112
 Plough goeth every Sunday, his, 421
 or sail, what avail the, 143
 the, the axe, the mill, 212
Ploughman, 307
 homeward plods, 69
 wanders in all lands. Death the, 79
 Plover from the marshes calling, the, 384
Pluck, 307
 a crow together, 67
 away, nor even rashly, 120
 this flower safety, we, 280
 you out of the crannies, 135
 Plucked and shorn, being, 103
 for violets, 426
 not harshly, 228
 their own feathers, 106
 up kisses by the roots, 204
 Plucking the grass, 444
 Plucks dead lions by the beard, 423
 justice by the nose, liberty, 199
 Plum, a cherry and a fig, 162
 give it a, 162
Plume, 308
 in wisdom's pinion, the strongest, 445
 who have lent his, 106
 Plumes, like tossing, 184
 Plum-porridge, their best and dearest friend, 322
 Plunder, he shared in the, 353
 lust and, 143
 Plundered, profaned, 188
 Plunge, a beggar he prepares to, 93
 with all your fears, 79
Plutarch, 308
 Plying her needle and thread, 360
Plymouth, 308
 Pocket knife, that magic tool, the, 467
 picked, shall have my, 193
 wear prayer-books in my, 372
 while it picks your, 212
 Pockets trimming, their husband's, 449
Poem, 308
 is marred, many a, 109
Poet, 308
 begs, your, 349
Poetic, 308
 souls, delight in prose insane, 309
Poetry, 309
 angling is somewhat like, 10
 music and art, without, 63
 Poetry-writing, plain hoss-sense in, 309
 Poet's muse, the, 217
Poets, 309
 prose, like blank verse, 424
 sing, 123
 styled, by, 232
 write of, which, 130
Point, 309
 affords, such pity as my rapier's, 305
 a moral, to, 274
 and defies its, 191
 do n't put too fine a, 446
 feel I had gained a, 197
 of order, rose to a, 350
 touched the highest, 122
 Point-blank from the mouth of a woman, 283
 Pointer's feet, blood on your, 148
 Pointers, worse housed than your hacks and your, 323
 Points, commas and, 67
 in the adventure of the diver, 93
Poison, 309
 his antidotes are, 303
 nor steel nor, 223
 to men's souls, 158
 truth, can, 412
 us, if you, 197
 Pokes, an' into nobody's tater-patch, 356
 Poking the fire all alone, to be, 441
 Pol and Pen, by Tre, 63
 Pole, from Portsmouth to the, 408
 Indus to the, 216
 so tall to reach the, 263
 the magnetic needle to the, 279
 to pole, beloved from, 369
 to pole, diffused from, 161
 to pole, it flies from, 262
 to pole, it spreads from, 216
 to pole, spread the truth from, 216
 traverse the, 112
 trembling vassal of the, 60
 true as the needle to the, 88
 turning to the, 245
 Policy, any cause of, 161
 honesty is the best, 183
 tyrants from, 328
 Polished manners, improves our parts with, 234
 Polite, never mentions hell to ears, 178
 to think thet killin' ain't, 131
 Politeness, how well I speak of Scotch, 352
 Political bonds, to dissolve the, 356
 Politician who is clean, the, 310
 wise, makes the, 57
Politicians, 310
 the most practical of all, 310
 the whole race of, 162
Politics, 310
 than it has with, 61
Pomp, 310
 and boast, all earthly, 228
 and circumstance, 125
 let the candied tongue lick absurd, 412
 of beauty reigns, nature in all the, 217
 of pearl and gold, with, 353
 of power, 163
 of woe, exhausts the, 410
 of yesterday, all our, 139

- Pomp*
 what is, 89
Pond, like a standing, 291
Ponder well what that shall be, 465
Pondered, while I, 261
Pool, and dreaming, 419
Poor, 310
 a backward steward, for the, 248
 and lowly must work their passage,
 176
 are prolific, the, 413
 feud of rich and, 130
 for a bribe, too, 141
 for bread, sold to the, 35
 house, dwells like a miser in a, 183
 if thou art rich, thou'rt, 336
 indeed, and makes me, 275
 is the man in debt, 82
 laws grind the, 214
 lone woman, 230
 man, a blind man is a, 27
 man loved the great, 341
 man's right in the law, like a, 214
 men, when yule is cold, 132
 rich gifts wax, 421
 the exchequer of the, 401
 to do him reverence, none so, 335
 to relieve the old, 149
 to the wandering, 242
 unequal laws for rich and, 115
 whether he be rich or, 248
 who aideth the, 181
Poorest comer, by the, 177
 man may in his cottage, 44
Poor-house, 310
Pop, the toads went, 372
Pope, 310
Poppy, sauce of syrup of, 96
Porch, at my cottage, 162
 disgrace, the, 52
Porcupine, making a woman like a,
 304
 upon the fretful, 381
Pork, 310
Porridge, 310
 pray a month with mutton and, 312
Port, his was the lofty, 316
 in every, a mistress find, 347
 is near, the, 43
 for men, 34
 or bay, in some near, 73
 pride in their, 316
 the lazy gossips of the, 161
Portal, nor attempt the future's, 281
 we call death, whose, 76
Portals foul, and, 367
Portents, more filled with signs and,
 165
Porter and gentleman, 21
 good stout old English, 440
 with a good old, 149
Portia's counterfeit, fair, 303
Portion, he wales a, 464
 of a good man's life, best, 201
 of the human race, 103
 to fill a certain, 123
Portioned, lands were fairly, 341
Portraits, man with the gallery of
 family, 124
Ports and piers and roads, for, 444
 not bays and broad-armed, 385
Portsmouth to the pole, from, 408
Positivists, 311
Possess the field, but for you, 391
Possessed, but first I have, 233
 joys I have, 221
 of shaving-materials, who is, 464
Possessing, too dear for my, 125
Possession, while they can keep, 170
Possessions and military posts, 112
Possibilities, 311
'Possum, dar's de banjo an' de, 281
Post, and win the, 344
 breast that fears not danger's, 145
 evil news rides, 281
 firm at his dangerous, 304
 is not at his, 132
 of honour is a private station, 424
 pachas are all at their, 63
 was driven into her breast, this, 388
Posterity, 311
Postern of a small needle's eye, 42
Posthumous man, 115
Postman or the bore, can keep out
 death, the, 31
Pot of ale and safety, 6
 of beer, in a, 310
 of beer, no objection to a, 110
 the three-hooped, 130
 were not I a little, 50
 who is the potter . . . and who the,
 311
Potations, banish long, 32
 banish, strong, 32
Potato could not flourish at its root,
 wisdom's old, 445
Potatoes, 311
 two boiled, 349
Potato-patch pokes, an' into nobody's,
 356
Potent in potting, most, 112
Potomac, 311
Pots, dishes, pans, 16
 of ale, take the size of, 6
 the luckless, 178
Potter, 311
 the hand then of the, 178
Potter's clay, if we are only as the, 107
 hand, clay bleeding and aching in
 the, 107
Potting, most potent in, 112
Pouch, and picked her, 200
 on side, and, 294
Poultice comes, silence like a, 364
Pound, driven to church as to the
 parish, 52
 of flesh, thy, 134
 of that same merchant's, 134
Pound were baith for me, the croun
 and the, 68
Pounds a year, in three hundred, 122
 a year, I've a hundred, 61

- Pounds a year, two hundred, 95
 eighteen thousand, 42
 seven hundred, and possibilities, 311
- Pour, and will, 39
 forth the cheering wine, 445
 this concealed man, thou mightst,
 383
- Poured in her lap all gems, 107
 the fiery Hollands in, 181
 the wine, before I, 194
 thick and fast the burning words,
 419
- Pouring forward, went, 271
 without stint, 27
- Poverty, 311
 albeit the place be bare for, 96
 hunger and dirt, in, 361
 nothing in, 195
- Pow, 311
- Powder, 311, 312
 as a spark to the, 389
- Powder-cart, git forrid sometimes
 upon a, 431
- Power, a, to which, 112
 and earthly, 260
 and pelf, despite those titles, 65
 and search the heavens for, 402
 and skill, who has the, 450
 and war, 164
 a slowly-dying, 18
 can stay him, what, 406
 divine, what, 58
 he is king who has the, 202
 infinite in, 154
 in place and, 305
 in Venice, there is no, 315
 i' the truth of the cause, 417
 knowledge itself is a, 206
 not exempted from her, 212
 not now in fortune's, 97
 of beauty, the, 20
 of blessing thee, the, 27
 of grace, the, 274
 oh, for a forty-parson, 190
 oh wad some, 355
 pain's resistless, 175
 that has made and preserved us, 276
 that pities me, that, 305
 the force of temporal, 260
 the pomp of, 163
 there never yet was human, 467
 the seeds of godlike, 157
 they should take who have the, 396
 to bite, sorrow hath less, 375
 to hurt, the proper, 14
 to place and, 305
 to quiet, such songs have, 374
 to save, hast, 84
 to tell, one hath, 178
 upon the past has, 221
 with triumph and, 392
- Powerful of the earth, the, 334
- Power-house, 312
- Powers, and exercise their, 289
 by lightning's vivid, 26
 can ne'er be equal, 241
- Powers, deriving their just, 161
 equal in full-blown, 318
 of the earth, among the, 356
 tarnish all your boasted, 58
 we lay waste our, 463
 which God for use had given, 142
- Practical politics must not be con-
 strued, 310
- Practice, mere prattle without, 382
 of piety, that, 401
 taught as, but such as, 445
- Practise to deceive, first we, 82
 to deceive, I will not, 82
- Practised, 312
- Prairie Belle took fire, if ever the, 329
- Praise, 312
 and endless theme of, 236
 and prayer, faithful work is, 459
 and thine be all the, 429
 and when it could not, 411
 be given, to Mary Queen the, 369
 damn with faint, 71
 few sons attain the, 367
 from God, take that, 156
 from those who spoke her, 26
 heaven in their own way, 217
 him, not to, 341
 hypocrisy, power to chant thy, 190
 indeed, is, 11
 it brings, the, 206
 joyful in my, 104
 my, will be your proudest theme,
 237
 not blame, dreading, 8
 of art, seeking not the, 466
 of the virtuous woman, 451
 or plaint, pour out your, 348
 ourselves, however we do, 454
 still pleased to, 46
 swells the note of, 10
 the Lord, and, 365
 to hear our noble England's, 111
 who merit, 332
- Praised me at a time, he, 312
 unenvied, and, 385
- Praises God, earth, 154
- Praising, railing and, 324
 the rose that all are, 342
- Pranks, playing mad, 224
- Prate in puling strain, I cannot, 233
 of hell and heretics, 217
- Prattle, mere, without practice, 382
- Praty-skins, ashes and, 16
- Pray, 312
 because 'tis lucky for the boats, 244
 fervently do we, 199
 for grace, I, 413
 for mercy, we do, 260
 for this world's peace to, 366
 for wisdom yet, 330
 the Lord my soul to keep, 370
 remained to, 352
 then let us, 38
 with you, I will not, 41
- Prayed, 313
 a lot, he, 314

- Prayed*
the men that fought and, 181
the prayer of all mankind, he who,
313
- Prayer*, 313
and he made his, 136
as love's wild, 366
doth teach, that same, 260
erects a house of, 87
every syllable a, 340
faithful work is praise and, 459
for those who love us, and a, 363
hush that followed the, 55
if ever fondest, 125
lest the devil cross my, 87
no bribe or, 274
that follows after, 374
the people's, 98
to, 154
to a wordless, 88
to Himmel, take a liddle, 351
to sully your pure, 348
to thee I make my, 155
what's in, 260
- Prayer-books*, beads and, 49
in my pocket, wear, 373
- Prayers*, 313, 314
cannot appease thee, 15
a few more, 222
for vengeance, weary of your, 433
I consider faith and, 120
of love, 160
they seldom say their, 259
your sighs and, 74
- Prayeth*, 313, 314
- Praying*, 314
dumbly, as if, 169
for her, loving her, 243
God will save thy sailor, 347
hands, then with, 255
the yearning back of the, 313
- Prays* for love, when it, 235
- Preach* again, as never sure to, 314
an' could na, 263
I wish to, 389
for this men write, speak, 123
upon a morning breezy, 151
who please, they may, 444
- Preached*, 314
he practised what he, 312
- Preacher*, 314
cries, the sacred, 227
- Preachers*, 315
Preaches in her gown, a wife who, 295
that Peter and Poule, 26
Preaching down a daughter's heart, 73
Preachment, made a, 85
Precedence, allay the good, 41
- Precedent*, 315
the codeless myriad of, 214
to precedent, from, 144
will plead, 84
- Precedents*, shelter him with noble and
right-reverend, 92
- Precept*, a familiar, 193
- Precincts* of the cheerful day, 139
- Precious* as the stuff they sell, half so,
426
jewel, to barter away that, 42
souls, six, 72
stone, this, 112
the more, for the struggles, 111
Precise, than when art is too, 364
- Preferment*, 315
Preferred before a just war, is to be,
430
in his heart, the least ringlet, 339
Preferring you before her father, 189
Pregnant with celestial fire, 109
Prejudice, by the grey weeds of, 446
Prejudices, and Scotch, 352
Preoccupateth it, fear, 77
Prepare to shed them now, 399
Prepared for war, to be, 432
Prepares it for another guest, 401
Presbyterian, true blue, 'twas, 329
- Prescient*, 315
Prescribed, all but the page, 127
Presence, made better by their, 50
civilizes ours, sex whose, 54
glowed, with his, 87
of a Maker, in the dread, 115
the sun from their, 284
within our, 115
- Present* state, their, 127
- Presentiment*, 315
Presentment, the counterfeit, 303
upon the heels of my, 30
- Preservation* of the general govern-
ment, the, 299
- Preserved* in Milton's or in Shake-
speare's name, 458
the Federal Union, it must be, 420
us a nation, made and, 276
- Preserving* peace, means of, 432
- President*, 315
Presiding, o'er his life, 443
- Press*, 315
and quill, freedom of the, 110
free, 142
made at me through the, 427
not a falling man, 121
thee, other arms may, 331
the life from out young hearts, 296
the rue for wine, 402
too close in church and mart, 220
where ye see my white plume, 308
- Pressed* once more the lifeless head,
109
the earth upon her corpse was, 388
the lips that he has, 252
- Presses*, on, still on he, 406
- Pressing* close, a thousand knights are,
179
- Pressures* past, all forms, all, 331
- Presume*, 315
not God to scan, 250
thy bolts to throw, 71
to lay their hand, 12
- Presuming*, 'ould be, 283
- Presumption* on to-morrow's dawn,
man's, 411

- Pretence, are their just, 67
 good without, 452
 Prettiest doll in the world, the, 96
 Pretty, but is it art, 13
 creature, drink, 101
 looks, puts on his, 165
 maid, my, 246
 quarrel, the quarrel is a very, 323
 thing man is, what a, 251
 well, considering, I'm, 62
 wit, I have a, 447
 Prevail, looking ill, 294
 with me, if wishes would, 446
 Prevailed above the magistrate, the
 man, 245
 with double sway, 352
 Prevails, when vice, 424
 Prevaricate, Ralpho, thou dost, 325
 Prevent the long aimed blow, 385
 Prey at fortune, to, 168
 expects his evening, 470
 for prey, to barter, 10
 must have, 256
 surprise the finny, 168
 that on him, 134
 to all, yet a, 462
 to dumb forgetfulness a, 139
 to hastening ills a, 300
 were every nation's, 157
 where eagles, wrens make, 106
 Preys do rouse, to their, 282
 on herself, 33
 Priam, food for vermin, like, 89
 Price, 315
 a gem of countless, 73
 a little below cost, 175
 earth gets its, 176
 every kiss has a, 253
 no, is set on the lavish summer, 177
 of admiralty, if blood be the, 113
 of apostasy, were the, 416
 of chains and slavery, at the, 217
 of many a crime untold, 157
 of pork, you raise the, 310
 the, too high, 91
 Prick and Rosalind, must find love's,
 343
 and sting her, to, 270
 me off, how if honour, 184
 us, if you, 197
 Pricking her fingers, 304
 of my thumbs, by the, 404
 Pricks me on, honour, 184
 Pride, 315, 316
 a decent, 396
 alone, who stands in his, 286
 and worse ambition, till, 7
 and spite of, 338
 a Roman knows, that, 285
 a tyrant throned in lonely, 419
 blush of woman's, 409
 glows with faith and, 173
 he that is low no, 97
 in place and blood, false, 54
 is his own glass, 320
 land of the Pilgrims', 65
- Pride*
 local jealousies and, 110
 most provoked by, 319
 my high-blown, 153
 not the breath of his, 386
 of freedom, in all the, 217
 of place, in her, 121
 of their race, for the, 373
 onward with a secret, 159
 passion and, were to her soul un-
 known, 453
 pomp and circumstance, 125
 sweetness void of, 128
 the banner of our, 17
 their country's, 300
 wafts perfume to, 385
 with coy submission, modest, 391
 with folly and with, 449
 Prides, a host of, 316
 Priest, 316
 at her altars, a, 63
 hath his fee, the, 176
 I tell thee, churlish, 426
 Priests, lawyers, 218
 the selling do, 47
 Prime, having lost but once your, 254
 time, 115
 Primer, armed with his, 352
 Primeval race was run, long after thy,
 10
 this is the forest, 139
 Primrose, 316
 Primroses, 316
 Prince, 317
 as the subject owes the, 454
 he rises with his pearl, 93
 who nobly cried, the, 73
 Princely counsel in his face, 85
 Prince's name, stand in the, 422
 ransom in the pearl, left a, 300
 Princess, 317
 and lords are but the breath of
 kings, 183
 and lords may flourish, 300
 are come home again, 112
 ever ranking himself with, 388
 peer, this hind of, 324
 to act, 383
 were privileged to kill, 272
 Principle, are rebels from, 328
 I don't believe in, 193
 Principles I glory, as to my, 42
 the refuge of free, 111
 your jarring sects unite, 162
 Print, 317
 I put into, 386
 them on the moon's pale beam, 450
 to see one's name in 30
 Printers, 317
 have last, 31
 Printing, 317
 Prints my letters, this, 36
 Prior, 317
 Prison, 318
 came the hero from his, 351
 on each hand, a palace and a, 424

Prison

so I were out of, 261
 Prisoner, make me no, 318
 takes his valour, 101
 Prisoner's gaze, obstruct the, 262
 pleasing dream, liberty, the, 217
 Prison-house, the secrets of my, 380
 Private end, served no, 385
 ends, by their, 111
 station, post of honour is a, 424
 Privatest of men's affairs, 120
 Privilege, anger hath a, 9
 to live, but only they have, 424
 Privileged, Princes were, 272
 Privy Councillors of God, pseudo, 347
Prize, 318
 a sot, but their, 462
 he'd caught, the, 342
 if solid happiness we, 182
 itself, the wicked, 289
 left to, 91
 more than all to an Englishman,
 dear, 286
 o' death in battle, for the great, 19
 them, when we learn to, 394
 unseduced by the, 120
 we sought is won, the, 43
 whose loves I, 69
 who misses or who wins the, 150
 Prizes you're running, if when for
 life's, 220
 Problem given, he'll solve you any, 467
 Proceed ad infinitum, 134
 Proceedings, and the subsequent, 350
 Process, they form the, 455
 of the suns, widened with the, 322
 Proclaim, their great Original, 132
 Proclaimed through our host, 156
 Proclaims the man, the apparel oft,
 11
Procrastination, 318
 Proctors, with prudes for, 162
 Produce, the vineyard's best, 288
 Produces noble ends and uses, noble
 thought, 284
 Product distilled from molasses, the,
 344
 Production, man is a carnivorous, 256
 Productive of the greatest minds, 41
 Profanation, but in the less foul, 196
 Profane, yet 't is, 394
 Profaned and disinherited, 188
 Profess, that I may, 189
Profession, 318
 of a patriot, the, 298
 of the creed of peace, 42
 they hold up Adam's, 150
 Professors, of mair use to the, 212
 Profit by their example, may, 414
 ere her cause bring fame and, 34
 grows, no, 391
 to receive countenance and, 318
 Profitless, falls into mine ears as, 64
 Profits nobody, ill blows the wind
 that, 444
 Progeny of learning, a, 215

Progress, 318

Progression, change is the watchword
 of, 46
 Project, eight years upon a, 393
 may at first sight appear a, 361
 Prologue to his sleep, the, 100
 Promethean fire, the right, 118
Promise, 318
 howe'er we, 124
 lies, the land of, 159
 never more to disobey, fain, 429
 who broke no, 385
 yet, never saw I, 308
 Promised on a time, I was, 335
Promises, 319
 made, 215
 Promising with smiles, or, 361
 Promontory, or blue, 56
 Prompter of invention, surest, 279
 Prompter's bell, slow falling to the, 70
 Prone to weeping, I am not, 438
 Pronounced her woman, he then, 449
Pronouns, 319
 interjections, verbs, 389
 Proof against their enmity, I am, 301
 and on the, 195
 bring his merit to the, 187
 in some wild hour, and learn by,
 465
 itself would have earned him, than
 ever, 287
 through the night, gave, 17
 Proofs, his, his publishers and
 printers, 317
 of holy writ, strong as, 195
 strong, they have, 376
 Prop, when you do take the, 223
 Propagate and rot, 306
 Propensity, almost irresistible heredi-
 tary, 102
 to stick, has a, 114
 Proper jest, pass your, 67
 man's picture, he is a, 250
 mate, choose not alone a, 254
 plan, it is not a, 171
 power to hurt, 14
 time to marry, but, 254
Property, 319
 of easiness, a, 70
 or his labour, with his, 338
 Prophecy, protest that is also, 188
Prophecy, 319
Prophet, 319
 God and the, 63
 Prophetic, runs a thrill of joy, 143
 Prophet's paradise, sigh for the, 44
 Prophets, I do n't pan out on the, 330
 blazoned on the panes, the, 291
 Proposal, to a woman with such a, 283
Propose, 319
 Proposes, but God disposes, man, 115
 Proposition, the truth of its own fun-
 damental, 8
 Propped, with one of timber's, 216
 Proprietor lives in Paternoster Row,
 the, 294

- Prose*, 319
 and verse is merely, 424
 insane, delight in, 309
 is verse, 424
 poets like blank verse, 424
 run mad, not poetry but, 309
 't is not even, 424
 what others say in, 424
 whose, is grand verse, 424
- Prosper*, 319
 treason doth never, 414
I'spered, when it is past and, 414
I'sperity, a jest's, 196
 doth best discover vice, 427
 I wish you all manner of, 397
 she makes a scourge of past, 265
 that shadowed us in our, 3
I'sperity's the very bond of love, 240
I'sperous, 319
 to be just, 't is, 34
I'sperers, for the world, 111
I'rostrate, let me fall, 397
I'rotect her from all ills, 189
 it now, and I'll, 457
I'rotection of Divine Providence, the, 307
I'rotector, in your God the, 144
I'rotest, a, that is also prophecy, 188
I'rotectant succession and, 170
 Protested, he blamed and, 353
- Protest*, 319
 Proteus, have sight of, 293
 Protracted life, 221
- Proud*, 319, 320
 and lower the, 141
 heart breaks, fret till your, 144
 his name, 65
 mad, but not defiant, 244
 man's contumely, 323
 of a vast extent of flimsy lines, 353
 of thee, O nose, I am as, 285
 shall be, all the, 334
 the Englishman is, 90
 the spirit of mortal be, 269
 to importune, too, 141
 to meet a people proud, 299
 Prouter for it, ay I'm the, 86
 Proudly, more, than to die, 351
 question ours ere you, 58
 we hailed, 17
- Prove*, 320
 when I doubt, 195
- Proved* false again, 95
 it, said there was no matter and, 256
 to thy face, it will be, 317
- Proverb*, 320
 goes, the hare of whom the, 423
 never stale, 126
 to thine heart, take the, 434
 you know the, 260
- Proverbs*, as she is described in the, 451
 of Solomon, in the, 285
 patch grief with, 165
 Proves by thumps upon your back, 405
- Providence*, 320
 and courage never abandon, 373
 their guide, and, 462
 then Bill let us thank, 347
 Provoke the silent dust, 421
 Provoked by pride, the proud are
 always most, 319
 not soon, 84
 Provokes the world to arms, gold, 158
 Provoketh thieves, beauty, 21
 Provok'st, that thou oft, 80
 Prow, youth on the, 470
 Prudent, 'tis thought among the, 323
- Prudes*, 320
 for proctors, with, 162
- Prunello* the rest is all but leather or, 465
- Pry* on every side, and, 307
 that out of a Boston man, you
 couldn't, 188
- Psalm*, like the close of an angel's
 374
 the hundredth, 10
 up in the spire, send the, 244
Psalter, the full heart's a, 173
Psyche's friend becomes her lover,
 when, 242
Phthisic, helps the headache, cough
 and, 445
- Public*, a man pays to the, 46
 business, no, 54
 care, and, 85
 departments, with all the, 54
 haunt, life exempt from, 3
 officers are the servants, 289
 officials trustees of the people, 289
 opinion, in war the moral element
 and, 431
 path of life is dirty, 92
 pie, war in the largest, 54
 rout, where meet a, 253
 spirit ends, all, 305
 tart, in the smallest, 54
- Publican*, 320
 Published in Catherine Street, the
 paper is, 294
- Publishers*, 320
 his, and printers, his proofs, 317
 Publishing, of loudly, 351
 Puddle, at a slop or a, 297
 Puffed where'er winds rise, 408
 Puffs away from thence, being
 angered, 444
- Puissant* nation, a noble and, 277
- Puling*, to speak, 239
- Pull* a crow, you and I must, 67
 his weight, to, 54
 the thorn, to, 402
- Pulled* out, with a single hair, 168
- Pulse* ablaze, and the, 204
 of care, the restless, 374
 of life, on the, 86
 of racing oars, the measured, 287
- Pulses* leap, the, 470
 of the stars, they'll feel the, 306
 when your castigated, 324

- Pulses' tardiness or quickness, 363
 Pulsing it again through them, 277
 Pun, rejoiced in a, 197
Punch, 321
 Punctual, are very apt and, 122
 Punishment, deserve not, 157
 new, what a, 115
 oftenest of all a, 102
 that women bear, the pleasing, 456
 thy nature will endure, the, 450
 Punishments the scroll, how charged
 with, 126
Puns, 321
 Punster, said a, 423
 Puny head, on your, 108
 Purchase their good will, by service
 long to, 455
 Purchased, as to be, 217
 at an infinite rate, 117
 Purdon, here lies poor Ned, 168
 Pure, all women, 150
 as snow, as, 42
 because my heart is, 12
 gold for what he lent him, 82
 hold on to the, 55
 in deeds, but, 97
 neither strong nor, 146
 the, the bright, the beautiful, 88
 the real Simon, 364
 the statesman, 104
 Purer laws, with . . . 252
 science, of, 252
 Purest oar, the . . . from the hot-
 test furnace, 41
 Purest ray, many a gem of, 149
Purgatory, 321
 Purge and leave sack, I'll, 346
 away, which war alone can, 431
 the land, we would, 133
 Purged away, are burnt and, 380
 Puritan anthem, the grand old, 10
Puritans, 321
 stern-eyed, 31
Purity, 321
 and truth, brightness, 452
 Purple and gold, gleaming in, 14
 shows your path, 413
 twilight, pilots of the, 59
Purpose, 321, 322
 a preacher who speaks to the, 314
 can cite Scripture for his, 353
 can there be, what, 265
 fair to no, 462
 for the sole, 361
 have clouds o'ercast thy, 391
 infirm of, 70
 lofty of, 54
 of the law, the intent and, 213
 pushes his prudent, 251
 should not fail with me, my, 446
 was strong in moral, 269
 to be dressed in an opinion, 291
 Purposed, whose end is, 157
 Purposes, can execute their airy, 381
 he lives no more, to our, 278
 the Almighty has his own, 6
- Purpos*, 322
 a penny in, 65
 a pride of, 316
 can buy, as thy, 11
 in silken or in leather, 359
 the inside of your, 158
 who steals my, 275
 Pursue, more than heaven, 61
 Pursued betimes, small habits well,
 167
 further than death, can vengeance
 be, 424
 Pursuing, a love-lorn heart, 458
 still achieving, still, 2
 Push us from our stools, 90
 Pushes his prudent purpose, 251
 us on to the windowless inn, 406
 Pushing away the Atlantic Ocean, 296
 Puss gentleman, a fine, 54
 while folks are in their beds, 44
 Put a girdle round about, 152
 a head on him, for to, 171
 it back half an hour, 434
 it on again, 361
 it on your finger first, since I, 338
 it to the issue, I'll, 187
 it to the touch, dares not, 126
 on his clothes, when he, 274
 out to sea, when I, 17
 that in, 204
 to the worse, knew truth, 415
 too fine a point to your wit, don't,
 446
 too fine point upon it, not to, 309
 you down, how a plain tale shall,
 396
 Puts forth the tender leaves, 164
 Puttied up with tar, pack o' rotten
 plates, 115
 Puttock's nest, the partridge, 41
 Puzzled all our kith and kin, it, 418
 Puzzles the will, 79
Pygmies, 322
 Pyramid, under a star -ypointing, 29
Pyramids, 322
 are pyramids in vales, 322
 virtue alone outbuilds the, 322
 Pythagoras, to hold opinion with, 378

Q

- Quacking only gives it an ill savour, 52
 Quacks, not physicians, 347
 Quadrangular of diamond form, spots,
 88
 Quaff this kind nepenthe, 280
 Quaffed too quickly, his (cup) had
 been, 464
 Quaffs her paly stream, 101
 Quaint, more, more pleasing, 161
 Quake to hear, that tyranny shall, 419
 to hear, words that tyrants, 419
 Quaker fellow as often 'as tow'd ma
 this, 267
 Qualify, absence seemed my flame to, 2

- Quality*, 322
and all, 125
never sees a good, 70
of mercy, the, 260
of the liquor, and the, 403
true-fixed and resting, 62
- Quarrel*, 322, 323
and detested a, 308
greatly to find, 164
honourable, and his, 45
just, hath his, 12
sudden and quick in, 373
there is no true valour, in a false, 423
- Quarrelled*, 323
with a man, thou hast, 322
- Quarreller*, he's a great, 323
- Quarrelling*, 323
as addle as an egg for, 322
wilt tutor me from, 322
- Quarrels*, 323
Romans in Rome's, 341
thy head is as full of, 322
- Quarry*-slave, go not like the, 227
- Quart* of ale, 6
- Quarter* toward the artemoon, another, 434
- Quarto* page, a beautiful, 293
- Queen*, 323
and every lass a, 469
and faith, fought for, 105
an' Gawd save the, 301
at length apparent, 268
Bess, image of good, 157
Elizabeth, no scandal about, 351
for life, ev'ry lady would be, 325
of crown, of, 370
of the world, the, 58
o' the May, I'm to be, 256
sent word, a, 276
thou sat'st a, 342
upon a card, insipid as the, 193
- Queen's* command, gave up their lives at the, 373
- Queens* and states, kings, 368
- Queer*, 323
Queerest little craft, 73
Queer-looking place, what a, 16
- Quell*, the vengeance blood alone could, 423
thy soul, no foreign foe could, 112
- Quench* it, she took to, 71
rivers cannot, 131
or but allay, you would, 327
- Quenched* a lamp, if thou hast, 149
- Question* everything, the right to, 8
his brute, 147
hopelessly, I put this, 320
is not marriage an open, 253
Mars, they'll, 306
of despair, the hurried, 107
or reply, not thine nor mine to, 357
ours, ere you proudly, 58
staying no longer, 345
that is the, 19
thy soul to-night for me, 127
- Question* with the wolf, may as well use, 448
- Questions*, 323
that Heaven rains down, 8
- Quick* as is the wit it gives, 46
as lightning in the breech, 36
bosoms is a hell, quiet to, 323
now bourgeons every maze of, 372
- Quickly*, well it were done, 96
- Quickness*, pulses' tardiness or, 363
- Quiddities*, thy quips and thy, 324
where be his, 214
- Quiet*, 323
along the Potomac, all, 311
be, and go a-angling, 10
breast, truth hath a, 417
cloudy, all, 435
consummation have, 163
eyelids closed, her, 105
fields, by, 18
have power to, 274
passage, a, 9
some to, 325
to have an hour's, 229
tune, singeth a, 37
- Quietus*, 323
- Quill*, Britons have a tongue and free, 110
freedom of the press and, 110
from an angel's wing, made of a, 301
- Quillets*, his, his cases, 214
of the law, these nice sharp, 213
- Quills* upon the fretful porcupine, 381
- Quip* modest, the, the second, 218
- Quips*, 324
and cranks, 196
- Quire* below, to the full-voiced, 291
- Quit* for the next, 91
it, the very rats instinctively had, 325
the ground, least willing still to, 224
their sphere, all, 316
this mortal frame, 428
- Quitteth* both riches and wisdom, 8
- Quitting* the busy career, rest is not, 333
- Quitt'st* thy narrow bed, 115
- Quotes* a stage-play, here he, 383
Homer and Virgil, 30
- Quoth* echo, plainly, 255

R

- R* in their name, have not an, 292
- Rabbit*, for parsley to stuff a, 254
would be a, 212
- Rabblement* hooted, 43
- Race*, 324
another, the following spring supplies, 250
a type of the true elder, 308
a younger, succeeds, 379
between two legs a, 344
delivered, a nation saved, a, 277
ensnare, tresses man's imperial, 168

Race

forget the human, 85
 for the pride of their, 373
 has run its course, our, 191
 is won, the, 208
 life is the running of the, 221
 not always to the swift, 318
 of man is found, the, 250
 of mere impostors, a, 385
 of politicians, the whole, 162
 patience wins the, 302
 portion of the human, 103
 she shall rear my dusky, 350
 that shortens its weapons, the, 437
 the annals of the human, 228
 the Bible of the, 24
 the true king of his, 410
 to command, to obey, the, 113
 was run, long after thy primeval, 10
Races' ends, when they're at their, 345
Rachel by the palmy well, 120
Racing oars, the measured pulse of, 287
 the same, selling or, 187
 Rack behind, leave not a, 428
 the ship has weathered every, 43
 Racketing her rivets loose, 215
 Radiance in his bright, 384
Radish, 324
 Rag and a bone and a hank of hair, 136
 for a piece of twisty, 420
 over 'ead, the bloomin' old, 112
Rage, 324
 and the elements', 78
 canine of dying rich, 336
 for fame, what, 123
 license and wanton, 431
 penury repressed their noble, 301
 strong without, 84
 Raged more fierce, in war was never
 lion, 432
Rages loud and long, while the battle, 19
 the furious winter's, 103
 Ragged, if I was very, 197
Raggedy-man, 324
 Raging hot, hand grows, 169
Raging, 324
 Rags, a crust of bread and, 207
 and hags and hideous wenches, 387
 and tatters, old opinions, 110, 143
 143
 in unwomanly, 360
 to very, 379
 virtue though in, 311
 Rail, whiles I am a beggar, I will, 22
 Railer, rude Boreas, blustering, 346
Railing, 324
 Railroad tracks, boys that put cop-
 pers on the, 321
 Rails, and he, 193
 below, half the, 215
Rail-splitter, 324
 Raiment, and change my, 365
Rain, 324, 325
 a deluge showers, 26

Rain

a mist and a weeping, 203
 and win', t'ro' de col' night, 359
 as the mist resembles the, 375
 begin, wha'r de long night, 358
 droppeth as the gentle, 260
 enough, is there not, 169
 he only hung it out in the, 361
 in thunder, lightning, or in, 257
 may enter, 44
 or shine, or, 221
 or shine, took lodgings for, 21
 potatoes, let the sky, 311
 soaks up the, 101
 stones with drops of, 252
 sunshine still must follow, 76
 the heart's most precious, 293
 the sunshine follows the, 442
 wears the marble, much, 252
 Rainbow, hue unto the, 152
 Rainbow's glory is shed, the, 209
 Rainbows of the brooks, leap the, 350
 Rain-drops fall, like, 160
 Rained, it blew and it, 389
 Raineth every day, the rain it, 325
 Rain-paf', up t'ro' de gloomerin', 359
 Rains, washed with still, 224
 Rainy eyes, and with, 164
 when it is not, 110
 Raise a thirst, an' a man can, 392
 me up, my God shall, 406
 no money by vile means, I can, 267
 th' enormous weight, could, 84
 the price of pork, you, 310
 the stateliest building man can, 195
 the stone, 207
 this soul to God in after-days, 293
 Raised a sigh so piteous, he, 363
 his right hand up to heaven, 424
 it, the pious fool that, 123
 not a stone, and we, 153
 some serious song, 91
 thee anew, ever we, 112
 to shed his blood, the hand just, 27
 to that bad eminence, 107
 Raiseth me, a cross that, 278
 Raising up a people of customers, 361
Rake, 325
 Ralph, to Cynthia howls, while, 282
 Rampant animals, too, 56
 Rampart wall had scaled, 87
 we hurried, as his corpse to the, 102
 Ramparts, because to force my, 284
 o'er the, 17
 Ramrod down, and he shoved his, 38
 Random sent, many a shaft at, 358
 spoken, many a word at, 358
 Rang, hard crab-tree and old iron, 405
 the bells, and merrily, 437
 Range the valley free, flocks that, 305
 Ranging for revenge, 335
 Rank, a pride there is of, 316
 a wreath, a, 462
 of these, in the first, 114
 is but the guinea's stamp, 249
 or worth, whatever be their, 201

- Ranker, to make them, 60
 Ranking himself with princes, ever,
 388
 Ranks of war, amidst the, 308
 of war, in the, 271
 Rank-scented many, the mutable, 252
 Ransom for offence, be a sufficient, 375
 in the pearl, left a prince's, 300
 Rapids are near, the, 344
 Rapier's point affords, such pity as
 my, 305
 Rapine, war and, 143
 Rapping, as of some one gently, 261
 Rapture brief, almost divine, 234
 on the lonely shore, there is a, 457
 Raptured or alarmed, 377
 Raptures swell, no minstrel, 65
 Rapture-smitten frame, with, 274
 Rare and radiant maiden, clasp a, 246
 as a day in June, 199
 bedfellows, 21
 man, he's a, 250
 Rarity of Christian charity, 182
Rascals, 325
 in the coach, 417
 naked through the world, to lash the,
 439
 Rash and undutiful, 20
 cholera, way and room to your, 50
 splenitive and, 71
 Rashes, green grow the, 165
Rat, 325
 Rate, at a bountiful old, 149
 of going, alter their, 403
 of his pay he dislikes, if the, 390
 of usance, brings down the, 421
 purchased at an infinite, 117
Rats, 325
 and such small deer, mice and, 261
 Rattle his bones over the stones, 298
 pleased with a, 49
 where mingles war's, 83
 Rattling o'er the stony street, the car,
 444
 Rave, our little hour of strut and, 411
 where the scattered waters, 288
Raven, 325, 326
 down, smoothing the, 282
 nevermore, quoth the, 17, 19, 246
 ringlets, her, 30
 rooked her on the chimney's top, 25
 your locks were like the, 311
 Raven's croak is loud, the, 184
Ravens, 326
 on high, storms rock the, 297
 Raving at that shade-made blade, 115
 Ravished, are quite, 196
 ears, with, 155
 with the whistling of a name, 123
 Ravishes all senses, it, 452
 Raw, inclement summers, in, 393
 you are yet too, 397
 Ray, beneath her steady, 268
 earth shall glisten in the, 159
 emits a brighter, 185
 many a gem of purest, 149
 Ray of him, a, 233
 whose unclouded, 400
 with unsetting, 245
 Rays, hide your diminished, 91
 like, into one focus, 204
 Raze out the written troubles, 263
 Razor keen, like a polished, 350
Razors, 326
 Reach me more, might never, 229
 that excellence it cannot, 114
 the longest, is past, 344
 the pole, to, 263
 the spot, 152
 Reached and kept, by great men, 177
 that blessed abode, ever, 374
 Reaches of our souls, beyond the, 268
 of the peaks of song, the long, 207
Read, 326
 aloud the book, he, 280
 and thou wilt, 409
 a sermon, who will not, 462
 as well as books, men may be, 259
 a woman, who is't can, 453
 comes by nature, but to write and,
 466
 he that runs may, 345
 I want to, 247
 much, not read at all, 309
 Shikspur, no, I never, 358
 the book of fate, 127
 which shall be, 275
 write and, 2
 Readeth it, he may run that, 345
Reading, 326
 of an ever changing tale, the, 219
 study, pains, 67
 writing and 'rithmetic, 187
 Reads much, he, 126
 Ready ere I called her name, Abra
 was, 1
 for a hero's deeds, 54
 man, conference a, 326
 to hand, finds, 54
 to try our fortunes, 141
 we always are, 286
 Real, life is, 222
 much finer women, ripe and, 385
 Reality, but this is, 100
 immeasurable, 190
 Realm, riding o'er the azure, 470
 shall be in common, 130
 that moves to that mysterious, 227
 this, 112
 throughout the solid, 86
 Realms above, constancy lives in, 412
 Reap, as you sow, y're like to, 230
 the harvest, others will come to, 460
 Reaped for nothing, nor shall half be,
 460
Reaper, 326
 whose name is Death, 79
 Reaping, grew the more by, 32
 something new, ever, 461
 thee sweet herbs, 78
 Reaps, another, 355
 Rear of Philip's house, 25

- Rear the tender thought, to, 398
to bear, to nurse, to, 19
- Reason*, 327
and have no other, 287
appear the better, 122
blessed with plain, 452
divorced old barren, 426
ever comprehends, more than cool,
243
for my rhyme, to have, 335
having no other, 322
I received nor rhyme nor, 335
itself, kills, 30
I was up so early, 211
neither rhyme nor, 335
no sooner knew the, 242
still, the ruling passion conquers,
297
that wants discourse of, 20
therefore is neither rhyme nor,
441
't is you that have the, 335
to be fond of grief, 165
to the rhyme, hard to fit the, 335
upon compulsion, give no man a,
327
void of rhyme as well as, 382
what, I should be the same, 232
what's the, 414
why, Cornishmen will know the, 63
why, theirs not to, 90
why, there's little, 218
why, they scarcely asked, 90
would despair, where, 185
ye shall find, till some, 58
- Reasonable amount o' fleas, a, 134
creature, kills a, 30
my pension shall seem the more, 301
- Reasoned strong, he, 91
- Reasoning with yourself, what are
you, 335
- Reason's spite, in erring, 338
- Reasons*, 327
not unpalatable, baited with, 459
- Rebel, a foul contending, 454
shall my heart, 125
use 'em kindly, they, 280
- Rebellion*, 328
whirlwinds of, 147
- Rebels*, 328
- Rebuff*, 328
and one refusal no, 328
- Rebuild in it the music and the dream,
467
- Recall, beyond, 144
him, a signal to, 132
who vainly the dreams of youth, 470
- Recalled a different name, each heart,
241
- Received nor rhyme nor reason, 335
- Receives, who much, 26
- Recess, the gay, of wisdom and of wit,
367
- Reckless*, 328
- Reckon by them, they do but, 459
not on your chickens, 48
- Reckon their age by years, some, 398
with this man, the future, 147
- Reckoned by its length, it must be,
204
the love that can be, 237
- Reckoning, a trim, 185
made, no, 370
truth to the end of, 417
- Reclaim her precious things, earth
shall, 354
thy lost soul, 358
- Recognizing start, with a, 115
- Recoils, back on itself, 335
suffers, 232
- Recollection, almost escaped my, 89
presents them to view, 49
- Recommend the light, more sweetly,
447
- Recommended to the notice of, 193
- Reconciled, deems he is, 341
- Record here, have left one trace of,
367
leap to light, whatever, 358
of reply, lives no, 37
out, to blot the, 449
weep to, 287
who rest below, storied urns, 410
- Recorded for a precedent, 't will be,
315
they made and, 338
- Recording angel, the, as he wrote it
down, 287
- Records, all trivial fond, 331
- Recovered of the bite, the man, 95
- Recreant limbs, calf's-skin on those,
226
- Recreation, more calm, quiet, innocent,
10
- Rector, the mealy-mouthed, 144
- Red and white, whose, 21
artillery, far flashed the, 13
as a rose is she, 36
as the lips we press, 55
began to turn, from black to, 269
burial blent, in one, 40
cheek a little, 75
Cross of England, 'neath the, 110
her lips were, 226
herring, nor good, 132
his coat was, 87
making the green one, 169
nor need be daubed with, 152
of innocent commercial justice, 413
paint the town, 102
right hand, his, 169
right hand grows raging hot, 169
the bleeding drops of, 43
the winding rivers be, 212
was on your lip Mary, the, 387
- Reidening of the rose, the, 200
- Redeemed and white before the Lord,
358
- Redeemer*, 328
- Redress*, 328
the balance of the old, 16
their harms, how to, 231

- Reed he will not break, the bruised,
436
there's music in the sighing of a, 272
Reeds, whose hope is built on, 330
Reef, roller thundering on the, 341
Reek o' the rotten fens, 69
Reel and rout, in, 81
how the belfries rock and, 23
Refines, how the style, 231
Refit, this tenement, 367
Reflect that God is just, 414
Reform, till he begins to, 366
Reformation, a godly, thorough, 329
Reforms his plan, 251
Refrain, from expensive sins, 345
I list to this, 325
Refreshment, its draught of cool, 435
Refuge of a scoundrel, the last, 298
of free principles, 111
Refusal, 328
Refuse, 329
the shilling, 345
though I can't, 321
Refused it, he hath, 199
the gold, they, 183
to send farewell, 124
Regard, and stronger, worthier of, 58
for mercy, disclaiming all, 413
may claim, some, 458
to true merit should they have,
427
with this, 61
Region of thick-ribbed ice, 90
Register of the crimes, little more than
the, 180
Registered in heaven, is, 66
Regret, sleep with nothing of, 62
Regular, icily, 128
Rehearsal of the past, 18
Rehearse, a parrot may, 397
Reign, 329
in Georgius Primus', 31
molest her ancient, solitary, 292
of Chaos and old Night, 46
pomp, rule, 89
there alone, the dead, 75
unless their subjects give, 202
while Kehama shall, 69
Reigned, could reign he, 329
Reigneth, God, 154
Reigns, here woman, 452
nature in all the pomp of beauty,
217
over all, a good God, 154
Rein, and snort to the, 387
too much the, 70
Rejoice 329
at it, I, 7
oft in crowds I might, 274
the desert shall, 443
Rejoiced in a pun, 197
Rejoicing, sorrowing, toiling, 410
Related, are often so nearly, 391
to whom, 334
Relation to plain bread and butter, 34
Relation to the penalty, hath full, 213
Release, the gladness of the world's,
300
Reliance, with a firm, 307
Relic of bygone days was he, a, 357
Relics are laid, cold and unhonoured
his, 274
spread with human, 354
Relief, bringeth but slight, 1
make our death a glad, 89
much thanks, for this, 57
O give, 375
to them 'tis a, 398
Relies on, no man, 202
still on hope, 185
Relieved a picket, has just, 384
by desperate appliance are, 86
from a world of woe, 105
Religion, 329, 330
as rum and true, 344
men's minds about to, 14
Religion's self into disavow, 52
Religions, 330
Religious bird, not reckoned a, 52
exercise, be a very rational, 401
idea, depolarize every fixed, 85
liberty, the school of, 111
light, casting a dim, 225
Reliques, his hallowed, 29
Relish a love-song, to, 239
of the saltness of time, 5
Relished a joke, who, 197
Remain below, my thoughts, 313
whatever hath been written shall,
465
Remained to pray, 352
Remains is bestial, and what, 332
of her, all that, 454
of thee, alone, 334
to mark a friend's, 145
women come out to cut up what,
373
Remark, first I would, 171
should captains the, 219
Remarked before, I should have, 162
Remedies, 330
are past, when, 464
Remedy, 330
but they sought the, 242
Orpheus who found no, 279
Remember, 330, 331
March, the ides of March, 190
one, if thou wilt, 384
that I am an ass, 13
the pledge, 179
yet, the power of beauty, I, 20
Remembered, in their flowing cups
freshly, 275
in thy epitaph, not, 114
kisses after death, dear as, 205
not, sweet tones are, 209
Remembering happier things, in, 375
Remembers me of all, 165
Remembrance, grace and, be to you
both, 343
not burthen our, 177
of death, mitigate the, 50

- Remembrance, rosemary, that's for,
343
Remind us, all, 138
Remnant of the week, the wicked, 247
Remorse, farewell, 186
Remote, 332
Remove to Dunsinane, till Birnam
wood, 25
why should man's success, 342
Removes, 332
Removing this trifle, just in, 308
Remuneration, 332
Rend the chain, while they, 385
Render, teach us all to, 260
up their dead, 354
Rendered unto her, for sin had, 369
Rendering none, hope for mercy, 260
Renew the broken vow, 179
thy vows, 429
Renewal, a fire that needs, 233
Renews the life of joy, 435
Renouncing clean the faith they have
in tennis, 401
Renown, of just and old, 144
shall forfeit fair, 65
Renowned be thy grave, 163
than war, no less, 299
Rent asunder, the clouds were, 26
with civil feuds, 420
Repaid, from his helpless creature be,
82
Repair, and battered to, 353
his vigour lost, 293
Repeating troublesome, and in the
last, 400
us by rote, 179
Repeats his words, 165
Repelled, each call for needful rest,
304
Repent each sinful act, 413
what's past, 60
Repentance, 332
comes, too late, 127
to her lover, to give, 136
Replevy cannot be, 127
Reply churlish, the, the third, 218
coldly would I shape, 274
discreetly, 284
lives no record of, 37
not thine nor mine to question or,
357
theirs not to make, 90
to God, shall, 147
Repose, angels uncurtained that, 105
has earned a night's, 410
hushed in grim, 470
for limbs with travel tired, 21
may the wearied eye, 434
in statue-like, 105
joy and temperance and, 94
more heart's, 182
Reposed, her land, 323
Represent the Devil, 115
Repressed their noble rage, penury,
301
Reprieve's too late, all, 59
- Reproof*, 332
valiant, the, the fourth, 118
Reptile, 332
race, and all the, 345
Republic of ours, in this, 54
Reputation, 332
for wisdom, 136
seeking the bubble, 373
Requiem, 332
Requires that they should declare, 356
Requisite, the first, of a good citizen
54
Resemble copper wire, others rather
276
her to thee, when I, 343
you in that, we will, 197
Resembled thee, that man, 228
Resembles sorrow only, and, 375
Reserve, the great have kindness in,
384
Reserved of God, woman the last, the
best, 453
Reservoir, this year, a, 248
Reside in thrilling region, 90
Resign, 333
his own for others' good, 159
Resignation, and one half, 454
none, by, 289
Resigned, being e'er, 139
Resist, fight, to suffer, 120
Resistance death, submission bondage
and, 391
Resisted, know not what's, 172
Resolute, 333
in endeavour, 54
Resolution, the native hue of, 61
Resolve, a heart to, 173
by sines and tangents straight, 6
itself, thaw and, 134
purpose to, 251
that we here highly, 276
with, to edge, 27
Resolved, once to be, 97
war open or understood must be
431
Resolves and re-resolves, 251
the moon into salt tears, 402
Resort of desperate men, often the
298
Resources, the rock of the national,
340
Respect, a decent, to the opinions of
mankind, 356
or the sentiment of, 455
talk with, 372
yet a place of high, 378
Respectability, the *ultimum moriens* of,
171
Respected, once that Peter was, 128
Responsible for the conflagrations, 372
Rest, 333, 334
a perfect form in perfect, 302
a thousand spears in, 179
awhile, but oh, let me, 437
can never dwell, where peace and,
299

Rest

dandled him to, 89
 each call for needful, 304
 ere life shall dawn on their, 97
 God knows, the, 87
 heaven is blessed with perfect, 409
 her soul she's dead, but, 453
 he sinks into the last eternal, 62
 he was already at, 163
 His, 'round our restlessness, 154
 how sleep the brave who sink to, 34
 I bid thee, 12
 ill a-brewing toward my, 98
 in my own, shall never have, 448
 in the grave to his, 269
 in this bosom, 31
 is lies, the, 135
 leaves to its eternal, 221
 like a warrior taking his, 433
 much veneration, but no, 317
 or the Turkman's, 408
 our limbs at, 108
 you know the, 405
 perturbed spirit, 381
 shall the traitor, 83
 sweet clay from the, 179
 takes his one day's, 401
 that she may, 189
 the cushion and soft dean invite to,
 178
 thee here, but, 162
 thy best of, 80
 thy warfare o'er, 373
 to sneer, teach the, 71
 will not break their, 354
 to their lasting, 273
 turn to thy, 35
 two pale feet crossed in, 208
 wakens at this hour of, 23
 we shall be with those that, 222
 where to choose their place of, 462
 while you may, take, 390
Resting from above, 267
quality, true-fixed and, 62
Resting-place, 334
 Restless, unsatisfied longing, the, 109
 violence, blown with, 90
 Restlessness, round our, 154
 Restore the dead, thou sea, 354
 the gift, till happier hours, 203
 Restorer, tired nature's sweet, 370
 Restrain and kepe wel thy tonge, is to,
 411
 Restraint she will not brook, 452
Rests, 334
 and expatiates in a life to come, 186
 a woman, here, 452
 Result happiness, 192
 of Time, and the long, 352
 Resurrection, hand of the Angel of the,
 33
 Retain, but its teachings we, 117
 one jot of former love, 296
 that dear perfection, 275
 the offence, be pardoned and, 295
 Retire alone, shalt thou, 334

Retirement, short, urges sweet return,
 373
 Retort courteous, the, the first, 218
Retreat, 334
 from his dark, 288
 that shall never call, 415
 was life's, 367
 Retrieved, is ne'er, 122
 Retrospection cursed, with many a,
 328
Return, 334
 bid time, 468
 once dead, you never shall, 100
 no more, may, 77
 run to lisp their sire's, 175
 short retirement urges sweet, 373
 to Lochaber no more, we'll maybe,
 229
 to me, and, 116
 to our muttons, to, 439
 to our wethers, to, 439
 to what base uses we may, 421
 truant husband should, 189
 with her from exile, 319
 Returns, no traveller, 79
 to tell us of the road, 72
 Reveal, or the lip, 174
 Revealed, the magnet was, 245
 Reveals, a late-lost form that sleep,
 442
 Revelation, friend Death in the, 11
Revelry, 334
 midnight shout and, 129
 Revels keep, the winds their, 288
 now are ended, our, 428
 shall join in your, 116
Revenge, 334, 335
 and study of, 231
 descend to, 7
 is as the tiger's spring, their, 455
 shall we not, 197
 triumphs over death, 77
 whirligig of time brings in his, 407
 will not ambition and, 7
 Revengeful eyes, fix, 28
 Revenue, abundant streams of, 340
Reverence, 335
 a thousand claims to, 323
 for the Sabbath day, your holy,
 345
 pay the, 121
 Revered abroad, loved at home, 352
 Reverend walls, I passed beside the,
 161
 Reverends, Right and Wrong, 75
 Review, can surely, 67
 Revisit't thus the glimpses, 268
 Revive, use may, 379
 Revived might be, so thine, 10
 Reward of it all, the, 78
 succeeds, a sure, 427
 virtue is its own, 427
 virtue is to herself the best, 427
 Rewards, how the world its veterans,
 462
Rhetoric, 335

Rheum, villainy is not without such,
426
Rhine, and Rupert of the, 19
it is well known, river, 58
shall henceforth wash the river,
58
Rhine's breast-milk, the, 344
Rhine-wine, no German, 151
Rhinoceros, the armed, 72
Rhyme, 335, 336
and scrawl and scribble, all, 466
it hath taught me to, 239
nor reason, the wherefore is neither,
441
our language yields, for which no,
389
things unattempted yet in prose or,
319
void of, as well as reason, 382
who worshipped a, 308
Rhymes, 336
Rhyming, 336
nay, I was, 335
Rialto, 336
Riband, 336
Ribbed sea-sand, as is the, 253
Ribbon, for the sake of a, 42
Ribs, dainty bits make rich the, 298
Rice, with handfuls of coals and, 175
Rich, 336
affords no law to make thee, 463
and poor, feud of, 130
and poor, unequal laws for, 115
and rare were the gems she wore,
149
being, 22
by easy trips, that the, 176
for use, too, 21
honesty dwells like a miser, 183
how happy ought the, 266
in blisses, her lip so, 204
in deep hymns, 173
in having such a jewel, as, 197
in saving common sense, 43
men rule the law, and, 214
misers, compare our, 133
no sin but to be, 22
not gaudy, 11
or poor, whether he be, 248
that its tone could reach the, 361
the ribs, dainty bits make, 298
the treasure, 16
with the spoils of time, 406
Richard's himself again, 180
Richer than my tongue, more, 238
Riches, 336
and wisdom, quittance both, 8
keep thy, 354
pleasant, to make thy, 336
thou bar'st thy heavy, 336
Richest hand, East with, 107
Richly dight, storied windows, 225
Richmonds, 337
Rid of a knave, you are, 422
Riddle of the world, the glory, jest and,
462

Ride, 337
more than thou goest, 362
the ring, for you alone I, 456
Rider and horse, 40
as a steed that knows his, 436
those who wait the coming, 429
Rides in the whirlwind, 388
on every passing breeze, death, 77
post, evil news, 281
through hell, and, 432
upon the storm, 154
Ridiculous excess, wasteful and, 152
never so, 70
one step above the, 391
Riding high, at her full and, 268
near her highest noon, 268
o'er the azure realm, proudly, 470
that night, fate of a nation was, 276
the springy branches, 219
Riding-whip, then with a, 384
Rifle, just roll to your, 373
Rift, 337
of dawn, the, 207
Rigged out in their swaller-tail coats,
11
Rigging, without an inch of, 73
Right, 337, 338
and not a single, 419
a noisy man is always in the, 284
an' wut ain't, ideas o' wut's, 431
boldly claim his, 112
by chance, be, 136
every cranny but the, 231
by him, to du wut's, 320
divine of kings to govern wrong, 161
freedom and the, 143
hand carry gentle peace, in thy, 299
hand grows raging hot, 169
hand, his red, 169
hand, the willing strong, 48
have boded all too, 211
he knew it was not, 361
his life, I'm sure was in the, 120
hold on to the, 55
I kissed the rod, if, 67
impossible that they should ever be,
422
in the law, like a poor man's, 214
is a matter of, 289
law an' order, honour, civil, 212
little, tight little island, a, 194
make, the immemorial infamies, 467
may she always be, 65
no land yet, all's, 435
of at least two distinct looks, the,
455
of them, cannon to, 42
once we thought it, 110
on English soil, has no, 409
or flaw in, 356
or wrong, our country, 65
Reverends and Wrong Reverends, 75
ring in the love of truth and, 418
so long as there is wrong to, 219
sounding generalities of natural, 149
there is none to dispute, my, 266

Right

- they set exactly, 67
 to dissemble your love, 93
 to do, as they 've good, 241
 to do a great, 213
 to do as he likes, his, 338
 to do the plainest, 54
 to man, salt that seasons, 312
 too fond of the, 141
 to one, conveys a, 129
 to question everything, the, 8
 to stay, still in the, 397
 way, be done in the, 459
 way to go, better . . . the, 159
 whose life is in the, 120
 with the world, all's, 154
 with two or three, in the, 368
 your honour's in the, 66
 Righteous altogether, are true and,
 199
 kiss, seal with a, 118
 not to the, 324
 Righteousness, put on Christ's, 220
 Rightly to be great, 164
Rights, 338
 but know their, 385
 of all, and plead for the, 32
 of man, and the common, 413
 should lose, lest they their, 311
 to secure these, 161
 was won, I recollect how sailors',
 347
 Rigour of the game, the, 175
 Rill, there's music in the gushing of a,
 272
 Rills of pleasure, the, 403
 Rim, beyond their utmost purple, 463
 Rind, sweetest nut hath sourest, 286
Ring, 338, 339
 and a bright gold, 149
 for you alone I ride the, 456
 he made Ole Hundred, 50
 in redress to all mankind, 398
 in the common love of good, 160
 in the Christ that is to be, 51
 in the love of truth and right, 418
 in the nobler modes of life, 252
 in the thousand years of peace, 300
 in the true, 122
 in the valiant man and free, 422
 is on, the, 290
 out false pride in place and blood, 54
 out my mournful rhymes, 336
 out old shapes, 93
 out the darkness of the land, 72
 out the false, 122
 out the feud of rich and poor, 130
 out the grief, 166
 out the narrowing lust, 158
 out the thousand wars of old, 434
 out the want, the care, the sin, 430
 out, wild bells, 23
 the fuller minstrel in, 336
Ringlet, 339
 Ringlets, her raven, 30
 Rings of rogues, the, 325

- Rings, quickly the sharp chisel, 410
 the bell that swings in its belfry, 464
 the woodland loud and long, now,
 457
 Riot, very fond of beef and, 249
 Ripe and rotten-ripe, time is, 46
 but his judgment, 198
 for exploits and mighty enterprises,
 470
 grapes, sours, 118
 in show thy lips, how, 226
 Ripened into faith, had, 121
 Ripeness is all, 157
 Ripening, greatness is a-, 164
 Riper stage, amuse his, 49
 Ripest fruit first falls, 146
 Rise again, but now they, 90
 again, truth crushed to earth shall,
 415
 and break, ere it, 82
 and fall, and her bay-tides, 32
 and successive, 250
 betime, we, 40
 by sin, some, 365
 can never, and fight again, 130
 created half to, 462
 foul deeds will, 83
 from outward things, takes no, 415
 from your dreams of the future, 409
 held we fall to, 337
 in, a way . . . to, 140
 make your courage, 18
 on stepping-stones, 170
 or if you, 150
 the peoples, wherever, 144
 to-morrow's sun to thee may never,
 84
 up, in his name, 358
 we build the ladder by which we,
 208
 while nights and larks are flying, 151
 will never, to fight again, 130
 with the lark, 210
 Risen up earth's greatest nation, an',
 277
 Riser, an early, 151
 Rises dark o'er the way, 228
 in my breast, he, 333
 the Sultan, 401
 up, and every dirty reptile, 332
 with his pearl, a prince he, 93
 Rising from a humble root, 461
 from the sea, Proteus, 293
 in cloudy majesty, 268
 in his, 85
 on its wrecks, if, 170
 sun, let others hail the, 392
 sun, tinged with the, 56
 to great place is by a winding stair,
 305
 Risks all landmen run, know what,
 347
 Rites, till love have all his, 407
Rival, 339
Rivals, 339
 through fear of foreign, 110

- Riven, then shook the hills with
thunder, 13
- River*, 339
adown the Danube, 72
brink, wild on the, 182
in the eye, fruitful, 448
let us cross over the, 333
meet, the brook and, 246
never be passed on the, 329
of sluggish blood, a very, 133
on the banks of that lonely, 296
Rhine, shall henceforth wash the,
58
save the rush of the, 311
shore, upon the, 3
swap horses while crossing the, 394
the broad bay and the rapid, 437
the vast, calm, 403
- River's brim, a primrose by a, 316
- Rivers be red, or the winding, 212
- cannot quench, 131
like subterranean, 451
our lives are, 228
shed of tears, 38
run to seas, 167
up, drinks twice, 101
- Rivets loose, racketing her, 215
- Rivulet of text, a neat, 293
- Rivulets*, 339
- Roach and dace, 32
- Road is sometimes very stiff and
tiring, 460
it is rough, the, 208
I was to wander in, the, 365
one that on a lonesome, 128
returns to tell us of the, 72
thorns and briars in his, 374
to Mandalay, on the, 252
understand the law of the, 455
who takes no private, 278
- Roads, by many strange, 257
for ports and piers and, 444
we cannot see his, 155
- Roam, absent from Him I, 278
but not their hearts, that, 367
where'er we, 182
fools who, 182
howe'er thy footsteps, 182
though we may, 182
- Roar*, 339
aloud, others, 36
and music in its, 457
and ready to, 387
nor tempests, 89
now, hark don't ye hear it, 285
of gun, clang of bell and, 23
the breakers, 2
the cannon's opening, 12
wont to set the table on a, 468
of the billows on the shore, 19
- Roared and howled, and, 190
- Roaring and gleaming, our days come,
138
bows, for a hammock at the, 8
- Roast an egg, the learned, 108
beef of old England, 22
- Rob it of some taste of tediousness,
400
the bee of her honey, 133
the luckless town, that, 325
- Robbed*, 340
the whole tree, have, 115
who broke and, a house below, 306
- Robbers, but for supporting, 36
- Robbery have authority, for their, 386
- Robbing, like one that fears, 239
Peter he paid Paul, by, 302
- Robe*, 340
disrobe the lion of that, 226
dyeing the white, 413
nor the judge's, 260
the snows are my, 284
well did he become that lion's, 226
- Robes are on, when all her, 20
loosely flowing, 364
the gleam of their snowy, 339
weave, let not the idle wear, 355
- Robin Adair*, 340
- Robin-redbreast, like a, 239
- Robin's breast, comes upon the, 241
- Robinson he, but John P., 11, 461
- Robs me of that which not enriches
him, 275
the vast sea, 402
- Rock*, 340
and reel, how the belfries, 23
and sat upon a, 439
a pendent, 56
cut from the living, 73
dislimns, the, 56
he bore, his back against a, 136
moulder piecemeal on the, 28
not his cradle, if drink, 100
shall fly, this, 136
thee, its passions will, 297
- Rocked in the cradle of the deep, 84
- Rocket*, 340
- Rocket's red glare, 17
- Rock-pines, and the dark, 184
- Rock-ribbed and ancient as the sun,
180
- Rocks*, 340
pure gold, and the, 197
the peril of water, winds and, 359
to pasture on the, 325
to soften, 272
- Rod*, 341
and a chief's a, 183
if right I kissed the, 67
of empire might have swayed, 109
stretch forth thy, 388
then spare the, 232
- Rode brightest, till the moon, 268
by on his vocation, 11
in his shroud, and, 332
the six hundred, 90
- Roderick then, where was, 39
- Rogers, only Mrs. Something, 296
- Rogue*, 341
that I am, 247
- Rogues obey you well, the, 280
- Roll, a few more years shall, 222

- Roll all earthly pomp and boast, 228
 like a smithy-shop after every, 54
 of common men, 59
 on, thou deep and dark-blue ocean, 288
 the stone from its grave away, 186
 to your rifle, just, 373
 when the drums begin to, 180
 where waves can, 161
- Rolled from wing to wing, 308
 in one another's arms, 108
 into one, 150
 molten, graven, hammered and, 157
 not, through it there, 386
 tears adown that dusky cheek have, 174
 to starboard, rolled to larboard, 354
 up like a scroll, is, 191
- Roller*, 341
 Rollest now, thou, 406
 Rolling rapidly, the flow of Iser, 225
 the sea was mountains, 188
 the stone that is, 388
- Rolls his ceaseless course, time, 406
 the moon's unclouded grandeur, 268
 through the dark blue depths, 268
 to its appointed end, that, 322
- Roman*, 341
 hand, the sweet, 169
 holiday, to make a, 181
 honour, the ancient, 145
 knows, that pride a, 285
 senate long debate, can a, 430
 such a, 36
- Roman's part, to act a lover's or a, 236
- Romans*, 341
 were like brothers, 341
- Rome*, 342
 and groined the aisles of Christian, 39
 falls, and when, 57
 in the height of her glory, 112
 more than the Pope of, 310
 more, that I loved, 41
- Romeo*, 342
 called, were he not, 275
- Rome's quarrels, Romans in, 341
- Rondo, and some compose a, 146
- Roof of ground, when every, 166
- Roof, ever upon the topmost, 112
 may shake, 44
 of the church, high on the, 314
 shows leak in, 356
 who living had no, 183
- Roofs of the world, over the, 468
- Rooked her on the chimney's top, 25
- Room as for thy laws, who sweeps a, 102
 below, in that silent, 55
 enough, is, 381
 for wit, no, 172
 hard for some people to get out of a, 212
 in hell, another, 178
 in the worst inn's worst, 464
 like a bridegroom from his, 351
- Room, moor herself within my, 73
 must I give way and, 50
 no wit for so much, 172
 on entering a, 85
 to give some labourers, 436
 up, grief fills the, 165
 with civet in the, 54
- Root and all, in my hand, 135
 could not flourish at its, 445
 nips his, 164
 of all evil, love of money is the, 267
 of evil, money, the, 266
 reason the, 327
 rising from a humble, 461
 the, may not be blighted, 149
 the tree of deepest, 224
- Rooted, so strongly, 114
- Roots are wrapped about the bones, thy, 468
 began to spread their, 31
 by so many, 156
 he cut our, 62
 plucked up kisses by the, 204
 wood, bark and leaves, 308
- Rope of sand, as tough a, 57
- Rory O'More, said, 286
- Rosalind, such a nut is, 286
- Rose*, 342, 343
 and blooms a, 105
 and blossoms as the, 443
 at an instant, 224
 at Jesus' word, as Mary, 358
 but underneath the, 413
 how to occasion's height he, 287
 in blood, 142
 is she, red as a, 36
 is sweetest, the, 398
 like a rocket, as he, 340
 of her cheek, the, 153
 that which we call a, 275
 the dumb old servitor, then, 357
 the expectancy and, 263
 the lark, merrily, 210
 the morrow morn, he, 346
 the reddening of the, 207
 the wilderness shall blossom as the, 443
 till she bloom like a, 226
 when he, 393
 with grave aspect he, 85
- Rosebud*, 343
- Rosebuds*, 343
- Rosemary*, 343
- Rose's hope, life is the, 219
- Roses*, 343
 grow on thorns, so, 403
 in December, seek, 67
 like the vase in which, 258
 only, breathing of, 100
 the scent of the, 258
 they twine, soft as the, 426
- Rosin and pine, and her furnace
 crammed, 346
- Rot, and to, 90
 asleep to the grave, 144
 beneath the sod, better, 213

- Rot, clear that I shall, 89
 in sheep, the, 306
 propagate and, 306
 the very deep did, 84
 Rote, learned and conned by, 15
 repeating us by, 179
 words learned by, 397
 Rotted off his flesh, 15
Rotten, 344
 apples, small choice in, 11
 at the heart, 11
 case abides no handling, 44
 fens, reek o' the, 69
 Rotten-ripe, time is ripe and, 46
 Rotting inward, that, 337
 Rough as nutmeg-graters, be, 280
 turns earth's smoothness, 328
 work, men that do the world's, 306
 Roughen to the sense, in which they,
 357
 Roughest weather, life's spring for his,
 409
 Rough-hew them how we will, 94
 Roughly since I heard thee last, 227
 Round about the cauldron go, 45
 attains the upmost, 7
 belly, a little, 24
 by round, we mount . . . 308
 in a light fantastic, 409
 of blood, and the quick, 220
 of life, so runs the, 224
 or two before, a, 333
 the moon was, 106
 the square, and all, 383
 the world away, and, 469
 thinks the world turns, 151
 travelled life's dull, 192
 with solemn, 26
 Rounded with a sleep, is, 428
 Roundel, a little, 53
 Roundhead's pike, now he wards a,
 383
 Rouse before the morn, have a, 69
 him at the name of Crispian, 66
 to their preys do, 282
 Roused from their slumbers, 282
 the Atlantic was, 296
 Rousing herself like a strong man, 277
 Rout, cries amid the, 383
 in reel and, 81
 on rout, ruin upon ruin, 344
 tolls out above the city's, 264
 where meet a public, 253
 Routed all his foes, 19
Row, 344
Row, 344
 an awkward hand in a, 135
 to live in such a, 290
 Rowel-head, up to the, 345
 Royal banner, the, 125
 state, throne of, 107
 throne of kings, this, 112
 Rub, there's the, 98
 the sore, you, 374
 Rubbish to the void, or cast as, 160
 Rudder held, with dying hand the, 304
 Rudder is of verses, rhyme the, 335
 Rude am I in my speech, 380
 forefathers of the hamlet, 108
 that would not be a Roman, so, 341
 Rudely as before, not so, 183
Rue, 344
 for wine, press the, 402
 nought shall make us, 112
 the child may, 419
 there's rosemary and, 343
 Rufa, whose eye quick-glancing, 410
 Ruffles, is like giving a pair of laced,
 360
 it's like sending them, 360
 Rugged elms, beneath those, 108
Ruin, 344
 Ruin and leave her, 83
 behold this, 367
 deep in, 342
 hurled, systems into, 38
 majestic though in, 85
 marks the earth with, 288
 or to rule the state, 385
 swept, found he had to, 342
 to save, to, 157
 Ruined by Chinese cheap labour, 50
 Ruins of the noblest man, the, 250
 old, that creepeth o'er, 195
 since the world began, their, 228
 Rule above, one, 378
 and so with holy, 341
 no man doth safely, 287
 of interest, his simple, 193
 of men, beneath the, 301
 of speech, the law and, 379
 severe by, 341
 sufficeth them, the good old, 396
 supremacy and sway, seek for, 456
 the law, and rich men, 214
 the Sachem learned the, 181
 the state, ruin or to, 385
 the waves, Britannia, 37
 what is pomp, 89
 will hold, the same, 126
 Ruled, a man a woman, 449
 her like a thing of life who, 436
 Ruler and conqueror, he the true, 410
 Rulers in all lands, 147
 they, unprophetic, 106
 Rules and hammers, with greasy
 aprons, 368
 him, if she, 189
 of courtesy, the, 455
 the court, the camp, the grove, 237
 the land, wrong, 417
 Ruling passion, be it what it will, 297
 passion strong in death, your, 297
Rum, 344
 Rumble of a distant drum, 44
 Rumour of oppression and deceit,
 where, 229
 that ye hear, the, 461
 Run again upon the score, yet I am,
 365
 all crinkly like curled maple, 423
 amuck, too discreet to, 350

Run, and they shall, 350
 at, that which we, 292
 away, only they conquer love who,
 234
 down, and all the wheels, 290
 from the white man, 181
 its course, until our race has, 191
 over by a locomotive, if she is, 415
 they are weary ere they, 437
 smooth, course of true love never
 did, 238
 that readeth it, he may, 345
 we fight and we, 130
 Runaway young star, curb a, 9
 Rung her changes well, 244
 Runneth awaie, man that, 130
Running, 344, 345
 crossways, for things are, 53
 if when for life's prizes you're, 220
 of the race, life is the, 221
 through caverns of darkness, 451
Runs, 345
 a thrill of joy prophetic, 143
 away, fights and, 130
 before her actions, a woman's
 thought, 453
 fast, the stream, 344
 one increasing purpose, 322
 the world away, 84
 through the town, wee Willie
 Winkie, 443
 with a letter, and, 301
 Rupert of the Rhine, and, 19
 where was, 39
 Rush in, fools, 138
 into the secret house, 79
 into the skies, and, 316
 into the state, will, 315
 in where horses fear to tread, wheels,
 439
 of the river, save the, 311
 together at last, 339
 Rushed, and on they, 179
 into the field, he, 131
 the steed to battle driven, then, 13
 together, and our spirits, 226
 together at last, 339
 Russet mantle clad, the morn in, 269
 Russian bear, the rugged, 72
Rust, 345
 and his good sword, 29
 iron, this peace is nothing but to,
 299
 we value, it is the, 14
 Rustic health, simple beauty and, 172
 Rusts ingloriously, 26
Rusty, 345
 for want of fighting had grown, 26
 Ruth among the fields of corn, 120
 Rye, coming through the, 203

S

Sabbath, 345
 he who ordained the, 310
 who backs his rigid, 247
 Sabbath-breaker, the greatest, 421

Sable cloud, there does a, 56
 Sable-coloured melancholy, 258
 Sachem learned the rule, the, 181
Sack, 346
 seven deadly sins in a flagon of, 26
 Sacred thing is that old arm-chair, 12
 Sacrifice, thine ancient, 139
 Sacrifices, considering her, 62
Sad, 346
 and bad and mad it was, how, 394
 and you lose them all, 152
 are these we daily see, more, 346
 by fits, 'twas, 133
 morn came dim and, 105
 music of humanity, the still, 188
 one, and mine a, 463
 say I'm, 204
 than experience to make me, 261
 sincerity, wrought in a, 39
 tires in a mile-a, 174
 vicissitudes of things, the, 425
 words of tongue or pen, of all, 346
Sadder, 346
Saddest, 346
 of the year, the, 257
 Saddle, great in the, 164
 Sadly, when you looked, 239
 Sadness and longing, feeling of, 375
 of farewell, no, 18
 Safe and warm, to whar it was, 404
 and warmly laid, know me, 283
 home, and comes, 66
 in ourselves, 353
 to be direct and honest is not, 183
 Safeguard of personal health, test and,
 460
 of their brood, doves will peck in,
 463
 Safer being meek, it's, 159
 Safest and seemliest by her husband
 stays, 443
 Safety abroad, our peace at home and,
 299
 the mother of, 128
 pot of ale and, 6
 we pluck this flower, 280
Safety-valve, 346
 Saffron, red peppers, mussels, 32
 Sagacious, patient, dreading praise, 8
Sage, 346
 and by, 127
 a leader, 46
 or sophist, saint, 367
 truths half so, 418
 Sager, till by losing, rendered, 429
 Sages have seen in thy face, 373
 in all time assert, as, 360
 said by ancient, 224
 Said, after all is, 94
 but they all mostly, 314
 little, is soonest mended, 260
 more easily be thought than, 166
 much that is original, has, 291
 on both sides, much may be, 363
 to me, say the tale as 'twas, 396
 'twas no matter what he, 256

- Said, what further can be, 228
 who never to himself hath, 65
 Sail, and fills the white and rustling,
 359
 learn of the little nautilus to, 278
 o'er silent seas again, to, 360
 forth into the sea of life, 443
 on, O ship of state, 359
 set every threadbare, 133
 what avail the plough or, 143
 Sailing away to the west, 132
 o'er life's solemn main, 138
 to and fro, but are, 360
 Sailor, 346
 at the wheel, I see the, 200
 home from sea, home is the, 163
 said the, though I can't refuse,
 321
 Sailors, 347
 and half our, 231
 but men, 359
 with bearded lips, Spanish, 360
 Sails, argosies of magic, 59
 no steady wind in its, 102
 toward me, one, 315
 Saint, 347, 348
 a blackleg, 247
 a self-elected, 316
 by, by savage, 127
 eppylets worn't the best mark of a,
 421
 himself, no wonder that the, 440
 provoke, 't would a, 75
 run mad, is a, 245
 sage, or sophist, can all, 367
 Saint Andrew's College, fresh from,
 279
 Saint Augustine, well hast thou said,
 170
 Saint Bothan's ale, the monks of, 267
 Saint Davy's day, upon, 216
 Saint Giles's sins, frown upon, 367
 Saint John mingles with my friendly
 bowl, 327
 Saint Keyne, 348
 Saint Martin's summer, 168
 Saint Nicholas, soon would be there,
 51
 Saint Pat, he taught them that, 440
 Saint Patrick, 348
 Sainted man, sure he must be, 328
 Sainly mountebanks the porch dis-
 grace, 52
 Saints, 348, 349
 above, and men below and, 237
 and for the Lord, for the, 395
 great men may jest with, 196
 one of those self-constituted, 347
 reforming, 345
 should scorn, why the, 218
 soul is with the, 29
 that stubborn crew of errant, 329
 with, dost bait thy hook, 347
 Saint-seducing gold, 158
 Sake, blameless for thy, 104
 break for your sweet, 246
 Sake, make the one verse for the
 other's, 335
 not for their, 394
 that died for England's, 113
 wear this, for my, 251
 we grow more partial for th' ob-
 server's, 445
 Sake's sake, yet for old, 96
 Saki from that bowl has poured, 39
 you shall pass, 152
 Salad, 349
 marjoram of the, 179
 Salad-bowl, plunge his fingers in the,
 349
 Sale, one that hath a horse on, 187
 Sally, there's none like pretty, 6
 to walk abroad with, 74
 Salmon, and the first, 32
 Salt, 349
 breaks his bread and tastes his, 12
 might the lump of, 465
 of most unrighteous tears, the, 399
 that seasons right to man, 312
 to add a double quantity of, 349
 Saltness agree, oil, vinegar, sugar and,
 349
 of time, 5
 Salutory effect, has a very, 372
 neglect, a wise and, 280
 Salutation to the morn, 57
 Salutes, but sisterly, 204
 Salvation, none of us should see, 260
 Samaritan, 349
 Same again, life is never the, 203
 are never twice the, 381
 by day, will not look the, 468
 if 't is not the, 236
 what reason I should be the, 232
 with God, are all the, 155
 woman I love are the, 274
 Sanctified the crime, 272
 Sanctimonious face, no solemn, 25
 Sanction of authority, and show by,
 92
 Sanctity, his kissing is as full of, 205
 Sand, as men wrecked upon a, 465
 as tough a rope of, 57
 if all their, 197
 thy vows are traced in, 450
 washes it out from the, 138
 whose name was traced in, 274
 Sandal shoon, and his, 57
 Sandals fair, I would not dim my, 152
 Sands, 349
 betwixt two tides, these, 222
 of time, on the, 138
 on the shore, count how many, 205
 out on the shining, 132
 ran itself in golden, 241
 small, the mountain, 414
 to the golden, 247
 would steer too nigh the, 304
 Sandstone, 350
 Sandwich, 350
 Sandwiches of veal, like, 204
 Sane than mad, it's fitter being, 159

- Sang of love and not of fame, 241
 the lips elated, here, 374
 the song of the shirt, he, 361
 this song of the shirt, she, 361
 Sans end, 103
 everything, 49
 Sap of reason, if with the, 327
 Sapphires set in snow, her eyes are,
 118
 with living, 268
 Sappho at her toilet's greasy task, 410
 Sapping a solemn creed, 66
 Saps the mind, grief that, 166
Sarcastic, 350
 Sarmatia fell, 142
 Sat down beneath our tree, 182
 like a cormorant, 63
 perched and, and nothing more, 325
 side by side, where we, 387
 there, a mother, 12
Satan, 350
 exalted sat, 107
 finds some mischief, 190
 gave thereat his tail, 432
 uses Bible words, 353
 Satchel in his hand, with his, 440
 the whining schoolboy with his, 352
 Sate like a cormorant once, 63
 Sated guest, claims the, 333
 here grief and death were, 374
 Satin, should be writ on, 210
Satire, 350
 Satirist, a would-be, 245
 Satisfied, well paid that is well, 293
 who by repentance is not, 332
 Satisfies, where most she, 5
 Saturday and Monday, comes be-
 twixt the, 74
 eve, on every, 386
 Sauce of syrup of poppy, 96
 to meat is ceremony, 129
 Sauced our broths, and, 62
Savage, 350
 anti-everythings, lean, hungry, 10
 bark grows sharp and, 64
 bosoms, that in even, 156
 breast, charms to soothe a, 272
 by, by saint, 127
 that is understood by the, 314
 Savageness out of a bear, she will sing
 the, 19
 Save, alike to kill or, 227
 has never a soul to, 451
 hast power to, 84
 his country's life to, 432
 me from the candid friend, 145
 modest truth and beauty, 449
 one's own, to, 378
 our gracious king, God, 201
 ourselves, to, 376
 our sinful souls to, 345
 the austere virtues strong to, 185
 thee, and shield thee and, 9
 the imperilled state, and, 276
 themselves from slaughter, to, 372
 the one, to, 155
 Save thy sailor, praying God will, 347
 to ruin, to, 157
 unhappy dust thou would'st not, 76
 us a life, it never could, 230
 us from being tempted, 313
 Saved, a race delivered, a nation, 277
 in vulgar company, than, 149
 without it, states can be, 301
 Saves, hangs or, 306
 Saving a little child, I think that, 404
 common sense, rich in, 43
Saviour, 351
 of 'is country, but it's, 410
 stung her, 67
 was born on Christmas Day, 51
 who in Christ the, 220
 with his law of love, the, 235
 Saviour's name, where they cant of a,
 208
 Savour, gives it an ill, 52
 these keep seeming and, 343
 Savoury, will make what's homely,
 388
 Saw its God and blushed, 435
 the air, nor do not, 379
 the day, he first, 348
 with his own eyes, 106
 Saws, full of wise, 199
 of books, all, 331
 Saxon phrase, that ancient, 157
 Say, 351
 each night, boldly, 408
 fain would I, 429
 farewell, and looks around to, 70
 hapless woman ne'er can, 451
 he that no more must, 105
 logic is logic, that's all I, 230
 nay, 215
 no, to mean yes an', 283
 no more, 162
 secure within, can, 408
 that's what I always, 96
 the tale as 't was said to me, 396
 they are fools that marry, 255
 to all the world, and, 250
 to yourself, if you sometimes, 85
 well, to, 459
 what will Mrs. Grundy, 166
 you're welcome, to, 438
 Saying, wine and truth is the, 444
 wise and old, 28
 Says a foolish thing, he never, 202
 in verse what others say in prose,
 424
 to all, an ancient timepiece, 280
 to the earth, the earth, 106
 Scabbards, would have leaped from
 their, 50
Scaffold, 351
 sways the future, yet that, 417
 to the skies, his throne a, 317
 truth for ever on the, 417
Scale, 351
 he by geometric, 6
 if that ain't Judas on the largest,
 198

Scaled, the rampart wall had, 87
 Scales, will turn the, 351
 Scan, exact my own defects to, 260
 presume not God to, 250
 their merits or their faults to, 305
Scandal, 351
 Scandalous and poor, a merry mon-
 arch, 266
Scandals, 351
 Scans and spells, but, 458
 Scar brought from some well-fought
 field, 198
 Scarce, where words are, 105
 Scarcity, in the very first, 26
 Scarfs, garters, gold, 49
 Scarlet, dyeing, 102
Scars, 351
 Scarse in that, 117
 Scatter seeds, we, with careless hand,
 355
Scattered, 351
 it, and piecemeal, 465
 through the Sandwich Isles, Ham's
 were, 350
 when the cloud is, 209
 Scene, at aught this, 377
 monarchs to behold the swelling,
 383
 that mistress of the, 81
 Scenes like these, from, 352
 of my childhood, 49
 where love and bliss immortal
 reign, 27
 to bring such visionary, 266
 Scent of the roses, the, 258
 the morning air, methinks I, 269
 Scents the evening gale, that, 402
 Sceptre and crown must tumble down,
 103
 learning, physic must, 103
 shows the force, his, 260
 Sceptred isle, this, 112
 Scheme, centre of thy frozen, 419
 Schemes o' mice and men, 261
Schnapps, 351
 Scholar, the gentleman and, 58
 Scholar's, the courtier's, soldier's, 263
 Scholars, wherein your worldly, 122
 School, before he's sent to, 467
 experience keeps a dear, 117
 never was there, 200
 of religious liberty, 111
 unwillingly to, 352
 with heavy looks, toward, 239
Schoolboy, 352
 a laughing, 219
 to sigh like a, 239
 with his satchel in his hand, 440
 Schoolboys from their books, as, 239
 Schooldays, in my joyful, 307
Schoolmaster, 352
 Schools, less flogging in our great, 135
 and were there, 176
Science, 352
 a sort of hocus-pocus, 212
 frowned not, fair, 257

Science
 of mankind is man, the only, 250
 of our law, the lawless, 214
 of purer, 252
 seeds of, 1
 talk of your, 94
 the eel of, 192
 to forget, hardest, 139
 Scientific gent, for any, 171
 gent, not decent for a, 340
Scoff, 352
 Scoffing and abuse, 368
 Scold, inclines us more to laugh than,
 212
 Sconce, to knock him about the, 214
 Scooped down, they just, 404
 Scorch them up like flax, to, 347
 thy smiling grace, whose glance
 would, 377
 Score and the tally, the, 317
 all shall eat and drink on my, 267
 more than two tens to a, 362
 yet I am run again upon the, 365
 Scorn, dangers thou canst mak' us, 19
 delights, to, 123
 the shocking hat, man and nature,
 171
 to grinning, 195
 to touch . . . the thing that is
 mean, 55
 Tre, Pol and Pen, will they, 63
 why the saints should, 218
 will laugh a siege to, 17
 Scorned amid the reeling strife, 431
 his own, he, 448
 by nature is mocked and, 277
 the flashing goblet, has, 321
Scornful, 352
 curve, thy nose turned up in, 304
 jest, is a, 105
 Scornfully, touch her not, 454
 Scorning the base degrees, 7
 to revenge, is, 335
 Scorns and mocks, he who nature, 277
 of time, the whips and, 323
 the immortal min', but, 262
Scotch, 352
 Scotched the snake, not killed it, 372
Scotia, 352
 Scotia's food, chief of, 310
 Scotland, in, at the Oracles, 284
 Scoundrel the refuge of a, 298
Scoundrels, 352
 Scour a tribe, enough to, 266
 Scoured to nothing with perpetual
 motion, 345
 Scourge of hell, the snare and, 157
 of past prosperity, she makes a, 205
 of war, this mighty, 199
 Scourged to his dungeon, 227
 Scowl, if the brow of the foeman
 should, 226
 Scrap of anything, really not a, 48
 Scraps are good deeds past, those, 407
 Scratch the nurse, will, 341
 Scratched with a stick, 13

Scratches her finger, if she, 415
 Scrawl and scribble, all rhyme and, 466
 Scream, heard the owl, 83
 Screech-owl shrieks, again the, 282
Screech-owls, 352
 Screw your courage, but, 119
 Screwed it up with pins, they, 208
 Scribble, all rhyme and scrawl and, 466
 Scribbled o'er, parchment being, 295
Scribbler, 353
 a monthly, 245
Scripture, 353
 Scroll, how charged with punishments the, 126
 is rolled up like a, 191
 of gold, kissed that haughty, 111
 Scrolls a breath can float the, 144
Scripture, 353
Scruples, 353
 Scrutiny, make no deep, 20
 Scud and the palm-trees, but over the, 113
 Scuds along, as it swiftly, 23
 Scullery, shrills from tile to, 253
 Sculptor's art, the, 410
 Scutcheon, honour is a mere, 185
 Scutcheons of silver, with, 117
 Scuttled ship or cut a throat, ever, 262
Scylla, 353
 Scythe and spade, with the poor crooked, 103
 raise not your, 345
 spirit of the glass and, 406
 the mower whets his, 307
Sea, 353, 354
 across the, 225
 and if we gang to, 267
 and land, both by, 189
 and land, dominion over, 402
 and on the purple, 111
 and sweeps the, 376
 and the magic of the, 360
 and the moonbeams kiss the, 204
 away to the, 247
 a wet sheet and a flowing, 359
 bluffed the eternal, 115
 bounty is as boundless as the, 239
 broke over them, all at once a, 465
 but if upon the troubled, 149
 by life's unresting, 376
 by the deep, 457
 down yon dark, 18
 drenched me in the, 131
 foot of thy crags, O, 161
 for a thousand years, we have fed our, 113
 his footsteps in the, 154
 home is the sailor home from, 163
 I have ships that went to, 360
 in rage deaf as the, 324
 in the bottom of the, 102
 itself, the, 101
 lookin' eastward to the, 251
 looking lazy at the, 392

Sea

loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark, 405
 my bark is on the, 28
 my fortunes are at, 141
 my God! there is no, 190
 nearer the crystal, 278
 not only on the deep, 437
 of glory, in a, 153
 of glory, like a, 216
 of life, sail forth into the, 443
 of melting pearl, a, 399
 of men, a, 119
 of the mind, the troubled, 369
 of troubles, 19
 of upturned faces, 119
 on a wide, wide, 7
 one foot in, 83
 or land, light that never was on, 225
 open as the, 267
 our heritage the, 286
 Proteus rising from the, 293
 robs the vast, 402
 set in the silver, 112
 sing the dangers of the, 346
 so lone, never was, 113
 the, and the air, 196
 the demons down under the, 236
 the Severn to the, 441
 through the desperate winter, 281
 thy cold grey stones, O, 35
 to that unfathomed, boundless, 228
 was all a boiling seething froth, 147
 was mountains rolling, the, 188
 waves o'er every, 133
 when I put out to, 17
 white as the foamy, 357
 young Jamie ga'd to, 68
 Sea-coal fire when not too dear, 110
 Seal, did seem to set his, 250
 that he was fain to, 336
 the bargain with a holy kiss, 204
 to such a bond, I'll, 197
 Sealed, in phials hermetically, 393
 Sealing-wax, of shoes and ships and, 430
 Seam and gusset and band, 460
 Seaman's eye, to guide the, 245
 knell, ring the dead, 205
Seamen, 355
 pity lovers rather more than, 389
 Sea-mew, and shrieks the wild, 2
 Sea-monster, than the, 192
 Sea-water, squeezing out the, 296
 Sear, the yellow leaf, is fallen into the, 223
 Search a planet's house, they'll, 306
 forbear, in pity from the, 328
 of a word, love in, 273
 the globe round, 194
 the heavens for power, and, 402
 the patient, and vigil long, 467
 will find it out, 14
 Sears, a man's half, 398
 Sea's a thief, the, 402
Seas, 355
 again, to sail o'er silent, 360

Seas

as twenty, 197
 climb hills of, 400
 incarnadine, the multitudinous, 169
 I've seen your stormy, 389
 rivers run to, 167
 that guard our native, 110
 the wealth of, 464
 'twixt two boundless, 222
 Sea-sand, as is the ribbed, 253
 Sea-shell, 't is an empty, 375
 Sea-shore, like a boy playing on the,
 417
 Season after, and for a, 98
 from that time unto this, 335
 of Christmas, at the, 48
 she hath dressings fit, for every, 20
 so it would have done at the same,
 277
 there's no such, 382
 thus beaten out of, 441
 Seasoned with a gracious voice, 213
 Seasons, all, day and night, 361
 come, a few more, 222
 justice, when mercy, 260
 right to man, salt that, 312
 roll, as the swift, 376
 Seat in parliament, 242
 is the bosom of God, her, 212
 is up on high, thy, 270
 made the throne her, 265
 me at his board, and, 365
 of Mars, this, 112
 was thought's mysterious, 367
 while memory holds a, 331
 Seated one day at the organ, 291
 Sea-water, squeezing out the, 296
 Second birth, bring her children forth
 to, 353
 childishness and mere oblivion, 49
 Daniel, a, 72
 each, I'm new-born, 376
 each, stood heir to the first, 315
 leg, leave my, 138
 marriage, I made a, 426
 Seconds less, some, 186
 Secret darkness, in, 154
 house of death, 79
 it rolls, though in, 274
 of love's persistency, 117
 Secret prepossession, a, 79
 should be told, lest her, 277
 sleep, like the, 154
 spilt on the ground like water, 173
 yet, to me's a, 220
 Secretary, good at pen and ink, 92
 Secrets of the grave, the, 368
 to tell the, 380
 who search the, 376
 Sect, slave to no, 278
 Sects, the two-and-seventy jarring,
 162
 unite, principles your jarring, 162
 Secure and safe, 189
 here we may reign, 329
 I rest, 84

Secure these rights, to, 161
 within, can say, 408
 Secured our fame, well, 89
 Securest to thee, when all seemeth,
 435
See, 355
 a bear, may go . . . to, 393
 a friendly eye could never, 128
 and lovers cannot, 243
 before I doubt, I'll, 195
 ere thou go, 230
 her, when you shall, 243
 her, you cannot, 240
 him, and you shall, 137
 his roads, we cannot, 155
 in every hedgerow marks of angels'
 feet, 460
 in my mind, methinks I, 277
 I see a hand you cannot, 428
 it clear, how few they are, 433
 it is to have a vision of home, to, 133
 me more, no man, 122
 more sad are these we daily, 346
 of Rome, the great metropolis and,
 342
 oh say can you, 17
 or hear, whom they cannot, 455
 our eyes might sometimes, 321
 our Lord to, 470
 the human soul take wing, to, 376
 the right, as God gives us to, 337
 these still, I, 70
 the veil through which I could not,
 423
 them more, dream we ne'er shall,
 355
 this and bless heaven, 50
 through all things, 57
 through heaven's gate, 292
 thy hand, could'st not, 72
 what I see, 355
 which thou canst not, 337
 while you can stand and, 131
Seed, 355
 by him that sowed no, 460
 of a nation, as the living, 276
 shall spring a plentiful, 441
 Seeing, shall take heart again, 138
 the worst, by, 464
Seeds, 355
 of godlike power, 157
 of science called his A B C, 1
Seek, 355
 all day, you shall, 327
 but cheerly, 231
 death, thou shalt, 69
 it, shall we not, 209
 it, we, 231
 it vainly, I have sought but I, 51
 me, never more thou needest, 207
 no friend save honour, 184
 roses in December, 67
 sech peace, than, 299
 the treasure, for those who, 462
 to receive countenance and profit,
 318

Seek

through the world, 182
 you, rejoice and men will, 329
Seeking for a fool, 137
Seeks repentance, he who, 332
Seem, are not what they, 222
 to be so, that but, 183
 to myself I, 417
Seemed, death it, 81
 there to be, scarce, 154
 to be together, they have, 409
Seeming and savour, these keep, 343
Seemly gloves, wear, 153
Seems infected that th' infected spy,
 195
 love, all, 231
 so careful of the type she, 419
Seem'st a coward, now thou, 422
Seen, 355
 as to be loved needs only to be, 425
 because thou art not, 444
 before, likeness hardly, 225
 be it not, 296
 his duty, he, 104
 in dreams from God, 99
 it, eye hath not, 209
 no more, World-victor's victor will
 be, 356
 scarcely felt or, 350
 that day, or ever I had, 73
 the days that we have, 74
 the sunshine, they have never, 437
 their chips, never an axe had, 437
 things an' men, an' I've, 40
 think what 'e's, 301
 to be hated needs but to be, 425
 to see and not be, 355
 war's lightning flashing, I have, 431
Seers, hoary, of ages past, 334
Sees God in clouds, 176
 with larger, other eyes, he, 261
Seest thou else, what, 407
Seething brains, have such, 243
 free, when the surge was, 354
Seine, to the sunny banks of, 332
Seldom heard, it is so, 452
Selected, magistrates which it had,
 59
Self be true, to thine own, 415
 is noble song, and noble, 284
 smote the chord of, 241
 swear by thy gracious, 394
 to wean from, 233
Self-approving, 355
Self-defence, 356
Self-elected saint, a, 316
Self-esteem, that precious jewel, 42
Selfish thoughts, on, 223
Selfishness, 356
 too high for common, 159
Selfless man, O, 150
Self-love, 356
Self-mettle tires him, 9
Self-neglecting, not so vile a sin as, 356
Self-poised, who stands, 250
Self-possessed, and calm and, 333

Self-respect could we keep, what, 323
 erect in, 248
Self-sacrifice, 356
Self-same mark, put the, 249
 thing, the, 123
Self-slaughter, canon 'gainst, 134
Sell and mart your offices for gold, 294
 blood on the game you, 148
 half so precious as the stuff they, 426
 made . . . to, 326
 my smiles, and, 409
 that thou may'st not, 158
 the mighty space, 36
 the lion's skin, once did, 226
 the pasture now to buy the horse, 187
 us his petty conceit, 67
 with you, I will, 41
Selleth, 356
Selling do, if priests the, 47
 or racing the same, 187
Sells, who, who buys, who makes, 311
 he steals, he kills for gold, 157
Selves, an interior survey of your good,
 355
 from our own, 182
 stepping-stones of their dead, 170
Semblances, outface it with their, 394
Semper eadem, our glorious, 17
Senates hang upon thy tongue, while
 listening, 11
 have been bought, judges and, 158
 the applause of listening, 11
Senator, 356
Send him back the . . . garland, 100
 him, I'll, 22
Sendeth and giveth, God, 271
Sending them ruffles, it's like, 360
Sense, 356
 and motion, devoid of, 90
 and one for rhyme, one for, 335
 and worth, 38
 from thought divide, 245
 hath the daintier, 70
 in a double, 318
 in Lethe steep, 98
 in which they roughen to the, 357
 of death is most in apprehension, 80
 of duty, gives from a, 7
 of mystery, a, 69
 of something lost, the quiet, 231
 of wrong, the, 419
 of your great merit, his, 405
 plain reason and with sober, 452
 spirit, taste and, 67
 think women have a sixth, 455
 though graced with polished man-
 ners and fine, 463
 want of decency is want of, 83
 where heart and soul and, 204
 your tailor is a man of, 396
Senseless and fit man, the most, 422
 things, you worse than, 27
Senses, affections, passions, 197
 for ever in joy, and the, 229
 in forgetfulness, steep my, 370
 it ravishes all, 452

- Senses, who girt thy, 419
Sensible, 356
 and well-bred man, 4
 to feeling as to sight, 70
 warm motion, this, 90
Sensibility, yet wanting, 463
 Sent the gentle sleep from heaven,
 she, 369
 Sentence, comprised in the one golden,
 193
 is but a cheveril glove, a, 447
 is for open war, my, 430
 of mortal fate, changeless, 211
 sign, judges soon the, 92
 Sentiment a-kinin', knock, 309
 of respect, or the, 455
 only that I find bad, your, 397
 the atmosphere of intellect and, 387
 Sentinel stars set their watch in the
 sky, 39
 Sent'st it back to me, 99
Separation, 356
 Sepulchre, all in one mighty, 334
 Sepulchred below, earthquake's spoil
 is, 109
 Sequestered vale of life, 68
 Seraph's fire, no, 176
 Seraphs might despair, where, 270
 Serene and resolute and still, 333
 of heaven, breaks the, 268
 Serener light, dispense, 65
 Sergeant death, this fell, 80
 Series of trifles, life's but a, 219
 Serious drinking, set ardent in for,
 102
 in mortality, there's nothing, 270
 laughter leaves us doubly, 212
 Sermon, who will not read a, 462
 Sermons and soda-water the day after,
 444
 in stones, 3
Serpent, 356
 cast it like a, 416
 thou, never adder stung, 412
 to have more of the, 205
 Serpent's tooth, sharper than a, 49
Servant, 357
 both dame and, 71
 with this clause, a, 102
 Servants of the people, 289
 Serve God, that will not, 156
 his turn, to, 218
 in heaven, than, 329
 it, and always, 392
 love and obey, bound to, 456
 my turn, what form of prayer can,
 313
 seven years, may, 434
 the Commonwealth, to, 386
 the devil in, to, 228
 thee, I'll, 124
 the hour, never sold the truth to,
 418
 't will, 189
 who only stand and wait, they also,
 429
Served, 357
 all, 71
 no private end, 385
 our friends, but, 89
Serves, 357
 all who dares be true, he, 415
 mercy, whereto, 260
 take the current when it, 69
 thee best, he, 314
 theirs, when it, 218
 Serveth his maker, he, 181
 not another's will, that, 418
 still, the creatures he, 319
Service, 357
 do more essential, 162
 done the state some, 385
 honest toil is holy, 459
 long to purchase their good will, by
 455
 now it did me yeoman's, 466
 'tis the curse of, 315
 to you evermore, in love and, 192
 weary and old with, 153
 Serviceable, you will find it, 85
Servitor, 357
 of God and Mammon, yon, 247
 Servitude, the base laws of, 350
 Set, a double, 100
 apart for business, 102
 by 't more than by your life, 42
 down aught in malice, nor, 117
 every threadbare sail, 133
 he knew how types were, 315
 herself to man, she, 273
 it down, meet it is I, 426
 it there, who, 69
 less than thou trowest, 362
 mankind, all think their little, 28
 my life, I have, 44
 my teeth nothing on edge, that
 would, 309
 round with three times eight, 73
 the feast is, 167
 the weary sun hath made a golden,
 393
 to a leg, can honour, 184
 to them, what it is, 257
 up an ordinary commonwealth,
 would, 266
 with little wilful thorns, a rosebud,
 343
 Sets all things even, time at last, 407
 it light, and, 375
 off sprightly wit, 447
 when he, 393
 Setting, hath had elsewhere its, 25
 haste now to my, 122
 of boys' copies, 63
 sun, and with the, 122
 sun, signal of the, 115
 Settle, it behoves you to, 449
 Settled government, land of, 144
 Settles over all, that, 369
 Seven ages, his acts being, 383
 and pine in vain the sacred, 159
 cities warred for Homer, 183

- Seven deadly sins in a flagon, 26
 halfpenny loaves sold, 130
 hills of yore, on thy, 342
 hundred pounds and possibilities,
 311
 long year, have been Tom's food
 for, 261
 thousand years, with yesterday's,
 411
 wealthy towns contend, 183
 year, it seems the length of, 407
 years, may serve, 434
 Seventy-year clocks, our brains are, 33
 Sever, and then we, 203
 Atropos, 380
 for years, to, 296
 no more shall the war-cry, 212
 that when both must, 377
 Several tale, brings in a, 61
 they be, though, 227
 Severe, a friend, 91
 by rule, 341
 from lively to, 162
 from pleasant to, 162
 Severed as the flax, is, 38
 now, those who are, 179
 Severn runs, the Avon to the, 441
 to the sea, the, 441
 Sew them on in a dream, 460
 Sewing at once with a double thread,
 362
Sex, 357
 are still forgiving, 140
 assume, can either, 381
 commonly are, weeping as our, 438
 to the last, 289
 whose presence civilizes ours, 54
Sexton, 357
 Time, that bald, 407
 went and told the, 22
 Shabby gentility, 171
 Shackles fall, and their, 368
 Shade, dancing in the chequered, 71
 let it sleep in the, 274
 no, no shine, 285
 of Freedom's ensign, 'neath the, 64
 of immortality, fame is the, 124
 of Julius Caesar's hair, the exact, 58
 of the trees, and rest under the, 333
 on it, sit under the, 131
 sleep beneath the, 170
 some boundless contiguity of, 229
 that yew-tree's, 108
 variable as the, 451
 Shade-made blade, at that, 115
 Shades more sweetly recommend, as,
 447
Shadow, 358
 a bubble, air, 219
 and a fear, hung a, 69
 and in itself a, 124
 and shine is life, 224
 lies, in whose orbs a, 246
 life's but a walking, 411
 of a dream, a hope beyond the, 185
 standeth God within the, 417
Shadow
 which he treads on at noon, 392
Shadows, 358
 are playing with the, 469
 gathered faster, while round them,
 280
 only waiting till the, 429
 reign, in the land where, 151
 that walk by us still, 2
 Shady cloister mewed, in, 56
 place, made a sunshine in the, 119
Shaft, 358
 flew thrice, thy, 12
 that quivered in his heart, 106
 that made him die, 106
 to fledge the, 106
 Shafts from hooded eyes, 23
 of doubt, a shield against the, 120
 Shake, did the hand then of the potter,
 178
 hands and part, fit that we, 296
 hands for ever, 296
 he gave his bridle-reins a, 3
 I would not, 120
 our disposition, horribly to, 268
 the roof may, 44
 the spheres, seems to, 155
 the world, 147
 thunder-music, rolling, 291
 thy gory locks at me, never, 229
 Shaken like a coward, 277
Shaken, 358
 withered and, 4
 if by chance it be, 173
 Shakes off her wonted firmness, 162
 that slightly, 167
Shakespeare, 358
 Fancy's child, sweetest, 432
 spake, that, 412
 what needs my, 29
 Shakespeare's name, in Milton's or in,
 458
 Shaking her invincible locks, 277
 Shall be, what must be, 273
 Shallow, by, 419
 draughts intoxicate the brain, 215
Shame, 358
 and hell, fell to, 57
 and hide the, 121
 and its, 416
 and share in its, 428
 beneath our feet each deed of, 170
 be thine, could, 275
 doff it for, 226
 done our ancestors no, 89
 forespent with love and, 457
 from no condition rise, honour and,
 184
 hev one glory an' one, 208
 open the door with, 96
 publishing our neighbour's, 351
 relief from future, 89
 say what it will, let, 309
 the devil, tell truth and, 417
 through glory and, 236
 to be bad, 'tis no, 16

Shame

to hide her, 136
 were mine, that, 275
 yet start at, 123
Shamed, 358
Shames a scribbler, who, 353
Shank, for shrunk, 294
Shape, I hardly fear his terrible, 78
 a husband out of, woman could not,
 255
 but that, take any, 72
 ever straighten up this, 467
 in any mood, in any, 376
 more terrible than this, there is no,
 165
 of a camel, 56
 or in that, in this, 59
 they choose, in what, 381
 through this dread, 188
Shaped a hero new, 179
 him, those who, 147
 whence the pen was, 301
Shapeless earth, trampled back to, 107
Shapes of foul disease, old, 93
 of grief, 448
 our ends, divinity that, 94
 turns them to, 308
 was full of fiery, 277
Shards if we offend, and broken into,
 107
Share, if to her, 128
 in its shame, and, 428
 in the work, shall do his, 54
 in whatso we, 181
 of honour, the greater, 185
 of wine, I have drunk my, 221
 the envied kiss to, 175
 the utmost, of my desire, 100
 thy destiny, all that breathe will,
 86
 to chasten and, 153
Shared in the plunder, he, 353
Shares my beaker, no playmate, 146
Shark and the sheering gull, to the,
 113
 and tiger, like the, 256
Sharp, likes to have her religion
 rather, 329
 the greatest, 447
 thy sting is not so, 24
 to them as thorn, as, 419
 Sharper than a serpent's tooth, 49
 wit, will find another, 447
Shatter all his bulk, seem to, 363
 the vase, you may . . . , 258
Shattered, dishonoured, lost for ever-
 more, 107
 when the lamp is, 209
Shave, I never thought that they
 would, 326
 like the goat, 153
Shaving of a baker, I see you a, 225
Shaving-materials, who is possessed
 of, 464
Shay, the wonderful one-hoss, 46
She, 358

Shear swine, all cry and no wool, 395
Shearing, welcome to our, 343
Shears of destiny, bear the, 86
 w! her needle an' her, 270
 with the abhorred, 123
Sheathed their swords for lack of argu-
 ment, 395
Sheaths, gladly, 317
Shebeen shop, his mother kept a, 440
Shed, a little, 404
 a tear in all my miseries, think to,
 399
 his blood for his country, to, 383
 if there the meanest, 182
 one drop, dost, 134
 the honey, where'er ye, 184
 them now, prepare to, 399
 the rainbow's glory is, 209
Sheep, and kept, 261
 de po' lo', ob de sheepfol', 359
 the rot in, 306
 to a close-shorn, 209
 worse fed than your hogs and your,
 323
Sheepfold, 358, 359
Sheer o'er the crystal battlements, 122
Sheet, 359
 anchor of our peace at home, 299
 for and a shrouding, 303
 of paper, crammed up in a, 336
 that standard, 17
Sheeting, by dealing out flannel and,
 175
Sheets, 359
Shelf, on every, 297
Shell, a prettier, than ordinary, 417
 in the crust of his, 446
 is broken, the, 375
 leaving thine outgrown, 376
 shot and, 80
 take ye each a, 292
 they picked the luscious food, from
 the rough, 300
Shell-like ear, her small and, 106
Shells, and rainbow-coloured, 354
 the young shall peck at the, 97
Shelter and grace of our line, 49
 for thy head, and, 182
 him with noble and right-reverend
 precedents, 92
 yields, where no bush a, 207
Sheltered me, in youth it, 457
Shem's proud children reared the
 Assyrian piles, 350
Shepherd, and Dick the, 190
 equals the king to the, 369
 tells his tale, every, 307
Shepherd's tongue, truth on every, 237
Sheppards, Jack, of their city flocks,
 325
Sheridan, 359
 Shield thee and save thee, 9
 the soul without a, 120
 Shift, for any marketable, 265
Shilling, 359
 refuse the, 345

- Shillings, for eighteen a week, 42
 Shin in fight, when a, 216
 Shine alike to all, doth, 443
 at full or no, if the moon, 193
 by night and day, to, 245
 in more substantial honours, we'll,
 148
 is life, shadow and, 224
 my white plume, 308
 no shade, no, 285
 or rain or, 221
 that his goblet might, 153
 took lodgings for rain or, 21
 to bid thy morning, 10
 Shined bright and made a sunshine,
 119
 think how Bacon, 123
 upon, although it is not, 88
 Shines a good deed, 42
 one simile that solitary, 364
 over all, light of love, 235
 Shineth as the gold, al thing which
 that, 158
 Shingle, by shining, 419
 Shingles, which is played upon the,
 325
 Shining frame, a, 132
 mark, death loves a, 81
 may I not see him, 420
Ship, 359, 360
 adrift, finds a, 102
 goes down, afore the, 320
 has weathered every rack, 43
 me somewhere east of Suez, 392
 never give up the, 58
 or cut a throat, ever scuttled, 262
 there is water to float a, 37
Ships, 360
 and sealing-wax, of shoes and, 430
 are but boards, 359
 better thet all our, 299
 did we watch the stately, 226
 go on, the stately, 169
 hearts of oak are our, 286
 into this world we come like, 461
 new, to build, 353
 they steer their courses, like, 335
 work their passage as they do in, 176
 Shipwrecked brother, forlorn and, 138
 Shipwright or the carpenter, 164
 Shirk, don't foul and don't, 222
 his daily work, who'd, 248
Shirt, 360, 361
 a shroud as well as a, 362
 Shirt-sleeves, human nature in its, 188
 Shive, of a cut loaf to steal a, 435
 Shiver when thou'rt named, 162
 Shivering, sends him, 73
 Shoals of honour, 140
 Shock, intestine and furious close, 54
 of pleasure, may give a, 435
 sink beneath the, 28
 them, and we shall, 112
 will occur in a hurry and, 348
 Shocking hat, man and nature scorn
 the, 171
 Shocks of sound, with twelve great
 284
Shoe, 361
 after, luck shall fling her old, 244
 be Spanish or neat's leather, 20
 untied, your, 239
Shoes, 361
 and ships and sealing-wax, of, 430
 used to call for his old, 146
 Shoe-string a careless, 364
 Shone ever, as your smile on me, 352
 Shook hands as over a vast, 409
 the hills with thunder riven, then,
 13
 the house, and, 388
 the world, monk who, 267
 when he laughed, 24
 Shoon, and his sandal, 57
 Shoot folly as it flies, 136
 let others, 138
 to teach the young idea how to, 398
 when the guns begin to, 410
 Shoots his thought by hidden nerves,
 he, 86
Shop, 361
Shopkeepers, 361
 girls sitting like, 266
 Shops of trade, in all the, 386
 Shore, and one on, 83
 apples on the Dead Sea's, 76
 a rapture on the lonely, 457
 come back from the echoless, 340
 fades, my native, 2
 his control stops with the, 288
 how many sands on the, 205
 landing on some silent, 89
 little boats should keep near, 424
 more have been wrecked on, 354
 my boat is on the, 28
 now, them unhappy folks on, 285
 of the great unknown, from the, 15
 roar of the billows on the, 19
 the despot's heel is on thy, 255
 they that saw it from the, 465
 to shore, groan from, 87
 to that far, 409
 to that unknown and silent, 158
 to the, gallantly bounding, 436
 upon the river, 3
 where is that radiant, 209
 wolf's long howl from Oonalaska's,
 449
 Shores of Acheron, on the, 333
 of time, but on the, 138
 unpathe'd waters, undreamed, 436
 Shorn lamb, tempers the wind to the,
 209
 of being plucked and, 103
Short, 361
 and bright, 9
 and far between, 9
 of leaves, getteth, 216
 Shortens its weapons, the race that,
 437
 not his own life, 213
 Shorter, these make the long night, 440

- Short-weight dollar is not an honest dollar, 96
- Shot*, 362
and shell, stormed at with, 80
fool's bolt is soon, 137
from the mouth of a cannon, 283
the albatross, 1, 5
through the ear, 118
through the staff, 112
- Shot-torn wreck, may sink with a, 133
- Should have been, but what he, 410
not say it, that, 351
- Shoulder, a tap upon the, 42
on his, and his, 71
- Shouldered his crutch and showed, 68
- Shoulders, and thrown over the, 361
but what lights on my, 244
do grow beneath their, 88
- Show*, 362
- Shout and revelry, midnight, 129
and the clash and the, 136
down all our line a deafening, 308
that tore Hell's concave, 46
- Shouting and confusion, understood the, 433
dies, the, 139
their emulation, 43
- Shove by justice, may, 289
- Shoved his ramrod down, and he, 38
- Shovel and tongs, sure the, 441
and we run to the Dust, 56
the clay in, 103
with a dirty, 214
- Shoves you from the stage, and, 228
- Show a woman when he loves her, one to, 243
contains and nourish, 118
dances and the public, 448
himself what he is, to let him, 401
I never ain't had no, 330
it, and all things, 219
itself courageous, 68
myself, now will I, 205
of evil, obscures the, 213
the most of heaven, to, 248
the whole wealth of thy wit in an instant, 447
thy lips, how ripe in, 226
to me, that mercy, 260
you how, its petals kiss, I'll, 203
you're up to fightin' tu, 299
- Showed him more, she, 277
us the wise course to steer, 91
- Showers, chill with early, 105
gems in sparkling, 107
of blood, lay the summer's dust with, 27
on her kings, 107
violets plucked the sweetest, 426
- Showest*, 362
- Showeth bright, that outward, 158
- Shows but a bastard valour, 422
his hoar leaves in the glassy stream, 444
leak in roof or flaw in right, 356
not till it be struck, 135
- Shows she rules, never, 189
what thinks, he, 84
- Shrank, while apostles, 67
- Shreds and patches, a king of, 202
- Shrew*, 362
- Shrewdly, the air bites, 5
- Shrews both short and tall, women are, 456
- Shriek, a solitary, 395
wakes with a, 99
- Shrieked, and freedom, 142
the timid, then, 408
- Shrieks*, 362
the wild sea-mew, 2
- Shrine of truth, in the pure, 269
sought a faith's pure, 464
- Shrink, and all the boards did, 435
from danger, the man who does not, 390
from what we cannot shun, 206
not from blasphemy, 67
or cower, I will not, 392
rather than in silence, 368
with eyes that would not, 420
- Shrill and clear, the lark so, 210
- Shrills, when her whinny, 253
- Shrivalled in a fruitless fire, 160
- Shrives us, who comes and, 176
- Shroud*, 362
and rode in his, 332
the knell, the, 401
of snow, lay in his, 55
- Shrouding sheet, a, 303
- Shrubs, blood on your new foreign, 148
- Shudder, make thee to, 362
- Shuffled off this mortal coil, 98
- Shuffling, there is no, 289
- Shun, here he seems to, 290
more than hell to, 61
Scylla, when I, 353
shrink from what we cannot, 206
the sight, that seems to, 316
- Shunned the fire, thus have I, 131
- Shut the door, good John, 206
thee from heaven, 376
the Gardens, 345
thee in, their temple walls to, 155
thee out, their iron creeds to, 155
the gates of mercy on mankind, 368
the ponderous tome, he, 263
their saddening eyes, try to, 384
two eyes with coin-weights, 208
up, the gates of mercy shall be all, 260
up our jack-knives, carved it or, 275
your saintly ears, who, 217
- Shuts up sorrow's eye, sleep that sometimes, 370
up the story of our days, 406
- Shutter, open here I flung the, 325
- Shuttered my doors with flame, 1, 284
- Shutters fast, close the, 116
- Shuttle flies, how swift the, 362
- Shy of using it, he was very, 446
- Sick*, 362
at heart, and grow, 362

Sick

- at heart, I am, 57
 I'm dead, say I'm, 206
 man's dying sigh, a, 119
 of sickness, I'm, 363
 of time, I am, 333
 the devil was, 87
 Sicken and decay, when love begins to,
 the appetite may, 273
 Sickened and went to her bed, 326
 326
 Sicklied o'er with the pale cast, 61
 Sickly trees, gather on, 425
Sickness, 363
 rages, and, 224
 from, and from grief, 89
 Side, a hair 'twixt south and south-
 west, 93
 and neither leans on this, 228
 and pouch on, 294
 by side, for the way was one, 220
 dares to take the, 337
 fallen from his fellow's, 90
 feels it instantly on every, 380
 go bare, back and, 6
 of the law, keep o' the windy, 214
 on the other, 220
 that I must draw this metal from
 my, 442
 who've crossed to the farther, 339
 with Truth is noble, 34
Side-curl, 363
 Side-door, have a front-door and a, 129
Sides, 363
 against the panting, 345
 dough on both, 41
 laughter holding both his, 382
 that give places or pelf, on all, 62
 the leaf, writ o' both, 336
 Sidney's sister, 180
 Siege to scorn, will laugh a, 17
 Sieve, like water through a, 414
 passed through kitchen, 349
 water in a, 64
 Sifted the wheat, there had, 276
 three kingdoms, God hath, 276
 Sifting out the hearts of men, he is, 415
Sigh, 363
 and say Amen, 372
 and waft a, 216
 a sick man's dying, 119
 a world of pride in the very, 316
 I resign, with a, 333
 learn to kiss not to, 442
 lost without a, 434
 no more, ladies, 83
 not whine nor, 233
 she looked up to, 371
 the night-winds, 2
 to, like a schoolboy, 239
 too much, a, 203
 to think, may, 192
 was all sob and, 296
Sighed, 363
 and looked unutterable things, 230
 but they, 242

Sighed

- or her, 416
 old Euclio said and, 91
 till woman smiled, man the hermit.
 450
 upon a midnight pillow, as ever, 242
 Sighing, and farewell goes out, 438
 every minute, 56
 like a furnace, 242
 of a reed, there's music in the, 272
 that nature formed but one such
 man, 359
Sights, 363
 and prayers, I can hear your, 74
 and tears, a few more, 222
 for a daughter, or hear, 400
 if ye be sorry open it with, 96
 tempered with love's, 308
Sight, 364
 at whose, 172
 charms strike the, 260
 glimmering landscape on the, 209
 half so fine a, 129
 hide it from my, 28
 how tame a, 133
 lost to, th' ecstatic lark, 210
 may at first, 361
 more, luvved'er a vast, 241
 no, no sound, 384
 of each other, coming in, 339
 of human ties, at, 233
 of means to do ill deeds, 83
 of Proteus, have, 293
 of the bird, in vain in the, 280
 passed in music out of, 241
 that loved not at first, 242
 that seems to shun the, 316
 they loved, but at first, 242
 those far stars that come in, 466
 to feeling as to, 70
 veiled from human, 154
 when first she gleamed upon my,
 302
 when she was out of, 286
 Sightless song, the lark becomes a, 457
 Sights of death, ugly, 102
 so full of ugly, 99
 Sign, an evil, 25
 dies and makes no, 91
 no, that it was circular, 106
 shown by many a bitter, 233
 to that with all my heart, 431
 your names, 275
 Signal blow, a, a shining mark, 81
 is fired, the culverin's, 63
 of a goodly day to-morrow, 393
 of the setting sun, 115
 shown, only a, 360
 to recall him, a, 132
 Signals cannot be seen, in case, 360
 Signed, the names are, 275
 Signifying nothing, 411
 Signs and portents, more filled with,
 165
 of care, there are no, 331
 there is no believing, 239

Silence, 364

all, slowly, 337
 an' all glisten, 152
 and tears, parted in, 296
 at last the clicking, 403
 darkness again and a, 360
 dissolves the spell of it, 451
 envious tongues, to, 299
 from the living, if thou withdraw in,
 86
 in the, 413
 of the centuries, after the, 147
 of the heart, the, 172
 shrink, rather than in, 368
 spreads the couch, 333
 though quite in, 204
 we parted in, 296
 ye wolves, while Ralph to Cynthia
 howls, 282

Silenced, his scruples thus, 353

Silent and desperate part, 61

in a last embrace, 108

in the grave, lies, 412

long to be patient and, 451

room below, in that, 55

sea, ever burst into that, 353

shore, to that unknown and, 158

tents are spread, 26

Silently steal away, 44

Silk, 364

no gowns of, 220

remains, it soft as, 280

soft for us as, 280

Silken dalliance in the wardrobe lies,
 111

snare, in the, 30

Silks, littering with unfolded, 361

Silly 't would be, consider how, 440

Siloam fell, the tower in, 193

Silver, all gold and, 158

 bells, 23

can buy, a knot that gold and, 206

hae to spare, 364

he left us, for a handful of, 336

lining, turn forth her, 56

mantle threw, her, 268

pin, and pinned it wi' a, 231

stars, forty flags with their, 134

that tips with, 268

with scutcheons of, 317

Simile, 364

Simon, 364

Simonides, the good king, 133

Simple and tame, yet, 187

ashamed that women are so, 456

faith than Norman blood, 148

hearts are fresh and, 156

one, it is a, 48

Simplicity, 364, 365

a child, 252

more for that in low, 421

sublime, in his, 43

our weary souls dream of, 365

Sin, 365, 366

against the strength of youth,
 wants that, 470

Sin

and bile, 24

and folly into, 136

and guilt, each thing of, 47

and so is, 380

bellows blows up, 134

by that, 7

cherubs on its face protect me from

 the, 68

committed while conscience slept,
 215

could blight or sorrow fade, ere, 77

even in the blossoms of my, 370

for the good man's, 287

had rendered unto her, for, 369

has many tools, 218

have dulled their eyes with, 155

I cannot think it is a mortal, 393

if to be old and merry be a, 290

I know it is a, 323

in their anger was a, 141

is it, 79

it is great, 287

murders our youth with his sorrow

 and, 406

no, but to be rich, 22

of humanity, every, 172

poking the fire all alone is a, 441

ring out the want, the care, the, 430

self-love . . . is not so vile a, 356

that doth goad us on to, 347

that his favourite, 316

that often drowns him, 101

to covet honour, if it be a, 185

to falter would be, 337

to me unknown, what, 466

to rob them of their mite, 67

to sorrow, they say 'tis a, 374

to swear unto a, 287

't wad be a, 254

unimpeachable of, 413

weakness a, 432

who make compromise with, 60

Sincere, his love, 29

never run, 403

Sincerely so, a soul is found, 47

Sincerity, wrought in a sad, 39

Sines and tangents straight, resolve

 by, 6

Sinful, 366

act, repent each, 413

oath, to keep a, 287

Sing, 366

arms and the man I, 13

at the oven's mouth, 66

because I must, I do but, 226

careless o'er my cup I, 402

for you alone I strive to, 456

heigh-ho and heigh-ho, 203, 254

her song, 71

once, and could, 367

so like a lark, 326

strange that death should, 273

the dangers of the sea, 346

the savageness, 19

the songs he loved to hear, 101

Sing

when you come to hear us, 304
wherewith thou dost so heavenly,

301

Singe yourself, that it do, 136

Singed her hair, they, 208

Singer, sans, 103

Singers have sung, the, 207

Singeth a quiet tune, 37

blithe, the milkmaid, 307

Singing in the wilderness, 85

out of tune, all were, 9

with his hand, his work a, 374

Single, 366

blessedness, lives and dies in, 342

bound, I'll clear at a, 152

church below the hill, 23

gentlemen, like two, 150

hair, beauty draws us with a, 168

hair, draw you to her with a, 168

hair pulled out, with a, 168

instances, the wilderness of, 214

life, that thou consum'st thyself in,

442

man, like a spruce, 338

word, 'tis a, 139

Sings at grave-making, 70

and he sings, that he, 235

from the organ-pipe of frailty, 273

her own elegy, swan, 273

in youth the heart exults and, 470

like a soul beatified, of love, 210

the lark at heaven's gate, 210

to one clear harp, 170

Sink, 366

a navy, a load would, 278

beneath the shock, 28

into darkness again, 138

not gross to, 240

or swim, leave us yit to, 320

to rot, should, 299

with a shot-torn wreck, that flag

may, 13

Sinking in thy last long sleep, 227

Sinks a throne, wherever, 144

downward, whilst my gross flesh,

270

into the last eternal rest, he, 62

it, and I am ready to depart, 221

Sinned, 366

against than sinning, more, 366

all, 2

a soul that has, 247

if ye have, 96

Sinner, made such a, 219

too weak to be a, 435

Sinners above all men, 193

all, we are, 80

commending, 347

Sinning, 366

is to-day official, 289

unless when she was, 441

Sins, 366, 367

against this life, he, 224

in a flagon of sack, seven deadly, 26

in penance for her, 208

Sins

most, who, 400

of thine own, should'st have few,

449

of will, 160

pride is one of the seven deadly, 315

to her Saviour, her, 351

were invented for our, 304

wisely from expensive, 345

Sip the ripe ruddy dew, 226

would to each one, 71

Sips the nearest draught, 232

Sire, he, their, 181

to son, by bleeding, 142

the soul immortal as its, 376

was a knight, thy, 16

Sire's return, run to lisp their, 175

Sires, 367

so lived our, 94

Sister be, a ministering angel shall

my, 426

live a barren, 56

Sidney's, 180

Spirit, come away, 170

Sisterly salutes to feel, but, 204

Sister's charms, who can love a, 400

Sisters and friends, 129

three, twisted by the, 127

Sit and grin, for me to, 323

beside my lonely fire, 1, 330

down to a quiet game for love, 234

for Hell, might, 115

nor, nor stand, 328

Sits the wind, to know where, 444

Sitting on the stile, I'm, 387

Six foot o' man, A1, 249

hundred, left of, 80

hundred, rode the, 90

is sounding from the chime, 115

parts, were in, 103

precious souls, and all agog, 72

Richmonds in the field, there be, 337

thousand ducats, every ducat in,

103

Sixpence, 367

all too dear, he held them, 387

if you will give me, 310

Sixth hour, about the, 393

sense, think women have a, 455

Sixty smaller ones, each with, 73

Size of pots of ale, take the, 6

Skaith to me, nae maiden lays her, 456

Skeptic could enquire for, whatever,

441

Sketch, the first rude, 13

Skies, 367

and points her to the, 257

and rush into the, 316

a scaffold to the, 317

cloudless climes and starry, 430

earth to the vaulted, 208

illumed the eastern, 105

mid the brightness of the, 378

pointing to the, 59

serene, and, 233

the air, the, 293

Skies

the child of the, 58
 twinkling in the, 384
 up to the, 63
 which carries a bard to the, 445
Skill, and simple truth his utmost, 418
 an' kin's o', 212
 in surgery, honour hath no, 184
 the parson owned his, 12
 who has the power and, 450
 who thinks by force or, 450

Skimble-skamble, 367*Skin*, 367

of an innocent lamb, 295
 of wine, this, 12
 once did sell the lion's, 226
Skins may differ, but affection, 3
 on scalded milk, like wrinkled, 364
Skipper, some coasting, 99

Skull, 367

of a lawyer, may not that be the,
 214
 of an old mammoth, till the, 141
 weave fine cobwebs fit for, 57
Skulls, they drink out of, 379

Sky, 368

above, the blue, 235
 a hot and copper, 63
 and in yon western, 384
 and the ocean but the, 288
 a transient meteor in the, 376
 believe that in the, 384
 bends over all, the blue, 348
 bribery's golden, 64
 bridal of the earth and, 73
 changes when they are wives, the,
 457
 charm from the, 182
 clears not without a storm, so foul
 a, 388
 danced to see that banner in the,
 114

darkness swept across the, 76
 expansive as the, 267
 freeze, thou bitter, 24
 from forth the frowning, 28
 girdled with the, 268
 guides through the boundless, 387
 nor in the, 377
 rain potatoes let the, 311
 stand presently, till earth and, 391
 stars set their watch in the, 39
 that equal, 176
 the droppings of the, 101
 to the wild, 23
 under the open, 362
 under the wide and starry, 163
 waft thy name beyond the, 125
 were close against the, 331
 with all the blue ethereal, 132
Slain, and no be, 249
 another, ere thou hast, 180
 at thy nod were, 151
 he can never do that's, 130
 he slew the, 19
 he that is in battle, 130

Slain, he who is in battle, 130
 if he that in the field is, 184
 the Drury Lane Dane, 115
 thinks he is slain, or if the, 368
 though he were ten times, 199
 to-day, five have I, 337

Slam the door, 94*Slander*, 368

and the spite, the civic, 54
Slandered, goose, to hear thee, 304
Slandrous, 368

tongue, gall in the, 42

Slanted back this brow, the hand
 that, 195

Slap-dash into the water, 372

Slaughter, 368

he that made the, 41
 I condemn, to, 305
 to save themselves from, 372
Slaughters a thousand, 83
Slave, find neither coward nor 110
 I have set my life, 44
 never float over a, 133
 of the wheel of labour, 207
 oh to be a, 451
 to no sect, 278
 to thousands, has been, 275
 where'er he cowers, the, 143
 wherever groans, a, 144
 you fancied your, 144
Slavery or death, 430
 the price of chains and, 217

Slaves, 368

as freemen, not, 286
 beside, all are, 144
 Britons never will be, 37
 howe'er contented, 143
 kings must have, 202
 of gold, whose sordid dealings, 58
 or cowards, sots or, 113
 the creed of, 279

Slayer, 368

Slays, if the red slayer thinks he, 368

war its thousands, 431

Sleave of care, the ravelled, 370

Sledges with the bells, hear the, 23

Sleek-headed men, 126

Sleep, 369, 370

and a forgetting, 25
 and his brother, 81
 and not his cousin, 81
 a time, though it, 28
 best of rest, 80
 calm and peaceful shall I, 84
 cannot still them, 403
 care-charmer, 81
 Death's twin-brother, 81
 down and, 304
 every sorrow's lulled to, 402
 forefathers of the hamlet, 108
 in dull cold marble, 140
 in peace to, 84
 in their last, 75
 in the shade, let it, 274
 is rounded with a, 428
 like a strong man after, 277

Sleep

like the secret, 154
 men may, 404
 might steal on me, like, 81
 of death, in that, 98
 o' nights, such as, 126
 reveals, a late-lost form that, 442
 rock me to, 340
 shall be broken, thy, 390
 shall obey me, 69
 sinking in thy last long, 227
 snuff, tobacker and, 187
 some must, 84
 still let me, 98
 than a century of, 390
 that knows not breaking, 373
 the brave who sink to rest, how, 34
 the dreamless, that lulls the dead,
 468
 the prologue to his, 100
 the sooner to, 132
 the sounder, may, 169
 the weary to, 39
 the world may, 254
 they, 163
 they all lie in uncomplaining, 21
 they softly lie and sweetly, 333
 till morn, no, 71
 to, perchance to dream, 98
 to wake, 337
 when he wakes, 264
 when we wake and when we, 381
 within mine inn, 413
 with nothing of regret, 62
 with thee, thy ignominy, 114
Sleepers, and the eyes of the, 77
 waking, grumble, 44
Sleeping, 370
 dust, benison o'er the, 157
 she is, 105
 tarn, into some, 53
 when she died, 105
 while I am, 369
 within my orchard, 4
 woods all night, 37
Sleeps, 371
 and waiting justice, 417
 till tired he, 49
 well, he, 223
 Sleet fa' pie'cin' thin, wha'r de, 359
Sleeve, 371
 unbottled, your, 239
Sleeves, like an herald's coat without,
 361
 of lawn, 42
 Sleigh, 'tis the merry, 23
Slept, 371
 and dreamed, 104
 dying when she, 105
 in peace, and, 185
 together, we still have, 224
 while conscience, 215
 while their companions, 177
Slew him, I, 7
 him, then, 277
 them, and, 193

Slew the slain, he, 19
 whose fiat millions, 332
 Slide, let the world, 463
 Slight a thing, a woman is too, 449
 my call, thou wilt not, 84
 Slights it, love, 77
 the next, who, 224
 Slings and arrows, 19
 Slip the dogs of war, let, 335
 the mongrel's hold will, 40
Slippery, 371
 Slits the thin-spun life, 123
 Slop, she was excellent at a, 297
 Slope to hell, half-way down the,
 316
 Sloping slowly to the west, great
 Orion, 291
 Sloth finds the down pillow hard, 437
 Slow, come he, 79
 critter, thet, 212
 growth, a plant of, 60
 length along, drags its, 6
 or the clock was too, 348
 pace at first, requires, 55
 the sun climbs, 224
 Slowly, comes a hungry people, 301
 the Bible of the race is writ, 24
 the mills of God grind, 262
 Slowly-dying power, a, 18
Sluggard, 371
 Sluggish blood, a very river of, 133
 Slumber again, I must, 371
 at thy side, thy free proud fathers,
 128
 beside him, longed to, 163
 in its bosom, 74
 Slumbering passions burn, when once
 their, 300
 Slumber's chain, ere, 258
Slumbers, 371
 dead that, 222
 in a peasant's arm, 300
 over my, 340
 roused from their, 282
 sinks back to uneasy, 99
 Sly, tough and devilish, 413
 Smack of age, some, 5
 Smacked on her cheek, that, 204
 Smacks of the field and the street, a
 preacher who, 314
 Small appear, though it, 414
 attends both great and, 123
 beer, and chronicle, 138
 beer, to desire, 22
 beer, to drink, 130
 booth, can set up a, 67
 choice in rotten apples, 11
 estate, of very, 175
 habits, well pursued betimes, 167
 Latin and less Greek, 211
 or his deserts are, 126
 praise, were no, 312
 too, for any marketable shift, 265
 when I was very, 331
 yet they grind exceeding, 262
 Smaller still, and these have, 134

- Smart*, 371
 human sorrow and, 116
 love and all its, 232
 of all the girls that are so, 6
 will weep a bramble's, 398
 young folks are, 469
Smarting in lingering pickle, 439
Smarts so little, no creature, 137
Smashing it, hatching the egg than
 by, 108
Smell, 371
 a rat, I, 325
 as sweet, would, 275
 false Latin, I, 211
 of bread and butter, 34
 of roses, she hates the, 343
 of sweet herbs, the, 151
 onions, mine eyes, 438
 sweet and blossom in their dust, 199
 the blood of a British man, 27
 to turf, to, 269
Smells, grows and, 100
 of Hollands gin, when you find he,
 181
 to heaven, it, 272
Smile, 371
 a great man's, 42
 and be a villain, one may, 426
 and we smile, 141
 at the claims, 148
 beguile with a dimple or, 398
 calm thou mayst, 227
 frown and we, 141
 he smiled a kind of sickly, 350
 on thee to-morrow, sunburst may,
 186
 on ye sweet, I'd, 352
 so many, 38
 sweet as your, 352
 that no cloud can o'ercast, 31
 the traitor's, 384
 to those who hate, a, 363
 we shall, 125
 upon his finger's ends, 359
 yet I, 74
Smiled as he sat by the table, 371
 if wrong, I, 67
 on us, right graciously he, 308
 sighed till woman, 450
 while all around thee, 227
Smiles around, cannot go where uni-
 versal love not, 43
 as we draw nigh, that, 219
 at the drawn dagger, 191
 beaming all o'er with your, 116
 becks and wreathed, 196
 in year face, that, 212
 not in a house of tears, Venus, 424
 the, the tears, 258
 welcome ever, 438
Smile-smoothing, heart-opening, 397
Smiling cheek, a villain with a, 11
Smilingly, drink it down right, 78
Smilest, 372
Smithate of truth, the, 416
Smithy-shop after every roll, 54
Smitten, hath hope been, 391
Smock, with her dirty, 410
Smoke and stir, above the, 107
 but a good cigar's a, 53
 cannot, but the, 302
 concealed, in yon, 391
 had wafted, 408
 I, but do not burn, 339
Smoke-stack white as snow, 215
Smoky, 372
Smooth and even, all would go, 140
 runs the water, 435
 the careworn brow, to, 297
 the few silver threads, 340
 the ice, to, 152
Smoothed his wrinkled front, 432
Smoothing its dilapidated castor, 171
Smoothness and softness, 349
 rough, that turns earth's, 328
 that may give it, 379
Smooth-shaven green, on the dry, 165
Smote on all the chords with might,
 241
 the rock of the national resources,
 340
 the warden hoar, 87
Smutch appears, an ugly, 36
Snaffle of courtship, pleasant the, 253
Snagsby's, was a-prayin' wunst at
 Mr., 314
Snail, creeping like, 352
 or move like the, 446
Snails, like, 129
Snake, 372
 like a wounded, 6
Snakes, 372
Snapper-up, 372
Snare and scourge of hell, the, 157
 in the silken, 30
 the twisted tendril as a, 69
Snatches from the sun, she, 402
Sneaking off, it is, 423
Sneaks to death, the coward, 66
Sneer, 372
 teach the rest to, 71
 the self-complacent British, 225
 with solemn, 66
 yesterday's, 442
Sneering and without, 71
Sniffed the battle from afar, he, 386
Snooze, cotched a wild beast in a, 200
Snore upon the flint, weariness can,
 437
Snort to the rein, 387
Snow, 372
 all bloodless lay the untrodden, 225
 and the bosom of, 246
 as pure as, 42
 chaste as unsunned, 47
 crotch-deep in the, 313
 her eyes are sapphires set in, 118
 lay in his shroud of, 55
 naked in December, 191
 on field an' hill, 152
 pale and white and cold as, 74
 she is not afraid of the, 451

Snow

smoke-stack white as, 215
 that whiter skin of hers than, 367
 the maid with a bosom of, 246
 time dissolve the winter, 233
 wash it white as, 169
 when it's thaw, like, 215
 your locks are like the, 311
Snowdrop, love's first, 203
Snow-flakes, 372
 fall, as, 144
Snowhid in *Jenocary*, 323
Snows, and upon the crumping, 207
 as any mountain of its, 285
 are my robe, the, 284
 begin, when the, 78
 may o'er his head be flung, 123
 of yester-year, where are the, 468
 said our Lady of the, 276
Snow-white crest, behind the, 179
 wand, or, 149
Snuff of younger spirits, 228
 tobacker and sleep, 187
Snuff-box, and fill his, 360
Snug little island, it's a, 194
So said I, He said and, 62
Soap, 372
 hundreds will subscribe for, 38
Soar again, through rolling clouds to, 106
 in fame, wade in wealth or, 104
 so high, wherewith he went to, 106
 when we stoop than when we, 445
Soars enraptured, he, 233
Sob and sigh, our parting was all, 296
Sober, 372
 critic come abroad, some more, 67
 found, nothing in nature's, 101
 it would be to keep me, 387
 livery, in her, 116
 once drunk and once, 82
 side, always err upon the, 396
 thinking, hence with all your, 101
 wishes never learned to stray, 68
Sobers us again, drinking largely, 215
Sobriety's daughter, that grief was, 308
sobs, was lost in a tempest of, 389
Society of mutual admiration, a, 3
 where none intrudes, there is, 457
 solitude sometimes is best, 373
Socket, burn to the, 91
Sod, and fill the burial, 177
 beneath the burial, 114
 beneath the churchyard, 108
 better rot beneath the, 213
 builds on the watery, 156
 dread ye not the cold, 5
 fall upon the, 144
 remote upon the simple, 312
 the marsh-grass sends into the, 156
Soda-water, sermons and, the day after, 444
Sofa round, wheel the, 116
Soft and low, her breathing, 36
 making the nettle danger, 280

Soft the music of those village bells, 52
 as silk remains, it, 280
 as the roses they twine, virgins are, 426
 as young, 20
 gentle and low, ever, 428
Soften rocks or bend a knotted oak, to, 272
Softly as foot can fall, go as, 407
 death succeeded life, so, 105
Softness of their sex is lost, the winning, 357
 smoothness and, 349
Soil, free, 142
 from the cursed, 403
 has no right on English, 409
 may best deserve the precious bane, that, 336
 new birth of our new, 8
 where first they trod, the, 464
 with Freedom's, 17
Soiled with all ignoble use, 150
 truth is as impossible to be, 417
Solacing, 373
Solace is to know, all my, 328
Solar beam, from the, 101
 system, the hub of the, 188
Sold, are all things, 177
 bought and, 157
 is bought and, 27
 spoils were fairly, 341
 the feast is, 129
 their fortunes, have, 141
 the manhood never bought nor, 185
 the pattern is, 211
 the truth to serve the hour, never, 418
 were never to be, 158
Soldier, 373
 be abroad, let the, 352
 brave enough, this is the, 432
 come you back, you British, 252
 drink, let a, 100
 knew, not though the, 90
 the broken, 68
 which in the, 43
Soldier's a man, a, 100
 cheek, something upon the, 312
 mien, a, 403
 our, were brave, 22
 pleasure, drinking is the, 16
 the courtier's, scholar's, 263
 wild halloo, the, 181
Soldiers, 373
 firm, keep the, 104
Soldiership, is all his, 382
Sole of his foot, to the, 196
Solemn creed, sapping a, 66
 round, with, 26
 thing, language is a, 210
 thought, what a world of, 410
 way, in such a, 420
Solemnized, the day it is, 407
Soles, onions, garlic, 32
Solid core of heat, to make a, 230
 flesh, this too too, 134

- Solid man of Boston, 32
 men of Boston, 32
 Solitary shines, one simile that, 364
 woes, rare are, 448
- Solitude*, 373
 have broken me, grief and, 32
 locks, bars and, 318
 of peace, the strange, white, 369
 Solitudes, millions in those, 75
 Solve a learned doubt, to, 433
 you any problem given, he'll, 467
 Sombre harness mailed, in, 87
 Some must follow, and some command, 55
 must watch, while some must sleep, 84
 of us will smart for it, 371
 people are more nice than wise, 281
 people to get out of a room, hard for, 212
 said it might do good, 317
 weep because they part, 295
- Somebody*, 373
 else, better off than, 401
- Something in me dangerous, 71
 lost, the quiet sense of, 231
 tells me, there's, 238
 'tis, 275
 to do, children with, 67
 upon the soldier's cheek, 312
 Somewhere or other, 373
- Son*, 374
 Athena's wisest, 206
 by bleeding sire to, 142
 love you my, 237
 nor, nor wife, 341
 O Absalom, my, 1
 of Adam and of Eve, the, 317
 of a woman, and yet the, 295
 of his own works, the, 461
 of man, some proud, 410
 of the sable Night, Sleep, 81
 this is England's greatest, 167
- Song*, 374
 Alexandrine ends the, 6
 and noble self is noble, 284
 as though it were the burthen of a, 400
 be clear and strong, though the, 248
 concludes her noblest, 104
 he had to write his, 317
 I can suck melancholy out of a, 257
 is on my lips, to-day a, 360
 I troll out for Christmas stout, 51
 let satire be my, 350
 many people read a, 462
 no German, 151
 of birds, I love the, 235
 of Hiawatha, this, 156
 of the shirt, he sang the, 361
 of the shirt, she sang this, 361
 raised some serious, 91
 rose the, 340
 sans, 103
 shall be, still all my, 278
 sunshine and of, 74
- Song*
 the burst of happy, 23
 the lark becomes a sightless, 457
 the long reaches of the peaks of, 207
 we'll sing one, 200
 who loves not wine, woman and, 444
 would sing her, 71
 Songful, soulful, sorrowful Ireland, 194
Songs, 374
 he loved to hear, 101
 of joy, its deep, 209
 were full of joy, my, 148
 your gambols, your, 468
 Sonorous, clear and, 52
Sons, 374
 are things, God's, 459
 attain the praise, few, 367
 no doubt, our wiser, 137
 of darkness, villains and the, 417
 of heaven, things are the, 459
 of men, in the weak and friendless, 466
 of the waves, so free as the, 286
 Soon shall be, not mad but, 244
 or late, death cometh, 89
 Sooner it's over, the, 132
 the chiney's mended, the, 260
 Soonest mended, little said is, 260
 Soothe a savage breast, music hath charms to, 272
 her melancholy, 136
 or flattery, 421
 or wound a heart that's broken, 358
 Soothed with the sound, 19
 Soothing chime, when last I heard their, 23
 Sophist ever writ, or, 367
 Sophisters, economists and calculators, 50
 Sophistry, destroy his fib or, 353
 Sordid dealings, whose, 58
Sore, 374
 critics who themselves are, 67
 thy feet are weary and, 162
 Sorely charged, the heart is, 363
 Sorest, the old wound if stricken is the, 290
Sorrow, 374, 375
 a bitter, 38
 and death may not enter, 209
 and earth's woe, to endure life's, 242
 and sin, murders our youth with his, 406
 and smart, human, 116
 a rooted, 263
 concealed, like an oven stopped, 298
 could be won by gifts, 10
 darkens hamlet and hall, 271
 done, tales of, 68
 enter, didst thou in, 377
 fade, ere sin could blight or, 77
 I see with, 324
 is in vaine, thy, 426
 laden, this soul with, 246
 learn, love and joy and, 48

Sorrow

- no more of idle, 48
 on the bosom, 164
 parting is such sweet, 296
 returned with the dawning, 98
 stirred, every note with, 340
 strewing, all my life with, 458
 that should water this, 398
 the fear and the, 109
 the painting of a, 118
 the pang of, 390
 there, there's nae, 215
 this strife and, 94
 to this, 296
 touched with joy, they bring me,
 470
 weep and wrestle with our, 155
 we spoke not a word of, 312
 words, give, 165
 Sorrowing face, one, 219
 goeth a, 31
 toiling, rejoicing, 410
 Sorrow's eye, shuts up, 370
 heavy hand, 175
 lulled to sleep, every, 402
Sorrows, 375
 and darkness, 163
 brewed with her, 399
 see in thy chastening, 341
 Sorry for, that I shall be, 315
 if ye be, 96
 trade, oh, the, 82
 Sort of men, there are a, 291
 of thing, free-will and that, 330
 Sorting and puzzling with a deal of
 glee, 1
 Sot, but their prize a, 462
 Sots, what can ennoble, 113
 Soudan, Fuzzy-Wuzzy at your 'ome
 in the, 147
 Sought for her, 416
 her, has yielded to the first that, 428
 in vain, they never, 230
 is good, love, 240
 the Lord aright, that, 230
 the storms, he, 304
 the remedy, but they, 242
 they thus afar, what, 464
 unknowing what he, 440
Soul, 375-377
 a glory circling round the, 233
 a kind of men so loose in, 371
 alive, the most offending, 185
 a mouse of any, 271
 and body, his, 273
 and for my, 223
 and heart, 'tis, 248
 and sense, where heart and, 204
 an evil, producing holy witness, 11
 arise O, 126
 a star before the darkened, 384
 awakes, and the, 77
 away, the Spaniard cast his, 157
 beatified, sings like a, 210
 below, the wrong that pains my, 160
 but merit wins the, 260

Soul

- contrive, nor let thy, 270
 cordial to the, 269
 could force his, 307
 does life, as the, 415
 Earth's biggest country's gut her,
 277
 employ all the heart and the, 229
 enchanted, lived the, 374
 feast of reason and the flow of, 327
 from the soul, dis sever my, 236
 froze the genial current of the, 301
 goes out on the east wind, but a, 113
 got ashore, till the last, 329
 grapple them to thy, 146
 he'd turned his fleeting, 349
 he had on earth, 176
 I am the captain of my, 126
 I arm, my, 311
 I loafe and invite my, 229
 I must be measured by my, 263
 in agony, mirth cannot move a, 264
 in body and in, 237
 is dead, for the, 222
 is found sincerely so, 47
 is pure and strong, whose, 390
 I steep, when my thirsty, 402
 is with the saints I trust, 29
 knew which, not a, 418
 lends, how prodigal, 429
 lies in the doing, joy's, 198
 many a, 232
 may pierce, such as the meeting, 394
 meet the sunrise of the, 324
 mount, mount, my, 270
 my, happy friends, 116
 navigation's, 60
 never was in my, 116
 no foreign foe could quell thy, 112
 none better in my kingdom, 438
 of decent wit, 152
 of goodness, some, 160
 of harmony, hidden, 170
 of Judas Iscariot, 'twas the, 194
 of man, except the, 357
 of music shed, the, 170
 of the foaming grape, 344
 of the law, reason is the, 327
 of the organ, which came from the,
 51
 of wit, the, 36
 oh! then, my, 94
 once inflamed my, 20
 perdition catch my, 239
 pliant, found a rare, 244
 reclaim thy lost, 358
 relies, the parting, 35
 rot asleep, lets your, 144
 secured in her existence, 191
 should tend the, 279
 signs and portents for the, 165
 sincere, of, 385
 sing a dirge for St. Hugh's, 32
 so dead, 65
 tell me, my, 79
 that can render, the, 127

Soul

that flattering unction to your, 419
 that has sinned, like a, 247
 that I must draw, it grieves my, 442
 that loving, 378
 that rises with us, 25
 that slid into my, 369
 that wings the, 257
 the, uneasy and confined from
 home, 186
 the before unconceived, unconceiv-
 able, 308
 the palace of the, 367
 the poor, will die, 287
 the tocsin of the, 92
 the weary, 221
 thrills the fond, 236
 through my lips, my whole, 204
 to cheer his, 182
 to God in after-days, raise this, 293
 to keep, pray the Lord my, 370
 Tommy, low's yer, 180
 to-night for me, question thy, 127
 to save, where woman has never a,
 451
 to soul, from, 216
 to take, I pray the Lord my, 370
 unbowed, with, 113
 was not spoken of the, 222
 were fled, as if that, 170
 whose youth is in his, 470
 with his own, 114
 within him climb, feels the, 143
 without a shield, the, 120
 with sorrow laden, tell this, 246
 working out her, 54
 would harrow up thy, 380
 Soul-bound friend, as it does for a, 173
 Soul's in arms, my, 12
 sincere desire, prayer is the, 313
 tasking, with a whole, 177
Souls, 378
 at home, and our, 108
 beyond the reaches of our, 268
 closely wedged, with their, 446
 draw, breath which our, 76
 dreams affright our, 99
 for whom this hungry war, the poor,
 432
 from getting rusty, to keep our, 345
 in the cure of, 347
 jealous, will not be answered so, 195
 keep his memory green in our, 274
 of Christian, 354
 of men, this restless craving in the,
 46
 our weary, dream of simplicity, 365
 poison to men's, 158
 six precious, 72
 the immediate jewel of their, 275
 the mightiest plea for erring, 313
 the two or three high, 466
 they have no, 64
 to fright the, 432
 to save, our sinful, 345
 two, with but a single thought, 224

Souls

we that have free, 195
 which God is calling sunward, 439
 who looks on erring, 52
Soul-sides, boasts two, 243
Sound, 378
 and foam, too full for, 18
 and fury, full of, 411
 and hears no, 74
 as a bell, heart as, 174
 as if I'd paid a note, 371
 I heard, all the, 173
 in his hand, the, 183
 like the sweet, 273
 my barbaric yawp, I, 468
 no sight, no, 384
 of a great Amen, like the, 51
 of a kiss, the, 203
 of a voice that is still, 169
 of battle, is the blended, 461
 of cheerful bells just undulates, 52
 of revelry, there was a, 334
 of the church-going bell, 22
 save the rush of the river, no, 311
 shut between me and the, 52
 soothed with the, 19
 strikes, a deep, 334
 the gospel's, 161
 the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark
 sea, 405
 there was another heavy, 76
 to heal the blows of, 364
 with twelve great shocks of, 284
Sounded all the depths, 140
 forth the trumpet, he has, 415
Sounder, may sleep the, 169
Sounds as if it should be writ, 210
 of village bells, 52
 the voice of a good woman, sweetly,
 452
Soup gets cold, 211
 or broth, or brew, 32
Soupcon, a magic, 349
Sour, are hard and, 175
 my cask ran, 57
 offence, is a, 346
Source of all his pain and woe, 283
 of human offspring, true, 437
Sources, from distant and separate,
 339
 one of the most fatal, 422
Soured on me, all hope, 313
Sourest rind, sweetest nut hath, 286
Sours ripe grapes, 118
South and southwest side, 'twixt, 93
 breathe of the sweet, 210
 like the sweet, 273
 turning his face to the dew-dropping,
 444
 wind that toots his horn, O blest,
 132
Southerly, when the wind is, 245
Southrons, hear your country, 94
Southwest side, 'twixt south and, 93
Sovereign alchemist, the, 162
 lord the king, our, 202

Sovereign reason, that noble and most,
 327
 thy, thy head, 189
 Sovereignty, grander than, 80
 of nature, takes it by, 278
 of their own, 276
Sow, 378
 as you, y're like to reap, 230
 many labourers must be content to,
 460
 seed, but let no tyrant reap, 355
 the seed ye, 355
 Sowed no seed, by him that, 460
 Space of our large honours, 36
 there is limitless, 178
 this, was thought's mysterious seat,
 367
 Spacious firmament on high, 132
 Spade, a pickaxe and a, 303
 laid them flat with a, 77
 on his earth-worn, 357
 with the poor crooked scythe and,
 103
 Spades, the emblem of untimely
 graves, 88
 Spake again, to eyes that, 334
 methinks an angel, 9
 my brother, there, 37
 Spain, England, Germany or, 135
 the stoutest hearts of, 111
 Span, a life's but a, 100
 and Eve, 149
 dwindled to the shortest, 375
 grasp the ocean with my, 263
 life is but a, 429
 the life of man less than a, 461
 yet not to earth's contracted, 463
 Spaniard cast his soul away, the, 157
 Spanish or neat's leather, a shoe be,
 20
 Spanish sailors with bearded lips, 360
Spaniel, 378
 Spare my guiltless wife, 15
 not your labour, 207
 siller hae to, 364
 that tree, woodman, 457
 the beechen tree, 457
 the rod, then, 232
 us yet, 139
 Spared neither land nor gold, 341
 a better man, I could have better,
 250
 Spares the child, and never, 341
 the rod, and, 341
 Spark, each light gay meteor of a, 410
 of fire, the sun is but a, 376
 of heavenly flame, vital, 428
 of that immortal fire, a, 233
 of vital flame, this fluttering, 428
 shows a hasty, 209
 to the powder, proved as a, 389
 Sparked it with full twenty gals, he'd,
 363
 Sparkle still the right Promethean
 fire, 118
 to the highest top, 116

Sparkled, 378
 for Helen, the cordial that, 100
 Sparkles near the brim, but, 220
 Sparkling showers, gems in, 107
 Sparks, living, we still discern, 4
 of nature, hard . . . to hide the,
 278
 Sparrow fall, or a, 38
 falls, forgetting that even, 177
 part, to see her, 398
 providence in the fall of a, 320
 providently caters for the, 326
 Sparrow's fall, dost mark the, 84
 Sparrows, five, sold for two farthings,
 320
 two, sold for a farthing, 320
 Spawn of hell, slander meanest, 368
Speak, 379
 all the lip can, 172
 and look back, 307
 and purpose not, art to, 321
 by the card, 43
 each other in passing, and, 360
 ere the feverish lip can, 293
 for yourself, why do n't you, 469
 Greek, 'tis known he could, 165
 if the lion be to, 14
 less than thou knowest, 362
 love, speak low if you, 239
 more in a minute, will, 396
 more or less than truth, 417
 one simple word, better far it is to,
 466
 preach, for this men write, 123
 the grief that does not, 165
 the heart must, 174
 the speech, I pray you, 379
 the tongue, 412
 well did'st thou, 206
 when I think, I must, 453
 who fear to, 368
 with most miraculous organ, will,
 272
 your sentiment, that you, 397
 Speaker, and some before the, 146
 Speakest, than howsoe'er thou, 395
 Speaking in deeds, 84
 to hisself, sounded as if he was a-
 314
 Speaking-trump of future fame, the,
 274
 Speaks, his tongue, 174
 Spear, the shattered, 142
 Spears are uplifted, the, 387
 in rest, a thousand, 179
 Special wonder, without our, 56
 Specify, do not forget to, 13
 Speck of life, this, 222
 or little pitted, 337
 nor stain, 268
 Spectacle on nose, with, 294
 Spectator, the tame, 265
 Spectators, gave pleasure to the, 321
 Spectral host, the cry of that, 151
 Spectre addressed Imogene, while the,
 403

- Spectre Conscience, shrieking through the gloom, 61
Spectres, 379
 rise, the grisly, 282
Speculation, 379
 thou hast no, 29
Speech, 379, 380
 every, a jest, 147
 free, 142
 the moist impediments unto my, 399
 thought is deeper than all, 403
 Speeches, leave it to men's charitable, 258
 Speechless creature dead, 38
 Speed, and yet for, 66
 be wise with, 137
 of my desire, in the, 86
 the going guest, 167
 the parting guest, 167
 the soft intercourse, 216
 with impetuous, 271
 Spell awoke within me, that, 274
 in its every drop, there's a, 100
 inspired the silent toil, what, 409
 of enchantment, 'tis no, 72
 of its silence, dissolves the, 452
 would ye learn the, 12
 Spells around him flung, 283
 by, this one, an' then thet, 363
 but scans and, 458
 Spend another such a night, 99
 it, who knows not how to, 319
 I've a guinea I can, 167
 my malice in my breath, 402
 what we yet may, 103
 Spending all her fires, 377
 we lay waste our powers, getting and, 463
 Spendthrift is he of his tongue, what a, 412
 Spent among the lasses, 165
 and maimed among, the, 290
 in vain, seldom, 105
 its novel force, his passion shall have, 297
 Sphere, all quit their, 316
 not in his, 384
 pledge of a lower, 179
 the fitting of self to its, 333
 Spheres, earth is but an echo of the, 272
 music of the, 272
 seems to shake the, 155
 start from their, 380
 Spice of life, variety's the very, 423
 Snice nut-brown ale, 6
Spider, 380
 painter plays the, 168
 Snies, they come not single, 375
 Sniked and panelled door, no, 31
 Spills another, that, 27
 Spilt on the ground like water, 173
Spin, 380
 all hypocrisy, 393
 I, I weave, 386
 on blindly in the dark, 439
 Spindle, layeth her hand to the, 451
 Spins the slight, self-pleasing thread, he, 353
 Spinster, more than a, 382
 Spire, from which the sound, 52
 send the psalm up in the, 244
 Spires and turrets crowned, with, 385
Spirits, 380, 381
 all compact of fire, love is a, 240
 and a busy heart, a great, 220
 and it lay on my fevered, 374
 and unwearied, 145
 an unquestionable, 239
 calms, so much the, 344
 come away, 170
 daunted, mystery the, 69
 doth raise, the clear, 123
 doubting in his abject, 34
 fell, ere my fainting, 439
 for my minister, one fair, 85
 from mine eyes, I could weep my, 438
 full, once of ethereal, 367
 God is a, 154
 grieves, the, 215
 haunted, here dwelt the, 374
 life-blood of a master, 30
 like a blight over thy, 362
 meet and mingle, in one, 366
 Mrs. Partington's, was up, 297
 of judgment, some shallow, 213
 of kin to God by his, 248
 of man is divine, all save the, 426
 of mortal, the, 269
 of murder works, the, 35
 of my dream, o'er the, 98
 of the glass and scythe, fierce, 405
 of wine, O thou invisible, 445
 out of the deep, 18
 passed, ere the, 284
 stands answerable, how his, 298
 still and bright, and yet a, 454
 taste, and sense, 67
 the accusing, which flew up to heaven's chancery, 287
 the delighted, 90
 the immortal, in the skies may bloom, 377
 the motions of the, 273
 through which the, 140
 turns to thee, 125
 Spirit-level, that pure, 115
 Spirit's utter loneliness, my, 230
 yearning cry, 88
Spirits, 381
 congenial, part to meet again, 60
 may be in good, 197
 of great events stride on, 358
 of your fathers, the, 288
 rushed together, and our, 226
 the snuff of younger, 228
 to the father of, 298
 walk, and, 352
 were all, 428
 who wait, like outcast, 292
 Spirit-stirring drum, the, 125

- Spiritual*, 381
 pinder, that, 52
Spit and sputter all, and, 210
 in my face, 218
 upon my Jewish gaberdine, 147
Spite, as if they worshipped God for,
 302
 of all the virtue, in, 85
 the civic slander and the, 54
 the world, reckless what I do to, 328
Spleen, 382
Splendid shilling, retains a, 359
Splendidly null, 128
Splendour, 382
 of God, by the, 156
 of the fight, who knows the, 390
Splendours, the parlour, 295
Splinitive and rash, 71
Splinters, and break his heart in, 317
Split the ears of the groundlings, to,
 379
 you, though it do, 382
Spoil, an earthquake's, 109
 it, we should only, 323
 like bales unopened, 404
 of me, hath been the, 60
 the child, and, 232
 we lost, and the, 451
Spoiler's head, curses on the, 157
Spoils of Mexico, the richest, 111
 of office, whom the, 259
 of time, rich with the, 406
 of war, the, 464
 the child, he never, 341
 the pleasure of the time, it, 307
 the rod, but, 341
 treasons, stratagems, and, 273
 were fairly sold, 341
Spoke, 382
 em, when with hasty noise he, 458
 in number more than ever women,
 429
 in virtue's cause it, 411
 to a nation, a nation, 276
Spoken, I hear thy name, 428
 of the soul, was not, 222
 when the lips have, 209
Spontaneous, what was good was, 261
Spontaneously to God, 279
Spoon, add a single, 349
 must have a long, 87
 who stole a thimble or a, 306
 with oil, four times the, 349
Spoons, let us count our, 425
Sport, 382
 is stale, all the, 290
 to have the engine, 110
Sported his eyes and his temple about,
 463
Sports, my joy of youthful, 288
 your, and your wiles, 116
Spot, 382
 and every loved, 49
 beauteous visions filled this, 367
 is cursed the, 69
 of earth be found, that, 182
Spot
 on his peculiar, 306
 stir of this dim, 107
 of ground, to grow upon a, 162
 though 'tis but a little, 113
 thy home, and that, 182
 where I made one, 152
Spotless and fair, too, 153
Spots quadrangular of diamond form,
 88
Spouse, I will have no Maggie for, 339
 took the Daughter of the Vine to,
 426
Spout out, jealous doubt, 115
Spouted, where the wallowing monster,
 354
Sprang up like weeds, little cares, 450
Spray, and cold as the, 386
 in thy playful, 73
 lurching through the, 54
 of Western pine, this, 304
Spread abroad, Wickliffe's dust shall,
 441
 a horse-laugh through the pews, 212
 not good except it be, 266
 the thin oar, 278
 twelve hundred million men are, 75
Spreadeth wide, which, 380
Spreading, till by broad, 53
Spreads, and still another, 53
 his light wings, 233
Sprightlier age, before a, 228
Spring, 382
 and summer, for winter, 20
 a plenteous seed, shall, 441
 as the tiger's, 455
 each, 172
 earth has no unpolluted, 403
 ever sence one night last, 330
 from A B C, can only, 1
 in the, 241
 I would change life's, 409
 love's pure congenial, 232
 of day, in the, 161
 of love gushed, 27
 of love, how this, 240
 pining for the, 343
 supplies, the following, 250
Springs, with hairy, 168
Springs eternal, hope, 186
 the hearse has no, 298
 will take, as far as, 173
Spring-time, 382
Sprite, every one lets forth his, 282
 of the blood-avenging, 28
 the fierce avenging, 15
Sprung upon its feet, and it, 340
Spur, lame is the, 123
 on and fight it out, 383
 spurn me, strike me, 378
Spurned, and worships what it, 255
 by the young, 157
Spurns that patient merit, 323
Spurs are striking deep, a thousand,
 179
Spurt, for just a single, 186

- Sputter all, spit and, 210
 Spy out such a quarrel, would, 322
 seems infected that th' infected, 195
Squadron, 382
 the mustering, 271
 Squadrons, come like thick-plumed,
 436
Squalls, caterwauls, 44
 Squander time, then do not, 407
 Squandered, doled, stolen, borrowed,
 157
Square, 383
 and we parted on the, 217
 certain that the earth was, 106
 for you broke a British, 147
 of comfortable light, 25
Square Deal, 383
 Square-turned joints, his, 46
 Squat like a toad, 408
 on her safety-valve, a nigger, 346
 Squatting on the coals, 'e'll be, 395
 Squeak, as naturally as pigs, 165
Squeezing, 383
 out the sea-water, 296
 Squints the eye, 135
 Squired 'em, he'd, 363
 Stabbed with a white wench's, 118
 Stable, a good horse in the, 303
Stuff, 383
 a bending, I would not break, 120
 his cockle hat and, 57
 hope is a lover's, 186
 of life, bread is the, 35
 or the halyard, 112
Stage, 383
 amuse his ripper, 49
 and shoves you from the, 228
 his hour upon the, 411
 not, but real, 325
 the poor, degraded, 278
 the veteran on the, 424
 where every man must play a part,
 a, 463
 Stage-play, here he quotes a, 383
 Stages, in our later, 224
 where'er his, 192
 Stain, nor cloud, nor speck, 268
 what looks to thy dim eyes a, 198
 Stainless gentleman, and, 150
 Stains of her, not of the, 454
 of powder, washed off the, 312
 Stair, as he comes up the, 138
 rising to great place is by a winding,
 305
 the old clock on the, 55
 Stairs, have they made a pair of, 242
 up, and doon stairs, 443
 Stake, honour's at the, 164
 like Cranmer's at the, 169
 my reputation is at, 332
 that man can have at, 143
 Stale, all the sport is, 290
 flat and unprofitable, how weary,
 463
 proverb never, 126
 Stalk had left the rose, I on its, 342
 Stalk, left on its, 342
 Stallion shod with fire, on a, 86
 Stamboul, magnificent in, 408
Stammer, 383
 Stamp, but the guinea's, 249
 of nature, change the, 421
 on us in an hour, misery puts a new
 264
 the marriage bond divine, to, 442
 them on the running stream, 450
 Stamped with the image, now, 157
 Stamps in vain, 207
Stand, 383
 and see, while you can, 131
 and wait, who only, 429
 a-tiptoe when this day is named, 66
 at the door and knock, I, 96
 back to back in God's name, 131
 by uniting we, 420
 by your colours, my friend, 58
 for judgment, I, 213
 for your own, 292
 in the prince's name, 422
 let this holly, 181
 nor sit nor, 328
 on either hand, who will, 37
 or fall, they must, 202
 let the old oak, 398
 presently at God's great judgment
 seat, 391
 they could not, 183
 to in a month, than he will, 396
 to doubt, never, 14
 to your glasses, 91
 united we, 420
 upon its own bottom, must, 418
 up, that Nature might, 250
 we take our, 94
 while on ourselves we, 353
Standard, 383
 of the man, the mind's the, 263
 sheet, 17
 to be found a British, 37
 up with our, 143
 Standard-bearer fall, if my, 308
 Standeth God within the shadow, 417
 Standing upon the vantage-ground of
 truth, 415
 with reluctant feet, 246
 Stands above me, Death, 78
 and to the last of earth his furrow,
 79
 as if it, 190
 as never it stood, except winde,
 444
 a very pretty quarrel as it, 323
 in his pride alone, who, 286
 still withal, who he, 406
 the Coliseum, while, 57
 with you, the bottle, 32
 Stanley, approbation from Sir Hubert,
 11
 on, 47
 Stanza, and each exalted, 231
 Staple of his argument, finer than the,
 424

- Star*, 384
 constant as the northern, 62
 curb a runaway young, 9
 emigrated to another, 109
 is brotherhood, life's final, 38
 like a falling, 122
 like a guiding, 179
 man is his own, 127
 of de spirit's light, 297
 of earth, deny it who can, 113
 of empire, the, 109
 of the unconquered will, 333
 or garter, for the sake of a ribbon, 42
 our life's, 25
 shall be, the sailor's, 347
 shine, and saw the same, 230
 sunset and evening, 17
 that lights a desert pathway, the, 338
 to guide, a surer, 245
 to men for ever, to become a, 206
Starboard, rolled to, 354
Stare, 384
 a distressful, 284
 face the public, 449
 folks must stop and, 186
 Stared aghast at sleep, 369
 Stares and of loud huzzas, of stupid, 355
 Star-gazing, mostly poets is all, 309
 Starlight and moonshine, candles and, 304
 Starry skies, cloudless climes and, 186
Stars, 384
 above us, the, 127
 and stripes, home wherever the, 8
 and stripes overhead, 8
 are fire, 97
 are old, and the, 240
 broad stripes and bright, 17
 builds among the, 316
 for tapers tall, 184
 forty flags with their silver, 134
 hide their diminished heads, 172
 in a tether, shall hold the, 361
 in the heaven, number the, 205
 like those far, 466
 make thy two eyes, like, 380
 not in our, 127
 of heaven are breaking, till the, 429
 set their watch in the sky, the sentinel, 39
 shall fade away, the, 191
 studded with, 268
 that oversprinkle all the heavens, 23
 they say, cannot dispose, 306
 to trace the, 402
 were more in fault than they, their, 456
 whilst all the, 216
 ye little, 91
 Star-scattered on the grass, 152
 Star-spangled banner, that, 17
 Star-ypointing pyramid, under a, 29
 Start again, get up, 220
 alas, you now must, 283
- Start*, a stock of temper we both had
 for a, 400
 at shame, 123
 from every wave, shall, 288
 from their spheres, 380
 tremble and, 307
 with a recognizing, 115
 Started forth, many a one has, 321
 like a guilty thing, 57
 Starting, at first, 379
 Starting-place, our cradle is the, 221
 Startles thousands with a single fall, 81
 Startling word, speaks the, 88
 Starts, by, 'twas wild, 133
 everything by, 114
 she, 200
Starve, 384
 some would only, 416
 with feeding, 9
 Starves himself, one rich worldling, 300
State, 385
 a knave to me in every, 205
 all were for the, 341
 and from thy, 134
 and save the imperilled, 276
 a pillar of, 85
 broken with storms of, 29
 nor despicable, 434
 of Denmark, rotten in the, 344
 of man, the, 164
 of Venice, unto the, 134
 rose of the fair, 263
 sail on, O ship of, 359
 than be true to church and, 213
 the sun in all his, 105
 throne of royal, 107
 to lie in, 184
 wasting town and, 325
 whole machinery of the, 33
 will rush into the, 315
 without king or nobles, a, 59
State-House is the hub of the solar system, 188
State's collected will, that, 385
States can be saved without it, 301
 dissevered, discordant, belligerent, on, 420
 kings, queens and, 368
Statesman, 385
 and buffoon, 114
 pure, the, 104
 too nice for a, 141
Station ends in, earth's highest, 104
 in the hall, from its, 280
 like the herald Mercury, a, 250
 the separate and equal, 356
Statists do, I once did hold it as our 466
Statuary, 385
Statue, 385
 a chief limb of the, 308
 makes his own, 322
 of flesh, 115
 Statue-like repose, in, 105

- Statute*, 386
 tall, her, 94
Statute, labour, another wants to
 make it, 464
Stave, now he hums a, 383
 this horrible, 379
Stay a little longer, I, 108
 and eat it, 48
 as die and, 89
 him, what power can, 406
 how little while we have to, 77
 I ask not to, 228
 know how little while we have to,
 334
 some truth may, 120
 still in the right to, 397
 which says I must not, 428
Stayed he, stopped or, 325
 the English flag is, 113
 too late I, 406
Staying no longer a question, 345
Stays our hurrying feet, 79
 safest and seemliest by her husband,
 443
 to his home, he, 356
Steadfast in the strength of God, 179
Steadies with upright keel, 200
Stead, 386
 a few hours from the night, 74
 a lover true, seeks to, 304
 a shive, of a cut loaf to, 435
 away, silently, 44
 away their brains, 33
 away, then, 220
 cream, vigilant as a cat to, 45
 his dust away, 29
 it not, if men, 404
 my thunder, yet, 405
 one pang from thine, 10
 on me, till death like sleep might, 81
 out of your company, and, 401
 when publishers no longer, 320
Stealers, these pickers and, 303
Stealing, 386
Steals, he kills for gold, he, 157
 my purse, who, 275
Stealth, do good by, 123
 to do his good by, 386
Steam, 386
Steamy column, throws up a, 116
Stead, 386
 after him lead his masterless, 433
 and the neigh of the, 136
 beneath is lying, 90
 farewell the neighing, 125
 that knows his rider, as a, 436
 the, the mustering squadron, 271
 the waves bound beneath me as a,
 436
 to battle driven, rushed the, 13
Steads, 387
 instead of mounting barbed, 432
Steel, again in complete, 268
 and vengeful, 233
 foemen worthy of their, 433
 heart is true as, 174
Steel, I forged the, 386
 locked up in, 12
 my man's as true as, 415
 nor poison, nor, 223
 with hoops of, 146
Steep hills, to climb, 55
 my senses in forgetfulness, and, 370
 my thirsty soul I, 402
Steeple, and on it put a, 348
 bells, and all, 133
 keeps a-cawing from a, 52
 or a weathercock on a, 285
Steer, 387
 boldly through the desperate winter
 sea, 281
 can gently, 162
 happily to, 162
 their courses, like ships they, 335
 'tis to glory we, 286
 too nigh the sands, would, 304
Steered, boats that are not, 141
 by the dumb, and the dead, 357
Steering, caused of others, 53
 like a dray, 215
Steers straight for the maelstrom, 102
Stem, moulded on one, 224
 the hisses, and, 449
 the torrent of a woman's will, to,
 450
 of time, on the thorny, 143
Stenches, 387
Step aside, to, is human, 188
 aside, who never takes one, 390
 for death or life, yield a, 431
 judging each, 198
 nor from hell one, 178
 one, above the ridiculous, 391
 one, above the sublime, 391
 one false, 122
Stephen, 387
 Stepped a stately raven, in there, 325
 Stepping o'er the bounds of modesty,
 not, 266
Stepping-stones, men may rise on, 170
Steps, 387
 beware of desperate, 86
 brushing with hasty, 392
 but by gradual, 31
 grace was in all her, 161
 of glory, who track the, 152
 to pursue, thy, 9
 wandering, and slow, 462
Stern array, battle's magnificently, 19
 daughter of the voice of God, 73
 de himmelstrahlende, 297
Stern stuff, ambition should be
 made of, 7
Stern-eyed Puritans, 31
Steward, sees but a backward, 248
Stewed in brine, and, 439
Stick a feller thru, an' go, 156
 has a propensity to, 114
 he fell like the, 340
 on conversation's burrs, when you,
 62
 scratched with a, 13

- Stick to your aim, 40
 Sticking-place, courage to the, 119
 Sticks out visibly, the axis of the earth, 15
 propuppy, propuppy, 319
 Stiff in opinions, 114
 obstinacy's ne'er so, 287
 upper lip, keep a, 220
 Stifle down with a mailed heel, 413
Stiles, 387
 Stiles, helping . . . lame dogs over, 460
 Still, all white and, 152
 and for ever grew, 77
 and mute, would be, 10
 sad music of humanity, 188
 sound of a voice that is, 169
 suffer and be, 79
 that comes down as, 144
 the night is, 23, 52
 the plains of the water be, 18
 them, sleep cannot, 403
 Stilled, advice has often, 93
 Stillness entertain, a wilful, 291
 holds, a solemn, 209
Stimulating, 387
 Sting, blind-worm's, 179
 each, that bids, 328
 her, to prick and, 270
 honey wears a, 403
 if I be waspish, best beware my, 434
 is not so sharp, 24
 thee more, to, 265
 thee twice, would'st thou have a serpent, 356
 thy father's life, the serpent that did, 356
 where is thy, 163
 without feeling its, 449
 Stings not, grasp it firmly, it, 449
 you for your pains, it, 280
 Stinking, greasy caps, 43
 mackerel, cheap as, 47
 Stinks, and several, 387
 Stint, pouring without, 27
 Stir, above the smoke and, 107
 a very river, that would, 133
 for this, all hell shall, 178
 the fire, now, 116
 the hell within him, 178
 without great argument, not to, 164
 Stirred by too daring a word, lion be, 226
 Stirring memory of a thousand years, 72
 not a creature was, 51
 Stirrup-cup to me, thy rich, 78
 Stirs, see, she, 200
 this mortal frame, whatever, 234
 Stitch, stitch, stitch, 360
 Stithy, foul as Vulcan's, 141
 Stock of temper we both had for a start, 400
 of your lies in circulation, the, 82
 Stockbrokers, four, took villa residences, 379
 Stocking all the day, a, 282
 Stockings, and tall, 401
 were hung, 51
 Stocks and slips, from the docks and, 461
 watered milk and watered, 325
 Stole a thimble or a spoon, who, 306
 before, pay for what they, 320
 in, the soul of Judas Iscariot, 194
 in and out, 129
 the livery of the court of heaven, 228
Stolen, 387
 borrowed, squandered, doled, 157
 not wanting what is, 340
Stolid, 388
Stomach, 388
 is not good, my, 6
Stomachs, 388
Stone, 388
 and we raised not a, 153
 at his heels a, 75
 at the head, and a stone at the feet, 229
 away, till the last angel rolls the, 13
 chafing their channels of, 451
 doth lie, underneath this, 427
 for bits of, 378
 from its grave away, roll the, 186
 ideal, all the nonsense of their, 385
 in a thick wall of, 446
 in his cell in the, 446
 is flung, as when a, 53
 no, was hard enough, 458
 on her walls, a, 63
 or brick, deadlier than, 114
 or leaves of, 24
 raise the, 207
 some lie beneath the churchyard, 146
 this precious, 112
 throw on water now a, 53
 to beauty grew, the conscious, 39
 without a, 334
 Stone-deaf has been, 321
 Stones, arise, these, 145
 inestimable, 102
 in piled, 29
 old yew which graspest at the, 468
 pavements fanged with murderous, 387
 rattle his bones over the, 298
 sermons in, 3
 that spares these, 29
 the martyr, it, 255
 thy cold grey, 35
 trodden down with, 15
 where Milton's ashes lay, 29
 with drops of rain, 252
 you blocks, you, 27
Stonewall, 388
 Stony limits cannot hold love out, 239
 Stood against the world, might have, 335
 before the Tavern, 77
 here once the embattled farmers, 362

Stood in Venice on the Bridge of Sighs,

- still the brave, and, 408
 that night, should have, 95
 Stool, with a three-legged, 59
 Stools, necessity invented, 279
 push us from our, 90
 Stoop, is in that aching, 188
 she'll, when she has tired her wing,
 wisdom is oft-times nearer when we,
 Stooping through a fleecy cloud, 268
 Stoops from His high majesty, 108
 to folly, woman, 136
 Stop a beer-barrel, might they not, 421
 a hole, might, 421
 for thy tread, 109
 my tears must, 438
 their vibrations, to, 397
 themselves, they cannot, 403
 your mouth, I will, 271
 Stopped by three, a thousand may
 well be, 37
 or stayed he, not a minute, 325
 which I would have, 399
 Stopping a bung-hole, till he find it,
 for breath, no means of, 229
 Stops with the shore, his control, 288
 Store, gives me wealthy Cæsus', 402
 heaven will bless your, 375
 of love, hath better, 232
 or healthful, 355
 pine amidst his, 248
 Storehouse, his cupboard's a, 16
 Storied urn or animated bust, can, 421
 Storm, 388
 after storm, where, 228
 and cloud, sunshine, 141
 and cloudiness, of, 119
 could never have walked in that, 404
 from the darkest, 41
 her brows like gathering, 465
 I had raised, the, 389
 rides upon the, 154
 their high-built organs make, the,
 the pilot that weathered the, 304
 this sublime and terrible, 296
 together, if we might bear the, 409
 unheard, news of the, 319
 we euehred God Almighty's, 115
 Stormed at with shot and shell, 80
 Storming some airy fortress, of, 409
 Storms, and give her to the god of, 133
 he sought the, 304
 may enter, 44
 ne'er broke, which in, 439
 of state, broken with, 39
 rock the ravens on high, as the, 297
 the night in, 189
 Stormy, 389
 gust of long suspended Ahs, one, 188
 Story, 389
 being done, my, 363

Story

- how to tell my, 363
 in all human, 104
 listen to this simple, 156
 of our days, shuts up the, 406
 old, read in, 15
 snow summits old in, 382
 that's not in Tom Moore, 338
 Stout and brave, hearts though, 163
 of heart, be ye, 232
 Straight, 389
 down the crooked lane, 383
 ez he can, he draws his furrer ez, 356
 path of duty, to the, 104
 to me, bear it, 68
 Straighten up this shape, how will you
 ever, 467
 Straightened out for a crowbar, 188
 Straighter'n a string, may be, 187
 Straightest, pity's the, 305
 Strain again, that, 273
 angels sung this, 37
 hold cheap the, 328
 I cannot prate in puling, 233
 linnets sing their wonted, 233
 my eyes, I, 313
 of man's bred out, the, 267
 one continuous and unbroken, 112
 Strained the dusky covered close, he,
 the quality of mercy is not, 260
 Strait the gate, how, 126
 path, in yon, 37
 Strand, in Wapping or the, 408
 Stranded with strings of fire, his lyre,
 Strange all this difference should be,
 and unnatural, most foul, 272
 bed-fellows, 21
 delicious amazement, what a, 76
 in that, there's nothing, 384
 is it not, 72
 seems to me most, 80
 'tis, but true, 416
 't was passing, 363
 with a maid be, 187
 Strangely falls our Christmas-eve, 181
 Stranger said, the, 162
 stooped to the well, the, 348
 than fiction, 416
 to fear, a, 197
 to flattery, a, 197
 Stranger's land, we live within the, 181
 Strangers, 389
 ask of me, when, 237
 honoured, by, 139
 two, meeting at a festival, 224
 Strangle, some would, 416
 Strangled his language in his tears, 399
 Stratagems and spoils, 273
 Straw, 389
 a bed of, 207
 at wagging of a, 307
 cared not a single, 308
 find quarrel in a, 164

Straw

- strongest oaths are, 70
 tickled with a, 49
Strawberries, as Dr. Boteler said of, 10
 Strawed our best to the weed's unrest,
 113
Straws, begin it with, 131
 the forms of hairs or, 458
 Stray, wishes never learned to, 68
 Straying pigs, erring souls as, 52
 Streak of snow, fades the last long, 372
 on ocean's cheek, the crimson, 73
Stream, a fount about to, 225
 are eddies of the mighty, 322
 her paly, 101
 mercy of a rude, 153
 of time doth run, which way the,
 407
 runs fast, the, 344
 runs swift, the, 344
 shows his hoar leaves in the glassy,
 444
 stamp them on the running, 450
Streaming eyes, with, 76
 o'er us, 17
 were so gallantly, 17
Streams, cleansing my, 247
 for other's woes, that, 448
 in lavish, 248
 large, from little fountains flow, 2
 of revenue, abundant, 340
 that keep a summer mind, 323
Street, 389
 all down the long and narrow, 400
 smacks of the field and the, 314
 the car rattling o'er the stony, 444
 the front-door is on the, 129
 to street, hawks nosebags from, 343
Strength, 389
 and courage can avert, 189
 but weakness, not, 4
 dangerous humours up to, 431
 for a kiss's, 204
 he needs, with all the, 250
 in every drop, there's life and, 445
 in her arms, 142
 is in your union, all your, 433
 king's name is a tower of, 202
 my arms of, 386
 of bones, nor founded on the brittle,
 381
 of God, steadfast in the, 179
 of limb, 46
 of ten, as the, 12
 of the race, 113
 of youth, wants that sin against the,
 470
 that tower of, 413
 thou canst not tell what, 429
 to have a giant's, 151
 to nerve, tends their, 37
 wasting her, 377
 Strengthen and sustain, but, 436
 Strengthened, are lifted up and, 156
 Strengtheneth man's heart, 35
Strenuous, 389, 390

Stress, dies in a desperate, 376

- Stretch* a cord, can, 389
 forth thy rod, 388
 my hands out, 1, 313
 of hell, down all the, 165
 forth your iron thread, 152
 out your hand to me, 140
 Stretched upon the plain, eagle, 106
 Strewed thy grave, not have, 36
 Strews, many a holy text around she
 401
 with fresh flowers, 452
Stricken deer, my own, 31
 deer go weep, 84
 Strict in his arrest, 80
 Stride on before the events, 358
Strife, 390
 ancient forms of party, 339
 and sorrow, this, 94
 be a hero in the, 179
 clubs typical of, 88
 hatred, battle and, 215
 he looks beyond the, 432
 hour of danger, toil and, 39
 madding crowd's ignoble, 68
 of labour and, 389
 of Truth with Falsehood, 83
 once were weary of the, 370
 overwhelmed in the, 61
 scorned amid the reeling, 431
 some to public, 325
 the single thralldom or a double, 442
 to dare the elements to, 436
 void of cares and, 359
 without a further, 335
Strike, 390
 and yet afraid to, 71
 another blow, to, 130
 by and by it will, 447
 me, spurn me, 378
 mine eyes, they, 364
 the blow, themselves must, 29
Strikes, 390
 as soon, and, 173
 heaven is not always angry when
 he, 177
 him dead, in fair battle, 12
 the dark Ferrash, 401
Striking deep, a thousand spurs are,
 179
String attuned to mirth, there's not a,
 257
 of joy, approbation strikes the, 12
 straighter 'n a, 187
 that holds those weights, the, 403
Strings, 390
 a harp of thousand, 170
 laying the hand on the, 397
 of fire, stranded with, 244
 would break, whose very, 10
Stripes, 390
 broad, and bright stars, 17
 Stripling for woman's heart, a, 398
 Strive, and hold cheap the strain, 328
 mightily, but eat and drink as
 friends, 214

- Strive on to finish the work, let us, 337
 Strives the woodcock with the gin, so,
 457
 Strivings after better hopes, 88
 longings, yearnings, 156
 Striv'st to get, still thou, 170
 Stroke after stroke, 314
 a nettle, 280
 ere we feel the friendly, 89
 of death is as a lover's pinch, 79
 of fate, nearest to the, 127
 the tyrant's, 146
Strokes, 390
Strong, 391
 and free, 247
 and lusty, yet I am, 357
 a note, not so, 136
 but wants that little, 249
 enforcement be, gentleness my, 23
 in awe, keep the, 61
 is thy heart so, 215
 man, rousing herself like a, 277
 man must go, 78
 men, not two, 84
 nor pure, neither, 146
 not to the, 324
 potations, banish, 32
 so, yet so refined, 453
 the peaceful are the, 300
 wail of the weak against the, 219
 what king so, 42
 without rage, 84
 with the strength, 113
 women are not in their best fortunes,
 456
 Stronger, our love it was, 236
 than . . . the mason, 164
 thought's a weapon, 159
 worthier of regard and, 58
 Strongest dare, is more than the, 133
 oaths are straw, 70
 Strongly framed, a being, 189
 Strow the brooks in Vallombrosa, 216
 Strown, lay withered and, 216
 Struck by stone or brick, 114
 eagle, so the, 106
 one chord of music, 51
 the foremost man, 36
 the wreck, have said it, 465
 till it be, 135
Struggle, 391
 bravely, 58
 Struggled in earnest, that has, 314
 Struggles labour, wherever, 144
 through which it has passed, 111
 Struggling to be free, limed soul that,
 377
 Strut and rave, our little hour of, 411
 Struts and frets his hour, that, 411
 Stubborn bear, authority be a, 158
 Stuck in my throat, 8
 to me day and night, 286
 Studded with stars, 268
 Student pale, index-learning turns no,
 192
 Studied in a sad ostent, well, 372
 Studieth revenge, a man that, 334
 Studious how to please, love, 234
Study, 391
 built in your parlour or, 212
 in an old gentleman's, 279
 of mankind is man, the proper, 250
 of revenge, and, 231
 pains, reading, 67
 to be good and just, 104
 Stuff, a deal of skimble-skamble, 367
 ambition should be made of sterner,
 7
 as dreams are made, we are, 428
 dross and, 266
 for that is the, 407
 of that perilous, 263
 the true celestial, 5
 they sell, half so precious as the, 426
 untainted, with, 179
 Stuffs as dreams are, of such, 428
 him to the throat-gates, morsel
 that, 92
 out his vacant garments, 165
 Stung her, and it, 449
 if you would not be, 449
 it newly, some bee had, 226
 thou serpent, never adder, 412
 Sty, the fattest in Epicurus', 181
Style, 391
 of man, Christian is the highest, 51
 of the place, according to the, 403
 refines, how the, 231
 Sub-editor at Cork, 294
 Subject, long and wish to be a, 202
 of all verse, lies the, 180
 of the comic muse, love's the, 234
 ourselves, we know a, 206
 owes the prince, as the, 454
 to the same diseases, 197
 we old men are to this vice, 244
 Subjects are rebels from principle,
 when, 328
 for dissection, form good, 351
 give, unless their, 202
 wise, which were their, 430
 Subjugation, foreign conquest and,
 112
Sublime, 391
 as the energy, 143
 a thing it is to suffer, 391
 in his simplicity, 43
 make our lives, 138
Submission, 391
 none left but by, 332
 Submit or yield, never to, 231
 Submitting sways, by, 400
 Subscribe enough, to, 266
 for soap, hundreds will, 38
 subscribe, 36
 Subserves another's gain, 160
 Substance of the common earth, my,
 107
 Subtle, cruel and inconstant, 83
 Suburb of the life elysian, 76
 Succeed and give, 129
 in the world, who would, 319

- Succeeding wave washes, though the, 138
 Succeeds, a sure reward, 427
Success, 392
 remove, why should man's, 342
 which comes, that form of, 389
 Succession, and Protestant, 170
 Successive, they fall, 250
 Such, heaven is full of, 176
 things be, can, 56
 Suck in the earth, 101
 melancholy out of a song, I can, 257
 Sucking the life-blood, by, 423
 Suckle fools and chronicle, 138
 Suckled in a creed outworn, 293
 Suckling, man or woman or, 113
 Sucks and drains a people's blood, 64
 where the bee, 21
 Suction, like woodcocks upon, 256
 Sudden as flaws congealed, 161
 flight, not attained by, 177
 Suddenly, there is no man, 251
Sue, 392
 for a debt he never, 82
 in forma pauperis to God, 312
Suez, 392
 Suicide, the snakes committed, 372
 Suffer and be still, 79
 and be strong, to, 391
 for a high cause to, 120
 in the mind to, 79
 it, detraction will not, 185
 like him, all who, 160
 love, a good epithet, 239
 the agonies we, 172
Sufferance, 392
 be, what should his, 197
 in corporal, 80
 Suffered more, never mortal, 208
 which, being, 131
 Suffering ages look, the, 188
 are in, 455
 doing or, 436
 ended with the day, 105
 entereth, knowledge by, 206
 from protested bills, virtue, 269
Sufferings, 392
 Suffers, recoils, 232
 Suffice, could not one, 12
 Sufficeth them, the good old rule, 396
 Sufficient at one time, I think's, 335
 Sugar and saltness agree, oil, vinegar, 349
 o'er the devil, 88
Suggestion, 392
 Suited to the age, well, 379
 Suits of grey, or, 220
 of solemn black, customary, 448
 of woe, the, 448
 the better't, 161
 Sully your pure prayer, to, 348
 Sultan rises, the, 401
 to the realm of death, a, 401
 Sultry day, will look on a, 269
 Sum of living, makes up the, 229
 Summed in those few brief words, 313
 Summer air, in clear, 219
 brave, youth like, 5
 by the same winter and, 197
 days, and, 74
 dust, dry as, 91
 for winter, spring and, 20
 friends, like, 3
 friendship, 3
 house, in any, 399
 is green, when, 216
 mind, streams that keep a, 323
 morn, youth like, 5
 no price is set on the lavish, 177
 Saint Martin's, 168
 the last rose of, 342
 Summer's cloud, like a, 56
 day, a, 122
 dust, lay the, 27
 heat, on fantastic, 191
 ripening breath, by, 239
 Summers in a sea of glory, 153
 in raw, inclement, 393
 not a few, 338
 Summit, and we mount to its, 208
 attained, the, 78
 of my crown, upon the, 68
 slippery, the, 305
 whose, like all hills, 123
 Summits, snowy, old in story, 382
 Summon the place to surrender, 283
 Summoned from some primeval night, 419
 to drink to my flame, 274
 Summons comes to join, when thy, 227
 thee to heaven or to hell, 205
 upon a fearful, 57
 Sums, doomed to pay the, 106
Sun, 392, 393
 all else beneath the, 35
 ancient as the, 180
 and moon, to wind up the, 9
 and shines the, 269
 and with the setting, 122
 appears, when the rosy, 101
 at noon, the bloody, 63
 bales unopened to the, 404
 came peeping in at morn, 330
 climbs slow, in front the, 224
 declines, the, 353
 dies with the dying, 281
 doth move, 97
 flush of a new-born, 13
 following the, 112
 from their presence, I took the, 284
 glory which is brighter than the, 437
 grows cold, till the, 240
 grows into the great, 73
 had long since, the, 269
 himself grow dim, the, 191
 his beams display, let my, 408
 hurl their lances in the, 350
 in all his state, 105
 in heaven, for the last time the, 420
 is but a spark of fire, the, 376
 is out, it is because the, 343
 Juliet is the, 225

SUN

- like the, doth shine, 443
 livery of the burnished, 60
 never sets on his might, the, 112
 no, no moon, 285
 no, upon an Easter day, 129
 O blessed breathing, 188
 of mid-day, 409
 she snatches from the, 402
 shows all the beauty of the, 240
 signal of the setting, 115
 that rose on freedom, 142
 that sends the hidden, 18
 the common, 293
 the heat o' the, 103
 tinged with the rising, 56
 to thee may never rise, to-morrow's,
 84
 true as the, 245
 true as the dial to the, 88
 under the, 182
 was low, on Linden when the, 225
 upon the upland lawn, 151
 went down, as the, 132
 will pierce, a, 159
 Sunbeam, death with the might of his,
 77
 soiled by outward touch as the, 417
Sundew, 393
 the gay motes that people the, 270
 Sunburst may smile on thee to-
 morrow, 186
Sunday, 393
 his plough goeth every, 421
 night, last, 73
 putting too much Sabbath into, 345
 tankards foam, no, 345
 Sunday's best, he was in his, 87
 Sundays, may call it herb-grace o', 344
 on, no admittance at this wicket,
 345
Sunflower, 393
 Sung, he worked and, 262
 let there be, 156
 of Chaos, I, 46
 Sunk the hopes of all men, in these are,
 193
 unrequited toil shall be, 199
 Sunless and silent and deep, 451
 Sunlight, as moonlight unto, 268
 clasps the earth, the, 204
 drinketh dew, as, 204
 Sunny, youth it is, 4
 Sunrise of the soul, meet the, 324
 Sun's a thief, the, 402
 Suns, brighter, dispense serener light,
 65
 widened with the process of the, 322
 Sunset and evening star, 17
 glow, Burgundy in all its, 344
 of life gives me mystical lore, 358
 were seen, at, 216
 Sunset-gun, to the last, 112
 Sunshine, flies of estate and, 3
 follows the rain, 442
 holy-day, on a, 71
 Sunshine in the shady place, 119
 still must follow rain, 76
 storm and cloud, 141
 the parting gleam of, 111
 they have never seen the, 437
 we'll talk of, 74
 Sunward, souls which God is calling,
 439
 Sup, like a hermit you, 441
 of New England's air, a, 281
 upon myself, 9
 with thee, take Him in that comes
 to, 96
Superfluity, 393
 Superfluous lags the veteran, 424
 to say you're welcome were, 438
 verse, married by a, 109
 Supped on dormouse pie, 96
 on fame, dined or, 123
Supper, 393
 wine is poured at last, the, 194
 Supplant those rough rug-headed
 kerns, 424
 Supplied, can never be, 300
 Support him after, but to, 129
 of this declaration, for the, 307
 Supporters, its sole, 267
 Supposed a bear, a bush, 128
 Suppressors of our vice, 345
 Supremacy and sway, seek for rule,
 456
 Supreme, all for him, unchanging and,
 419
 in grace, 154
 Surcease, not desire, but its, 4
 Sure and safe one, a, 140
 death, uncertain life and, 222
 foundation, no, set on blood, 27
 I'll make assurance doubly, 14
 one, if another fails, 71
 Surf, of the rock-beating, 386
 Surface of the whole globe, 112
 Surfeiting, the appetite may sicken,
 273
 Surge resolves, whose liquid, 402
 was seething free, when the, 354
 Surgery, hath no skill in, 184
 Surges, the mournful, 205
 Surnamed the Destroyer, 87
 Surpass old wine, few things, 444
 Surpassed, in loftiness of thought, 309
 Surprise, death takes us by, 79
 of marvel or, 147
 was the chieftest, 76
 Surrender, summon the place to, 283
 Surrenders, the Guard dies but never,
 166
 Survey, I am monarch of all I, 266
 make but an interior, 355
 Survive or perish, 366
 rather than let the nation, 431
 Survives, loyal hope, 219
 Susan came to live with me, when, 270
 Suspect him, you may, 401
 the thoughts of others, 51
 't was he that made the slaughter, 41

- Suspected, to be, 64
 't would take us two apart, never,
 400
 Suspects himself a fool, 251
 yet strongly loves, 243
 Suspended oar, the light drip of the,
 286
Suspicion, 394
 intending deep, 307
 of a bond, at, 233
 Suspiration of forced breath, windy,
 448
 Sustain, but strengthen and, 436
 my house, the prop that doth, 223
 Sustained and soothed, but, 227
 it, the saint, 453
 Swaggers, swears, who, 248
 Swaller-tail coats, rigged out in their,
 11
 Swallow gudgeons ere th're caught, 48
 Swallowed in the flood, half our sail-
 ors, 231
 in the yeast, some, 35
 others to be, 30
 the whole parish, 133
 up and lost in the wide womb, 90
 up and lost, to be, 228
 Swallow's wings, and flies with, 186
Swan, 394
 I'll play the, 273
 lad, and every goose a, 469
 sings her own elegy, the mournful,
 273
 this pale, faint, 273
 Swan-like end, he makes a, 273
 Swan's death-hymn, the wild, 273
 Swans sing before they die, 366
Swap, 394
 Swash of an Irishman, leathering, 194
Swashing, 394
 Swat, he knows what's, 261
 Sway, and impious men bear, 424
 mercy is above this sceptred, 260
 prevailed with double, 352
 rule, supremacy and, 456
 the sweeping whirlwind's, 470
 Swayed him onward, that, 159
 rod of empire might have, 109
 Sways, by submitting, 400
 she level, so, 454
 the future, yet that scaffold, 417
Swear, 394
 and fight, always ready to, 408
 and lie to, 218
 but now and then, 372
 by the lamp that saw her, 428
 not by the moon, 268
 unto a sin, to, 287
 Swearing, vows which break them-
 selves in, 428
 Swears, and a that, 248
 Sweat under a weary life, 79
 Sweats to death, Falstaff, 210
 Sweaty night-caps, threw up their, 43
 Sweep, nor wild wind, 113
 over thee in vain, 288
 Sweeps a room as for thy laws, who,
 102
 the sea, 376
Sweet, 394
 Alice, don't you remember, 29
 and bitter fancy, 124
 and fair she seems to be, 343
 and our union as, 257
 are the uses of adversity, 3
 as English air could make her, 343
 as lovely melancholy, nothing's so
 dainty, 257
 as those by hopeless fancy feigned,
 205
 beautiful as, 20
 but much more, 411
 day, so cool, so calm, 73
 girl-graduates, 162
 is death to me, 241
 is pleasure after pain, 16
 is revenge, especially to women, 334
 look thou but, 302
 love art thou, 241
 maid, bride-bed to have decked, 36
 revenge, at first though, 335
 sorrow, parting is such, 296
 sweet home, 182
 sweets to the, 395
 the pleasure, 16
 there's nothing half so, 236
 the sounds of village bells, 52
 time, youth and home and that, 23
 to know, how, 266
 to the weary death is, 79
 would smell as, 275
 Sweet-and-twenty, then come kiss me,
 239
 Sweeten this little hand, will not, 169
 Sweeter, ain't modester nor, 95
 far may be, 331
 manners, with, 252
 still, odours crushed are, 191
 sure never girl gave, 205
 Sweetest garland to the sweetest
 maid, the, 395
 hours, the, 165
 nut hath sourest rind, 286
 Sweetheart, I were unmannerly, 204
 Tray, Blanch and, 95
 Sweet-marijoram of the salad, 179
Sweetness, 394
 and waste its, 149
 graceful ease and, 128
 of ambrosial, 204
Sweets, 395
 into your list, love to get, 204
 stolen, are always sweeter, 387
 Swell out and fail, 52
 the organ 'gins to, 264
 with its voluptuous, 334
 Swelling like a turkey-cock, 418
 Swells a self-elected saint, the proud-
 est, 316
 the gale, note that, 293
 the tide of love, pity, 305
 Swerve from law, Britons rarely, 37

Swerved, their honesty never, 183
 Swerves, destiny never, 86
 Swerving and flowing asunder, 339
 Swift, not to the, 324
 the race not always to the, 318
 true hope is, 186
 Swiftness, we may outrun by violent,
 292
Swig, 395
 Swim, how we apples, 11
 in, a naughty night to, 282
 leave us yit to sink or, 320
 on bladders, boys that, 153
 sink or, 366
 till the brain begins to, 460
Swimmer, 395
Swine, 395
 or mange in, 306
 Swing, no v'ice hed sech a, 50
 of Pleiades, Plato and the, 207
 the battle-sword, 151
 the wild falcon soar her, 344
 Swingeing long curse, laid a, 26
 Swings the hammer of industry,
 round, 410
 Swinish multitude, a, 271
 Switzerland again was free, 217
 Swooned nor uttered cry, she nor, 76
 Swoop, at one fell, 49
Sword, 395
 and a trusty hand, a good, 63
 and desolation, 329
 drawn with the, 199
 ef you take a, 156
 eye, tongue, 263
 for liberty, some draw, 146
 from a courtly, 42
 his terrible swift, 153
 is bright and keen, whose, 390
 laid by, 26
 man for the, 454
 nor the deputed, 260
 reluctant, who draws the, 317
 rust, and his good, 29
 sharper than the, 368
 the pen is mightier than the, 301
 will open, which I with, 293
 with fire and, 425
 Sword's point, conducting trade at the,
 413
Swords, 395
 than twenty of their, 302
 would have leaped, ten thousand,
 50
Swore, 395
 as deacons do, the Deacon, 74
 a thousand times he, 329
 she, in faith, 363
 Sworn an oath, I have, 29
 Swoond, like noises in a, 190
 Syllable, every, a prayer, 340
 of recorded time, the last, 411
Syllables, 395
 that lives on, 458
 which breathe, with, 210
 Symbols, mute, of a joyful morn, 275

Symmetry, could frame thy fearful,
 405
 Sympathize with clay, 56
 Sympathy, it is the secret, 237
 Syrup of poppy, sauce of, 96
 System, all the apparatus of the, 33
 the hub of the solar, 188
 Systems into ruin, atoms or, 38

T

Tabernacle, through the pews of a, 212
 Table, joy of the whole, 172
 of my memory, from the, 331
 on a roar, that were wont to set the,
 468
 smiled as he sat by the, 371
 upper end o' the, 71
 who at her, 30
 Tables, and near a thousand, 182
 make it plain upon, 345
 my, 426
 the marriage, 147
Table-talk, 395
 Tail abridged, with his, 249
 came through, a hole where his, 87
 holds the eel of science by the, 192
 Satan gave thereat his, 432
 watched the compass chase its, 60
Tailor, 396
 lown, he called the, 387
 Tailors, from noblemen to, 347
 increase, and breed ballad-makers,
 299
 Tails, heads I win, ditto, 444
 Taint of sin, this uneradicable, 365
 not thy mind, 270
 they bare, some dang'rous, 403
 Tainted and corrupt, what plea so, 213
 to decay, 148
 wether of the flock, I am a, 439
 Taints of blood, 160
Take, 396
 and doctors give what they would,
 214
 all there is, 78
 arms against a sea, 19
 at Number One, don't, 13
 away . . . a chief limb of the statue,
 308
 away the flesh, let Meg now, 380
 away the grief of a wound, 184
 away the sword, 301
 her, the Devil, 240
 her without her answer, 10
 Him in that comes to sup, 96
 in God, ef you want to, 431
 it hard, you mus'n', 288
 me again to your heart, 340
 my house, you, 223
 my life, you, 223
 my soul to, 370
 'old o' the wings o' the mornin', 112
 the cash, ah, 44
 the grog, I'll, 321

Take

the hindmost, the devil, 87
the wings of morning, 74
their flight, 27
what they would give, when lawyers,

214

whistle for what you might, 440
ye each a shell, 292
you out, unmannerly to, 204
Taken thy lamp, hast but, 108
when, to be well shaken, 358

Takes all away, a cloud, 240
and him that, 260
it by sovereignty of nature, 278
no rise from outward things, 415
something from our hearts, it, 470
the kiss, and, 203
us by surprise, death, 79

Taking me for him, folks got, 418
notes, a chiel's among you, 317
off, damnation of his, 71

Tale, 396

an ancient, new told, 400
an ever changing, 219
and she grew pale at the raven's, 326
an old, 15
a schoolboy's, 352
as tedious as a twice-told, 400
breathe out the tender, 402
every, condemns me, 61
every shepherd tells his, 307
makes up life's, 221
of terror now, what a, 5
or adorn a, 274
or history, ever hear by, 238
so tedious as a twice-told, 400
their music tells, how many a, 23
there is to tell, for a, 74
told by an idiot, a, 411
unfold, I could a, 380

Tales, moral of all human, 18
of delight, have fashioned their, 207
of sorrow done, 68
truant at his, 196

Talk, 396

a keerness man in his, 135
awhile of me and thee, some little,

423

I cannot, with civet in the room, 54
of a noun and a verb, that usually,

317

of death, why do I, 78
of his horse, nothing but, 187
of many things, to, 430
of wills, and, 117
proud of her, 320
to me, and have him, 399
with men, angels might, 417
with you, I will, 41

Talked, 396

of love as coolly, we, 241
the night away, 68
with us, one of Plutarch's men, 308

Talking, 397

to themselves, mostly sounded to
be a-, 314

Talks, thinks as much as he, 423
too long, when it, 396

Tall, 397

divinely, 94
her stature, 94
oaks from little acorns grow, 2
were I so, 263

Tally, the score and the, 317

Tam lo'ed him, 37

was glorious, 191

Tamarinds and dates are thing, 12

Tame a sight, how, 133

spectator, the, 265

yet simple and, 187

Tamper with the weights, nor, 389

Tangents straight, resolve by sines
and, 6

Tangled chain, speech was like a, 380

web, what a, 82

Tankards foam, no Sunday, 345

Tap upon the shoulder, a, 42

Taper, beneath a midnight, 317

what they call their midnight, 123

Taper-light, or with, 152

Taper's light, like the glimmering, 185

Tapers tall, stars for, 184

waste that instant they take fire, 81

Tapestry waves dark, the, 317

Tapped, than to have a nerve, 280

Tapping a glossy boot, leisurely, 384

at my chamber door, 261

the hollow beech-tree, the wood-
pecker, 457

Taps that in our day were famous, 22

Tapsalteerie, may a gae, 44

Tar, puttied up with, 115

Tara's halls, the harp that once
through, 170

Tardiness or quickness, pulses', 363

Tarn, into some sleeping, 53

Tarries long in hands o' cowards, thet,

143

Tarry the grinding, must needs, 41

you may for ever, 254

Tar's labour, cheers the, 408

Tart, in the smallest public, 54

Tartness of his face, 118

Tarts, cooks must live by making, 63

Task, and though hard be the, 55

begin, sees some, 410

dedicated to the great, 276

grief was writhing o'er its, 165

hast done, thy worldly, 103

her toilet's greasy, 410

Tasking, with a whole soul's, 177

Taste, 397

and sense, spirit, 67

ashes to the, 76

for being diddled, 103

his blood, but, 18

not the Pierian spring, 215

of danger and reproof, without the,

332

of death, never, 66

of our despair, ye, 465

of tediousness, rob it of some, 400

Taste

- of your quality, give us a, 322
 sans, 49
 the hire, let them not, 140
 the whole of it, let me, 78
 tree whose mortal, 93
Tasted, some books are to be, 30
Tastes, 397
 his salt, who breaks his bread and,
 12
 our needs, our, 381
 the coarsest, 259
Tasting, have robbed the whole tree,
 115
Tattered ensign down, tear her, 114
Tatters, old opinions, rags and, 110, 143
 tear a passion to, 379
Tattling woman, she's a very, 454
Taught, but such as practice, 445
 by Pope, 386
 by that power that pities me, 305
 by time, my heart, 174
 how happy is he born and, 418
 letters, heaven first, 216
 me, folly's all they've, 118
 me this, it has, 117
 me to rhyme, it hath, 239
 thee, say I, 140
 them that, St. Pat, 440
 us how to die, 91
Taunting truths, cold, bitter, 122
Tavern or inn, as a good, 192
 you eat at Terré's, 32
Tax, censure is the, 46
Taxation, and her suckling babe, 432
Taxed, the beggar is, 176
Taxes, I like the, 110
Taylor preach upon a morning, 151
 "Te Deum," "Non nobis" and, 156
Tea, 397
Teach, 397, 398
 him, I should but, 363
 O ye who, 135
 thee, shall the Koran, 242
 the rustic moralist to die, 401
 you to drink, deep, 100
Teaches beasts to know their friends,
 nature, 278
 us little here, 179
Teaching me that word, 72
 twenty to follow mine own, 397
Teachings, and list to nature's, 362
 we retain, its, 117
Tear, 398
 and forgive her deceit with a, 333
 a passion to tatters, 379
 for pity, hath a, 161
 from your eyelids wiped a, 23
 her tattered ensign down, 114
 him for his bad verses, 424
 in all my miseries, think to shed a,
 399
 in her eye, and a, 371
 is not worth a wistful, 375
 or streaming, 219
 that we shed, and the, 274

Tear

- thee unexpressed, though it, 234
 the graceful, 448
 too foolish for a, 371
 unsullied with a, 370
 upon the word, dropped a, 287
Tear-drop melts, a woman's, 398
Tearing along that night, she came,
 346
Tears, 398, 399
 adown that dusky cheek have
 rolled, 174
 and anarchy and wrath, 143
 and 'twere your hot, 76
 blame not these, 328
 by a torrent of, 389
 cease, and all, 208
 cease your, 74
 for his love, 7
 I can see your falling, 74
 in his eyes, 307
 lie too deep for, 404
 must stop, my, 438
 my smiles for half thy, 409
 nor all your, 465
 of all the angels, it would need the,
 449
 of pity, 160
 of the widower when he sees, 442
 parted in silence, and, 296
 pure messengers, 29
 rivers shed of, 38
 the, the smiles, 258
 the moon into salt, 402
 the ocean's misty, 101
 they shed no, 259
 time is best measured by, 406
 to pour sad, 293
 upon my grave, drop thy foolish, 76
 Venus smiles not in a house of, 424
 we waste, and the, 451
 with artificial, 118
Tedded grass, the smell of, 371
Tedious, 399, 400
 as a twice-told tale, life is as, 400
Tediousness, 400
Teeth and forehead of our faults, the,
 289
 nothing on edge, set my, 309
 proud of her, 320
 sans, 49
 to cast into my, 15
Tegument endure, this worthless, 377
Tell, 400
 a hundred, might, 188
 and another, 218
 her that I died, 243
 her that wastes her time and me,
 343
 I daurna, 234
 if I can, 327
 I want it to, 279
 me, and thou canst not, 377
 me, I implore, 17
 me how to woo, oh, 456
 me, my heart, if this be love, 235

Tell

- me, my soul, 79
 me not in mournful numbers, 222
 nought to do but mark and, 305
 one hath power to, 178
 sir, I have none to, 389
 tedious it were to, 400
 that I cannot, 425
 the anger of my heart, my tongue
 will, 412
 thee a lie, if I, 218
 their days, some, 398
 the reason why I cannot, 327
 the soldier brave enough to, 432
 truth and shame the devil, 417
 us all they think, when preachers,
 315
 us of the road, returns to, 72
 us this, to, 426
 ways we cannot, 154
 why, but cannot, 327
 yeou, with an I dew vum or an I, 74
 you, I would, 76
 you no fibs, I'll, 323
Telling of it, by, 219
Tells he o'er, what damned minutes,
 243
 his tale, every shepherd, 307
 me, there's something, 238
 them that others, which, 455
Temper, 400
 a hot, leaps o'er a cold decree, 33
 in good spirits and good, 197
 man, made thee to, 452
 off has vent, in bad, 235
 so justice with mercy, 199
 the imagination with judgment, 191
 was generous, whose, 197
 which bears the better, 213
Temperance and repose, joy and, 94
you must acquire and beget a, 379
Tempered with love's sighs, ink were,
 308
 with well-boiled water, 440
Temper the wind to the shorn lamb,
 209
Tempest, 400
 for in the very torrent, 379
 of sobs, was lost in a, 389
 should not have meddled with a, 297
 through calm and, 245
 wrought, ocean into, 377
Tempesting forth, I come, 284
Tempest's worst, who has known the,
 328
Tempests roar, nor, 89
 shook down trees, 25
Temple door, his torch is at thy, 255
 gummed on each, 363
 is a good, a holy place, 52
 is that a, 367
 let each new, 376
 of my youth, 269
 walls, built their, 155
Temple-bells are callin', for the, 392
 they say, the, 252

Temples, 400

- about, sported his eyes and his, 463
 of his god, 89
 the solemn, 428
Temporal dole, with a, 114
Tempt me no further, 139
 the dying anchorite, 't would, 349
 with doubts, who, 347
Temptation, most dangerous is that,
 347
 strife, the, 390
 ye're aiblins nae, 142
Tempted, 400
 him as you have done, 332
 save us from being, 313
 the tempter or the, 400
Tempter, 400
Tempting grow, 226
Ten, as the strength of, 12
 Commandments in your face, I'd
 set my, 59
 Commandments, old as the, 59
 Commandments, where there are n't
 no, 392
 Commandments will not budge,
 the, 386
 days' wonder at the least, 456
 grief makes one hour, 165
 hoops, shall have, 130
 it's waur I'll get, 329
 minutes to five, I declare, 92
 o'clock, for it's now, 443
 or half after ten, we take, 210
 thousand ducats to have it baned,
 325
 thousand fleets sweep over thee, 288
 thousand men that fishes, 102
 thousand, picked out of, 183
 thousand swords would have leaped,
 50
 thousands, peace its, 431
 times frail, call us, 453
 times o'er, barbered, 18
 times slain, though he were, 199
 to one is no impeach of valour, 423
 to one, 'tis, 168
 touched me for, 346
Tender, 401
 and true, Douglas, 97
 a part as he has about him, as, 180
 comely, valiant Ireland, 194
 fierceness of the dove, 97
 for another's pain, the, 392
 or too firm a heart, too, 236
Tenderest, the bravest are the, 34
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 280
Tenderness, thanks to its, 404
Tendril, who dare blaspheme the
 twisted, 69
Tends, to place and power all public
 spirit, 305
Tenement of life, on the walls of this,
 275
 refit, this, 367
 the threshold of the ruined, 44
Tenements to Ned, lands and, 91

Tenets might be wrong, in some nice.

120

Tennis, 401

Tenor of their way, 68

Tens, two, to a score, 362

Tent, 401

nightly pitch my moving, 278

unto my, 12

which I am quitting, is a, 375

Tented field, action in the, 130

Tents are rude for thee, our Arab, 85

are spread, their silent, 26

shall fold their, 44

with love or thrones without, 85

Tenures, his, and his tricks, 214

Term, doomed for a certain, 380

Termagant, for o'erdoing, 379

Terms, 401

Terrestrial mould, though of, 40

Terrible impression, such, 98

oath, a, 287

shape, I hardly fear his, 78

swift sword, 153

than this, no shape more, 165

trade, war is a, 432

Terror, Cassius in your threats, no, 404

now, what a tale of, 5

of the household, the, 416

so full of dismal, 99

when this dumb, 147

Terrors, 401

Tertian, the slow fever called the, 441

Test, good work is the daily, 460

of affection's a tear, the, 398

Testament, go no further than my, 431

of bleeding war, the purple, 432

Testify, alive at this day to, 36

Tether, shall hold the stars in a, 361

Teutonic pluck, is genuine, solid, old,

307

Text, 401

a neat rivulet of, 293

approve it with a, 330

in Galatians, a great, 71

of pike and gun, the holy, 329

one unquestioned, 155

that week, made it his, 219

Texts, 401

blends gospel, 247

of despair or hope, 24

Thames, with no allaying, 445

Thank God you are rid of a knave, 422

heaven, fasting, 238

heaven the crisis, 229

Providence, then Bill let us, 347

thee, Father, I, 109

thee, Jew, I, 72

whatever gods may be, I, 376

whom none can, 26

Thanked me, she, 363

Thankful, 401

to meet, you 're, 314

Thankless child, to have a, 49

Thanks, 401

for this relief much, 57

to stay and eat it, 48

Thanks

to the human heart, 404

Thanksgiving to the vine, 445

Thatch, an opening in the, 68

Thaw and resolve itself, 134

like snaw when it's, 215

Theatre, the world's a, 383

Thee and me, then no more of, 423

not of itself but, 100

when I live to, 227

Theft, the slyer the, 240

Theme, fools are my, 350

his passion and his, 217

of praise, an endless, 236

or guess that idle, 274

the glad diviner's, 98

Themes, were his usual, 324

Theoric, 401

There, and she was, 105

it is, my child, 209

Thessalian bulls, dewlapped like, 88

Thetis, in the lap of, 269

Thick and thin, to dash through, 72

as autumnal leaves, 216

upon him, honours, 164

Thicker than itself, were, 169

Thickest, where the snow-flakes fall,

372

Thicket, above the, 384

Thickness, its thinness or its, 363

Thick-ribbed ice, region of, 90

Thief, 401

doth fear each bush an officer, the,

394

each thing's a, 402

of time, procrastination is the, 318

time you, 204

to the gallows, with a, 407

Thievery, 402

Thieves, 402

beauty provoketh, 21

for their robbery have authority,

386

little and great, 325

Thimble or a spoon, who stole a, 306

Thin, and one was, 226

partitions do their bounds divide,

245

partitions, sense from thought

divide, 245

red line of 'eroes, but it's, 180

to dash through thick and, 72

Thine, love that says not mine and, 235

my name once mine, now, 275

why not I with, 366

Thing, 402

a cursed and tainted, 143

a lovely and a fearful, 455

an ill-favoured, 263

apart, of man's life a, 232

he is, to the, 147

he'll make the, 467

he would not know, the, 394

I am not the, 74

immortal as itself, being a, 223

is certain, one, 135

Thing

is high, nobly as the, 120
 is lost, whatsoever, 231
 like a guilty, 57
 man is, what a pretty, 251
 of beauty is a joy, 20
 of custom, a, 70
 of God, poetry is itself a, 309
 of life, ruled her like a, 436
 of life, walks the waters like a, 436
 one, was requisite, 266
 she took to quench, 71
 that feeds their fury, 132
 that grieves not, a, 388
 that very, 188
 the play's the, 306
 the self-same, 123
 those letters mean, the, 450
 to be asked for, not a, 3
 to be well done, wish a, 96
 ungained, men prize the, 318
 Things alive, best good-natured, 140
 an' men, an' I've seen, 40
 are artificial, all, 13
 are at the worst, when, 464
 . . . are neither rich nor rare, the, 458
 are not what they seem, 222
 are running crossways, for, 53
 are the sons of heaven, 459
 at home are crossways, 292
 at the worst will cease, 464
 be, can such, 56
 but words are, 192
 by their names, call all, 275
 can never die, these, 88
 give place, all other, 209
 God's sons are, 459
 go wrong, how easily, 203
 happening, in the way of, 170
 have long been wrong, because, 422
 I know, the handful o', 330
 in heaven and earth, more, 303
 like that, you know, must be, 425
 like these, lasts like iron for, 441
 misnamed death and existence, 360
 named pants in certain documents, 294
 of day, good, 282
 that had neuer been neighbours before, 16
 that they shall do, earnest of the, 461
 then necessities, are these, 279
 the sad vicissitudes of, 425
 unattempted yet in prose or rhyme, 319
 we planned, and the excellent, 451
 won are done, 198
 you worse than senseless, 27
Think, 402
 all men mortal but themselves, 269
 and act, free to, 220
 him so, because I think him so, 327
 him so, is, 191
 how little we, 79

Think

if he does really, 425
 I must speak, when I, 453
 it odd, none of those who, 312
 naught a trifle, 414
 not God at all, 200
 o' Donald mair, nor, 364
 of her mournfully, 454
 of his pension, 301
 of that, my cat, 45
 old men fools, young men, 469
 on all my wrongs, but when I, 423
 one thing, who dares, 218
 our fathers fools, we, 137
 so, at least, we, 405
 that they should lay him, to, 438
 that you will love me still, I, 237
 themselves alive, who, 75
 then you are to-day what yesterday, 411
 the poetry is dead in an old man, don't, 309
 thet killin' ain't perlit, 131
 the truth they needs must, 368
 that one may go, I really, 393
 thousands, perhaps millions, 192
 thy swan a crow, make thee, 394
 too little, who, 396
 upon, little do you, 355
 when preachers tell us all they, 315
 with you, ef we can't, 288
 Thinker has a seat in the first-class cars, 315
 Thinkest least, perform it when thou, 429
 thou little, 137
Thinking, 402
 on fantastic summer's heat, 191
 on the frosty Caucasus, 191
 o't for, 263
 plain living and high, 229
 Thinks, and he complacently, 366
 as much as he talks, if Brougham, 423
 he needs, the more he, 279
 he slays, if the red slayer, 368
 himself too soon there, he, 407
 men honest, that, 183
 most, he most lives who, 227
 o' me, and I know she, 251
 the world turns round, 151
 too much, he, 126
 what his heart, 174
 what ne'er was, 128
 who can tell what a baby, 15
 Thinness or its thickness, its, 363
 Thin-spun life, slits the, 123
 Third, and that the, 53
 day comes a frost, 164
 to make a, 309
 Thirst, a man can raise a, 392
 in midst of water I complain of, 435
 of hate, 171
 of vengeance, the ancestral, 130
 the water that quencheth, 369
 to quench a country's, 248

Thirty, 402

moments, to cheat the, 288
 plant, to every, 101
 tongue, the piercing cider for the, 53
Thirty, at, man suspects himself a
 fool, 251
 at, we are trying to cut our names,
 275
 days, to wear a shirt for, 361
 years, his dark retreat of, 288
 Thompson in, caved the head of, 141
 Thomson, O, void of rhyme as well as
 reason, 382

Thorn, 402, 403

as sharp to them as, 419
 flower and, 224
 withering on the virgin, 342
 Thorn-bit of marriage, the terrible,
 253

Thorns, 403

and briars, who found not, 374
 and to those, 270
 a rosebud set with little wilful, 343
 so roses grow on, 403
 Thorn-tree had a mind to Him, the,
 458

Thorny stem of time, on the, 143

Those days, those days, 74

Thou beside me, 85

Thought, 403

and passion, chaos of, 462
 as a sage, he, 346
 by hidden nerves, he shoots his, 86
 can rise, what bolder, 411
 capable of sober, 262
 Christ went agin war an' pillage, 431
 dare to vent his dang'rous, 397
 divide, sense from, 245
 even with a, 56
 fly like, 171
 for reposeful, 229
 for want of, 440
 from self each, 233
 his act, nor any unproportioned, 411
 his mind a, 248
 in all the magnanimity of, 251
 I never, that they would shave, 326
 in loftiness of, 309
 is destroyed by, 33
 like dew upon a, 192
 men of, 225
 more easily be, 166
 noble, enhances life and all its
 chances, 284
 of his daughter War, he, 432
 of love, lightly turns to, 241
 of the morrow, we bitterly, 313
 runs before her actions, a woman's,
 453
 she lived with no other, 246
 strange perversity of, 159
 teems with, 231
 the dome of, 367
 their monody compels, solemn, 410
 the pale cast of, 61
 there was no more behind, 411

Thought

thy wish was father to that, 446
 to rear the tender, 398
 unworthy of a, 419
 upon a, 133
 was mine, what I once, 333
 what oft was, 447
 whose armour is his honest, 418
 with but a single, 224
 wrought by want of, 116
 Thought's a weapon stronger, 159
 mysterious seat, was, 367
Thoughts, 403, 404
 all passions, all, 234
 are legible, whose, 117
 beyond the reaches of our souls, 268
 be your fair pillow, fair, 304
 by great, and good deeds, 248
 by the pattern of mine own, 321
 conceived, but never penned, 434
 distract his troubled, 178
 immaculate, 29
 intent, on hospitable, 187
 not breaths, in, 227
 no tongue, give thy, 411
 of men are widened, 322
 of mortality, no less are, 269
 of my age, 5
 of others, 51
 of the last bitter hour, when, 362
 of youth are long, 33
 once chambered here, the, 367
 pansies, that's for, 294
 remain below, my, 313
 style is the dress of, 391
 that arise in me, 35
 that shall glad the two or three, 466
 that wander through eternity, 90
 unruly, with, 348
 were high and fine, my, 98
 words without, 313
 Thousand charms to show, 143
 claims to reverence, 323
 crimes, and a, 64
 doors, death hath a, 79
 eyes, the mind has a, 281
 eyes, the night has a, 281
 fearful wrecks, a, 102
 furlongs of sea, give a, 354
 homes, homeless near a, 182
 knights, a, 179
 leaves, open their, 382
 lines, dry desert of a, 364
 liveried angels lackey her, 47
 may well be stopped by three, 37
 men, were worth a, 39
 miles from land are we, a, 354
 others feed, what would, 300
 pities then, what a, 2
 pound, do I owe you a, 292
 several tongues, hath a, 61
 strings, a harp of, 170
 tables, and near a, 182
 times, borne me on his back a, 468
 times he swore, a, 329
 times told, better a, 203

- Thousand tongues, music of, 412
 voices, earth with her, 154
 waiting upon that, 83
 wars of old, ring out the, 434
 worlds are round, when, 463
 years, but for a, 355
 years, memory of a, 72
 years ago, died a, 75
 years of fire, bitterer than a, 83
 years of peace, ring in the, 300
 years, partridge-breeders of a, 231
 years scarce serve to form a state, 385
 years, we have fed our sea for a, 113
 years, whose flag has braved a, 110
 Thousandfold, good or bad, a, 157
 Thousands had sunk on the ground
 overpowered, 39
 has been slave to, 275
 mourn, makes countless, 192
 slays, war its, 431
 that which makes, 192
 to murder, 272
 with a single fall, startles, 81
 Thraldom or a double strife, the single, 442
 Thread, cut the mortal, 75
 feels at each, 380
 hinders needle and, 438
 of his verbosity, the, 424
 of it, the utmost, 380
 playing her needle and, 360
 sewing at once with a double, 362
 the postern of a small needle's eye, 42
 the slight, self-pleasing, 353
 your iron, 152
 Threads, smooth the few silver, 340
 Threaten or indulge, can, 377
 Threatening to devour me, 178
 Threatens, of one who, 178
Threats, 404
 Three, a thousand may well be stopped
 by, 37
 cheers for this Christmas old, give, 51
 corners of the world, 112
 corpses lay out on the shining sands, 132
 farthings, the Latin word for, 332
 feeds, 181
 fishers went sailing, 132
 good men unchanged in England, not, 259
 hundred pounds a year, 128
 kingdoms, God had sifted, 276
 meet again, when shall we, 257
 misbegotten knaves in Kendal green, 205
 ought to have dined at, 92
 poets in three distant ages, 309
 removes are as bad as a fire, 332
 than we did of being, 241
 the king amang us, 201
 thousand ducats, lend, 95
 thousand ducats, to receive, 103
 Three thousand years ago, as was said, 199
 times eight large diamonds, 73
 years before the war, 162
 Three-hooped pot, the, 130
 Three-legged stool, with a, 59
 Three-man beetle, with a, 22
 Threescore years and ten, keeps in
 blast, 28
 Threshed the Bolivar out across the
 Bay, 54
 Threshold of the ruined tenement, 44
 Threw me down, ambition, 7
 me higher, by overthrowing me, you, 316
 their caps, they, 43
 Thrice ere the morning I dreamt it
 again, 427
 he routed all his foes, 19
 is he armed, 12
 the brinded cat hath mewed, 45
 thy fee, 381
 thy shaft flew, 12
 yon moon had filled her horn, ere, 12
Thrifi, 404
 may follow fawning, where, 412
 my well-won, 193
 thus charitable, 265
 Thrifty mind, stale in, 126
 Thrill, and feel a, 133
 fresh wild, 33
 loving is a painful, 243
 of joy prophetic, runs a, 143
 of life, seems to feel the, 200
 thee with its warning, 115
 will fondly, 237
 Thrills the fond soul, 236
 Thrive by dirty ways, 92
 at Number Five, arts that, 13
 at Westminster, we, 292
 in cunning, to, 88
 Thrived, was the ones thet, 40
 Thriving lie, a party, or a, 42
 ones, sickly trees not, 425
 Throat, Amen stuck in my, 8
 ever scuttled ship or cut a, 262
 the fog in my, 78
 you lie in your, 219
 Throat-gates, morsel that stuffs him
 to the, 92
Throats, 404
 had hanging at them, whose, 88
 whose rude, 125
 with harness on their, 100
 Throb she gives, the only, 143
 Throbbled beneath that leathern
 breast, 174
 no longer, till the war-drum, 433
 Throbbings, the heart of the toiler has, 410
 Throe, never grudge the, 328
 Throes, has Fate entailed the mother's, 59
Throne, 404
 above, from Allah's, 231
 above, I dare not, 160

Throne

amid the mart, to your, 413
 and makes his, 317
 a rank, a, 462
 her seat, made the, 265
 nearer the great white, 278
 of kings, this royal, 112
 of royal state, 107
 of the world, to the, 339
 one, 133
 sent word to a, 276
 wade through slaughter to a, 368
 wherever sinks a, 144
 wrong for ever on the, 417
Thrones and globes elate, o'er, 385
 without, tents with love or, 85
Throng, when mingling in the, 443
Through, when thou art, 78
Throw at a dog, not one to, 95
 it up into the air, 389
 physic to the dogs, 303
Throat, set less than thou, 362
Thrown a gem unheeded, thou hast,
 149
 by angry Jove, 122
 upon that die is, 455
Thrust in among the works, that one
 could, 403
 it aside, she tried . . . to, 449
 into matters none of theirs,
 who, 285
 upon 'em, greatness, 164
Thumb, 404
 to his wrist, gave a, 311
Thumbs, 404
 I twirl my, 284
Thumps, 405
Thunder, 405
 lightning, or in rain, in, 257
 loud roared the dreadful, 26
 riven, then shook the hills with, 13
 the dawn comes up like, 252
 to the tune of Green Sleeves, 311
Thunderbolt, innocents' scape not the,
 193
 the brightest, 41
Thunder-clap at death, a, 123
Thundered, lightened and hailed, 389
 volleyed and, 42
Thundering on the reef, roller, 341
Thunder-music, rolling, 291
Thus or thus, that we are, 127
Thwack, 405
Thwarted and withstood, 64
 love, in bad temper oft has vent,
 235
Thyme blows, where the wild, 17
Tiber in't, not a drop of allaying, 445
 where'er down, 184
Ticket, and the Fellow's, 345
Tickle us, if you, 197
 your catastrophe, I'll, 45
Tickled with a straw, 49
 with good success, 392
Tickling, 405
Tick-tock, tick-tock, 280

Tide, 405

and the taintless, 247
 but such a, 18
 I'm afloat on the fierce rolling, 4
 in the affairs of men, 405
 is at his highest height, 18
 is in his ecstasy, 18
 look to be washed off the next, 465
 lost in the dashing, 339
 of love, pity swells the, 305
 of times, in the, 250
 one moment flow, let the, 82
 parted from us by a, 110
 without a, 200
Tides, and her bay-, 32
 betwixt two, 222
 dark flow thy, 354
 of life, these struggling, 322
Tidings, confirm the, 216
 up and down, send the, 23
Tie, a careless shoe-string in whose,
 364
 as though there were a, 311
 love endures no, 302
 the silken, 237
 to him doth, 335
 up the knocker, 206
Tied or manacled, not, 381
Ties, at sight of human, 233
Tiger, 405
 die, let the ape and, 20
 like the shark and, 256
 passions were in us, when the, 392
 than there is milk in a male, 260
 the Hyrcan, 72
Tiger's heart wrapped in a woman's
 hide, 453
 spring, their revenge is as the, 455
Tight little island, a, 194
Tile to scullery, shrills from, 253
Tilt at all I meet, and, 350
Timber, headed with a knob of, 249
Timber's propped, with one of, 216
Timbral, 405
Time, 406, 407
 abiding luckless, 25
 agree, never did in, 429
 all of the olden, 149
 and change, 154
 and me, tell her that wastes her, 343
 and our oars keep, 286
 and place shall serve, 13
 and the long result of, 352
 as this, in such a, 289
 at last sets all things even, 467
 bed becomes a bed of, 151
 be not coy but use your, 254
 but on the shores of, 138
 by heart-throbs, count, 227
 choose thine own, 220
 come to thy God in, 155
 could we choose the, 89
 dissolve the winter snow, 233
 doth not breathe, 209
 draws near the birth of Christ, 23, 52
 enough, in we came an', 115

Time

fleets, youth fades, 229
 for all, 4
 foremost captain of his, 43
 for orchard-robbing, then's the, 386
 gave us liberty at the same, 217
 has come, the walrus said, 430
 has pressed, rolling, 333
 held his breath for a, 364
 I am sick of, 333
 'ill be the happiest, 256
 in the book of, 142
 is fleeting, 163
 is like a fashionable host, 167
 is racked with birth-pangs, the, 416
 is ripe and rotten-ripe, 46
 I think's sufficient at one, 335
 it spoils the pleasure of the, 307
 let not a drop be spilt, 78
 like this, a, 259
 makes ancient good uncouth, 281
 may have their throats about them
 at that, 464
 men at some, 127
 of day, no proper, 285
 of need, for her, 277
 of night, now it is the, 282
 of night, the very witching, 282
 of peace, in this weak piping, 300
 of universal peace is near, the, 299
 old, is still a-flying, 343
 old common arbitrator, 109
 on the sands of, 138
 on the thorny stem of, 143
 prime, 115
 quaffing and unthinking, 71
 return, bid, 468
 saltiness of, 5
 shall come, yet the, 38
 shall lead him to his end, 267
 shall make the bushes green, 233
 soon will come, the, 390
 spend their, in making nets, 280
 taught by, 174
 terror was the, 99
 that, 74
 the glass of, 241
 the last syllable of recorded, 411
 the lazy foot of, 56
 there is limitless, 178
 there was a, 331
 there was ere England's griefs be-
 gan, 166
 the thief of, 318
 the whips and scorns of, 323
 this great gap of, 370
 though it sleep a, 28
 to dance is not to woo, 456
 to fear when tyrants seem to kiss,
 419
 to marry, but proper, 254
 to time, men have died from, 238
 to waste, men in earnest have no,
 416
 turn backward, O, 340
 unto this season, from that, 335

Time

unveils eternity, when, 411
 watch the, and always serve it, 392
 were twins, nature and, 277
 when screech-owls cry, the, 352
 with falling oars they kept the, 286
 youth and home and that sweet, 23
 you thief, 204
 Timepiece says to all, an ancient, 280
 Time's great wilderness, in, 222
 noblest offspring, 109
 tragedy is in that aching stoop, 188
Times, 407
 corsair's name to other, 64
 have been, the, 90
 in the tide of, 250
 new, demand new measures and
 new men, 281
 O, 74
 of general calamity, 41
 of old, in, 69
 old, old manners, 290
 resign his own at, 159
 that try men's souls, the, 378
 the weakness of these latter, 437
 till other, 114
 which cause good or evil, 317
 Time-tutored age, 65
Timid, 408
 Tinker, I can drink with any, 100
 Tinkle in the icy air of night, how
 they, 23
 Tinkling of the bells, the jingling and
 the, 408
 Tintagel chime, rang out, 155
Tintinnabulation, 408
 Tints are very much like, 5
 Tiny kickshaws, any pretty little, 201
 Tipped with amber, when, 408
 Tippeny, wi', we fear nae evil, 19
 Tipple in the deep, fishes that, 133
 Tips with silver, that, 268
 Tire of all creation, the, 188
 Tired he sleeps, till, 49
 her wing, when she has, 344
 limbs with travel, 21
 wench and coming butter, 429
 Tires him, self-mettle, 9
 in a mile-a, 174
 Tirling at the window, 443
 Titillating joys, knows he the, 285
 Tittering on, comes, 228
 Title, who gained no, 385
 without that, 275
 Title-leaf, like to a, 38
 Titles, all thy other, 137
 high though his, 65
 now are altered strangely, 407
 power and pelf, despite those, 65
 wealth and fame, 334
 To and fro, kept heaving, 36
 be, or not to be, 19
Toad, 408
 in his cell, like a, 446
 or live like the, 446
 ugly and venomous, 3

- Toads went pop, the, 372
 Toast cheese, it will, 48
 pass, let the, 210
Tobacco, 408
 and sleep, snuff, 187
 I want a chaw of, 404
 Tocsin of the soul, the, 92
To-day, 408, 409
 and shall be done, 96
 be dark, though, 186
 be wise, 84
 can make to-morrow cheerful as,
 400
 he puts forth, 164
 it is our pleasure, 102
 man is, 364
 official sinning, is, 289
 such a day to-morrow as, 411
 the darkness of, 48
 to-morrow shall be like, 411
 we must measure twenty miles, 262
 what yesterday you were, 411
 who dies, 75
 yet say No, 468
 Toddy, and drink the, 321
Toe, 409
 a Hottentot's great, 266
 of frog, and, 179
 Toes, to warm his, 207
Together, 409
 cannot live, 5
 in doubt we'll go, 377
 we've been long, 220
Toil, 409
 and effort, the life of, 389
 and strife, hour of danger, 39
 and trouble, unapt to, 456
 and trouble, war . . . is, 431
 for her, to work and, 189
 for triumphs of an hour, 104
 is holy service, honest, 459
 mock their useful, 310
 o'er books, hath thy, 215
 of dropping buckets, 39
 of unrequited, 199
 or from bitter, 390
 weary with, 21
 we lost, the, 451
 Toiled with men, I have lived and, 259
Toiler, 410
Toilet, 410
Toiling, 410
 upward in the night, 177
 Token, may be a, 377
 watch for the lightest, 293
 Told, great griefe will not be, 166
 her love, she never, 298
 lest her secret should be, 277
 the sexton, they went and, 22
 Toledo trusty, the trenchant blade, 26
 Tolerable and not to be endured, most,
 434
Toll, 410
 Tolved the bell, the sexton, 22
Tolling, 410
 Tolls out, the minster bell, 264
 Tolls the knell, the curfew, 69
 the evening chime, faintly as, 286
Tom, 410
 bears logs, and, 190
 Tom - all - Alone's, other gentlemen
 come down, 314
Tom's, 410
 asleep within the, 222
 beyond the, 209
 blazoned on the stately, 264
 cradles rock us nearer to the, 81
 e'en from the, 35
 encompass the, 163
 is found, where the Redeemer's, 328
 meet again beyond the, 61
 on the, 252
 seated in the vacant, 338
 shall break the mortal bondage of
 the, 353
 thus it might upon the, 329
 upon my, 114
 vampire which from Freedom's, 64
Tombs, 410
 in the, 101
 of those who have reflected honour,
 111
 Tome, he shut the ponderous, 263
Tommy, 410
 'ow's yer soul, 180
 Tom's food for seven long year, have
 been, 261
To-morrow, 411
 blossoms, 164
 but one more, 79
 cheerful as to-day, make, 400
 defer not till, 84
 do thy worst, 408
 dupe of, 92
 he is gone, 364
 in that great, glad, 94
 is Saint Valentine's Day, 422
 knows no, 155
 let my sun his beams display, 408
 live till, 86
 'I'll be the happiest time, 256
 morn, I'm off at eight, 132
 never leave that till, 408
 our jaunt must be put off, 324
 shows the bright, 48
 sunburst may smile on thee, 186
 you'll be sick, 362
 To-morrows, and confident, 48
 Ton, none could n't quicker pitch a,
 249
 Tone, but rather the general, 308
 could reach the rich, would that its,
 361
 its various, 172
 Tones, in divers, 170
 sweet, are remembered not, 209
 Tongs, sure the shovel and, 441
Tongue, 411, 412
 all who speak the English, 111
 alone, formed by one, 412
 and braggart with my, 399
 and free quill, Britons have a, 110

Tongue

and pen, if of all words of, 346
 could utter, that my, 35
 cutteth friendship al a-two, a, 412
 deedless in his, 84
 dropped manna, though his, 122
 every, brings in, 61
 faster than his, 118
 flatteries of his, 134
 gall in the slanderous, 42
 if with his, 454
 in it, that skull had a, 367
 is the clapper, 174
 laid a curse upon his, 283
 midnight bell with his iron, 22
 more richer than my, 238
 murder, though it have no, 272
 never in the, 196
 of dog, 179
 of fire, must be the, 314
 of flame, like the volcano's, 24
 of midnight, the iron, 262
 of war, the harsh and boisterous,
 432
 o' man can name, the, 457
 or pen, of all sad words of, 346
 or pen, saddest of, 346
 outvenoms, whose, 368
 see what a ready, 394
 speaks, his, 174
 sword, eye, 263
 take her without her, 10
 that man that hath a, 454
 the piercing cider for the thirsty, 53
 think with wagging of your, 378
 trippingly on the, 379
 truly the only, 314
 truth on every shepherd's, 237
 vows, lends the, 429
 which his fair, 196
 while listening senates hang upon
 thy, 11
 with unholy, 67
 Tongued with censure, more, 165
 Tongueless, one good deed dying, 83
Tongues, 412
 a thousand several, 61
 and evil, 116
 done to death by slanderous, 368
 in trees, 3
 of dying men, 105
 of men are full, 82
 to silence envious, 299
 To-night, a child again just for, 340
 dream of money-bags, 98
 Too heavy for a man, 40
 late, after dying all reprieve's, 59
 late, that comfort comes, 59
 much of a good thing, 159
 Took and gave, blessed be he who, 164
 my friend, with her, 57
 the ground, when she, 166
 Tool, the mysteries of that magic, 467
 Tools, sin has many, 218
 Tooth is not so keen, thy, 444
 sharper than a serpent's, 49

Toothache, 413

he that sleeps feels not the, 371
 Toots his horn, south wind that, 132
 Top of my bent, they fool me to the,
 137
 Topics furnish, the, 455
 Topmost height, from the Heaven's,
 28
 roof, ever upon the, 112
 Tops, all the fruit-tree, 268
 I used to think their slender, 331
 Torch is at thy temple door, his, 255
 Torment, no, is so bad as love, 232
 than a hermit's fast, more grievous,
 235
 through joy and through, 236
 Torments, of all the, 339
 Torn by dogs, liable to be, 292
 ne'er from it to be, 377
 Torrent of a woman's will, to stem the,
 450
 of tears, by a, 389
 tempest, for in the very, 379
 Torture, and boil in endless, 436
 and trouble in vain, 230
 as real, is theirs, 455
 may be called a hell, 178
 to us a, 398
 Tory, I ain't a, 42
 Toss to hell, he will, 178
 Tossed from a pitchfork, hay, 166
 on the thorny bed of pain, 293
 you down into the field, 207
 Tossing about on the roaring sea, 354
 Toted him, scooped down and, 404
 Touch, dares not put it to the, 126
 God's right hand, 156
 her not scornfully, 454
 him further, nothing can, 223
 if aught do, 380
 it again with immortality, 467
 much, 115
 not a single bough, 457
 of a vanished hand, for the, 169
 of fire, asunder at the, 38
 of God, pity is the, 305
 of holy bread, as the, 205
 of infinite calm, with a, 374
 of nature, one, 278
 our country, they, 368
 pitch, they that, 401
 remain, where shall the angel's, 91
 soiled by any outward, 417
 that cheek, might, 47
 the fire, to, 120
 them on, hard enough to, 458
 the spider's, 380
 the underpinnin', don't never, 39
 which in Death's, 76
 wound with a, 350
 Touched corruption, he has, 36
 him, God's finger, 371
 me for ten, 346
 not rashly to be, 304
 the dead corpse, he, 340
 with joy, they bring me sorrow, 470

Touches the flesh, 77
 us not, it, 195
 Touching of the lips, at the, 226
 Touchstone, man's true, 41
 on war's red, 19
Tough, 413
 conscience was, 183
 Tougher or truer, there is no, 307
Tower, 413
 from yonder ivy-mantled, 292
 in Siloam fell, the, 193
 of strength, king's name is a, 202
 people this lonely, 367
 Towered citadel, a, 56
 Towering in her pride of place, 121
 Towers, clashed and hammered from
 a hundred, 284
 the cloud-capped, 428
 the earth builds . . . castles and,
 106
 Town and state, wasting, 325
 ere you went to, 174
 he had cleaned out the, 350
 man made the, 64
 of monks and bones, a, 387
 or city, through the centre of every,
 15
 procured from, 349
 red, paint the, 102
 to town, fling the joy from, 23
 view the manners of the, 413
 watching them out of the, 132
 wee Willie Winkie rins through the,
 443
 who will never come back to the,
 132
 Town-crier, as lief the, 379
 Towns, for want of, 252
 seven wealthy, contend, 183
 Toy, my heart was every woman's, 148
 Toys of age, 49
 Trace, fondly stoops to, 295
 his works we, 154
 of him afford no other, 228
 of its passage, leaves some, 138
 of record here, have left one, 367
 the boding tremblers learned to, 93
 the stars, to, 402
 with mocking pencil went to, 225
 Traced in sand, thy vows are, 450
 in sand, whose name was, 274
 the lives of the good men, that, 301
 to earth's earliest years, whose
 pedigree, 300
 with his golden pen, 418
 Track of his fiery car, by the bright,
 393
 the steps of glory to the grave, 152
 Tracks, they have been and made
 their, 437
Tract, 413
 while there is one untrodden, 220
Trade, 413
 in all the shops of, 386
 left no calling for this idle, 466
 oh, the sorry, 82

Trade

or employment, no, 180
 plies corruption's, 64
 war is a terrible, 432
 wax, mingling poetic honey with,
 308
Traders, 413
 a nation of, 361
 Tradition's force upheld the truth, by,
 416
 Tragedian, counterfeit the deep, 307
 Tragedy, and some compose a, 146
 time's, 188
 Tragic volume, nature of a, 38
 Trail of the serpent is over them all,
 356
 Trailing clouds of glory, 25
 like a wounded duck, 54
 Train, glorious woman in its, 444
 they love a, 448
 up a fig-tree, 131
 Traitor, and graceless, 454
 most accursed, is the, 188
 rest, shall the, 83
 to humanity, the, 188
 Traitorous kiss, not she with, 67
 Traitor's smile, the, 384
 Traitors, our doubts are, 97
 Traitors' arms, more strong than, 192
 Tramping over the heather, go, 361
 Trample my fellow worm, helping to,
 177
 round my fallen head, to, 76
 the world, to, 449
 Trampled back to shapeless earth, 107
 foe, as soon for a, 173
 Trampling out the vintage, he is, 153
 Tranquil mind, farewell the, 125
 Transept, in the great minster, 264
 Transfigured into angel guise, 416
 Transfigures you and me, 225
 Transform life, the desire to, 190
 Transgressing, have some times by, 213
 Transition, what seems so is, 76
 Transmute, leaden metal into gold,
 162
 Transport know, can ne'er a, 448
 Trappings and the suits of woe, 448
 of a monarchy, the, 266
 Trash, so much, 36
 their vile, 267
 who steals my purse steals, 275
 Travail, had my labour for my, 208
 Travel, some minds improve by, 276
 those types of, 401
 tired, limbs with, 21
 too, we must, 72
 twice as far as he, 429
 with long, 413
 Travels in divers paces, time, 406
Traveller, 413
 no, ever reached that blessed abode,
 374
 returns, no, 79
 Traverse the pole or the zone, 112
 Tray, Branch and Sweetheart, 95

- Tre, Pol and Pen, by, 63
 Treacle, the fly that sips, 395
 Tread alone, that I must, 387
 doth close behind him, 128
 each other's heel, they, 448
 if we will but, 170
 is on an empire's dust, 109
 it down, 103
 on classic ground, 55
 onward to your throne, and, 413
 our fairy ring, to, 304
 the globe, all that, 74
 upon another's heels, one woe doth,
 448
 upon, beetle that we, 80
 wheels rush in where horses fear to,
 439
 where angels fear to, 138
 where'er we, 181
 Treads alone some banquet-hall de-
 serted, 17
 leads, 44
 not the earth, 150
 on flowers, that only, 406
 on high, and, 312
 on life, life, 220
Treason, 414
 can but peep to what it would, 202
 cannot commit, 64
 has done his worst, 223
 while bloody, 121
 Treasons, stratagems and spoils, 273
 Treasure, Bacchus' blessings are a, 16
 back, will bring the, 149
 for those who seek the, 462
 have gathered their, 367
 rich the, 16
 what men call, 102
 Treasure-caves and cells, in thy, 354
 Treasured up, to a life beyond life, 30
 Treasurer, of course, 92
 Treasures up a wrong, of him who, 467
 you learn the extent of your, 366
 Treasury stairs, the Jacob's ladder of
 the, 325
 Treat a poor wretch, to, 360
 existence is a merry, 147
 it as he will, yet all his own to, 107
 O herbaceous, 349
 Treble, turning again toward childish,
 294
Tree, 414
 Adam sat under the, 13
 a hale green, 286
 and highest, the middle, 63
 fruit of that forbidden, 93
 give me again my hollow, 217
 have robbed the whole, 115
 in his banner that glances, 49
 of deepest root, the, 224
 of Knowledge, fast by the, 63
 of Life, and on the, 63
 on my ancestral, 342
 sat down beneath our, 182
 that bears no fruit, the, 147
 the old, is leafless in the forest, 290
Tree
 there sits a bird on every, 254
 they do n't make a, 308
 under the greenwood, 165
 with splendid branches, like a, 461
 woodman, spare that, 457
 Zaccheus he did climb the, 470
 Tree's inclined, the, 107
 Trees, and on the, 275
 are brown, and all the, 290
 are green, and all the, 469
 gather on sickly, 425
 like leaves on, 250
 on all the hills, all the, 382
 tempests shook down, 25
 their medicinal gum, Arabian, 399
 tongues in, 3
 under the shade of the, 333
 upon 't, with, 56
 Trelawney die, and shall, 63
Tremble, 414
 and start, 307
 made all England, 87
 shall never, 72
 Trembled, and the land, 147
 kissing, and, 205
 Tremblers learned to trace, the bo-
 ding, 93
 Trembles when he sees, Satan, 350
 in the breast, that, 313
 when his hand, 309
 Trembling all about the breezy dells,
 52
 as the dew, 245
 on from east to west, 143
 the chord of self, 241
 vassal of the Pole, 60
 waked, I, 98
 wings misadoubteth every bush, 25
 Trench, this working in the dismal, 40
 Trenchant blade, Toledo trusty, the,
 26
Trencher-man, 414
 Tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
 168
 Trespass is it, tell me what, 298
 Trial hath no fear, of his, 5
 perusing a, 423
 Tribe, enough to scour a, 266
 his, were God Almighty's gentle-
 men, 51
 sufferance is the badge of all our,
 392
 Tribes, a handful to the, 74
 Tribute, craves no other, 189
 pays his, 36
 Trice, alchemist that in a, 162
Trick, 414
 Nick Machiavel had ne'er a, 281
 of our English nation, 160
 may upset a freight-train of con-
 versation, 321
 yet it is our, 399
Trickled, 414
 Tricks, his tenures and his, 214
 plays such fantastic, 251

- Tricks that are vain, 50
 Tried, both leal and, 57
 by fire, gold must be, 158
 by whom the new are, 126
 that has been, 427
 Trier to Coln there was never a knight,
 from, 221
 Tries the troth in everything, time,
 407
Trifle, 414
 in removing this, 308
 Trifles, a series of, 219
 a snapper-up of unconsidered, 372
 life, and, 414
 light as air, 195
 Trim, in gallant, 470
 no carpet knight so, 46
 Trimming, while the bonnet is, 211
 Trinkets had been hallowed, as if my,
 415
 Trip is done, our fearful, 43
 it as you go, come and, 409
 on it, once you, 71
 you're running, you, 220
 Trippingly on the tongue, 379
 Trips, that the rich by easy, 176
Tridon, 414
 or hear old, 293
 Triumph advances, the chief who in, 49
 and power, take me with, 392
 tasted, thet tell o', 299
 wins the splendid ultimate, 390
 wrong would, 337
 Triumphed, Jehovah has, 405
 Triumphs of an hour, toil for, 104
 over death, revenge, 77
Trivial, 414
 Trod, by equal feet are, 464
 one nearer to God's altar, 312
 the ground, blessed feet have, 328
 the soil where first they, 464
 the ways of glory, 140
 too heedless where I, 177
 upon a worm, I, 271
 Trodden down with stones, 15
 on, will turn being, 463
 out, little fire is quickly, 131
 Troll out for Christmas stout, song I,
 51
 the bowl, 32
 Troop, farewell the plumed, 125
 of little children at my heels, 167
 was landed in my country, foreign, 8
 Troop-sergeant-major, late, 301
 Trope, but out there flew a, 335
 Trot, in a jolly round, 298
 withal, who doth he, 406
 Troth in everything, time tries the,
 407
 two bosoms and one, 174
 wooing light makes fickle, 456
 Trots hard with a young maid, he, 407
 withal, who time, 406
Troubadours, 414
 Trouble afterwards, may be avoided,
 96
- Trouble, charm of powerful, 179
 in vain, torture and, 230
 little Caty-did, 200
 of my own, filled with a, 295
 unapt to toil and, 456
 war . . . is toil and, 431
 you, did she mean to, 200
 Troubled mind drave me to walk
 abroad, 393
 the dead man's grave, I who have,
 448
 with a rat, if my house be, 325
 Troubles, a sea of, 19
 enough of its own, but has, 212
 himself little about a million men,
 259
 of the brain, the written, 263
 Troublesome, and in the last repeat-
 ing, 400
 Troubling, the wicked cease from, 334
 Trout, and though it be a two-foot,
 168
 that must be caught with tickling,
 405
Trowel, 415
 Trowest, learn more than thou, 362
 Troy, fired another, 177
 in ashes, laid at last old, 452
 Truant at his tale, play, 196
 husband should return, and, 189
 in the law, a, 213
 Truce, our bugles sang, 39
 Truckle-bed, to lie in honour's, 184
 Trudged along, unknowing what he
 sought, 440
 Trudging my weary way, I'm, 310
True, 415
 all men's faces are, 119
 alms which the hand can hold, no, 7
 a lover as ever sighed, 242
 and if thou still art, 340
 and leal, all men, 150
 and righteous altogether, are, 199
 and tender, she nursed me, 286
 as death, a woman as, 451
 as steel, heart is, 174
 as the dial to the sun, 88
 as the needle to the pole, 88
 as the sun, 245
 as what you once let fall, nothing
 80, 455
 a valiant man and, 105
 before, that which was proved, 95
 by your truth she shall be, 468
 citizen, true Christian is the, 54
 dare to be, 218
 do rest but, 112
 face, has a, 119
 hearts, the, 175
 he serves all who dares be, 415
 look thou be, 70
 love, the course of, 238
 lover in the forest, no, 56
 love's the gift, 237
 makes it, 368
 man, to be no, 401

True

more tender and more, 401
 one to another, when thieves cannot
 be, 402
 patriots all, 64
 plain single vow that is vowed, 417
 ring in the, 122
 steadfast in the strength of God and,
 179
 to church and state, than be, 213
 to man, he's true to God who's, 249
 to one party, he's been, 62
 valour, in a false quarrel there is no,
 423
 Trueborn Englishman, yet a, 113
 True-fixed and resting quality, 62
 True-hearted, I swear he is, 438
 True-love hath my heart, my, 235
 I had a, 57
 Truer, there is no tougher or, 307
 Truest poetry is the most feigning, 309
 the nearest, and dearest, 146
 Truly blent, beauty, 21
 mourn, they, 271
 Trump, the shrill, 125
 to wait for the final, 77
 when the great, 115
 Trumped death's ace for me, he, 77
Trumpet, 415
 and drum, broken by, 390
 his own, 320
 when the loud, 353
Trumpets, 415
 Truncheon, the marshal's, 260
 Trundling her mop, 296
 Trunks of men, into the, 378
Trust, 415
 and woman's, 450
 by an unfaltering, 227
 committed to my, 422
 her not, 24
 in critics, before you, 67
 in God, put your, 311
 in God and good books, I, 31
 in her always, doth safely, 451
 is, safe and sound your, 450
 me more, never, 372
 me not at all or all in all, 275
 must serve with perfect, 357
 my fate to thee, before I, 127
 my trust, thy, 104
 no future howe'er pleasant, 147
 not a man, 83
 not the physician, 303
 not those cunning waters of his eyes,
 426
 or plan, thy purpose, 391
 our necks, should, 311
 take them O Father in immortal, 13
 that man in nothing, 62
 to him, and I, 352
 Trusted, let no such man be, 273
 not in one bottom, 424
 to thy billows, 288
 Trustees of the people, officials, 289
 Trusting wife, gentle loving, 443

Trusts himself to woman or to waves,
 who, 452
 the strength, who, 389
 to one poor hole, 271
 Trusty, Toledo, the trenchant blade, 26
Truth, 415-418
 a land of, . . . 65
 a lie which is half a, 219
 and love, light, 403
 and loyalty, with, 243
 and never tell the, 187
 and spread the, 216
 brightness, purity and, 452
 by your, she shall be true, 468
 cannon-balls may aid the, 159
 can poison, 412
 can tell, 218
 cleared some great, 91
 convinced at sight, whose, 447
 dreams of love and, 88
 enough for man to know, 427
 for they breathe, 105
 forced me out of thy honest, 399
 from his lips prevailed, 352
 has such a face, 425
 I hold it, 170
 in masquerade, but the, 218
 in the pure shrine of, 269
 is marching on, his, 153
 is noble, to side with, 34
 is old, the, 249
 makes free, whom the, 144
 malice bears down, 247
 may be, tell how the, 396
 may stay, which some, 120
 modest, and beauty save, 449
 of its own fundamental proposition,
 8
 one, is clear, 338
 one bosom and one, 174
 on every shepherd's tongue, 237
 one who having into, 219
 sole judge of, 462
 that warp us from the living, 470
 they needs must think, the, 368
 this I set down as a positive, 255
 to be a liar, 97
 well known to most, 231
 were a fool, you would think, 218
 who would keep abreast of, 281
 wine and, is the saying, 444
 with Falsehood, strife of, 83
 wut's words to them whose faith an',
 19
 yet friend to, 385
 Truth's yet mightier man-child, 115
Truths, 418
 there are some, 122
Truth-teller, 418
 Try men's souls, that, 378
 one desperate medicine more, to, 86
 our fortunes, 141
 the man, let the end, 251
 us, decidedly can, 172
 Trying to cut our names, at thirty we
 are, 275

- Trysting-place in the forest, at their,
339
Tub, 418
Tug of war, then was the, 165
Tumble down, ready with every nod
to, 346
down, sceptre and crown must, 103
Tumbles, a' plays and, 133
Tumbling, a pigeon, 219
Tumult and the shouting dies, 139
thrown into, 377
Tune, all were singing out of, 9
and harsh, out of, 327
of Green Sleeves, thunder to the,
311
on the heart, memory plays an old,
258
our voices keep, 286
singeth a quiet, 37
that they play, from the, 112
up, and prepares to, 210
Turbulency tells, their, 5
Turf, a grass-green, 75
lay white on the, 386
that wraps their clay, to bless the,
34
to smell to a, 269
where heaves the, 108
Turk, along with the barbarous, 451
Turkey, hot as a basted, 286
Turkey-cock, 418
Turkman's rest, or the, 408
Turn again, and pass and, 368
and dance her, 71
and fly, 28
and go, grieve and they, 329
down an empty glass, 152
Fortune, turn thy wheel, 141
him about, and, 304
his blow, perhaps may, 145
in their, 216
may, and fight another day, 130
religions take their, 330
that he can take hold of and, 279
the current of a woman's will, to,
459
the leaf down, 45
the scale, a feather will, 351
the scales, a hair will, 351
the smallest worm will, 463
the wheel, and, 386
thy back on heaven, 159
to serve his, 218
to thee, I, 155
to the straight path, 104
wants but one more evil, 173
what form of prayer can serve my,
313
your eyes, that you could, 355
Turned fool, as wit, 447
his back on jewelled hands, has, 321
it in his glowing hands, 241
outward, the wrong side may be,
447
round, having once, 128
up in scornful curve, thy nose, 304
- Turning his face to the dew-dropping
south, 444
o' the tide, even at the, 405
up, in case of anything, 382
Turnpikes leading to free thought, 31
Turns, atheism and religion take their,
330
again home, 18
away, all coldly, 125
by, give one another ease, 345
no more his head, 128
on her god, the sunflower, 393
none to good, an ill winde, 444
to a mirth-moving jest, the other,
196
to thee, my spirit, 125
to thought of love, 241
Turpins and Macaires, real, 325
Turrets crowned, with spires and, 385
Turtles from jays, teach him to know,
195
Tutor, own discretion be your, 93
me from quarrelling, yet thou wilt, 32
Twain, 418
till out of, 290
Twal, ayont the, 187
Twanged off, sharply, 287
Twanging them, as in, 397
Tweed, at York, 'tis on the, 284
Tweedle-dee, 'twixt Tweedle-dum and,
418
Tweedle-dum, 418
Twelve for eighteen pence, offered, 326
great shocks of sound, with, 284
good men into a box, 33
hundred million men are spread, 75
tongue of midnight hath told, 262
Twenty days are now, 74
gals, with full, 363
men, if you had the strength of, 389
miles to-day, we must measure, 262
mortal murders, 90
of their swords, than, 302
pounds, annual income, 192
pounds ought and six, annual ex-
penditure, 192
thousand Cornishmen will know the
reason why, 63
times, utter the You, 319
times was Peter feared, 128
what were good to be done, teach,
307
worlds, though mine arm should
conquer, 61
years later we have carved it, 275
years of pining, I've had, 208
Twenty-five-cent daguerreotype, the,
124
Twenty-nine distinct damnations, 71
Twenty-three, married, charming,
chaste and, 253
Twice done salutation to the morn, 57
ten thousand rivers up, drinks, 101
to lose it, it don't take, 46
would'st thou have a serpent sting
thee, 356

Twice-told tale, as tedious as a, 400
 tale, what is so tedious as a, 400
 Twig is bent, just as the, 107
 Twilight and evening bell, 18
 grey, and, 116
 it flooded the crimson, 374
 pilots of the purple, 59
 soft and grey, through the, 429
 Twilight's last gleaming, 17
Twine, 418
 Twin-brother, Sleep, Death's, 81
 Twine, whose inmost, 100
 Twining subtle fears with hope, 186
 Twinkle with a crystalline delight, 23
 Twinkling in the skies, we see them, 384
 Twins, let the four, 247
 nature and time were, 277
 Twirl my thumbs, I, 284
 of admiration, gave his tail a, 432
 Twist, Lachesis, 380
 Twisted by the sisters three, 127
 Twit him, to call and, 413
 Twitch, Hudibras gave him a, 36
 Two and two, the sin ye do by, 365
 are twain, they, 418
 blades of grass, 162
 boundless seas, 'twixt, 222
 cardinal virtues, compound of, 315
 bad things in this world, 24
 bosoms, and one troth, 174
 clouds at morning, 56
 distinct looks, at least, 455
 ears of corn, 162
 eternities, peaks of, 222
 eternities, the past, the future, 222
 evils the less, of, 116
 extremes of passion, joy and grief, 297
 farthings, five sparrows sold for, 320
 forty-five, an easy gait, 186
 hands upon the breast, 35
 hundred and fifty years of unre-
 quited toil, 199
 hundred more, 95
 hundred pounds a year, 95
 I cannot choose between the, 117
 in one, incorporate, 53
 it calls for, 198
 kinds, knowledge is of, 206
 lads that thought, 411
 makes it, 218
 men ride of a horse, an, 337
 months of every year, 110
 mutual hearts, when, 203
 of that, a trick worth, 414
 or three, in the right with, 368
 our fathers deemed it, 139
 paces of the vilest earth, now, 381
 pence for every half-penny, 193
 pleasures for your choosing, 306
 points in the adventure of the diver, 93
 raging fires meet, 132
 she joined the other, 309
 single gentlemen, like, 150

Two souls one must bend, of, 378
 souls with but a single thought, 224
 sparrows sold for a farthing, 320
 strings to his bow, he that has, 390
 strings to my bow, I had, 390
 strings unto your bow, to have, 390
 strong men stand face to face, when, 391
 tens to a score, more than, 362
 thereby, grows, 218
 tides, betwixt, 222
 to choose, debate which of the, 430
 warm eggs in her nest, she has, 97
 went to pray, 312
 Two-and-seventy jarring sects, 162
 stench, I counted, 387
 Two-foot trout, and though it be a, 168
 Two-legged thing, unfeathered, 374
 Twopence, without the oil and the, 349
 Tying her bonnet, 30
 his new shoes, for, 322
Type, 419
 of evanescence, 115
 of the true elder race, a, 308
 Types of travel, those, 401
 were set, he knew how, 315
 Tyrannous to use it, 151
Tyranny, 419
 to fight, or, 219
Tyrant, 419
 and crush the, 385
 of his fields, the little, 168
 reap, let no, 355
 Tyrant's plea, necessity the, 279
 stroke, past the, 146
Tyrants, 419
 from policy, 328
 quake to hear, which, 419
 rebellion to, 328
 the argument of, 279
 Tyre, is one with Nineveh and, 139

U

Ugliest mask, put on his, 80
 Ugly sights of death, 102
 smutch appears, an, 36
 Ultimatum moriens of respectability, 171
Umbrella, chance is like an, 46
Umbrellas, brandy, 44
 Unadorned, adorned the most, but is
 when, 3
 Unattempted yet in prose or rhyme, 319
 Unaware, I blessed them, 27
 Unbent, with knee to man, 420
 Unbidden, a man can pray, 312
 Unblemished let me live, 124
 Unbloodied beak, the kite soar with, 41
 Unblown, while yet, 219
Unborn, 419
 by a village eyes as yet, 275

- Unbought, for health, 179
 Unbowed, bloody but, 28
 by that pure spirit-level, 115
 Unburied men, carcasses of, 69
 Uncertain, coy and hard to please, 453
 life and sure death, 222
 Uncertainty of it, the glorious, 212
 Uncle an O'Grady, his, 348
 Sam's web-feet be forgotten, nor
 must, 43
 Toby, cried my, 287
 Unclean, makes civil hands, 54
 Uncoffined and unknown, unknelled,
 85
 Uncomplaining sleep, they all lie in, 21
 Unconfined, let joy be, 71
 Unconquerable soul, for my, 376
 Uncouple that pinion, 403
 Uncouth, makes ancient good, 281
 not a single accent seems, 210
Uncion, 419
 Uncurtained that repose, angels, 105
 Undecayed, and standest, 115
Undeified, 419
 for the undeified, 247
 well of English, 47
 Underlies, life and death his mercy,
 147
 Underlings, that we are, 127
 Undermanned, meant to founder, we,
 115
 Underpaid, if you think you're, 413
 Underpinning, do n't never tech the, 39
 Understand, and did not, 451
 it, our duty as we, 337
 I cannot, I love, 241
 if I could, 135
 the folks they hate, 171
 Understanding instructs me, as my,
 379
 deceived in your narrow, 397
 to direct, the, 173
 Understood, as one that, 433
 be it, 64
 by the savage, that is, 314
 unless their use be, 223
 Undeservers, mart your offices for
 gold to, 294
 Undevout astronomer is mad, an, 14
 Undiscovered before me, lay all, 417
 country, the, 79
Undisputed, 420
 Undo a man, should, 295
 us, equivocation will, 43
 Undone, cannot be, 96
 Undreamed shores, unpathed waters,
 436
 Undulates upon the listening ear, 52
 Undulating air, when on the, 52
 Undutiful, rash and, 20
 Uneasy lies the head, 68
 the soul, 186
 Unenvied, and praised, 385
 Unequal laws for rich and pure, 115
 the contest was, 297
 Unexhausted west, the, 179
 Unexpressed, though it tear thee, 234
 Unexpressive she, the chaste and, 358
 Unfaith can ne'er be equal powers,
 faith and, 241
Unfaltering, 420
 Unfathomed caves of ocean, the dark,
 149
 Unfeathered two-legged thing a son,
 374
 Unfed, calls us still, 113
 Unfeeling for his own, th', 392
 Unfinished lies, the great design, 79
 Unfit, for a calm, 304
 for all things, 141
 for ladies' love, 20
 Unfledged comrade, new-hatched, 146
 Unfold, the leaves of the judgment
 book, 240
 Unforgiven, could evade if, 467
 Unforgiving, even though, 125
Unfortunate, 420
 Unfound, unquaffed, 232
 Unfriended, melancholy, slow, remote,
 332
 Unfurled that banner's massy fold,
 111
 their flag to April's breeze, 362
 Unfurnished, a head that's to belet, 57
 Ungained, men prize the thing, 318
 Ungalled, the hart, 84
 Ungathered let us leave, to-night, 181
 rose, one sad, 342
 Ungrateful things, coughs are, 64
Unhand, 420
 Unchanged in England, not three good
 men, 259
 Unhappy, and none could be, 265
 dust thou would'st not save, 76
 Unheeded flew the hours, 406
 thrown a gem, 149
 Unholy tongue, with, 67
 will not own a notion so, 176
 Unhonoured and unsung, 65
 falls, 176
 his relics are laid, cold and, 274
 Unhurt amidst the wars of elements,
 191
Uniform, 420
Union, 420
 all your strength is in your, 433
 a soldier of the, 373
 as sweet, and our, 257
 in partition, an, 224
 liberty and, 218
 strong and great, O, 359
 Unite, principles your jarring sects,
 162
United, 420
 be, let both, 227
 United States, the President of the,
 315
 Uniting, by, we stand, 420
 the whole, 308
 Universal love not smiles around, 43
 peace is near, the time of, 299
 Universe in wine, pledge the, 101

- Universe, menace to the, 165
 Unjointed chat, bald, 47
 Unjust, is a God, 157
 peace, said that an, 430
Unkind, 421
 thou art not so, 444
 Unkindest cut of all, 70
Unkindness, 421
Unkindness, 421
 Unknelled, uncoffined and unknown, 85
 Unknowing hand, this weak, 71
 what he sought, 440
Unknown, 421
 and behind the dim, 417
 and silent shore, to that, 158
 facts of guilty acts, 99
 from the shore of the great, 15
 lands, to carry me to, 186
 or die, 124
 the forms of things, 308
 the land where sorrow is, 374
 unknelled, uncoffined and, 85
 unknowing, 154
 voice, haply from an, 274
 water, should cross the, 73
 were to her soul, 453
 Unloose, familiar as his garter, 161
 Unloved again, he that can love, 232
 Unmade grave, measure of an, 163
 Unmanly, let them be, 70
 Unmannerly to take you out, 204
 Unmarked of God, not, 177
 Unmarried, pale primroses that die, 316
 Unmask, nor venture to, 328
 Unmated, here loved and here, 374
 Unmellowed, his head, 198
 Unmixed with baser matter, 331
 Unnatural, most foul, strange, and, 272
 Unnoted, and for ever dead, 65
 Unnoticed all his worth, 176
 Unpathed waters, undreamed shores, 436
 Unpleasant body, a dem'd, damp, moist, 28
 Unprofitable, how weary, stale, flat and, 463
 Unprophetic rulers they, 106
 Unquestioned text, one, 155
 Unrelenting hate, Juno's, 13
 Unremembered acts, little nameless, 201
 Unrest, a vague, 109
 we have strawed our best to the weed's, 113
 Unreturned, if thy love is, 234
 Unreturning brave, over the, 166
Unrewarded, 421
 Unriddled, our doom, 103
 Unsatisfied longing, the restless, 109
 Unseasonable, it is, 292
 Unseduced by the prize, 120
 Unseen, born to blush, 149
 in the night, 87
 Unsettled humours of the land, 141
 Unshrinking, through the furnace, 9
 Unsought be won, wooed and not, 457
 is better, but given, 240
 Unspotted lily, a most, 225
 Unstained what they they found, they have left, 464
 Unsung, unwept, unhonoured, and, 65
 Unsunned snow, as chaste as, 47
 Unsure, what's to come is still, 239
 Untainted back to thine, 203
 Unthrifts fool their love away, 232
 Untie, gold and silver can yet, 206
 Untimely graves, emblem of, 88
 Untirable and continue goodness, 160
 Untold, the greatest is, 30
 Untying, the knot there's no, 203
 Unutterable things, looked, 230
 Unveiled her peerless light, 268
 Unwashed artificer, another lean, 13
 Unwearied spirit, and, 145
 Unwelcome news, the first bringer of, 281
 Unwept, unhonoured and unsung, 65
 unnoted and for ever dead, 65
 Unwholesome, it is unseasonable and, 292
 made the air, 43
 Unworthy of Him, as is, 153
 takes, patient merit of the, 323
 Unwounded ear, with, 400
 Unwritten only still belongs to thee, the, 465
 Up betimes, is to be, 24
 now, now down, 39
 the game is, 148
 Upheld the truth, by tradition's force, 416
 Uphill rather, it would seem, 460
 Upland lawn, the sun upon the, 151
 Uplifting, the light, 219
 Upmost round, attains the, 7
 Upper end o' the table, 71
 Upright keel, steadies with, 200
 the politician who is . . . , 310
 Uprightly, live, 376
 Upsees out, drink, 26
 Upset a freight-train of conversation, may, 321
 Upward looking, give back the, 461
 still, they must, 281
 Urchin chased, the, 342
 Urge me no more, 139
 Urgest justice, as thou, 199
Urn, 421
 bubbling and loud-hissing, 116
 Urns, storied, record who rests below, 410
 Urs, don't strew your pathway with those dreadful, 62
Usage, 421
Use, 421
 beauty too rich for, 21
 be understood, unless their, 223
 concur to general, 117

Use

- doth breed a habit, 167
 had given, powers which God for,
 142
 him as he uses thee, 189
 is of mair, 212
 is the judge, 379
 it, a blessing we should, 69
 it like a giant, to, 151
 me but as your spaniel, 378
 of all the powers, the unfettered, 142
 of anything, a good wit will make,
 301
 of his pronouns, wise in the, 319
 of that which is, 147
 of tobacco, first discovered the, 408
 soiled with all ignoble, 150
 the devil himself with courtesy, 88
Used is life, time, 407
Useless, as, if it goes, 190
 heavy load, kings a, 202
Uses, 421
 of adversity, 3
 of this world, seem to me all the, 463
 produces noble ends and, 284
Ushers of Beelzebub's Black Rod, 347
Using it, he was very shy of, 446
Usquebae, wi', we'll face the devil, 19
Usurer, 421
Utmost, an, that is veiled, 178
Utopia is a pleasant place, 383
Utopian, on the ground that perfection
 is, 302
Utopianism, 422
Utter nakedness, not in, 25
 such as words could never, 439
 the thoughts that arise, 35
 the You twenty times, 319
 what I think, I, 402
Utterance, honesty puts it to, 379
Uttered cry, she nor swooned nor, 76
Uttermost, free even to the, 412
 in which both do their, 344

V

- Vacancies* to be obtained, how are, 289
Vacant chair, to see the, 46
 garments, stuffs out his, 165
 mind, that spoke the, 211
Vagrom, 422
Vague unrest, a, 109
Vain, as wholly wasted, wholly, 170
 because they preach in, 444
 desire, not a moth with, 160
 in, in the sight of the bird, 280
 I only know we loved in, 242
 not a worm is cloven in, 160
 seldom spent in, 105
 shall not have died in, 276
 surely not in, 107
 sweep over thee in, 288
 the king grew, 19
 the labour and the wounds are, 391
 they never sought in, 230

- Vain*, thou shalt seek death in, 69
 thy sorrowe is in, 426
 to mend, too, 46
 torture and trouble in, 230
 to seek him here, 't is in, 355
 tricks that are, 50
 we loved in, 125
 when men swear in, 394
 yet that were, 98
Vainly aim, all modern nations, 110
 his incense soars, 330
 I seek it, 51
Vale, in this melancholy, 402
 life is a narrow, 222
 of life, sequestered, 68
 of life, what is there in the, 442
 the meanest floweret of the, 293
Valentine, 422
Vales, pyramids are pyramids in, 322
Valiant, 422
 as he was, 7
 creatures, breeds very, 111
 flea, that's a, 134
 man and true, 105
 never taste of death but once, 66
 that dares die, he's not, 422
 trencher-man, a very, 414
Valley, 422
 free, flocks that range the, 305
 of Death, into the, 90
Valleys, that hills and, 235
Vallombrosa, that strow the brooks in,
 216
Valour, 422, 423
 a land of . . . , 65
 honour for his, 7
 prisoner, takes his, 101
Value, the rust we, 14
 to me, when praise was of, 312
Vampire, that greedy, 64
Vampyrism, 423
Van, forth in the, 151
Vane shall point west, the, 279
Vanish friendships only made in wine,
 146
Vanished hand, touch of a, 169
Vanquished, for e'en though, 12
 him, quite, 192
 the demon, and have, 120
Vantage-ground of truth, standing
 upon the, 415
Vapour, a, at the best, 219
 is, breath a, 429
 is lost in, 123
 sometime like a, 56
Vapours, which at evening weep, 101
Variable as the shade, 453
 thy love prove likewise, 268
Varied workings, its, 33
Variety, 423
 her infinite, 5
Various, a man so, 114
 such and so, 397
Vary, how widely its agencies, 157
 whose naturs never, 323
Vase, like the, 258

- Vase, you may shatter the, 258
 Vassal of the Pole, 60
 Vast and middle of the night, the
 dead, 282
 domain his own, such a, 112
 shook hands as over a, 409
 Vault, is left this, 270
 long-drawn aisle and fretted, 10
 the deep damp, 401
 Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps
 itself, 7
 Vaults, heaven's ebon, 268
 Vaux, 423
 Veal, like sandwiches of, 204
 Vegetables stored, with, 182
 Veil, 423
 uplifting of a maiden's, 219
 Veiled, an utmost that is, 178
 from human sight, 154
 Vein, and scorching, 233
 Veins, 423
 better to lose a pint of blood from
 your, 280
 convulse, what ragings must his, 324
 to feed its putrid, 64
 Veneration, which have much, 317
 Vengeance, 423, 424
 the ancestral thirst of, 130
 weary of your prayers for, 433
 Venice, 424
 by the laws of, 134
 no force in the decrees of, 213
 the rate of usance here with us in,
 421
 there is no power in, 315
 unto the State of, 134
 Venison, fish, wild-fowl, or, 36
 Venom, 424
 of your spleen, you shall digest the,
 382
 Vent, in bad temper oft has, 235
 Ventilates our intellectual fire, speech,
 380
 Venture, 424
 Ventured life an' love an' youth, who,
 19
 like little wanton boys, 153
 Ventures, 424
 lose our, 69
 Venus, 424
 and the moon, examine, 306
 Verb, talk of a noun and a, 317
 Verbosity, 424
 Verbs, pronouns, interjections, 389
 Verdure weaves, her crown of, 382
 Vere de Vere, Clara, 148
 Verge of manhood, to the awful, 143
 of the churchyard mould, 157
 Veriest shrew of all, the, 362
 Vermin, like Priam, food for, 89
 mousing for, 70
 musters, where dirty, 372
 Vermin's, like the, 208
 Verse, 424
 for the other's sake, make the one,
 335
- Verse
 happy who in his, 162
 Lydian airs married to immortal,
 394
 marred by a superfluous, 109
 or line, to write some earnest, 466
 the subject of all, 180
 to it, adds a, 24
 wisdom married to immortal, 394
 you grave for me, this be the, 163
 Verses, 424
 a book of, 85
 rhyme the rudder is of, 335
 wits by making, 63
 Very late, that we may call it early,
 211
 Vessel, a large may venture more, 424
 comfort the weaker, 68
 goes, the gilded, 470
 grim and daring, the, 43
 made, that with his hand the, 107
 Vessels passing close to each other, 99
 Vestal's lot, the blameless, 140
 Veteran, 424
 Veterans reward, how the world its,
 462
 Vex the unhappy dust thou would'st
 not save, 76
 Vexation, I'm sick with mere, 259
 Vibrations, to stop their, 397
 Vicar, a fig for the, 26, 226
 he calls it damnation, our, 226
 still preaches, our, 26
 Vice, 424, 425
 a good old gentlemanly, 15
 but beggary, no, 22
 can plague us worse, is there a, 285
 corruption, wealth, 18
 is often a, 102
 of lying, to this, 244
 prosperity doth best discover, 427
 suppressors of our, 345
 Vices, 425
 we can frame, of our, 170
 Vicissitudes, 425
 Victim bleeds, his, 330
 poor helpless, 419
 Victor glorified, crowns him, 199
 over death and pain, 199
 will be seen no more, world-victor's,
 356
 Victories, peace hath her, 299
 Victorious, o'er a' the ills o' life, 191
 Victory, 425
 and shouted, 47
 Frémont and, 142
 Westminster Abbey or, 439
 where is thy, 163
 win, they only the, 120
 won, the, 94
 Victuals and drink to me, 187
 one that am nourished by my, 240
 Vie, with the vineyards best produce
 to, 288
 View, climb and seek the mountain,
 46

- View, distance lends enchantment to the, 93
presents them to, 49
Viewless winds, imprisoned in the, 90
Views, lord in my, 227
Vigil long, the patient search and, 467
Vigilant as a cat to steal cream, 45
be, 435
in darkness, 70
Vigour, in its whole constitutional, 299
lost, repair his, 293
lost nothing of its, 397
that their councils might not want, 82
Vile a sin, self-love . . . is not so, 356
ill-favoured faults, 128
in durance, 103
matter, book containing such, 30
means, raise no money by, 267
seem vile, wisdom and goodness to the, 445
who is here so, 65
Vilely, doth it not show, 22
Villa residences at Florence, took, 379
Village all declared how much he knew, 206
bells, how sweet the sounds of, 52
bells, soft the music of those, 52
cock, the early, 57
eyes, by, 275
Hamptden, some, 168
Villages, in two neighbour, 224
Villain, 426
a trusty, 196
condemns me for a, 61
far be the, 364
one murder made a, 272
thou art a, 356
with a smiling cheek, 11
Villainous company hath been the spoil, 60
Villains and the sons of darkness, 417
Villainy, 426
you teach me, 197
Vindicate the ways of God to man, 200
Vindicated, shall my character be, 114
Vine, 426
thanksgiving to the, 445
Vinegar, and twice with, 349
sugar and saltness agree, oil, 349
Vineyard, the noblest juices of the, 344
Vineyard's best produce, even with the, 288
Vintage, he is trampling out the, 153
that from his, 333
Vintners, 426
Violence, blown with restless, 90
Violent, so over, 324
Violet, 426
perfume on the, 152
grows, the nodding, 17
Violets, 426
that breathes upon a bank of, 273
Virgil quotes, Homer and, 30
Virgin kiss, 203
Virgin's sidelong looks of love, 234
Virgins, 426
Virtue, 427
a land of . . . 65
all that are lovers of, 10
alone outbuilds the pyramids, 322
alone has majesty in death, 81
and the conscience of her worth, her, 457
and vice, no distinction between, 425
but assumes some mark of, 425
calumny strikes the whitest, 42
contend, thy blood and, 25
cousinship and all return, will, 319
fall, and some by, 365
foe of peace and law and, 143
follow, then let, 266
forbearance ceases to be a, 138
he did make of necessity, 279
in living, 377
in loving, 347
like necessity, there is no, 279
linked with one, 64
may flourish in an old cravat, 171
men of most renowned, 213
much, in if, 218
of necessitee, maken, 279
of necessity, made, 279
of necessity, to make a, 279
of the faith, make, 34
only is our own, convinced that, 453
only makes our bliss below, 250
or mischief, either of, 442
of your office, by, 401
should woo the angel, 332
that make ambition, 125
suffering from protested bills, 269
the firste, sone, 411
then, being rich, 22
though in rags, 311
't will be, 414
unmoved can hear the call, 227
war is a, 432
we can boast, all the, 85
when God calls, 227
worth, what were that intrinsic, 279
Virtue's cause it spoke, if bold in, 411
self, for, 245
side, lean to, 119
way, I might desert fair, 429
Virtues, compound of two cardinal, 315
considering her, 62
died, and when the, 111
don't wash, the alcoholic, 5
very kind, be to her, 201
we crave the austere, 185
we write in water, 34
Virtuous, 427
actions are but born and die, 351
alway, loke who that is most, 150
dames, ye high, exalted, 142
Visage, 427
dejected 'haviour of the, 448
of offence, the, 260
wanned, all his, 307
with devotion's, 88

Visages do cream and mantle, whose,
291

Visible, rather darkness, 72

Vision, 427, 428

art thou not, fatal, 70

of home itself, a, 133

the young men's, 98

whose beauty was my, 274

Visions of the evening, the fantastic,
428

what beauteous, filled this spot, 367

your young men shall see, 98

Visit her face too roughly, 243

is really over, after their, 212

my sad heart, the ruddy drops that,
443

only on a formal, 330

pays, his ready, 370

thee never, 69

Visitor, 'tis some, 261

Visits, few and far between, like angel,
9

short and bright, like angels, 9

these sad eyes, light that, 443

to my chamber made, thy nightly,
283

Vital, 428

Vizier himself at the head, 63

Vocal frame, inventress of the, 45

Vocation, rode by on his, 11

Vociferated logic kills me quite, 284

Vogue, that now are most in, 379

Voice, 428

a broken, 307

a distant, in the darkness, 360

and clear, and in bold, 419

and his big manly, 294

grave did utter forth a, 37

had murmured, some kind, 116

haply from an unknown, 274

hed sech a swing, no, 50

I heard a, 28

in my dreaming ear melted away, 98

in the darkness, 84

is odd, the people's, 301

is still for war, my, 430

London's, 266

low and sweet, and a loving woman's,
235

of a good woman, the, 452

of dolorous pitch, with a, 361

of God, daughter of the, 73

of God, it is and it is not the, 301

of Nature cries, 35

of the morning away, from the, 57

of the sluggard, 't is the, 371

of the weeper, the, 326

only a look and a, 360

provoke, can honour's, 421

seasoned with a gracious, 213

sweet and low, with a, 246

that is still, sound of a, 169

the harmony of the world, 212

till some questioning, 451

to say whose, 274

with a monarch's, 335

Voice

within us, a, 88

yet must thou hear a, 354

Voices are lost, their, 339

from the deep caverns, 163

keep tune, our, 286

of four hamlets, 52

sweet, stone-deaf to, 321

with her thousand, 154

Void, cast as rubbish to the, 160

flame lawless through the, 306

life is all a, 223

of pride, sweetness, 128

they have left an aching, 300

Volcano's tongue of flame, 24

Volley on volley, 42

Volleyed and thundered, 42

Volubility, lie with such, 218

Voluble, so sweet and, 196

Volume, many a quaint and curious,
261

nature of a tragic, 38

of my brain, the book and, 331

Volumes in folio, for I am for whole,
466

that I prize, 31

Vote, is the freeman's, 144

my hand and my heart to this, 366

Votes, an' some on 'em, 11

Vow, bound by any solemn, 287

but the plain single, 417

good-night your, 70

I never broke a, 456

renew the broken, 179

to mend my ways, once again I, 429

was earthly, my, 157

Vows, 428, 429

are traced in sand, thy, 450

cancel all our, 296

for thee broke, 157

I hold to my first-sworn, 339

Vulcan's stithy, foul as, 141

Vulgar, by no means, 124

boil, the, 108

company, than saved in, 149

W

Wade in wealth, what though we, 104

through slaughter to a throne, 368

Waft a feather, to, 377

thy name beyond the sky, 125

Wafted downward, as a feather is, 282

smoke, had, 408

Wafts the mind above, 233

Wag all, when beards, 261

Wage it right, how few that, 433

yet claim his, 248

Wager, 429

Wagers, fools for arguments use, 137

Wages, and what are its, 207

she gets, in asking her what, 363

'a'en thy, 103

Wagging of your tongue, with, 378

Wail of the weak, 219

their loss, sit and, 231

- Wailing and alone, blind and, 15
and whining, long past, 208
Wainscot, fix on the, 284
Wait, 429
Wait, 429
a little longer, 159
and there to, 334
for execution in the morn, that, 333
for thee I, 242
like a ghost, to, 451
like outcast spirits who, 292
on each, 116
on virtuous deeds, blessings ever,
427
on woman, to, 189
to labour and to, 2
the hours are few to, 97
Waited long for thee, I have, 194
Waiting, 429
with patience he stands, 262
Waits thee, go where glory, 153
Wake again, yet must they, 390
and call me early, you must, 256
and never, 369
and weep, 103
and when we sleep, when we, 381
eye which would forget to, 10
his visage all agrin as at a, 427
if I should die before I, 370
not thou the giant, 301
sleep to, 337
the life-refining soul of decent wit,
152
the world may, 254
Waked, I, she fled, 98
I trembling, 98
to ecstasy the living lyre, 109
me too soon, you have, 371
Wakeful, be, 435
Waken their free nature, shall, 466
Wakened death, till they have, 400
thy dog, because he hath, 322
Wakens at this hour of rest, 23
Wakes, freedom now so seldom, 143
with a shriek, 99
Waking dawned in heaven, and the
next, 105
grumble drat that cat, 44
with day, and, 390
Wale of auld men, 130
Walk abroad, a troubled mind drape
me to, 393
abroad with Sally, to, 74
again, breathe and, 293
alone, to, 239
and proud of her, 320
backward, 121
by the vast calm river, 403
in fear and dread, 128
into a well, much too wise to, 446
sober off, 228
that costs a meal, and the, 430
the earth unseen, spiritual creat-
ures, 381
the long path with you, I will, 298
the night, to, 380
Walk with God, closer, 155
with you, I will, 41
Walked before, when she has, 202
forth to tell his beads, 145
in paradise, 105
in that storm, could never have,
404
on his way, 145
the way of nature, he's, 278
through life, I have, 177
when you, 239
Walks, 430
along, as he, 210
o'er the dew of yon high eastward
hill, 269
on and turns no more, 128
the waters, she, 436
till the first cock, 135
up and down with me, 165
with aimless feet, nothing, 160
Wall, 430
along the emblazoned, 264
and crush the, 387
and the ivied, 419
flower in the crannied, 135
had scaled, the rampart, 87
in the office of a, 112
its ruined, 367
of stone, wedged in a thick, 446
rocks, the blind, 275
shone on the old oak, 265
should patch a, 421
the whitewashed, 295
thick, or moated gate, 385
when icicles hang by the, 190
whispering by an orchard, 224
Wallet at his back, a, 407
Wallets of flesh, 88
Wallop, gi'es now and then a, 324
Wallowing in the mire, to her, 378
Walls, a stone on her, 63
did I o'er-perch these, 239
each grave within its, 157
hangs as mute on Tara's, 170
high and huge, 262
I passed beside the reverend, 161
of this tenement of life, on the, 275
on the outward, 17
stone, do not a prison make, 318
Walnuts and the wine, across the, 396
Walrus, 430
Wan, why so pale and, 294
Wane and perish, shall never, 276
Wand, or snow-white, 149
Wander, wherever Cupid might, 240
where'er I, 113
Wandered all our ways, when we have,
406
east, I've wandered west, I've, 222
here about the beach I, 352
idly, my fingers, 291
Wandering from shop to shop, 361
moon, the, 268
near her secret bower, such as, 292
on a foreign strand, 65
poet, a, 308

- Wanders in all lands, Death the
Ploughman, 79
Waning, not the crescent moon, 4
Wanned, all his visage, 307
Want, 430
a friend in need, may we never, 285
but patience of her, and I, 278
full measure of all your pleasure,
they, 329
it, wad eat that, 257
its man, shall, 248
of decency is want of sense, 83
of faith in all, is, 241
of fighting had grown rusty, for, 26
of thought, for, 440
of thought, wrought by, 116
of it the fellow, and, 465
of money, it was for, 239
of towns, for, 252
that glib and oily art, I, 321
so many Christians, 188
wealth or, 150
Wanted food, pined and, 182
they gude beef and ale, nor, 267
Wanting a shirt, ruffles when, 360
is the brown October, nor, 288
sensibility, yet, 463
what is stolen, not, 340
Wanton boys, like little, 153
love corrupteth and embaseth it,
232
Wantoned with thy breakers, I, 288
Wantonness, kindles in clothes a, 364
Wants and its weariness, its, 210
both hands, that, 190
but few, their, 68
but little drink below, man, 249
but little, man, 249
but little here below, man, 249
of a young family, 48
that sin against the strength of
youth, 470
Wapping or the Strand, in, 408
War, 430-432
amidst the ranks of, 308
and a dastard in, 237
and great in, 43
and rapine, 143
circumstance of glorious, 125
first in, 132
his comrades of the, 433
in the ranks of, 271
let slip the dogs of, 335
like the impatient steed of, 386
of unsuccessful or successful, 229
or come ye in, 299
power and, 164
right to go to, 110
the cause of a long ten years', 452
the hand of, 112
then was the tug of, 164
the spoils of, 464
'twixt will and will not, at, 443
this mighty scourge of, 199
three years before the, 162
to offer, 456
War
victories no less renowned than, 299
Warble, 432
War-cry sever, no more shall the, 212
Warden hoar, smote the, 87
Warder of the brain, memory the, 258
Wardrobe lies, in the, 111
War-drum, 432, 433
Wards a Roundhead's pike, now he,
583
Warfare, 433
o'er, soldier rest thy, 373
Warm at home, thou liest, 189
champagny old-particular brandy-
punchy feeling, 129
dress it up, 64
enough to, 4
heart within, and a, 183
his toes, 207
my heart, ruddy drops that, 443
nursing her wrath to keep it, 465
the air, let out, 393
virtue . . . will keep me, 311
Warned and cooled by the same win-
ter and summer, 197
both hands, I, 221
Warmest feelings wither, when the,
125
Warming his five wits, alone and, 292
Warmly laid, know me safe and, 283
Warmth, 433
about to glow, there's a, 225
no, no cheerfulness, 285
of its July, the, 331
that feeds my life, the vital, 443
Warn, to, to comfort and command,
454
Warned is well bewared, once, 205
Warning, come without, 59
dreams, echoed in, 99
give little, 220
shall thrill thee with its, 115
Warns me not to do, 61
Warp, though thou the waters, 24
us from the living truth, 470
Warraw, 433
God's word's our, 409
Warred for Homer, seven cities, 183
Warrior, 433
a single, 87
dead, home they brought her, 76
storms the fortress, as a, 392
Warrior's bones are laid, the, 264
Warriors, 433
carry the warrior's pall, 271
War's glorious art, 272
rattle, where mingles, 83
red techstone rang true metal, on, 19
Wars, 433, 434
and the big, 125
for my colour, I have the, 301
of elements, the, 191
of old, the thousand, 434
War-sick, at the feet of peace, 300
Wary, be, watch the time, 392
Was, not what he, 410

Was time, 406
 Wash away your sin, water cannot,
 365
 her guilt away, 136
 it white, to, 169
 out a word of it, nor all your tears,
 465
 the alcoholic virtues don't, 5
 the river Rhine, shall henceforth, 58
 Washed away, with drops of rain are,
 252
 in dew, fresh-blown roses, 343
 off the next tide, look to be, 465
 off the stains of powder, 312
 the sow that was, 378
 with dew, morning roses newly, 343
 with morning dew, 398
 Washes it out from the sand, 138
 the bridegroom's feet, Iscariot, 194
 Washing his hands with invisible soap,
 372
Washington, 434
 when it gits on to, 60
Wasplish, 434
 when you are, 382
 Wasps instead of bees, where, 330
 Waste, and the tears we, 451
 dawn, through the vast, 18
 its sweetness, and, 149
 men in earnest have no time to, 416
 men's lives, yet, 208
 old ocean's grey and melancholy,
 288
 that instant they take fire, tapers,
 81
 the years we, 451
Wasted, 434
 an' dear ones, 399
 far and wide, was, 425
 irrevocable past as wholly, 170
 is existence, time, 407
 Wasteful and ridiculous excess, 152
 Waste-paper, they are the mere, 309
 Wastes her time and me, tell her that,
 343
 the more the marble, 385
 Wasting in despair, 120
Watch, 434
 above his own, keeping, 417
 an idler is a, 190
 for the constable of the, 422
 for the lightest token, 293
 in the sky, the sentinel stars set
 their, 39
 it more and more, those that, 225
 keep, your loving, 340
 of his wit, winding up the, 447
 out, gobble'uns 'I'll get you ef you
 don't, 153
 some must, 84
 the foreman takes out his, 92
 the horologe a double set, 100
 the hour, if we do but, 467
 the night in storms, 180
 the stately ships, did we, 226
 the time, be wary, 392

Watch
 to, and then to lose, 19
 to, like one that fears robbing, 239
 to keep, 48
 wound up just like a, 173
 Watch-dog's honest bark, to hear the,
 438
 Watched beside, deaths ye died I have,
 349
 her breathing, we, 36
 o'er the ramparts we, 17
 the battle from afar, I, 433
Watches, 434
 Watching, for this night's, 362
 them out of the town, 132
Watchman, 435
 Watchword of progression, change is
 the, 46
Water, 435
 and a crust, with, 235
 and wine, I have drunk your, 349
 both sides the, 111
 cannot wash away your sin, 365
 critics and cold, 308
 fast a week with bran and, 312
 hast thou, too much of, 399
 hath, as the, 39
 if that thou throw on, 53
 in a sieve, 64
 in His name, 69
 is in water, as, 56
 like a circle in the, 53
 like a witch's oils, 81
 nectar, the, 197
 oh milk and, 264
 should cross the unknown, 73
 slap-dash into the, 372
 spilt on the ground like, 173
 takes their colours out, until, 5
 tempered with well-boiled, 440
 that is past, with the, 434
 that quencheth thirst, the, 369
 their virtues we write in, 34
 this sorrow, that should, 398
 through a sieve, like, 414
 through hard marble eat, 252
 to float a ship, wherever there is, 37
 unto wine, and as, 268
 were written all in, 428
 whose name was writ in, 274
 with invisible soap in imperceptible,
 372
 you fill up your glasses, if with, 445
 Water-bag, an' a goatskin, 420
 Water-drops, women's weapons, 456
Waterloo, 435
 the crushed at, 332
 Waterproof the American mind, trying
 to, 8
 Water-rats, there be land-rats and,
 359
Waters, 436
 be, wide as the, 441
 blue, fades o'er the, 2
 cast, or on the, 441
 forced those, 399

Waters

in mine ears, noise of, 102
 many an evening by the, 226
 of his eyes, those cunning, 426
 once more upon the, 436
 rave, where the scattered, 288
 roar, the booming, 354
 roll, winds rise or, 408
 warp, though thou the, 24
 wind and rocks, the peril of, 359
 Water-thieves and land-thieves, 359
 Wave, a break of the, 269
 a life on the ocean, 288
 amid the crested, 436
 beneath the, 376
 beside the salt-sea, 373
 lost in one dark, 228
 may not foam, 113
 of life, the, 36
 of all her waves, there's never a, 113
 over his bier to, 184
 shall start from every, 288
 that star-spangled banner yet, 17
 upon the, 84
 washes, though the succeeding, 138
 will bring, wind or, 149
 write our benefits upon the, 467
 Waved on high, long has it, 114
 Waver in my faith, almost mak'st
 me, 378
 Wavered not long, they, 183
 Waves, 436
 Britannia, rule the, 37
 can roll, where, 161
 dark, the tapestry, 317
 o'er every sea, a flag that, 133
 so free as the sons of the, 286
 there's never a wave of all her, 113
 the standard, but still he, 383
 trusts himself to woman or to, 452
 went high, when the, 304
 Wax, 436
 mingling poetic honey with trade,
 308
 St. Peter's keys in, 347
 Way, 436
 adorns and cheers the, 185
 and Mammon wins his, 270
 and room, must I give, 50
 and wisdom finds the, 443
 being allowed his, 9
 built in such a logical, 46
 comes, something wicked this, 404
 due west, there lies your, 439
 flung magic o'er my, 148
 found thee, a, 140
 good old bishops took a simpler, 416
 he ever trod, from that, 305
 he says darling that goes to my
 heart, 72
 I fly is hell, which, 178
 I knew there was but one, 359
 I'm trudging my weary, 310
 in a mysterious, 154
 in the long, 387
 it should go, in the, 131

Way

jingle, jingle, clear the, 23
 jog on, the footpath, 174
 love will find out the, 231
 men of action clear the, 225
 of kindness, save in the, 66
 of life, my, 223
 of life, the narrow, 452
 of nature, he's walked the, 278
 of things happening, in the, 170
 plods his weary, 69
 rises dark o'er the, 228
 shall bear us on our, 48
 takes its, 109
 tenor of their, 68
 that's Stonewall's, 388
 the heaven's wide pathless, 268
 the, he'd like to do unto you, 82
 the mannikin feels his, 15
 there is a lion in the, 226
 there lies your, 96
 the stream of time doth run, which,
 497
 the wind is, you may see by that
 which, 389
 they heaved those fossils, 141
 through Eden took their solitary,
 462
 through many a weary, 222
 to draw new mischief on, the next,
 271
 to devour the, 345
 to dusty death, 411
 to find that better, 397
 to flutter, bird of time has but a
 little, 406
 to glory, 104
 to go, the right, 159
 to improve the world, the worst, 191
 to kill a wife with kindness, 201
 to parish church, plain as, 441
 two lions in the way, 226
 upon the dark benighted, 75
 walked on his, 145
 was one, for the, 220
 were plain, as though the, 198
 Ways are wise and just, his, 357
 by its dirtiest and narrowest, 352
 do lie open, all, 267
 from all the good old, 469
 I keep, the subtle, 368
 in such noble, 124
 I vow to mend my, 429
 of duty he kept, 145
 of glory, trod the, 140
 of a man, the, 187
 of God, just are the, 200
 of God, justify the, 200
 of God, vindicate the, 200
 of men, and the, 68
 she never followed wicked, 441
 that are dark, for, 50
 their manners and their, 66
 the newest kind of, 367
 thy gentle, 236
 to lengthen our days, 74

- Ways to mince it in love, no, 238
 to thrive by dirty, 92
 wandered all our, 406
 watch his devious, 262
 we cannot tell, 154
 when we tire of well-worn, 46
 with little men, to live in narrow,
 276
- Wayward is this foolish love, how, 341
- We, where the Abbey makes us, 1
- Weak*, 436
 and weary, while I pondered, 261
 for the fallen and the, 368
 straws, begin it with, 131
 that fall, the, 312
 to be a sinner, too, 435
 to defend, the, 173
 wail of the, 219
- Weaker sort of politicians, the, 310
 vessel, comfort the, 68
- Weakest goes to the wall, the, 430
 kind of fruit, 146
 saint upon his knees, 350
- Weakness*, 437
 and debility, means of, 357
 a sin, 432
 not strength but, 4
 owning her, 351
 to lament or fear, 65
- Weal or woe, reckless alike of, 328
 prayer for other's, 125
- Wealth accumulates, where, 300
 and commerce, let, 284
 and fame, beauty, titles, 334
 and fame, out to, 214
 and honour, what are you to love,
 237
 and place, by any means get, 266
 and woe among, in, 215
 boundless his, 65
 find, let no impostor heap, 355
 get place and, 266
 have missed me, health and, 204
 of love, its whole, 173
 of Ormus and of Ind, 107
 of seas, the, 464
 of simple beauty and rustic health,
 172
 of thy wit in an instant, show the
 whole, 447
 or want, come, 150
 the loss of, 360
 the other's wanton, 265
 until all the, 199
 vice, corruption, 18
 what though we wade in, 104
 ye find, the, 355
- Wealthy curled darlings of our nation,
 72
- Weans in their bed, are the, 443
- Weapon, a, that comes down as still,
 144
 satire's my, 350
 stronger, thought's a, 159
- Weapons*, 437
 hurt with the same, 197
- Weapons*
 water-drops, women's, 456
 which your hands have found, the,
 403
- Wear*, 437
 a lion's hide, thou, 226
 a shirt, he always used to, 361
 it out, as being loth to, 446
 let not the idle, 355
 motley's the only, 137
 my heart upon my sleeve, 371
 not much the worse for, 171
 out, a chaise breaks down but
 does n't, 46
 the blue, for you I, 456
 this, for my sake, 251
 whether a parson ought to, 295
- Weariness*, 437
 its wants and its, 210
 to relieve their, 345
- Wearing his new doublet, for, 322
 awa', I'm, 215
 out, not linen you're, 226
- Wears a crown, that, 68
 another, 355
 away, eternal matter never, 256
 his crown, now, 356
 it, as he who, 361
 out more apparel, 126
 she to him, so, 454
 the marble, much rain, 252
- Weary*, 437
 and faint, 182
 and ill at ease, I was, 291
 and old, which at even was, 442
 and old with service, 153
 and sore, thy feet are, 162
 are at rest, the, 334
 bones, come to lay his, 29
 fa' the women fo'k, 455
 guest, because thou com'st, 12
 head, to the, 21
 I am stiff and, 413
 lover, 33
 of breath, 420
 of the strife, who once were, 370
 of your quarrels, I am, 433
 say I'm, 204
 the, the broken in heart, 61
 to sleep, 39
 to the, death is sweet, 79
 way, plods his, 69
 with toil, 21
- Weasel, like a, 56
 sucks eggs, as a, 257
- Weather being cold, the, 120
 I like the, 110
 through pleasant and through
 cloudy, 220
 'tis the hard grey, 113
- Weathercock on a steeple, or a, 285
 if I put a, 279
- Weathered every rack, the ship has, 43
 the storm, the pilot that, 304
- Weave, again at Christmas did we, 52
 I spin, I, 386

- Weave, the robes ye, 355
 Weaves, her crown of verdure, 382
 thy shroud, shuttle flies that, 362
 Weaving, the scarlet cloth of her, 451
 Web and the pin, the, 135
 in middle of her, 380
 of our life is of a mingled yarn, 222
 what a tangled, 82
Web-feet, 437
Wed, 437
 December when they, 457
 it, and think to, 384
 I've been, 21
 none but you, and will, 340
 or cease to woo, 458
Wedded, 437
 in a day, wooed and, 442
Wedding, 437
 bed, my grave is like to be my, 254
 never, ever wooing, 458
 night, came forth on her, 55
Wedding-bells, 437
 Wedding-day, dance barefoot on her,
 10
 Wedding-ring, the, conveys a right to
 one, 129
 your, wears thin, 338
 Wedged, with their souls closely, 446
Wedges, 437
 of gold, 102
Wedlock, 438
 . . . hath oft been compared, 253
 Wednesday, he that died o', 185
 Wee short hour, some, 187
 Weed's unrest, we have strawed our
 best to the, 113
Weeds, 438
 appear, friends in sable, 448
 clad in a pilgrim's, 145
 he who loves, 135
 of prejudice, by the grey, 446
 sprang up like, 450
 spread the compost on the, 60
 that marred the land, in, 355
 Week, argument for a, 196
 of all the days that's in the, 74
 for eighteen shillings, a, 42
 his text that, 219
 the wicked remnant of the, 247
 Weekly bill, the, 94
 Weeks thegither, fou for, 37
Weep, 438
 a bramble's smart, will, 398
 a calm for those who, 333
 and mourn for her, to, 189
 and women must, 132
 and wrestle, vainly we, 155
 and you weep alone, 212
 as make the angels, 251
 away the life of care, and, 81
 awhile if ye are fain, 76
 because they part, 295
 before you, well may the children,
 437
 behind the mask, jesters, 165
 for her, that he should, 307
- Weep*
 for him, I, 7
 for the frail that err, 312
 here must I wake and, 103
 in fondness, that, 443
 mourn where thou dost, 125
 no more, lady, 426
 no more, seek it and, 209
 she must, 76
 stricken deer go, 84
 to, like a young wench, 239
 to record, 287
 wherefore should I fast and, 365
 while all around thee, 227
 ye doubting hearts that, 369
 Weeper, the voice of the, 326
Weeping, 438
 and wringing their hands, 132
 at her darling's grave, be, 164
 at the feet and head, 74
 bitterly, they are, 469
 hermit there, to dwell a, 34
 thou sat'st, 227
 while you're, 105
Weeps, 438
 when she sees inflicted on a beast,
 390
 Weigh, my eyelids down, thou no
 more wilt, 37
 the enemy, to, 84
 Weighed its relation, till he, 34
 Weighs their wits, and, 30
 upon the heart, which, 263
 Weight, a balance and, 369
 could raise, th' enormous, 84
 falling with soft slumbrous, 370
 if bread or butter wanted, 6
 of a hair will turn the scales, 351
 of carrion flesh, a, 103
 of centuries he leans, bowed by the,
 180
 to drag thee down, 189
 to pull his, 54
 Weights of good and ill, the, 389
 the string that holds those, 403
 Weir, and foaming, 419
Welcome, 438
 back again, aye be, 249
 each rebuff, 328
 found the warmest, 192
 friend, 221
 grave, to a, 9
 joy and feast, 129
 kisses and, you'll find here, 59
 peaceful evening in, 116
 sir, you're kindly, 246
 the coming, speed the going, 167
 the coming, speed the parting, 167
 the first to, 176
 the hour, whenever you, 125
 'tis given with, 129
 to our shearing, 343
 Welcomed all, served all, 71
 by all that cursed, 416
 it too, who once, 125
 Welcomes, now loud as, 52

- Well*, 439
 all is, 154
 and 't will all be, 178
 as buckets in a, 39
 attempting to do, 302
 bucket which hung in the, 39
 deep down in the, 446
 does, 24
 done, servant of God, 357
 done, wish a thing to be, 96
 dressed, when he's, 197
 fare him that invented sleep, 369
 he prayeth, 313
 ill will never said, 191
 in the bottom of a, 418
 is worth doing, 96
 it were done quickly, 96
 loved not wisely but too, 242
 made, this parting was, 125
 much too wise to walk into a, 446
 of English undefiled, 47
 of Saint Keyne, has heard of the, 348
 or ill, calls me, 160
 paid that is well satisfied, 293
 Rachel by the palmy, 120
 read, exceedingly, 326
 the devil was, 87
 'tis not so deep as a, 189
 will again be, 131
 would heal and do, 334
Well-brokefasted juryman, a good,
 contented, 92
Well-bred man, sensible and, 4
 witty, virtuous, was, 319
Well-built nest, leaves the, 175
Well-favoured man is the gift of for-
 tune, to be a, 466
Well-placed words of glozing courtesy,
 459
Well-remembered grave, at some, 163
Wells, dropping buckets into empty,
 39
 the tintinnabulation that so musi-
 cally, 408
Well-worn ways, we tire of, 46
Wench and coming butter, tired, 429
 married in an afternoon, 254
 the cinder, and the white-handed
 lady, 21
 to weep like a young, 239
Wench's black eye, white, 118
Wenches, rags and hags and hideous,
 387
Went agin war an' pillage, thought
 Christ, 431
 and like a storm he, 388
 astray, if weak women, 456
 for it thar and then, and, 104
 into the woods my Master, 457
 to heaven, was exhaled and, 378
 to pieces all at once, it, 303
 to pieces like a lock of hay, 166
 to the garden for parsley, as she, 254
 up a hill, 202
 upward with the flood, 357
- Went where duty seemed to call*, they,
 90
Wept and honoured, praised, 385
 but soon he, 342
 for it, but I, 271
 o'er his wounds, 68
 too much, I have, 208
Werther, 439
West, are blowing toward the, 469
 away to the, 132
 country, a well there is in the,
 348
 glitters in the, 109
 great Orion sloping slowly to the,
 291
 is west, east is east and, 391
 I've wandered east, 222
 that young eagle of the, 106
 the Cincinnatus of the, 434
 there is neither east nor, 391
 there lies your way due, 439
 the unexhausted, 179
 the vane shall point, 279
 trembling on from east to, 143
 which from east to, 408
 young Lochinvar is come out of the,
 229
Western pine, this spray of, 304
Westminster, 439
 we thrive at, 292
Westward look, but, 224
 the course of empire, 109
Westward-Ho! 439
Wet his whistle, to, 440
Wether, 439
Wethers, 439
Wets his manly eye, when Douglas,
 398
Whale, 439
 his fellow-man, to, 171
 like a, 56
 so fitly as to a, 133
Whales . . . o' the land, 133
Whatever is, is right, 338
What's Swat, he knows, 261
 what, he knew, 261
Wheat, a cake out of the, 41
 all, grind your, 207
 as two grains of, 327
 for this planting, to find the, 276
 mildews the white, 135
 then had sifted the, 276
Wheel, and turn the, 386
 butterfly upon a, 41
 grate, or a dry, 309
 of labour, slave of the, 207
 the sailor at the, 200
 the sofa round, 116
 turn thy, 141
 wol cause another wheel, 53
Wheels, 439
 of thought, go the, 403
 run down, and all the, 290
 will nobody block those, 403
Whelp, a wolf's, 64
When or where, no matter, 133

- Where and when, the, have they
fixed, 63
an echo answers, 107
but, 79
Wherefore, every why hath a, 441
for every why he had a, 441
in the why and the, 441
Whets his appetite for moral good, 312
Which is which, at odds with morning,
282
Whig, I ain't a, 42
Whim, agree with his peculiar, 171
Whims, the women are so full of, 449
Whine nor sigh, I could not, 233
Whining, long past wailing and, 208
Whinny shrills, when her, 253
Whip, 439
and put in every honest hand a, 439
a hangman's, 184
me such honest knaves, 205
Whipped, 439
I would have such a fellow, 379
Whipping, 440
Whips and scorns of time, 323
Whirled for a million æons, 18
Whirligig of time brings in his revenge,
407
Whirlwind chaos of insane hurrahs,
one, 188
of passion, 379
rides in the, 388
Whirlwind's sway, regardless of the
sweeping, 470
Whirlwinds of rebellion, 147
Whiskey, 440
Whiskey-devouring Irishman, the, 194
Whisper, hark, they, 170
I' your lug, let me, 142
said as plain as, 69
this, smile and, 74
Whispered in heaven, 't was, 167
Whispering from the ground, 298
humbleness, 35
low, 78
tongues, but, 412
to somebody, somebody's, 373
with thee, the angels are, 9
with white lips, 136
Whispers breathing less of earth than
heaven, 176
low thou must, when duty, 104
the o'er-fraught heart, 165
Whist table, at a, 415
Whistle, 440
back the parrot's call, 350
her off, I'd, 168
let the law go, 214
than to a blackbird 't is to, 165
them back, he could, 145
Whistled, 440
Whistles in his sound, pipes and, 294
o'er the furrowed land, 307
Whistling, 440
of a name, with the, 123
White, affirmed that black was, 66
amidst the brown, a little, 68
White and black, dwells in, 3
and still, all, 152
as snow, wash it, 169
as the foamy sea, his locks were, 357
dress, a black dress or a, 295
flower of a blameless life, 26
from that chamber clothed in, 55
hairs, how ill, 137
hairs, superfluity comes sooner by,
393
horse, an apothecary on a, 11
lips, whispering with, 136
man, run from the, 181
man round the world, the war-drum
of the, 432
man, the poor, 182
soldiers in khaki dress, the worn,
373
the pair that once was, 153
to keep his milk-teeth, 408
we called the chess-board, 48
wench's black eye, 118
wheat, mildews the, 135
whose red and, 21
White-handed lady, the cinder wench
and the, 21
Whiter skin of hers than snow, that,
367
than the paper, 169
Whitest virtue, calumny strikes, 42
Whitewood, 441
Whittler, his pocket knife to the
young, 467
Whole of it, let me taste, 78
parts of one stupendous, 297
table, joy of the, 172
tree, have robbed the, 115
uniting the, 308
Wholesome for the body, is, 269
Whoop, the Pequot's ringing, 181
Why, 441
man of morals, tell me, 101
Wicked, 441
cease from troubling, the, 334
custom, did not, 140
far, seemed to me less, 331
for a smile, too, 371
this way comes, something, 404
too, and yet so, 200
Wickedness, a method in man's, 261
Wicket, no admittance at this, 345
Wickliffe, 441
Wide as a church door, nor so, 189
as the waters be, 441
enough to hold both thee and me,
189
wide sea, on a, 7
Widened with the process of the suns,
322
Widening, and ever, 337
Widens, the circle, 53
Wider than himself was, 53
Widow, 441, 442
and for his, 337
nor wife, neither maid, 246
upon her lonely pillow, a, 99

Widower, 442*Widow-maker*, 442*Widows*, 442*Wife*, 442, 443

Adam and his, 148
 almost damned in a fair, 382
 and babes, a blessing on his, 313
 and children, lodging, 187
 and for the, 89
 and queen, in her as mother, 323
 as an English labourer's, 208
 a tired horse, a railing, 399
 but life itself, my, 223
 credit in being jolly with a, 198
 here's to the, 246
 I am married to a, 223
 is, as the husband is, 189
 I've a, 167
 kissed the fiddler's, 263
 like peevish man and, 376
 neither maid, widow, nor, 246
 niver at all to be gettin' a, 16
 no, prepares the bread, 182
 no casual mistress, but a, 375
 nor maiden, nor, 449
 nor son nor, 341
 should drink of it first, if the, 348
 since you became my own dear, 338
 spare my guiltless, 15
 the book-learned, 30
 the devil's, was but a fiend, 464
 the mother, daughter, 452
 there is not a, 348
 the sailor's, the sailor's star, 347
 when my old, 71
 with kindness, kill a, 201
 who preaches in her gown, a, 295
Wight, a graceless, worthless, 151
 each, who reads not, 458
 she was a, 138
Wilbur sez he never heerd, Parson, 11
Wild bells, ring out, 23
 by starts 't was, 133
 in their attire, so withered and so,
 448
 the garden was a, 450
 thrill, fresh, 33
 thyme blows, 17
 tremendous Irishman, a, 194
Wild-cat's claw, in a, 212
Wilderness, 443
 a lodge in some vast, 229
 in time's great, 222
 of single instances, the, 214
 one rose of the, 342
 pierce the Barcan, 74
 were paradise enow, 85
Wild-fowl or venison, 36
 wake, never the, 113
Wildwood, the deep-tangled, 49
Wiles, cranks and wanton, 196
 your sports and your, 116
Will, 443
 a boy's, is the wind's will, 33
 against heaven's hand or, 387
 against my, 271

Will

and I laid me down with a, 163
 be done, let thy, 35
 betters always have their, 66
 bow before the awful, 150
 cannot stop them, our, 403
 consents, my poverty, but not my
 311
 curb this cruel devil of his, 213
 do 't, if she, 450
 executes a freeman's, 144
 fairly make your, 228
 for if she, 450
 for intellect or, 220
 he that complies against his, 290
 his mysterious, 154
 in shrill ill, 44
 instruments to work his, 389
 I pay thy poverty and not thy, 311
 not obedient to his honest, 454
 of God, as lightning does the, 144
 of God, do the, 207
 or won't, a woman, 450
 puzzles the, 79
 rule, lets her, 452
 sins of, 160
 star of the unconquered, 333
 that in your, 239
 that serveth not another's, 418
 that state's collected, 385
 the current of a woman's, 450
 the death defying, 419
 therefore frame the law unto my,
 213
 the torrent of a woman's, 450
 the unconquerable, 231
 to it, could frame my, 213
 we can arrive to know, if but that,
 389
 who possess opinions and a, 259
 work forth your, 79
Willie Winkie, 443
Willing, 443
 able and, to pull his weight, 54
 strong right hand, 48
 to wound, and yet, 71
 Willingly receiving chaff for corn, 103
Willow, 444
 bends, not a, 145
 under the, 28
Wills, and talk of, 117
 are gardeners, our, 28
 made to be fashioned as the artist,
 107
 men dying make their, 450
Wilt thou answered, the, 290
Wimmen, men pronounce them, 449
Win, 444
 a lady's faith, learn to, 120
 a woman, if with his tongue he
 cannot, 454
 by it, hope to, 7
 good we oft might, 97
 maiden's breast, 83
 me, with wagging of your tongue to,
 378

Wis

- my love, shall, 201
 or lose it all, to, 126
 our battle by its aid, we'll, 159
 right the day must, 337
 that love had been sac ill to, 231
 the heart, to, 335
 the plaudits, and, 449
 the post, and, 344
 they laugh that, 212
Wince, let the galled jade, 195
Wincen nor cried aloud, I have not, 28
Winch, a weathercock with a, 279
Wind, 444
 a fiery Pegasus, 187
 as large a charter as a, 217
 away, to keep the, 421
 blow, come, wrack, 90
 blows, when the, 154
 blows, which way the, 279
 but a soul goes out on the east, 113
 by measure, God gives, 209
 de col' night rain and, 359
 four changes on the, 52
 grows great with little, 132
 hears him in the, 176
 I go, and like, 435
 in its sails, no steady, 102
 is, which way the, 389
 is in the palm-trees, the, 252
 is southerly, when the, 245
 lay your head well to the, 171
 let her down the, 168
 or wave will bring, 149
 may blow through it, 44
 overhead, when the great, 279
 pass by me as the idle, 404
 sweep, nor wild, 113
 that follows fast, and a, 359
 to the shorn lamb, 209
 up the sun and moon, 9
 was cold, the, 436
Winding up the watch of his wit, 447
Windmill, with cheese and garlic in a, 399
Window, and I a maid at your, 422
 breaks, light through yonder, 225
 the little, where the sun, 330
 tirlin' at the, 443
 you can see from this, 314
Windows, 444
 of the east, peered forth the golden, 393
 richly dight, storied, 225
Wind's will, is the, 33
Winds and naked woods, of wailing, 257
 and rocks, the peril of water, 359
 are left behind, and the, 86
 be soft, 233
 blow, may the, 400
 flung to the heedless, 441
 from the ends of opposed, 409
 in the viewless, 90
 of heaven, betwixt the, 243
 of the world, declare, 111

- Wind*, rides on the posting, 368
 rise, or waters roll, where'er, 408
 sigh, the night, 2
 slowly o'er the lea, 69
 that blew, four-square to all the, 413
 the autumn, rushing, 326
 their revels keep, the, 288
 them up, the Angel of Life, 33
 do blow, and the stormy, 19
Windy side of the law, keep o' the, 214
Wine, 444, 445
 across the walnuts and the, 396
 a jug of, 85
 ambition, fame, 274
 among the nuts and, 396
 and as water unto, 268
 and blushed with, 100
 be as bright, may our, 257
 before I poured the, 194
 comes out of a narrow-mouthed
 bottle as, 383
 give me a bowl of, 421
 good, needs no bush, 40
 if I thought it fit to take, 387
 I'll not look for, 99
 I have drunk my share of, 221
 I have drunk your water and, 349
 none to decline your nectared, 152
 of life, friendship's the, 146
 of life is drawn, 270
 of life is on the lees, 270
 of passion, rage, 324
 old books, old, 290
 only made in, 146
 press the rue for, 402
 rather heat with, 264
 sans, 103
 the universe in, 101
 this skin of, 12
 was dissolved in his, 153
 who drinks hot blood for, 301
 you drink, and if the, 411
Wing, a cloud, without a breeze, a, 368
 a quill from an angel's, 301
 and owlet's, 179
 beats with weary, 340
 dropped from an angel's, 301
 he asks no angel's, 176
 moults, love's, 233
 one likes the pheasant's, 108
 shook the dewdrop from its, 210
 the dart, to, 106
 to see the human soul take, 376
 to wing, as rolled from, 308
 when she has tired her, 344
Winged and wandering sound, a, 378
 Cupid painted blind, 69
 the shaft, and, 106
Wings, and flies with swallow's, 186
 as on bright, 122
 flying, her white, 436
 of a dove, had I, 97
 of Cherubim, fluttered by the, 52
 of morning, take the, 74
 of night, falls from the, 282
 on eagles', 351

- Wings on the blast spread his, 77
 or on wide waving, 386
 o' the mornin', take 'old o' the, 112
 riches make them, 336
 she claps her, 210
 spreads his light, 233
 the feet have, 470
 the soul, that, 257
 to fly, he has, 233
 with love's light, 239
 with trembling, 25
 Wink for ever, so they, 384
 I will, 48
 too soon, he never came a, 331
 Winking, damn his treacherous flat-
 teries without, 259
 Winks, one that nods and, 301
 Wink-tipling cordial, 397
 Winneth, that which the worker, 460
 Winning him back, 443
 how delicious is the, 203
 I surely am not worth the, 458
 one is, 306
 Wins, not art but heart which, 175
 not more than honesty, 64
 the prize, or who, 150
 the race, patience, 302
 the soul, but merit, 260
 the splendid ultimate triumph, 390
 Winsome Ireland, 194
 Winter and summer, by the same, 197
 as humorous as, 161
 bare, age like, 5
 comes in, when, 441
 greens, like, 357
 in 't, no, 32
 long, all the, 343
 my age is as a lusty, 357
 snow, time dissolve the, 233
 spring and summer, for, 20
 time, was leafless all the, 343
 was the flow, and dark as, 225
 weather, age like, 5
 wind, blow thou, 444
 Winter's eve, the bugbears of a, 401
 fire, a woman's story at a, 389
 flaw, to expel the, 421
 rages, the furious, 103
 Wipe a bloody nose, must often, 323
 away all trivial fond records, I'll,
 31
 the weeds and moss, 163
 Wiped his yellow beard, and, 181
 Wire, others rather resemble copper,
 276
 thou shalt be whipped with, 439
 Wisdom, 445
 and of wit, recess of, 367
 finds the way, and, 443
 glow with, 283
 gravity, profound conceit, of, 291
 married to immortal verse, 394
 is pushed out of life, 84
 of many, the, 320
 quittance both riches and, 8
 reputation for, 136
 Wise, 446
 and old, the saying, 28
 and salutary neglect, a, 280
 at all, the wisest man who is not, 446
 be not worldly, 463
 but not what, 306
 course to steer, 91
 defer not till to-morrow to be, 84
 excel, of all those arts in which the,
 467
 father that knows, 127
 foolery in the, 136
 for cure, the, 172
 I know him passing, 28
 it call, the, 386
 makes the politician, 57
 one, nor ever does a, 202
 only wretched are the, 190
 man, I knew a very, 16
 man knows himself, 137
 men know well enough what mons-
 ters, 255
 men ne'er sit, 231
 men say it is the wisest course, 3
 men's counters, words are, 459
 nature is always, 277
 not to the, 324
 some people are more nice than, 281
 steadfast in the strength of God, 179
 the, the good, 334
 the anger of the, 332
 think he is, 137
 'tis folly to be, 190
 to-day, be, 84
 too soon, folly to be, 446
 we grow, so, 137
 who deems himself so, 397
 with speed, be, 137
 young judge, O, 72
 Wisacres, 446
 Wisely, one that loved not, 242
 worldly, be, 463
 Wise man, the fool to the, 369
 Wiseness fear, let thy, 71
 Wiser being good, it's, 159
 man, a sadder and a, 346
 sons, no doubt, our, 137
 than a daw, no, 213
 than we, of many far, 236
 to make cages, 't is, 280
 Wisest, 446
 brightest, meanest of mankind, 123
 course, it is the, 3
 course, the desperat'at is the, 86
 Wish, 446
 agree, fate and, 15
 for more, can I, 402
 he were here, I, 116
 to come back, think he'll, 168
 the night, now I often, 331
 there was more, she'll, 216
 Wished, what ardently I, 92
 Wishes, 446
 all confined, 68
 blest, by all their country's, 34
 I've a notion, and, 388

- Wishes*
 never learned to stray, 68
 to feel thy very, 293
 whose, soon as granted, 237
- Wishing*, 446
- Wishings*, full of good meanings and,
 193
- Wist* before I kissed, had I, 231
- Wit*, 446, 447
 a good, will make use of anything,
 301
 a man, in, 252
 and leaves off his, 251
 brightens, how the, 231
 can fly, as high as metaphysic, 261
 devise, write pen, 466
 doth dote, when, 136
 for so much room, no, 172
 fire with, 283
 in her attire doth show her, 20
 in them, 'tis, 196
 is out, 5
 is stored, where, 297
 it gives, quick as is the, 46
 more hair than, 168
 nor all your piety nor, 465
 no room for, 172
 occasion for his, 196
 of one man, the, 320
 or fortune led, by, 214
 proud of her, 320
 recess of wisdom and of, 367
 still inspires my, 20
 than a foolish, 137
 th' assuming, 397
 the life-refining soul of decent, 152
 the soul of, 36
 to boast his, 304
 to match his learning and his, 329
 too proud for a, 141
 't will pass for, 67
 with little or no, 458
- Witch* the world with noble horseman-
 ship, 187
- Witchcraft* in your lips, 226
 lies, what a hell of, 398
- Witchcrafts*, 448
- Witching* wine again, then comes, 444
 time of night, the very, 282
- Witch's* oils, water like a, 81
- Withdrawn*, the light, 121
- Wither*, an arm would, 10
 every year, some, 179
 her, age cannot, 5
 when the warmest feelings, 125
- Withered*, 448
 and shaken, 4
 and strawn, lay, 216
 be, it could not, 99
 before they be, 343
- Withering* on the ground, now, 250
 on the virgin thorn, 342
- Withers* are unwrung, our, 195
 at another's joy, base envy, 114
- Within* that passeth show, that, 448
 they that are, 253
- Without*, they that are, 253
- Withstood*, e'en when he labours, 64
 tyrant of his fields, 168
- Witness* my God, I did, 365
 that mourn without a, 271
- Witnesses* for God, seed of, 441
 may commit perjury, the, 302
- Wit's* a burthen when it talks too long,
 396
 a feather, 183
- Wits*, alone and warming his five, 292
 and a dunce with, 447
 and weighs their, 30
 are sure to madness, great, 245
 but bankrupt quite the, 298
 by making verses, 63
 e'en with losing his, 245
 had been a lord among, 447
 have ever homely, 182
- Witticism*, for the sake of a battered,
 321
- Witty* fool, better a, 137
 though ne'er so, 364
- Wives*, 448
 escape a work so sad, 450
 of yore, ever true as, 468
 the sky changes when they are, 457
- Wiving* goes by destiny, 86
- Woe*, 448
 among, in wealth and, 215
 and all our, 93
 and melt at others', 174
 awaits the country, 398
 bear about the mockery of, 448
 bliss or, 134
 exhausts the pomp of, 410
 flies from, 370
 is protracted, 221
 nor mercy in her, 142
 of another's, 265
 one common bliss or, 409
 one kindred, 219
 reckless alike of weal or, 328
 silence in love bewrays more, 364
 source of all his pain and, 283
 the canticles of love and, 24
 they do not need your, 329
 to endure life's sorrow and earth's,
 242
 to feel another's, 260
 when Eve brought, 449
 where the end is, 159
 with a face full of, 246
 who did begin our, 283
 world of, 105
- Woe's* to come, the, 419
- Woes*, 448
 cluster, 448
 of want, before I knew the, 430
 perfidious wrongs, immedicable, 467
- Woke* and found, 1, 104
- Wolf*, 449
 on the fold, like a, 14
 Wolf's whelp, you find it is a, 64
 Wolsey, that once trod, 140
 Wolves, silence, ye, 282

Woman, 449-454
 a poor lone, 230
 an excellent thing in, 428
 an offer of kindness to make to a, 315
 and song, who loves not wine, 444
 and yet the son of a, 295
 born, on all of, 59
 but march up to a, 283
 could not shape a husband out of, 255
 every, is at heart a rake, 325
 from the mouth of a, 283
 good name in man and, 275
 if a man really loves a, 243
 I forswore, a, 157
 I hate a dumpy, 94
 I love, herself and the, 274
 I'm glad I am a, 189
 in its train, glorious, 444
 in love with some, 239
 is only a woman, a, 53
 is warm, for, 442
 I will take some savage, 350
 knew what he said, and the old, 326
 labourin', labourin' man an', 208
 lays his hand upon a, 66
 like a porcupine, making a, 304
 like me, to a, 365
 loves her lover, in her first passion, 232
 make, a perfect, 443
 marry, the men that, 255
 might the lump of salt, as a, 465
 my little, said Mr. Snagsby, 329
 never a fair, 119
 O listless, 33
 one, not a liar, 462
 or an epitaph, believe a, 67
 or suckling, man or, 113
 sat in unwomanly rags, 360
 scorned, nor hell a fury like a, 324
 still gentler sister, 188
 stoops to folly, when lovely, 136
 sung them now, 't was a, 340
 thy name is, 142
 to cry like a, 68
 to play the, 399
 to thee the love of, 354
 to wait on, 189
 wakes to love, 124
 when he loves her, one to show a, 243
 who deliberates, the, 85
 who did not care, the, 136
 who loved him the best, 132
 will be out, the, 399
 with fair opportunities, a, 255
 with mine eyes, I could play the, 399
Womanhood and childhood fleet, 246
Womankind, much less in, 128
Womonly, 454
Woman's affection, surely a, 3
 anger, like, 9
 dear lip, dew of a, 226
 eye, as a, 118

Woman's eyes, lies in, 118
 faith, and woman's trust, 450
 fair, because a, 120
 heart, a, and its whole wealth, 173
 heart, a stripling for a, 398
 heart, break not, O, 35
 heart gave way, her, 366
 life, one half of, 454
 love, the paths lead to a, 305
 love, 't is brief as, 238
 pride, blush of, 409
 reason, no other but a, 327
 slander is the worst, 368
 story at a winter's fire, 389
 tear-drop melts, a, 398
 toy, my heart was every, 148
 voice, and a loving, 235
 whole existence, 't is, 232
 will, the current of a, 450
 will, to stem the torrent of a, 450
Womb, in the wide, 90
 of pia mater, 258
Wombs have borne bad sons, good, 374
Women, 455, 456
 all the men and, 383
 and horses and power and war, 164
 and men, ere we were, 392
 and men, the lives of most, 140
 are angels, wooing, 457
 are apt to love the men, 243
 are so full of whims, the, 449
 are weeping, and they, 132
 comes nateral to, 283
 come out to cut up what remains, 373
 deeds are men, words are, 459
 false, to make, 122
 I've seen much finer, 385
 kindness in, 201
 lave what the, 375
 let us have wine and, 444
 life of so many suffering, 451
 men and, 75
 must weep, 132
 o'er fair, 334
 other, cloy the appetites, 5
 pure, all, 150
 spoke, in number more than ever, 429
 stormy seas and stormy, 389
 sweet is revenge, especially to, 334
 tell their dreams, 99
 worst and best, 259
Women's are, sooner lost and worn than, 454
 eyes this doctrine, 118
 faces, poor, 119
 looks, were, 118
Won are done, things, 198
 hailed the wretch who, 362
 her, he wooed and, 277
 I recollect how sailors' rights was, 347
 is ever, 142
 she is a woman, therefore to be, 453

- Won, showed how fields were, 68
 the battle he has fought may not be, 62
 the prize we sought is, 43
 the race is, 208
 was ever woman in this humour, 454
 when the battle's lost and, 257
 wooed and not unsought be, 457
- Wonder*, 456
 it inspires, the, 206
 of an hour, the, 352
 often what the vintners buy, I, 426
 when you and I are dead, 75
 without our special, 56
 Wonderful is Death, how, 81
 is man, how complicate, how, 251
 Wondering eyes, quoth Hodge with, 326
 Wonders, his, to perform, 154
 Won't, and if she, 450
 a woman will or, 450
 Wont, you were, 239
 Wanted fires, live their, 35
- Woo*, 456, 457
 and were not made to, 457
 her, and that would, 363
 the angel virtue, should, 332
 wed or cease to, 458
- Wood a cudgel's of, know what, 20
 bark, and leaves, 308
 cleave the, 207
 till Birnam, 25
- Woodcock*, 457
 Woodcocks, he cannot live like, 256
 Wooden one, to buy him a, 434
- Woodland*, 457
Woodman, 457
 Wood-notes wild, warble his native, 432
- Woodpecker*, 457
Woods, 457, 458
 all night, sleeping, 37
 lose thyself in the continuous, 74
 of wailing winds and naked, 257
 or steepy mountain yields, 235
 when wild in, 350
- Wooded and won her, he, 277
 and wedded in a day, 442
 a woman therefore may be, 453
 but when she, 449
 she's beautiful and therefore to be, 453
 that would be, 457
 was ever woman in this humour, 454
 we should be, 457
- Wooser*, 458
Woosing, 458
 light makes fickle troth, 456
 the caress more dazzlingly, 408
 women are angels, 457
- Wool, all cry and no, 395
 and the flax, she seeketh the, 451
 of bat, 179
 Woollen, odious, in, 75
 Wooman, he then pronounced her, 449
- Woos even now the frozen bosom of
 the north, 444
- Word*, 458
 action to the, 2
 a, that cowards use, 61
 and every jest but a, 196
 as Mary rose at Jesus', 358
 at every, 52
 at random spoken, many a, 358
 but a choleric, 43
 comes aptest, the harshest, 114
 dropped a tear upon the, 287
 drops some careless, 173
 every, her heart did know, 340
 every, that he speaks, 314
 faithful of thy, 124
 for in that, 124
 for it Sammy, take my, 310
 for three farthings, the Latin, 332
 honour, what is in that, 185
 in short, within a, 363
 lion be stirred by too daring a, 226
 love in search of a, 273
 no man relies on, whose, 202
 nor to exchange a peaceful, 229
 not a, 95
 not made for gentlemen, but gents, 294
 of Caesar might have stood against
 the world, 335
 of fear, there is not a, 78
 of it, wash out a, 465
 of promise, that keep the, 318
 of sorrow, we spoke not a, 313
 one, for ever failed him, 283
 or action brave, asks, 144
 or deed, in fiery, 248
 saved by a single, 434
 shall a light, 146
 should grieve ye, a scornful, 352
 speaks the startling, 88
 take my, 392
 teaching me that, 72
 that shall echo for evermore, 84
 'tis a single, 139
 there is no such, 119
 to a throne, a queen sent, 276
 to listen for the weakest, 293
 to speak one simple, 466
 to the action, 2
 was this, my, 66
 what is honour? — a, 184
 which stands for it, 85
 who never wanted a good, 26
 whose lightest, 380
 with him but a jest, not, 196
 would he utter, not a, 34
 write that, 342
- Word-catcher*, 458
 Wordless prayer, to a, 88
 Word's our warrant, God's, 409
- Words*, 458, 459
 admit of no defence, immodest, 83
 and such abominable, 317
 and the children's early, 235
 another of the devil's pet, 422

Words

are bonds, 29
 are few, whose, 255
 are like leaves, 379
 are scarce, where, 105
 are the best men, men of few, 259
 are the saddest of tongue or pen, 346
 are things, but, 192
 bewrays more woe than, 364
 breathing these only, 62
 came first, all, 458
 came from his lips, these, 357
 charm agony with, 5
 could never utter, such as, 439
 dooms one to those dreadful, 68
 free . . . as I please in, 412
 give sorrow, 165
 I'm an Englishman, is breathed in,
 47
 in, as fashions, 126
 in pain, breathe their, 105
 in such apt and gracious, 196
 learned by rote, 397
 like perfect music unto noble, 273
 of love then spoken, the, 258
 of Marmion, the last, 47
 of the prayer, it is not the, 313
 of tongue and pen, if of all, 346
 of tongue or pen, of all sad, 346
 poured thick and fast the burning,
 419
 repeats his, 165
 summed in those few brief, 313
 than a parrot, should have fewer,
 295
 that form of, 62
 that poor Narcissa spoke, 75
 to coin new, 379
 to them whose faith an' truth, wut's,
 19
 trust not in, 227
 were air, she says those, 428
 without thoughts never to heaven
 20, 313
 you mangle his merciful, 365
 you send, I'll drink the, 466
 you will find the following, 285
 Wore last year, garments which it, 381
 the gown, of old I, 161
 the uniform 'e, 420
 were the gems she, 149
Work, 459, 460
 again, at his dirty, 353
 and toil for her, to, 189
 a singing with his hand, his, 374
 had, follers ye ez long's ye live, 40
 dedicate ourselves to the unfinished,
 27
 do his share in the, 54
 done thy long, 35
 here to the unfinished, 276
 if it be man's, 251
 if this is Christian, 451
 for honest labour, 48
 for man to mend, 172
 her noblest, 211

Work

his will, instruments to, 389
 is done, ne'er can say my, 451
 men must, 132
 men that do the world's rough, 306
 my mind when body's work's ex-
 pired, 21
 needs must love his, 247
 of death was done, the, 76
 of God, the noblest, 183
 of our head and hand, the, 451
 so sad, wives escape, 450
 their passage, as they do in ships,
 176
 to do, there must be somewhere, 78
 to its, in the morning gay, 442
 we are in, to finish the, 337
 who 'd shirk his daily, 248
 will continue to, 390
 without complaining, they who, 207
 work, work, 207
 worth, what is all this sweet, 204
 Worked and sung, he, 262
 I have, 221
 thorough, folks thet, 40
Worker, 460
Workers, 461
 Worketh with gladness, 451
 Working for, is worth, 222
 in the dismal trench, 40
 out her soul, 54
 out the beast, 20
 that from her, 307
 Working-day world, this, 37
 Workings, its varied, 33
Workman, 461
 Work's expired, when body's, 21
Works, 461
 all the glory of his, 154
 could thrust in among the, 403
 for, loses that it, 183
 from the heart outward, lie which,
 451
 may have more wit, for, 447
 of love or enmity fulfill, 381
World, 461-463
 again, gave his honours to the, 185
 a little foolery governs the, 137
 a marvel and a mystery to the, 255
 and in this, 54
 and nourish all the, 118
 and now a, 38
 and say to all the, 250
 an I had but one penny in the, 301
 any author in the, 118
 anywhere out of the, 244
 are bobbing, to bed the, 386
 around, let it circle the, 152
 assurance, to give the, 250
 away, runs the, 84
 back from a, 443
 back to the, 349
 began, the greatest sailor since our,
 347
 began, their ruins since the, 228
 beside, o'er all the, 65

World

beside, than all the, 182
 beside the, 58
 brought death into the, 93
 can never fill, the, 300
 Cassius is weary of the, 15
 chloroformed into a better, 451
 contagion to this, 282
 damnable life in this, 168
 declare, winds of the, 111
 ever the blind, 255
 far less in size, seemed to me this,
 331
 fired the shot heard round the, 362
 foremost man of all this, 36
 forgetting, the, 140
 from the beginning of the, 253
 give for the discovery, what would
 the, 403
 glory of this, 310
 goes, as this, 183
 goes by, fast and the, 129
 goes up, and the world goes down,
 the, 442
 good deed in a naughty, 42
 good-night, bids the, 96
 grew pale, at which the, 274
 half-brother of the, 8
 has nothing to bestow, 182
 he like the, 370
 he will never march in this, 287
 holds on high, that the, 120
 I'd leave the, 452
 if all the, 237
 in all this, 128
 in awe, which kept the, 421
 in the face, looks the strong, 410
 in the face, looks the whole, 292
 is a nettle, the, 449
 is full of warfare, the, 433
 is given to lying, how this, 244
 is old, when all the, 290
 is single, nothing in the, 366
 is young, lad, when all the, 469
 kin, makes the whole, 278
 knows nothing of its greatest men,
 259
 lash the rascals naked through the,
 439
 laughs with you, laugh and the, 212
 may sleep, the, 254
 might have stood against the, 335
 miscalls a jail, that which the, 318
 monk who shook the, 267
 murders in this loathsome, 158
 my wife and all the, 223
 necessity, thou mother of the, 279
 no copy, leave the, 21
 o'er the, 38
 of changeless law, changing, 224
 of happiness their harmony fore-
 tells, 437
 of happy days, a, 99
 of merriment their melody foretells,
 23
 of pride, a, 316

World

of sighs, a, 363
 of solemn thought, what a, 410
 of vile ill-favoured faults, 128
 of waters is our home, the, 436
 of woe, from a, 105
 on his back the burden of the, 180
 over, kissing was clover all the, 240
 over, which wins the wide, 175
 over the roofs of the, 468
 patriarchs of the infant, 334
 prospers, the, 111
 reckless what I do to spite the, 328
 seek through the, 182
 shake the, 147
 shall see his bones, 15
 sleep hath its own, 369
 so fair, picture a, 209
 some for the glories of this, 44
 so with the, 236
 succeed in the, 319
 surely is wide enough, this, 189
 syllables govern the, 395
 that nod unto the, 56
 the corrupted current of this, 289
 the exhaustless granary of a, 162
 the federation of the, 433
 the harmony of the, 212
 the imponderables move the, 237
 the judges of the, 188
 the light of the bright, 281
 the pendent, 90
 the prettiest doll in the, 96
 the queen of the, 58
 the vile blows and buffets of the, 328
 the war-drum of the white man
 round the, 432
 this little, 112
 this working-day, 37
 three corners of the, 112
 throughout the wondering, 108
 to arms, gold provokes the, 158
 to darkness, leaves the, 69
 toil and trouble in the, 456
 to move the, 413
 too wide, a, 224
 to tell the glory-dazzled, 432
 to the oppressed of all the, 290
 to the throne of the, 339
 to trample the, 449
 turns round, thinks the, 151
 was sad, the, 450
 what I may appear to the, 417
 when Rome falls, the, 57
 who lost Mark Anthony the, 452
 with, one to face the, 243
 with noble horsemanship, 187
 worst way to improve the, 191
 would damn itself, the, 198
 Worldling, one rich, 300
 Worldly, 463
 cares, an' warly men, 44
 task hast done, 103
 World's altar-stairs, the great, 7
 an inn, the, 77
 a stage, all the, 383

- World's a theatre, the, 383
 blind greed, censure of the, 165
 book been gilded, for what and for whom, 207
 mine oyster, the, 293
 new fashion planted, man in all the, 303
 peace to pray, for this, 366
 release, the gladness of the, 300
 rough work, men that do the, 306
- Worlds*, 463
 should conquer twenty, 61
 the crush of, 191
- World-victor's victor will be seen no more, 356
- Worm*, 463
 even the, 367
 is cloven in vain, not a, 160
 i' the bud, 298
 I trod upon a, 271
 the, the canker, 223
 the darkness and the, 401
- Worms*, 463
 and epitaphs, of, 164
 enfold, gilded tombs do, 410
 of Nile, outvenoms all the, 368
 or grubs, or, 458
- Wormwood*, 464
- Worn him to the bones, sharp misery had, 264
- sooner lost and, 454
- Worn-out plan, save on some, 179
- Worse, and sometimes a great deal, 249
 appear the better reason, 122
 for wear, not much the, 171
 I'll get ten, it's, 329
 in kings than beggars, 122
 make the fault the, 128
 no better and no, 80
 poison to men's souls, 158
 some better and some, 316
 than a crime, 28
 than death, lest, 94
 than senseless things, you, 27
- Worse place, what, 378
- Worship*, 464
 dirty gods, who, 158
 labour is, 208
 the golden calf, 42
- Worshipped a rhyme, who, 308
- God for spite, as if they, 302
- Worshippers, dies among his, 415
- Worships what it spurned, and, 255
- Worst*, 464
 and best, the greatest, 147
 can't end, 159
 enemy, his own, 249
 for sudden the, 78
 I've known the, 328
 of all, death was not the, 90
 of madmen is a saint, 245
 one, the first and, 21
 sure rivals are the, 339
 to-morrow do thy, 408
 treason has done his, 223
- Worth*
 where the best is like the, 392
 who has known the tempest's, 328
- Worsted, though right were, 337
- Worth*, 465
 a dump, game was n't, 77
 a fight, wut is, 212
 a hundred years of life, 39
 and the conscience of her, 457
 a thousand men, 39
 doing, what is, 96
 in anything, what is, 266
 in woman overtrusting, to, 452
 living, is life, 219
 living, the life that is, 222
 more than anything, 357
 no worse a place, 315
 on foot, showed, 417
 something, a man's, 130
 that sense and, 38
 the search, they are not, 327
 the silence of the heart, 172
 the wooing, if I am not, 458
 to try its, 377
 unnoticed all his, 176
 whatever be their rank or, 201
 working for, is, 222
- Worthier cause, a, 144
- of regard and stronger, 58
- would it were, 465
- Worthless gold, gives only the, 7
- wight, a graceless, 151
- Worthy to be filed, on Fame's eternal beadroll, 47
- Would and we would not, we, 443
- be, it's there that I, 392
- not, durst not play, 306
- not what we, 229
- wait upon I, 45
- Would-be wits and can't-be gentle-men, 150
- Wound a heart that's broken, 358
- goot for your green, 216
- helped to plant the, 106
- itself, help to, 112
- that never felt a, 351
- the grief of a, 184
- the heart doth, 166
- the old, if stricken is the sorest, 290
- up just like a watch, 173
- willing to, 71
- with a touch, 350
- Wounded and left on Afghanistan's plains, 373
- hymn of the, 61
- snake, like a, 6
- to die, 39
- Wounds before, hurts honour than deep, 36
- bind up my, 187
- green, keeps his own, 334
- I might have healed, 116
- me with the flatteries, 134
- the labour and the, 391
- to bind up the nation's, 337
- wept o'er his, 68

- Woven a golden mesh, 168
 Wrack, blow, wind! come, 90
 him, cross him and, 294
 Wrangles and dissensions, of your, 433
 Wrapped about the bones, thy roots
 are, 468
 Wraps the drapery of his couch, one
 who, 227
Wrath, 465
 and despair in the jolly black-jack,
 26
 appeased, the Eternal's, 301
 can send, thy, 145
 destroy, not in after, 107
 execute thy, 15
 infinite, 177
 tears and anarchy, 143
 than the strong man in his, 413
 the dragon and his, 98
 the grapes of, 153
Wrathfully, but not, 201
Wreath, a, a rank, 462
 I covet not, a, 104
 I sent thee late a rosie, 99
 I took the, 100
 of roses, she wore a, 343
 you lay a, 225
 Wreath your arms, to, 239
 Wreaths entwined, and laurel, 304
Wreck, 465
 may sink with a shot-torn, 133
 out of his, 140
Wrecked, 465
 on shore, more have been, 354
 Wrecks, a thousand fearful, 102
 if rising on its, 170
 of matter, the, 191
 Wrens make prey where eagles, 106
 Wrest once the law to your authority,
 213
 Wrestle, vainly we weep and, 155
Wrestled, 465
 Wretch, cast o'er hardened, 127
 concentred all in self, 65
 condemned with life to part, 185
 excellent, 239
 is a, 66
 to haud the, 184
 to treat a poor, 360
 who can number his kisses, 205
 who long has tossed, 293
 who won, hailed the, 362
Wretched, 465
 he forsakes, the, 370
 the only, 190
 Wretchedness, and leave me here in,
 381
 and pain, but, 76
 Wretch's aid, for some, 216
 Wretches betray, so many of the little,
 176
 hang, and, 92
 have o'ernight, as, 333
 Wring from the hard hands, than to,
 267
 his bosom, and, 136
 Wring the brow, pain and anguish,
 453
 Wringing their hands, are weeping
 and, 132
 Wrinkled, because his forehead is, 309
Wrinkles, 465
 come, let old, 264
 on thine azure brow, writes no,
 406
 time got his, 78
 Wrist, gave a thumb to his, 311
Wrist, 465
 in water, whose name was, 274
 o' both sides the leaf, 336
 of little Nell, had, 280
 the fair hand that, 169
Wrist, 466
 and cipher too, he could, 206
 and read, 2
 a novel, some play the devil and
 then, 285
 any man that can, 216
 anything wise, you'll never, 445
 converse, and live with ease, 107
 he who would, 67
 in rhyme, those that, 335
 me down an ass, 13
 of me, not, 109
 on your door, 28
 our benefits upon the wave, 467
 sorrow on the bosom, 164
 speak, preach, for this, 123
 than the pen may, 174
 that word, 342
 the characters in dust, 450
 the thing he will, 221
 touch a pen to, 308
 Writes no wrinkles on thine azure
 brow, 406
 the moving finger, 465
 Writhe, lips taught to, 233
 Writhe in pain, error wounded, 415
 Writhing o'er its task, Grief was, 165
Writing, 466, 467
 and 'rithmetic, reading, 187
 an exact man, and, 326
 Written all in water, those vows were,
 428
 down, though it be not, 13
 o'er again, erased nor, 465
 then may my epitaph be, 114
 whatever hath been, 465
Wrong, 467
 a Christian, if a Jew, 197
 always in the, 114
 chafe as at a personal, 161
 do a little, 213
 for ever on the throne, 417
 his can't be, 120
 how easily things go, 203
 in some nice tenets might be, 120
 I smiled, if, 67
 may gang a kennin, 188
 no captain can do, 360
 no other reason for this, 287
 our country, right or, 65

Wrong

peace unweaponed conquers every,
300
rules the land, 417
side may be turned outward, 447
side out, egotism, 11
's most oillers, 245
sow by the ear, he has the, 378
that pains my soul below, 160
the multitude is always in the, 271
the oppressor's, 323
the sense of, 419
the side that seems, 337
the t'other wuns prayed, 314
things have long been, 422
though easy, 159
to right, so long; as there is, 219
to undo the plainest, 54
us, if you, 197
who had done the, 140
would triumph, 337
you're doing, read you not the, 458
Wronged and the weak to defend, 173
Wrongs, 467
but when I think on all my, 423
Wrote down for men, as he, 418
it, who, 358
Wroth with one we love, to be, 412
Wrought a murder in a dream, I, 272
are those which heaven itself has,
403
for her, 416
of such stuffs as dreams are, 428
that night at Bunker's Hill well he,
40

X

Xerxes, 467

Y

Yankee, 467
Yard are full of seamen's graves, the
church and, 355
below their mines, one, 110
locked in yard, 347
Yarn, web of our life is of a mingled,
222
Yawn, when churchyards, 282
Yawns before our eyes, 178
Yawp, 468
Yea and nay, her pretty oath by, 306
Year 468
after year the same absurd mistakes,
265
carved for many a, 252
for Christmas comes but once a, 52
he that dies this, 91
I've a hundred pounds a, 61
like two months of every, 110
memory may outlive his life half a,
258
moments make the, 414
passing rich with forty pounds a,
336
some wither every, 379
that flourish all the, 357

Year

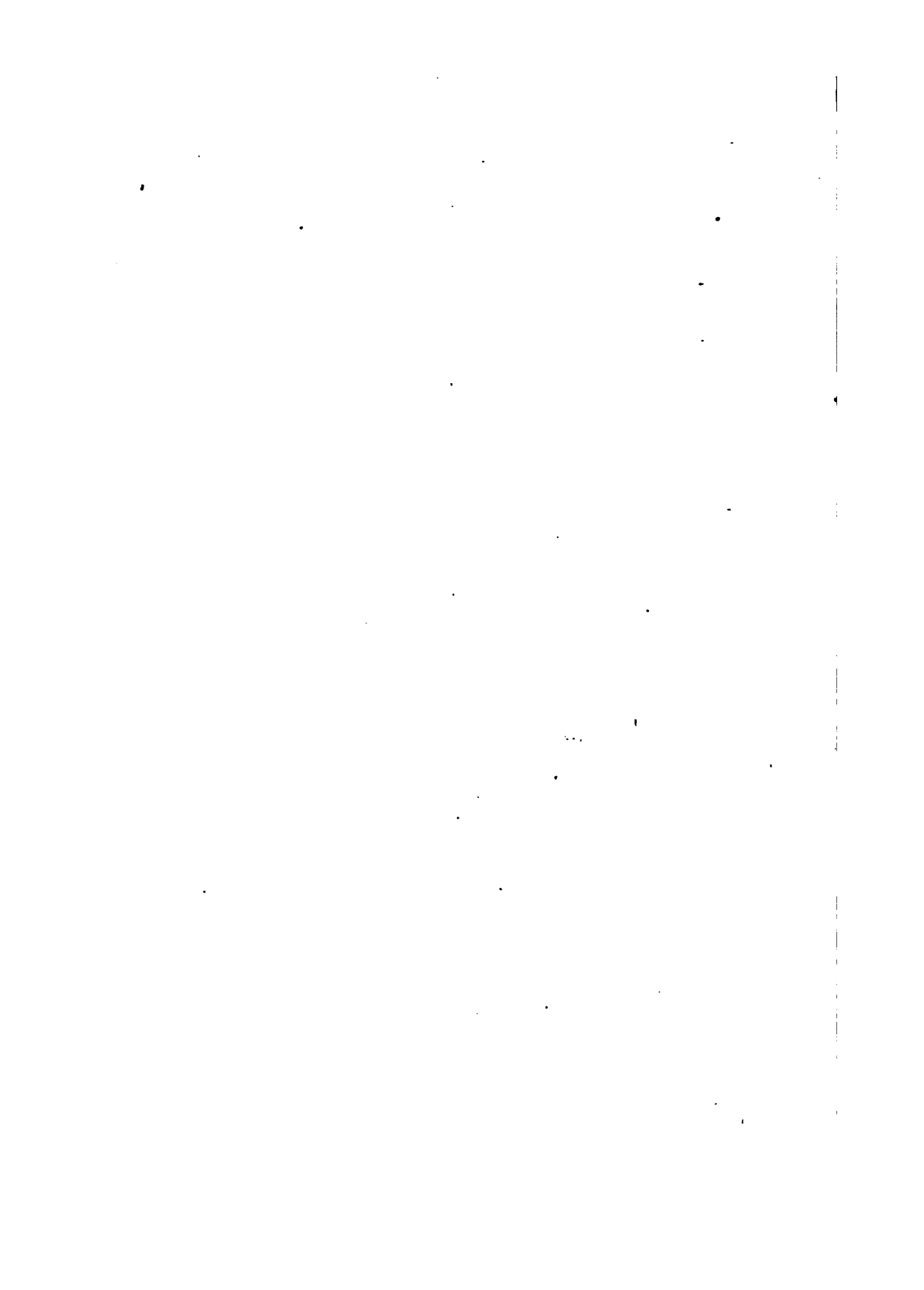
then mourn a, 448
the saddest of the, 257
this, a reservoir, 248
three hundred pounds a, 128
together, taking the, 393
two hundred pounds a, 95
were past, would heaven this
mourning, 464
Yearning back of the praying, the, 313
like the first fierce impulse, 66
Yearnings, strivings, longings, 156
Years with the fondness of a dove,
173
Year's pleasant king, spring is the, 382
Years, a few more, 222
and nature sink in, 191
are fleet, our, 79
are o'er when long, long, 409
beyond our ken, for, 138
but not with, 168
but young, his, 198
increased with, 224
it may be for, 116
man of wisdom is the man of, 445
of God are hers, the eternal, 415
outweighs of stupid starers, whole,
355
pedigree traced to earth's earliest,
300
reckon their age by, 398
rise with other, 330
the flight of, 75
they served, for, 414
to sever for, 296
we live in deeds not, 227
we waste, the, 451
Yeast, some swallowed in the, 35
Yell upon yell, 42
Yellow, bright and, 157
leaf, falls into the, 223
leaf, my days are in the, 223
leaf, the sear, the, 223
of two hard-boiled eggs, the, 349
primrose was to him, 316
sands, come unto these, 349
to the jaundiced eye, 195
Yellows, like a peach that's got the,
256
Yeoman's service, now it did me, 466
Yes, 468
mebby to mean, 283
when she says, 363
Yesterday, 468
all our pomp of, 139
the word of Caesar might, 335
you were, to-day what, 411
Yesterday's have lighted fools, all our,
411
seven thousand years, with, 411
sneer and yesterday's frown, 442
Yesterdays, 468
seems of cheerful, 48
Yester-year, 468
Yestreen, I saw the new moon late,
267

Yew, 468
Yew-tree's shade, that, 108
Yield, and not to, 146
 a step for death or life, 431
 even gods must, 330
 me but a common grave, 163
 never to submit or, 231
 their juices, 175
 up, which I must not, 422
 when you must, only, 58
 where thou would'st only faint and,
 198
Yielded to the first that sought her,
 has, 428
 with coy submission, 391
Yields, for which no rhyme our lan-
 guage, 389
 his breath, when the good man, 159
 to men the helm, nor, 86
Yoked with a lamb, you are, 209
Yonder cloud, do you see, 56
Yore, of the saintly days of, 325
 some life outlived of, 315
Yorick, 468
York, at, 't is on the Tweed, 284
You and I are dead, when, 75
 shall be you no more, when, 411
 twenty times, utter the, 319
 were you, to prove that, 320
Young, 468, 469
 a body, knew so, 171
 all the world and love were, 237
 and old come forth to play, 71
 and old, let, 150
 as beautiful, 20
 best married that dies married, 254
 but his heart is, 173
 eagle of the West, 106
 ever fair and, 16
 family, the wants of a, 48
 his years but, 198
 idea how to shoot, to teach the, 398
 lassie, what can a, 211
 man following it, 180
 man married is a man that's married,
 254
 man's fancy, a, 241
 man's heart, tied a, 30
 men shall see visions, your, 98
 men's vision, the, 98
 or old, of all the living, 228
 shall peck at the shells elate, 97
 spurned by the, 157
 to marry yet, I'm o'er, 254
 well, he died, 151
 when music, heavenly maid, was,
 272
 when we were, 74
 without lovers, 462
 you loved when all was, 290
Younger, 469
 brother, though the, 216
 man, I'll do the service of a, 357
 spirits, the snuff of, 228
Youngest, when your, 144
Yours is mine, and what is, 263

Yourself, 469
Youth, 469, 470
 a, to fortune and to fame unknown,
 257
 and ease, they whom, 105
 and home and that sweet time, 23
 and love, a kiss of, 204
 and observation copied there, 331
 and pleasure meet, 71
 an eagle mewing her mighty, 277
 crabbed age and, 5
 delight, gives his, 49
 fades, time fleets, 221
 for in my, 357
 home-keeping, 182
 how he was instructed in his, 416
 in, it sheltered me, 457
 in immortal, 191
 in the lexicon of, 119
 is full of pleasure, 5
 is vain, 412
 it is sunny, 4
 like summer brave, 5
 lost Atlantis of our, 14
 love-exalted, 65
 manhood, old age past, 155
 many a, 71
 not clean past your, 5
 now green in, 250
 of England are on fire, 111
 of frolics, a, 462
 of nations, the ingenious, 135
 of the realm, corrupted the, 317
 over, who can live, 33
 replies I can, the, 104
 stirred our hearts in, 88
 sublime, nourishing a, 352
 the aspiring, 123
 the temple of my, 269
 the thoughts of, 33
 they had been friends in, 412
 ventured life an' love an', 19
 with his sorrow and sin, murders
 our, 406
Youth's a stuff will not endure, 239
 bright locks, o'er, 354
Yule, 470
 is cold, when, 132

Z

Zacchaeus, 470
Zeal be had, may too much, 245
 but served my God with half the,
 357
 showed their fierce, 144
 than knowledge, with more, 279
Zealots fight, let graceless, 120
Zembla, there at Greenland, 284
Zenith, dropped from the, 122
Zephyr blows, soft the, 470
Zimri stand, did, 114
Zone, its gentle odours over either, 408
 the pole or the, 112
 to zone, he who from, 387



This book should be returned to
the Library on or before the last date
stamped below.

A fine of ~~five cents a day~~ is incurred
by retaining it beyond the specified
time.

Please return promptly.

MAR 3 '54H

WIDEN
AUG 1981
7226799

Lit 2055.13

Stokes' encyclopedia of familiar qu

Widener Library

006695640



3 2044 079 644 860